FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

1) PROPERTY TRANSACTIONS WITH BISHOP.

185 2) CESARIO SENT DOWN BY FATHER AS THE VICAR.

200 3) LETTER OF APRIL 1980.

- OFFICE EXPENSES
- WE PAID FOR POOL 3 TIMES.
- VERY DISORGANIZED, ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS.

230 4) QUALIFICATIONS OF CESARIO:

- 26,000.
- 92,000 HOUSE.
- 16 YEARS OF EXPERIENCE.
- AGREEMENT

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE COULD HAVE EVEN TAKEN PERPETUAL PROFESSION, HE DOESN'T NEED TO GO THROUGH ALL THAT. PARDON ME, BUT IT WAS JEALOUSLY OF FATHER CHARLES. PREVENTED (CESARIO FROM BEING THE VICAR) . . . HE IS SO DISORGANIZED. FATHER DOESN'T HAVE ANY SENSE OF ORGANIZATION. AND MANY TIMES ANY SENSE OF DUTY, ANY SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY. AND I SEND THIS BOY SO TO HELP HIM, EVEN TO GIVE HIM A VICAR, BUT THEN HE DIS . . .

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS CESARIO GAVE HIS HOUSE, HE GAVE HIS WHOLE LIFE DOWN TO ALAMOS, AND HE UNDERSTOOD HE WAS GOING TO BE THE VICAR UNDERNEATH FATHER CHARLES, NATURALLY, HE WAS NOT SUPPPOSED TO BE THE SUPERIOR, HE WAS ONLY SUPPOSED TO BE THE VICAR TO HELP FATHER CHARLES ON ALL THESE MATTERS, INCLUDING THE ORGANIZATION OF THE FINANCES, AND GOING OUT AND GETTING CONTRACTORS AND SO FORTH.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: SO THAT FATHER COULD DEVOTE HIMSELF TO THE SPIRITUAL LIFE, AND SPIRITUAL THINGS, AND THEN THINGS GO MUCH BETTER AT HOME, BECAUSE THEY COMPLAINED, THE BOYS THERE THAT THEY DON'T KNOW WHAT TO DO FROM DAY TO DAY.

KEVIN: WHEN I WENT DOWN IN MARCH AND I CAME BACK MARCH 30TH OF THIS PAST YEAR THE ONE THING I NOTICED, AND I MADE A REPORT TO FATHER ALOYSIUS . . . WAS THAT THEY ARE NOT REALLY WORKING, THEY DON'T HAVE ANY, IT LOOKS LIKE EACH IS DOING HIS OWN THING, SEPARATELY, NO UNIFIED PLAN. IN OTHER

WORDS, THEY ARE DOING WORK, BUT EACH IS, LIKE BROTHER PATRICK IS PAINTING, BROTHER BILL IS PILLING AROUND WITH ELECTRICITY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE TOLD FATHER CHARLES MANY TIMES TO ORGANIZE ALL THIS. EITHER HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW, OR . . .

KEVIN: POSSIBLY FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE ORGANIZATIONAL QUALITIES.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: NO, HE HASN'T . . .

(REGARDING CESARIO'S HOUSE)

FATHER ALOYSIUS: SAY HOW FATHER BEHAVED WITH CESARIO AND THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: SO CHARLES, ALTHOUGH IN THE PAST WE'VE BEEN SAYING HE HASN'T HAD ENOUGH TIME, THEY DON'T HAVE ENOUGH TIME TO DO THINGS, THEY ARE ALWAYS BUSY, THEY HAVE TO DO PASTORAL WORK FOR THE BISHOP, FATHER FOUND THE SOLUTION WITH CESARIO, AND HE SENT CESARIO DOWN. FATHER CHARLES BROUGHT CESARIO AND PRESENTED HIM TO THE BISHOP, AND . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: PRESENTED TO THE BISHOP THAT I WAS KIND OF MAKING A SECOND SUPERIOR. (SEE LETTER)

KEVIN: THAT WASN'T FATHER'S INTENTION AT ALL. IF FATHER CHARLES HAD PRESENTED . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: A SUB-SUPERIOR?

KEVIN: NO . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: YES, SUB-PRIOR, OR UNDER.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES WAS ABLE TO GET THE BISHOP TO SAY, DON'T LET THIS MAN BE A VICAR. HE SHOULD BE ONLY A NOVICE . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: HE SHOULD HAVE NO AUTHORITY AT ALL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF FATHER CHARLES WOULD HAVE PRESENTED THE WHOLE THING DIFFERENTLY.

MR. O'CONNOR: FR. CHARLES, SEE, SOMETIMES HE JUST GOES ALONG. HE MAY NOT HAVE INTENTIONALLY HAVE DONE THAT, FATHER.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

FATHER ALOYSIUS: FATHER CHARLES WAS JEALOUS, LET US ADMIT IT. HE WAS JEALOUS.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES COULD HAVE TOLD THE BISHOP, BISHOP, THIS MAN IS SENT HERE TO HELP ME SO WE CAN ORGANIZE, AND SO WE ARE ABLE TO DO MORE WORK FOR YOU. AND THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID, YES, THAT IS WONDERFUL. BUT THAT WAS HOW IT WAS PRESENTED.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND HE STILL SAYS THERE SHOULD ONLY BE ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE.

KEVIN: THIS IS WHAT THE BISHOP SAID, THERE CAN BE ONLY ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE.

MR. O'CONNOR: SO HOW DID THAT GET GARBLED? NOBODY EVER INTENDED TO HAVE TWO SUPERIORS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: NOBODY EVER INTENDED TO PUT TWO SUPERIORS THERE.

KEVIN: FIRST OF ALL, THERE WAS NO NEED TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP, BECAUSE (INTERNALLY) WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THERE WAS NO NEED TO SAY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP. HE DOESN'T BELONG TO THE BISHOP, HE BELONGS TO THE M.A.P.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, I'M TRYING TO FIND OUT WERE IT GOT GARBLED UP.

KEVIN: IT GOT GARBLED UP POSSIBLY BECAUSE THE DIRECTORS, THIS IS WHAT I SUGGESTED TO FATHER ALOYSIUS, I THINK THE DIRECTORS SHOULD TAKE A MORE DIRECT APPROACH IN RE-INFORCEING FATHER CHARLES AGAINST THE BISHOP. THE BISHOP IS NATURALLY, TRYING TO . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: OH YES!

KEVIN: TRYING TO USE OUR GROUP.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE CAN DO ALL HE CAN THE BISHOP, BUT ALSO HE CAN BE HELD BACK, THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: IN OTHER WORDS, THE BISHOP, YOU SAW HOW HE WAS UP HERE.

MR. O'CONNOR: YES, FATHER CHARLES WOULD TEND TO GO ALONG, RIGHT, AND IF THE BISHOP SAYS DO THIS, HE'D DO THIS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: NOT ONLY THAT BUT HE WAS (IMPLYING) THAT WE WERE PUTTING SOMEONE THAT WAS TAKING HIS PLACE.

KEVIN: CESARIO IS ABOUT 50 YEARS OLD, SO HE'S OLDER THAN FATHER CHARLES. HE IS DIFFERENT FROM FATHER CHARLES, SO NATURALLY ON SOME THINGS THEY POSSIBLY WILL NOT SEE EYE TO EYE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE HASN'T THE SAME PERONALITY, BUT EVEN SO HE'S VERY VALUABLE.

KEVIN: THE CRUX OF IT IS, APPARENTLY, FATHER CHARLES DIDN'T PRESENT CESARIO TO THE BISHOP IN THE LIGHT THAT THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID, WELL THAT'S VERY GOOD THAT YOU NOW HAVE SOMEONE THAT WILL HELP YOU.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: IN THE LIGHT THAT I WANTED HIM (CHARLES) TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL YOU WROTE A LETTER, DIDN'T HE SHOULD THE LETTER TO THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: THE BISHOP COUNTERMANDED IT, HE SAID, NO VICAR, HE IS NOT TO BE A VICAR, HE'S TO BE A LOWLY NOVICE. NOW THE ONLY REASON THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID THAT IS BECAUSE FATHER CHARLES APPARENTLY PRESENTED IT IN A DIFFERENT VIEW TO THE BISHOP. NOW, FATHER ALOYSIUS APPROACH WAS TO SEND CESARIO DOWN THERE TO HELP ORGANIZE THE BROTHERS. THE BROTHERS WERE NOT WORKING, THEY WERE NOT . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THEY WERE NOT ORGANIZED. WE WERE LOSING VOCATIONS.

KEVIN: IN MARCH I WENT DOWN FOR TWO REASONS: A VOCATION TRIP, BECAUSE I TOOK TWO VOCATIONS WHICH FATHER ALOYSIUS FOUND, BROTHER JIM WHO TONY MET, AND A BROTHER TOM. AND I ALSO WENT DOWN FOR AN ACCOUNTING TRIP, JUST TO SEE HOW THINGS WERE GOING, AND ALEX FLEW DOWN TOO. ALEX WITH HIS OWN MONEY. I ACTUALLY ASKED FOR MAP TO REIMBURSE ME.

ALEX FOUND OUT THEY WERE NOT IMPLIMENTING ALEX'S PROGRAM PROPERLY BECAUSE. NOT BECAUSE OF LACK OF UNDERSTANDING, BUT BECAUSE OF LACK OF TIME. THERE IS A MYSTERIOUS LACK OF TIME. THEY NEVER HAVE TIME TO DO ANY OF THE RIGHT THINGS, BUT THEY SEEM TO HAVE ALOT OF TIME TO DO OTHER THAN THE RIGHT THINGS. FOR SOME REASON. SO THIS IS IN THE BACKGROUND, ONE OF THE REASONS WHY FATHER ALOYSIUS FOUND THIS CESARIO . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: AND HE'D BE A GREAT ORGANIZER. AND HE IS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND WE'D REMEDY THE SITUAION. BECAUSE FATHER CHARLES NEVER ORGANIZES THE BOYS PROPERLY. THE BOYS NEVER KNEW WHAT TO DO THE NEXT DAY. AND THEY WERE SAY THEY DIDN'T KNOW WHAT TO DO. EVEN THAT BOY THAT WAS SO GOOD, THAT AMERICAN.

KEVIN: ONE OF THE COMMENTS THAT BROTHER DON HAD, WHO IS STILL DOWN THERE, IS, WHAT DO WE DO? WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING?

TONY: I'D LIKE TO MAKE A RECOMMENDATION AT THIS POINT. I THINK THAT WE SHOULD DRAFT A LETTER, SEND A COPY TO THE BISHOP, AND A COPY TO FATHER CHARLES, IMPLEMENTING HIM AS THE VICAR, AND TELLING THE BISHOP OF HIS BACKGOUND AND OF HIS EXPERIENCE. WE DON'T NECESSARILY . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: LISTEN, HE NEVER (GARBLE). THERE FATHER CHARLES IS EVERYTHING. BUT HE NEVER . . . IN THE SUPERIOR. THERE ARE TWO UNDER THE SUPERIOR, THE CONSULTORS, FIRST CONSULTOR, SECOND CONSULTOR. THERE IS THE MINISTER OR BURSER TO TAKE CARE OF THE MONEY. NOT ALL, THE WHOLE THING ALL IN FATHER CHARLES, WITHOUT HIS GIFT OF ORGANIZATION. SPIRITUALLY HE HIS WONDERFUL. HE GOES OUTSIDE AND WINS ALL THE PEOPLE, SPIRITUALLY. BUT HE IS NOT AN ORGANIZER. HE GOT JEALOUS!

MR. O'CONNOR: YOU'RE SURE OF THAT THEN?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: OH YES!

MR. O'CONNOR: BECAUSE WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE TALKING TO HIM, HE ADMITTED HE NEEDED MORE ADMINISTRATIVE HELP . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE GOT JEALOUS BECAUSE THE WAY HE PRESENTED CESARIO IS PROOF. THE WAY HE PRESENTED CESARIO. CESARIO WAS SO DISCOURAGED THAT HE WANTED TO COME HOME.

MR. O'CONNOR: TELL ME FATHER, WHY WOULD HE IMPACT WITH THE BISHOP, THAT IS CESARIO, ISN'T HE UNDER (THE CONGREGATION) WHY DID WE HAVE TO DISCUSS THIS WITH THE BISHOP?

KEVIN: THIS IS ANOTHER REASON WHY FATHER WANTS US TO HAVE MONTHLY MEETINGS FROM NOW ON. OUR GOVERNMENT OF OUR ORGANIZATION IS TAKING ON WHAT IS LIKE A GENERAL GOVERNMENT OF A RELIGIOUS COMMUNITY. AS A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP, NATURALLY IN EXTERNAL

THINGS THE BISHOP CAN HAVE CONTROL, BUT IN INTERNAL MATTERS THE BISHOP CANNOT INTERFER WITH US, EVEN ACCORDING TO CANON LAW. IN OTHER WORDS, WE HAVE AN AUTONOMY FROM THE BISHOP IN INTERNAL MATTERS. WITH CESARIO AND WITH THE VICAR, THAT'S AN INTERNAL MATTER, AND THE BISHOP NEED NOT EVEN CONCERN HIMSELF WITH THAT. HOWEVER, FOR SOME RESON FATHER CHARLES HAS IN HIS UNDERSTANDING OF SOME OF THE DOCUMENTS, AND I HAVE ALL THE CANON LAW HERE, FATHER CHARLES IS MIS-READING THEM AND HE MISUNDERSTANDS, OR HAS MISSED SOMETHING, AS FAR AS GOVERNMENT OF AN INSTITUTE AS IT RELATES TO THE BISHOP. FATHER CHARLES, NATURALLY, SEES HIMSELF INCARDINATED TO THE BISHOP AND FEELS MORE ATTACHED TO THE BISHOP THAN HE SHOULD FEEL. NOW MAYBE WHAT TONY SAID WILL SOLVE THE PROBLEM . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOW WAIT A MINUTE NOW. I'M NOT SO SURE, LET ME DISCUSS THIS FURTHER NOW. IN YOUR LETTER NOW YOU ASKED CHARLES TO INTRODUCE CESARIO TO THE BISHOP?

KEVIN: FATHER ALOYSIUS WOULD HAVE PREFERRED THAT FATHER CHARLES WOULD HAVE NOT EVEN BROUGHT IT UP TO THE BISHOP.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL THAT'S WHAT I WOULD HAVE THOUGHT.

KEVIN: WHY BRING IT UP?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: EVEN IF HE BOUGHT HIM TO THE BISHOP HE COULD HAVE SAID, BISHOP, I NEED HIM, I NEED HELP. AND THEN THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE BEEN VERY KIND.

TONY: FATHER CHARLES SHOULD HAVE DEFENDED HIM.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE SHOULD HAVE DEFENDED HIM.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND SOMEHOW IT GOT MIXED UP.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT I ADMIT THAT FATHER CHARLES, BECAUSE HE HAS BEEN ALONE, HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED RIGHT ALONG FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. I PAID ALL HIS CAREER, AND ALL, AND PUT THERE ALL ALONE. HE'S QUITE PAMPERED. AND ALL THAT WORKS IN HIM UNCONSCIOUSLY.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL YOU KNOW PEOPLE BETTER THAN I DO FATHER. HE DID GIVE ME THE IMPRESSION WHEN I WAS THERE THE LAST TIME THAT HE WAS TRYING TO WORK HARD, AND HE WAS QUITE OPEN IN SAYING HE WAS HAVING A DIFFICULT TIME ORGANIZING, AND I NEED MORE HELP HERE. AND HE SEEMS TO BE . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: MORE HELP, YES, AND WE PUT THERE SOME HELP. NOBODY INTENDED TO TAKE HIM FROM THE SUPERIOR. AND STILL THIS TIME HE TOLD YOU THAT THERE SHOULD BE ONLY ONE

SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE.

KEVIN: YES. THERE WAS NO PROBLEM HERE . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WE ALL UNDERSTAND THAT, BUT WAS THERE A TELEPHONE CALL TO HIM OR SOMETHING?

KEVIN: I WILL SHOW YOU THE LETTER HERE.

MR. O'CONNOR: CORRECT ME IF I'M WRONG, BUT THE SMOOTHE WAY WOULD HAVE BEEN TO INFORM THE BISHOP . . .

KEVIN: THE BISHOP, FROM THE WAY THE PRESENTATION WAS WENT SAID, OH NO, WE MUST NOT HAVE TWO SUPERIORS IN THE HOUSE. HE MUST BE A NOVICE LIKE EVERYONE ELSE

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND GO THROUGH THE WHOLE NOVITIATE. WHEN ACCORDING TO CANON LAW, EVEN WITH ONE MONTH OF NOVITIATE, IT WOULD BE BETTER FOR HIM TO GO AHEAD WITH THE PROFESSION, BECAUSE HE WENT THOUGH ALL THE PROFESSION WITH THE CLARETIANS . . .

TONY: FOR SEVEN YEARS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND AT THAT TIME SO MANY LEFT. HE WAS MY NOVICE. HE REPENTED. HE IS WONDERFUL, WONDERFUL MAN.

KEVIN: FATHER ALOYSIUS WROTE A LETTER WHICH SAID, "DEAR FATHER CHARLES AND MISSIONARIES OF PERPETDUAL ADORATION, I WISH TO PRESENT TO YOU CESARIO RAMIREZ WHO WILL ACT AS VICAR TO HELP FATHER CHARLES . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT VICAR DOESN'T MEAN SUPERIOR! VICAR MEANS ONE THAT IS UNDER THE SUPERIOR . . .

KEVIN: WE ALL UNDERSTAND THAT, FATHER . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOT TOTALLY, LET'S SEE WHERE ALL THIS GARBLING CAME FROM. WE DON'T WANT TO GET THE BISHOP ANY MORE INVOLVED THEN WE HAVE TO, NOW WE WANT TO GET HIM OUT OF THE PICTURE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT I WANT TO PUT THE THINGS RIGHT! AND I REGRET IT VERY MUCH BECAUSE I LOVE CHARLIE, I BROUGHT HIM FROM THE WORLD, AND PAID ALL HIS CAREER, AND PUT HIM THERE, AND I REGRET IT VERY MUCH THAT HE ACTED THAT WAY.

MR. O'CONNOR: YOU FEEL THAT WAS QUITE DELIBERATE WITH JEALOUSLY . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND HE DISOBEYED ME!

MR. O'CONNOR: HE CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD WHAT WAS TO GO ON?

FATHER ALOYIUS: AND AFTER ALL I AM THE FOUNDER, I AM THE MAIN ONE, AND HE SHOULD HAVE OBEYED ME INSTEAD OF GOING TO THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: THIS ACCOMPANIED CESARIO (SEE DOCUMENT). FATHER ALOYSIUS FELT THAT THE BROTHERS SHOULD ORGANIZE THEIR OWN GOVERNMENT. READ IT OUT LOUD.

MR. O'CONNOR: (READS DOCUMENT)

FATHER ALOYSIUS: I AM VERY . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOW FATHER DID YOU MEAN THAT THE COUNCIL ADVISES THE SUPERIOR AND THE SUPERIOR MAKES THE DECISIONS OR THAT THE COUNCIL . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: ON YES! THE COUNCIL SHOULD ADVISE THE SUPERIOR. THE SUPERIOR IS NOT AN ABSOLUTE KING OR DICTATOR. THE SUPERIOR SHOULD HAVE GOT THE CONSULTORS AND FOLLOW THEIR DIRECTIONS. BUT HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. AND WE HAVE PAMPERED HIM TOO MUCH, AND WE MUST BE CAREFUL FROM NOW ON.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, HE GAVE THE IMPRESSION . . . NOW YOUR THINKING ON THE COUNCIL NOW, THEY DO MORE THEN RECOMMEND, THEY DECIDE, OR IS IT JUST AN ADVISORY ROLE TO THE SUPERIOR?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE COUNCILORS, AS THE WORD SAYS, COUNCILS.

MR. O'CONNOR: IN OTHER WORDS, THEY JUST ADVISE?

KEVIN: IN CANON LAW, WHICH IS ANOTHER REASON WHY WE SHOULD ALL GET THAT BOOK, THE CODE OF CANON LAW. THE SUPERIOR CAN ALWAYS VETO THE COUNCIL, HOWEVER, THE SUPERIOR TO ACT, USUALLY ACTS WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS COUNCIL. IN THE HISTORY OF THE M. A. P. THE WAY THE M. A. P. WAS FOUNDED, THE FATHER GENERAL STATED IN A LETTER OF FEBRUARY 9, 1972 TO FATHER ALOYSIUS (SEE LETTER) "I TOGETHER WITH THE CONSENT OF MY COUNCIL . . . " AND USUSALLY IN CANON LAW THE WAY THE GOVERNMENT OF THE INSTITUTE WORKS IS, IT IS THE SUPERIOR WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL. HE MUST ACT WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: FATHER GENERAL APPROVED THE

CONGREGATION. HE TOLD ME TO START A NEW CONGREGATION.

KEVIN: HE MUST ACT WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WHY I HAVE FULL APPROVAL OF THE ORDER. THE GENERAL AND THE COUNCIL.

KEVIN: AT THE SAME TIME, IF I'M NOT MISTAKEN, THE COUNCIL CANNOT ACT WITHOUT THE SUPERIOR'S APPROVAL. IN OTHER WORDS THE SUPERIOR GENERAL COULD VETO THE COUNCIL. BUT THE SUPERIOR ACTS WITH THE CONSENT OF THE COUNCIL. SO WHAT FATHER WANTED HERE IS TO HELP FATHER CHARLES NATURALLY EVERYONE IN THE COUNCIL HAS TALENTS, GOD GIVES TALENTS TO SOME, AND SOME TO OTHERS, AND IT HELPS ORGANIZE THE WHOLE THING. FATHER CHARLES HAS A MARVALEOUS TALENT ON COMMUNICATING SPIRITUAL THINGS, HE AS A VERY NICE TEMPERMENT, AND WINS EVERYBODY, AND WHENEVER I'VE BEEN DOWN THERE HE'S BEEN VERY GOOD WITH ME, AND WHEN TONY'S BEEN DOWN HE'S BEEN GOOD WITH TONY. HE'S A VERY WONDERFUL PERSON. NOW APPARENTLY, FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE ORGANIZATIONAL TALENTS, THE GIFT OF ORGANIZATION. HOWEVER, SOME OF THE OTHERS DO. CESARIO IS ONE OF THOSE WHO DOES. NOW CESARIO DOES NOT HAVE THE OTHER GIFTS THAT FATHER CHARLES HAS. FATHER ALOYSIUS SENT THIS "GOVERNMENT OF THE INSTITUTE" (SEE DOCUMENT) DOWN WITH CESARIO TO FATHER CHARLES AND APPARENTLY HE READ THIS.

MR. O'CONNOR: LET ME GO BACK TO THE POINT THAT YOU MADE TO MAKE SURE I UNDERSTAND IT. NOW WE HAVE THE SUPERIOR, AND WE HAVE A COUNCIL. IF THE COUNCIL DECIDES IT WANTS TO DO SOMETHING THE SUPERIOR SAYS, HE LISTENS TO THEM, AND HE DECIDES HE WANTS TO DO IT THE OTHER WAY . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: IT SAYS ALSO IF THINGS SHOULD BE DELIBERATIVE OR UP TO THE SUPERIOR. THERE ARE THINGS THAT THE SUPERIORS CANNOT DO WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OR APPROVAL OF THE COUNCIL.

KEVIN: THIS IS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTIONS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: ITS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTIONS.

KEVIN: ITS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTIONS WHICH ARE RIGHT HERE, BUT THEY ARE IN SPANISH, BUT FATHER FORBADE THEM TO BE TRANSLATED INTO ENGLISH. IT DEPENDS UPON WHAT THE CONSTITUTIONS SAY, WHAT THESE MATTERS ARE, WHETHER DELIBERATIVE OR CONSULTATIVE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: ITS ALL IN CANON LAW, GET YOUR BOOK ON CANON LAW.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: MY PURPOSE WAS IN SENDING CESARIO THERE IS THAT PEOPLE GOT HIS AGE. THAT THE BOYS THERE KNOW WHAT TO DO THE NEXT DAY. BECAUSE WE LOST THAT BOY . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WHICH ONE DID WE LOSE?

KEVIN: NOW THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED. BROTHER DON WHO IS STILL THERE HE SAID THIS IS IN MARCH, HE SAID, "WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING?" WELL, NATURALLY, THE SUPERIOR SHOULD BE TELLING THEM WHAT THEY'RE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE'S A BOY WITH GREAT TALENT. HE IS PROFESSED.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, I WAS THERE LATER THAN MARCH, WASN'T I? WHEN WAS I THERE?

KEVIN: YOU WERE THERE IN ABOUT APRIL OR MAY.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND I WAS GOING OVER THIS, ABOUT ORGANIZATION AND SO ON, AND THEY SEEMED TO BE DOING SOMETHING ABOUT IT.

KEVIN: THAT'S GOOD, THAT'S GOOD. APPARENTLY THEY WERE . . . THAT'S VERY GOOD. NOW BRINGING IT UP A LITTLE MORE, I BROUGHT TWO VOCATIONS DOWN. THE TWO VOCATIONS DID NOT REALLY HAVE TRAINING IN THE RELIGIOUS LIFE.

MR. O'CONNOR: NOW THIS IS TOM, THE TALL BOY?

KEVIN: AND JIM.

MR. O'CONNOR: THAT'S THE MECHANIC?

KEVIN: YES. NOW, FATHER CHARLES WAS IN THE BIG BUILDING AND THE OTHERS WERE OUT IN THE WING. AND UNDERSTANDABLY, FATHER CHARLES, UNLESS OTHERS BRING IT TO HIS ATTENTION, WHICH MAYBE THAT'S THE FAULT OF THE OTHERS AS WELL, FATHER CHARLES DOESN'T KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON IN THE WINGS. HOWEVER, POSSIBLY, AS A SUPERIOR AND MASTER OF NOVICES, FATHER CHARLES SHOULD ALWAYS BE SUSPICIOUS, BUT HE DOESN'T HAVE THAT. NATURALLY, CESARIO IS JUST THE OPPOSITE. CESARIO IS THE TYPE THAT WOULD ALWAYS BE SUSPICIOUS ABOUT ANYTHING, EVEN TOO MUCH.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE OF JUVENILE HALL.

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS, THE TWO BROTHERS APPARENTLY WERE NEVER REPRIMANDED, THE NEW ONES, FOR TALKING AFTER LIGHTS WERE OUT, SITTING OUT IN THEIR . . . TALKING UNTIL MIDNIGHT. WELL THE SUPERIOR NATURALLY SHOULDN'T LET THAT HAPPEN. MAYBE THE SUPERIOR DIDN'T EVEN KNOW ABOUT IT. BUT, FOR WHATEVER REASON, FATHER CHARLES BASICALLY FELT, OR THIS IS WHAT HE TOLD TO ME, THAT HE THOUGHT, HE FEELS THAT THE OLDER ONES TRAIN THE YOUNGER ONES. THE OLD ONES THAT HAD BEEN THERE THREE YEARS, WOULD TRAIN THE NEW ONES THAT CAME. AND THAT WOULD TAKE CARE OF IT. FATHER CHARLES WAS BUSY DOING THINGS IN THE DIOCESE WITH THE BISHOP, OR DOING APOSSTOLIC WORK (SEE LETTERS) SO HE DIDN'T HAVE TIME TO TRAIN. SO NATURALLY THE OLDER ONES WOULD TRAIN THE YOUNGER ONES. THE OLDER ONES THOUGH HAVE NEVER BEEN TRAINED THEMSELVES. THAT'S THE PROBLEM. NOW FATHER CHARLES, APPARENTLY DIDN'T REALIZE THIS. I DON'T KNOW.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: OF COURSE, HE DIDN'T REALIZE IT.

KEVIN: BUT HE HAS OTHER TALENTS . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOW THIS TOM AND JIM NOW . . .

KEVIN: NEITHER OF THEM ARE NO LONGER THERE.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT JIM SAID HE HAD NOTHING TO DO THERE. HE LEFT, HE SAID, BECAUSE HE HAD NOTHING TO DO.

KEVIN: JIM IS A MECHANIC, HE GETS INTO THE WORK.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND THEN, NATURALLY, HE HAD A GIRL FRIEND AND HE STARTED THINKING IN THE GIRL FRIEND . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: I THOUGHT IT WAS KIND OF UNUSUAL THAT HE CAME BACK, MYSELF, FOR THE VISIT WHEN I WAS THERE.

KEVIN: THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED. WE CAN CALL IT A MISTAKE BY OURSELVES, TONY AND MYSELF AND FATHER CHARLES. THE REASON HE CAME BACK, ORIGINALLY, JOHN CARROLL WAS GOING TO COME BACK BECAUSE HE WORKED OUT VERY WELL. BUT THEY HAD REFRIGERATION TROUBLE DOWN THERE. AND TONY THOUGHT HE COULD TEACH THIS BROTHER REFRIGERATION, AND SO THE RATIONALE DEVELOPED VERY QUICKLY, IN A MATTER OF ABOUT TWO DAYS, TO BRING BROTHER JIM BACK. SO FATHER CHARLES AND BROTHER JIM COME BACK. THE PROBLEM HAPPENED, THE FIRST DAY BROTHER JIM AND FATHER CHARLES CAME TO THE HOUSE, FATHER CHARLES APPARENTLY GAVE BROTHER JIM PERMISSION TO GO BACK TO HIS

HOUSE. WELL HE HAD A PRIOR GIRL FRIEND, NATURALLY LURKING AROUND, SHE'S A GIRL FRIEND OF HIS OTHER BROTHER, AND FATHER ALOYSIUS TOLD JIM NEVER TO SEE OR TALK TO THE GIRL FRIEND AGAIN. THIS WAS WHEN HE WENT DOWN THE FIRST TIME.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE DAY BEFORE THIS JIM LEFT, I RECEIVED A LETTER FROM CHARLIE. "JIM IS THE BEST BOY HERE". HOW HE LIVES IN THE MOON, INSTEAD OF LIVING IN THE MONASTERY. I MEAN, FATHER CHARLES.

KEVIN: SO ONE OF THE COMMENTS FATHER ALOYSIUS MADE IS, THIS IS A HUMILIATION FOR FATHER WHICH WILL ADD TO HIS EXPERIENCE. SO HE KNOWS BETTER NOW IN THE FUTURE, THEN TO TRUST SOMEONE WHO DIDN'T EVEN KNOW HIS CATECHISM. BROTHER JIM DIDN'T EVEN KNOW WHAT GRACE WAS. AND HE HAD BEEN DOWN THERE SINCE MARCH. MARCH, APRIL, MAY, AND FATHER CHARLES CAME BACK IN JUNE.

MR. O'CONNOR: THAT SEEMED UNUSUAL, ONCE THEY GO DOWN THERE, THEY'VE GOT TO STAY. THAT SEEMED UNUSUAL FOR HIM TO COME BACK.

KEVIN: THE DAMAGE HAPPENED WHEN HE CAME BACK HERE. BECAUSE HE WAS ALLOWED TO GO BACK TO HIS HOME.

MR. O'CONNOR: THAT PROBABLY HAD AN INFLUENCE ON THE OTHER KID.

KEVIN: DEFINITELY, BECAUSE THESE TWO TALKED WITH EACH OTHER AFTER LIGHTS WERE OUT. ESPECIALLY WHEN BROTHER JIM CAME BACK. BECAUSE HE WAS WITH HIS GIRL FRIEND TWO OR THREE DAYS. THAT'S NO GOOD. WE'LL CHALK THAT UP TO EXPERIENCE.

MR. O'CONNOR: I WOULD THINK THAT FATHER'S INITIAL ADVICE THERE THAT WHEN THEY GO DOWN THERE THEY'VE GOT TO PERSERVERE . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: LISTEN, THE BOY WANTED TO PERSERVERE UP TO THE END. HE SAID, "I'LL NEVER QUIT!" JIM, "I'LL NEVER QUIT" HE TOLD ME.

KEVIN: THE PROBLEM IS, THESE BROTHERS, THEY GO DOWN THERE, THEY DON'T KNOW THEIR CATECHISM, THEY GO DOWN WITH THE BEST OF INTENTIONS, THEY NEED TO BE TRAINED, AND THEY ARE NOT RECEIVING TRAINING.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THEY NEED TO BE TRAINED AND THEY NEED TO BE LOVED. THE SUPERIOR HAS TO SHOW LOVE TO THEM, HE HAS TO CALL THEM, AND SMILE AND "HOW ARE YOU" AND NICE THINGS. AND THAT'S ONE THING THAT FATHER CHARLES DOESN'T DO.

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

WHEREAS ALL HAVE AN OBLIGATION BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD TO ACCOUNT FOR ALL THEIR MATERIAL POSSESSIONS, AND THIS OBLIGATION IS PARTICULARLY IMPORTANT IN A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION, MANIFESTING ITSELF IN THE FULFILLMENT OF THE VOW OF AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS STATED MANY TIMES TO FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. THAT THOSE CONGREGATIONS THAT FAIL IN POVERTY DISAPPEAR BECAUSE OF THE WRATH OF GOD, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, WE HAVE OBSEVRED THAT THERE HAS BEEN A NOTICEABLE ABSENSE OF POVERTY AND CARELESSNESS IN MATERIAL THINGS AND GIFTS OF THE DONORS. SPECIFIC MANIFESTATIONS OF THE LACK OF POVERTY INCLUDE:

1) FAILURE TO SAFE-GUARD THE PRECIOUS GIFT OF CHICKENS GIVEN TO THE MONASTERY, FAILING IN OBEDIENCE TO THE FOUNDER WHO EXPRESSLY TOLD FR. CHARLES TO SAFEGUARD THE CHICKEN COUP SECURING IT PROPERLY FROM "RAPACIOUS BIRDS AND OTHER WILD ANIMALS."

2) LACK OF WILL IN THE TIMELY IMPLEMENTATION OF THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES, INCLUDING FAILURE TO SEND VOUCHERS IN A TIMELY FASHION, AND IN SOME CASES THE FAILURE TO

Father Alphonsus Elizondo(?) C.M.F.

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF
THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

COMPLETE VOUCHERS BEFORE EXPENDITURES AS THE PROCEDURE WAS EXPLAINED BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS' ACCOUNTANT ALEX MANAHAN.

3) THE FAILURE TO EFFICIENTLY ORGANIZE THE LABOR OF THE BROTHERS. THIS WAS SO NOTICEABLE THAT MR. WINSTON HANKS A VISITOR WAS SCANDALIZED BY THE LACK OF PRODUCTIVITY OF THE BROTHERS AND TOLD THE SAME TO A BENEFACTOR, KEVIN MATTHEWS.

4) THE FACT THAT TWO OF THE BROTHERS, DAVID AND GREGORIO, TOLD THE ACCOUNTANT IN HIS OFFICIAL VISIT IN MARCH OF 1980 THAT THERE WAS A GENERAL FEELING AMONG THE BROTHERS THAT THE DIRECTORS WERE "STINGY" WITH FUNDS.

5) THE FAILURE OF THE BROTHERS TO DISBURSE FUNDS FOR THE APPROPRIATED PURPOSE. A CASE IN POINT IS $ 500.00 SENT TWICE FOR THE SAME ITEM, TO WIT A PUMP AND FILTER.

6) THE FAILURE TO PROTECT THE PROPERTY OF THE MONASTERY, FOR EXAMPLE ALLOWING WATER TO LEAK ONTO BAGS OF CEMENT AND RUINING SAME AND FAILURE TO PROPERLY SECURE SAME RESULTING IN THE THEFT OF A GREAT DEAL MORE CEMENT.

7) THE FAILURE TO USE THE PROPERTY FOR PRODUCING PROPER VEGETABLES, FRUITS, AND OTHER OTHER REASONABLE USES. FOR EXAMPLE THE FAILURE TO ARRANGE THE PLANTING OF CORN ON

Father Alphonsus Maria Ellacuria C.M.F.

†

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

TIME IN 1979 AND THE TOTAL FAILURE IN 1980. THIS WAS EXPLAINED BY JOSEPH O'CONNOR TO THE SUPERIOR AND THE BROTHERS IN MAY OF THIS YEAR. IN ALL OF THIS IS SEEN THE LACK OF SPIRIT OF ORGANIZATION IN THE SUPERIOR AND ALSO HIS RELUCTANCE IN DELEGATING HIS POWERS TO OTHERS WHO CAN DO THE WORK.

AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, THERE IS NOTICEABLE LACK OF BASIC CATECHETICAL TRAINING AMONG THE BROTHERS, AS EVIDENCED BY BROTHER JIM MCMAHAN WHO LEFT THE CONGREGATION WITHOUT THE FUNDAMENTALS OF CATECHISM. AND,

WHEREAS FURTHER, SINCE THE SPIRIT OF OUR CONGREGATION IS SEMI-CONTEMPLATIVE AND EVENTUALLY HAS TO HAVE PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT, WE ARE NOT CALLED TO BE OUT OF THE MONASTERY THE WHOLE DAY. EVEN NOW, INSTEAD OF SENDING THE BROTHERS OUT AND UNTRAINED THEY SHOULD BE ENCOURAGED TO STUDY THE BASIC THINGS THAT THEY DON'T KNOW, NAMELY THE CATECHISM OR CHRISTIAN DOCTRINE AND EXTRA TIME SPEND TIME IN PRAYER BEFORE THE BLESSED SACRAMENT. THIS IS THEIR BEST APOSTLATE ESPECIALLY DURING FORMATION.

WHEREAS HERE IN CALIFORNIA THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

INCLUDING THE CLARETIANS SEND THEIR NOVICES OUT TO THE PARISHES AND CHURCHES FOR THE DAY ONLY ON SUNDAYS SINCE THIS IS ONLY PROPER BECAUSE ALL THE PEOPLE ARE ON THE GROUNDS OF THE CHURCH AND TOGETHER WITH THE PASTOR THEY HELP PEOPLE YOUNG AND OLD. THE YOUNG THE PEOPLE ARE FREE THAT DAY, THEY ARE NOT IN THE SCHOOLS AS THEY ARE DURING THE WEEK. THEY ARE FREE THERE TOGETHER WITH THE OLDER PEOPLE TO RECEIVE INSTRUCTIONS. TO SEND OUR BROTHERS DURING THE WEEK OUTSIDE IS FOOLISHNESS AND GREAT DANGER FOR THE VOCATIONS OF THE NOVICES BECAUSE OF THE FLIRTATION OF THE GIRLS YOUNG BOYS ARE OR SHOULD BE IN THE SCHOOLS AS OUR BOYS SHOULD BE DOING THE WORK OF THEIR OBLIGATION IN THE MONASTERY, AND THANKING GOD FOR HAVING SO EASY THEIR MEALS FROM THE GENEROUS BENEFACTORS WHO OUT OF THEIR POVERTY ARE HELPING THEM.

WHEREAS ACCORDING TO CANON LAW THE WILL OF THE FOUNDER IS MOST IMPORTANT AND SUFFICIENT IN ITSELF AND WITHOUT ANY FURTHER INQUIRY.

BE IT RESOLVED THAT:

1) THE REAL SPIRIT OF POVERTY SHOULD BE KEPT, OUT OF FILIAL FEAR OF THE PUNISHMENTS OF GOD.

2) EVERYONE FROM THE SUPERIOR TO THE LAST OF THE

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

SUBJECTS SHOULD EXAMINE THEMSELVES EACH DAY ON HOW THEY KEEP THE SPIRIT OF HOLY POVERTY.

3) THERE SHOULD BE A SCRUPULOUS OBSERVANCE OF THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES SET FORTH BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

4) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD BE WILLING TO KNOW HIS LIMITATIONS AND ON THINGS HE CANNOT DO HE SHOULD BE WILLING TO DELEGATE TO HIS SUBALTERNS. HE SHOULD NEVER MAKE IT DIFFICULT FOR THE SUBJECTS TO ACCOMPLISH SOMETHING THAT THE HE IS UNABLE TO DO.

5) THE SUPERIOR WITH LOVING KINDNESS AND NEVER WITH ACOLD ATTITUDE SHOULD APPROACH HIS SUBJECTS AND HELP THEM IN ALL WAYS HE CAN MANY TIMES A DAY IF IT IS NECESSARY. ONE OF THE VOCATIONS OF YOUR MONASTERY WAS ABOUT TO QUIT BECAUSE OF THE COLDNESS OF THE SUPERIOR.

6) IT IS VITALLY IMPORTANT TO TRAIN THE BROTHERS IN THEIR BASIC KNOWLEDGE OF CATECHISM THAT MOST OF THEM DON'T KNOW. THIS WAY THEIR PASTORAL WORK ON SUNDAYS WILL BE EFFICACIOUS. THIS IS A SERIOUS DUTY OF THE SUPERIOR.

7) THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH AND A COPY RETURNED TO THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FORTHWITH. FURTHER THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE READ THREE TIMES, MORNING, NOON AND NIGHT TO EVERY MEMBER OF THE MONASTERY. BELIEVE US

 Father Alsepin Ollacune C.M.P.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

DEAR BROTHERS, IT IS NOT EASY OR PLEASANT TO CONVEY THIS MESSAGE TO YOU WHO ARE SO DEAR TO OUR HEARTS BUT OUR DUTY BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD DEMANDS IT. IF YOU TAKE THIS PROPERLY YOU ARE WORKING FOR REAL HUMILITY AND SANCTITY, BUT IF YOU DON'T IT WILL BE YOUR MOST WRECHED DISGRACE.

THESE RESOLUTIONS ARE HEREBY ADOPTED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER AND BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON THIS SUNDAY OF AUGUST 31, 1980.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria OMF — Joseph E. Clerinos

Anthony J Aparia — Kevin J Marion

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE'S AT ST. KEVIN'S, ST. KEVIN'S.

MR. MANION: OUR MONTHLY MEETING IS ESSENTIAL BECAUSE AS THE CONGREGATION GROWS, WHICH MEANS NOT NOW, BUT IN TWO YEARS FROM NOW WHEN WE HAVE A HOUSE IN GUADALAJARA, WHICH FATHER WANTS US TO START INVESTIGATING. AND A HOUSE IN JALISCO . . . AND TWO OR THREE HOUSES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT WHY I WANT SOME HOUSES OUTSIDE OF THIS BISHOP, BECAUSE HE IS NOT GOOD TO US. HE IS SELFISH. ALL FOR HIMSELF. PARDON ME. I SAY THESE THINGS IS CLEAR ENGLISH WITH MY BASQUE ACCENT. BUT IN CLEAR ENGLISH WITHOUT ANY . . .

MR. MANION: THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IS GOING TO LOOK AT OUR ORGANIZATION, MAYBE 10 YEARS FROM NOW, AND THEY'RE GOING TO COME IN FROM ROME TO TAKE A LOOK AT WHAT WE'RE DOING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT IF THE THINGS GO THE WAY THEY ARE, IT WON'T LAST 10 YEARS.

MR. MANION: JOE O'CONNOR, DID YOU KNOW THAT OUR INCOME TAX THIS YEAR WAS NOT COMPLETE WHEN WE FILED IT? THAT'S OUR RESPONSIBILITY AS DIRECTORS. WE NEED NOT PHONE CALLS MONTHLY, WE NEED MEETINGS WHERE WE COME IN AND WE LOOK. SOMETHING ELSE, APPARENTLY THERE ARE THINGS THAT ARE NOT ON OUR INCOME TAX. NOW NATURALLY I ASKED ALEX TO HELP AND SO FORTH. BUT HE DIDN'T KNOW EVERYTHING. I DIDN'T HAVE THE TIME TO SUPERVISE . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WHAT KIND OF THINGS?

MR. MANION: WE HAD SOME STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US, SOME REGISTERED STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US LAST YEAR, SOME RESTRICTED STOCK. NATURALLY IT WAS . . .

MR. ARPAIA: IT WAS TAKEN BACK THOUGH, WASN'T IT?

MR. MANION: DID YOU EVEN RECEIVE IT?

MR. ARPAIA: I NEVER RECEIVED IT. THEY TOOK IT BACK.

MR. MANION: DID THEY TAKE IT BACK?

MR. ARPAIA: YEA!

MR. MANION: DO YOU HAVE A DOCUMENT TO GIVE THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION. WE ARE SUPPOSED TO BE A SHOW CASE ORGANIZATION.

MR. ARPAIA: I MAILED IT TO YOU, DIDN'T I? FOR YOUR APPROVAL, BUT THEN THAT GUY . . A . . SAID HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US.

MR. MANION: ALL RIGHT. IF HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US THEN THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION SHOULD HAVE COPIES OF ALL OF THIS. AGAIN, WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A BOUNCED CHECK COMES BACK? A CHECK THAT WAS DONATED IN APRIL AND IN JULY IT COMES BACK FROM OUR BANK? WE SHOULD BE IMPLIMENTING AND WATCHING THIS TYPE OF THING. WE CAN'T SIMPLY SIT BACK. WE ARE A REAL ORGANIZATION THAT IS GOING TO BE LOOKED INTO BY THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IN 10 YEARS.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, THAT ONE CHECK THAT BOUNCED, I PUT IT BACK THROUGH YESTERDAY. THE DAY BEFORE YESTERDAY.

MR. MANION: I MEAN, HOW IS IT POSSIBLE THAT WE WOULD LET A THREE MONTH DELAY? WE SHOULDN'T ALLOW OURSELVES . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: OH NO.

MR. ARPAIA: WE'VE NEVER HAD A THREE MONTH DELAY ON A BAD CHECK.

MR. MANION: THERE WAS IN THIS CASE. HELEN BENTLY'S CHECK WRITTEN APRIL 1ST, OR APRIL 2ND, OR APRIL 3RD. AND IT COMES BACK TO US IN JULY. NOW NATURALLY, JACKIE IS GOING ON VACTION, AND TONY'S IN THE HOSPITAL, AND I'M NOT ALWAYS AROUND.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WHY DID IT TAKE SO LONG FOR IT TO GET BACK TO US?

MR. MANION: THAT IS OUR RESPONSIBILITY. THAT'S WHY WE NEED THE MONTHLY MEETINGS TO BE ABLE TO . . . WE SHOULD INVESTIGATE . . . FOR INSTANCE, JOE, DO YOU KNOW HOW OUR ACCOUNTS STAND? YOU'VE SEEN SOME OF OUR ACCOUNTS, WHAT WE'RE DOING SO YOU ARE MORE FAMILIAR WITH WHAT WE'RE DOING. DO YOU KNOW THOUGH, JOE, WHO ARE THE SIGNEES ON OUR ACCOUNTS? WELL, I THINK THESE ARE THE TYPES OF THINGS. WE SHOULD HAVE EVERYTHING OUT IN THE OPEN, IN A SHOWCASE WAY SO THAT WHEN THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS COMES IN AND LOOKS AT US AND THEY SAY, ISN'T THIS AMAZING WHAT THE WORK OF GOD HAS DONE THROUGH FATHER ALOYSIUS. WE NEED TO MEET MONTHLY TO MONITOR OURSELVES. IF WE JUST HAVE PHONE CALLS WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE IMPLEMENTING ANYTHING. I MEAN, WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE MONITORING OURSELVES AS WELL. WE NEED TO PUT IN THE EFFORT, WE NEED TO EXERCISE OUR OBLIGATION AND OUR RESPONSIBILITY.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE MEETINGS OF THE HOLY SEE ARE MEETING MORE FREQUENTLY BECAUSE THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY 32 MILLION.

MR. O'CONNOR: THE WHAT FATHER?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY BY 32 MILLION.

MR. MANION: THIS IS AS OF JUNE.

MR. ARPAIA: I READ THAT IN THE PAPER.

MR. MANION: THIS IS A NEW ONE, IT CAME OUT IN JUNE. THE DEFICIT THIS YEAR, LAST YEAR IT WAS 25 MILLION . . .

/MR. ARPAIA: THAT'S DUE TO INFLATION.

MR. MANION: THIS IS THE THING. ECONOMICS IS VERY IMPORTANT AND THEY ARE GOING TO BE SO INTERESTED WHEN THEY SEE THAT THE M. A. P. FOUNDED BY FATHER ALOYSIUS. AND FATHER DIDN'T DECIDE TO FOUND THIS. THIS WAS AN ACT OF GOD OUT OF OBEDIENCE. AND WE'VE BEEN ASKED BY FATHER TO HELP HIM IN THIS REGARD. IT IS OUR OBLIGATION PROBABLY MORE IMPORTANT THAN ANYTHING ELSE WE WILL DO IN OUR LIFETIME. IS TO EVEN BE INVITED TO HELP THIS ORGANIZAION. AND WE CANNOT DO IT BY PHONE. AN EXAMPLE IS WE CANNOT DO THE BUSINESS BY PHONE IN MEXICO. WE HAVE TO GO DOWN THERE PERSONALLY, AND THEN WE SEE OTHER THINGS. NOW, ITS GOING TO TAKE A LITTLE EFFORT. CAN WE AFFORD. LET ME ASK YOU JOE? ARE YOU ABLE TO AFFORD, ONCE A MONTH, LIKE THE LAST SUNDAY OF EVERY MONTH?

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, IT IS QUITE A BURDEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN . . . LET US PUT IT THIS WAY. LET THE M. A. P. PAY FOR YOU.

MR. ARPAIA: WE HAVE THE MONEY, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT WE HAVE TO HAVE IT.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I COUNT ON YOU.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I CANNOT COUNT ON FATHER CHARLES.

MR. O'CONNOR: I THINK LARGELY THE ORGANIZATION HAS WORKED TO A GREAT EXTENT, IN OTHER WORDS, ALL OF THESE THINGS ARE DETAILS WHICH I DON'T THINK ARE TOO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS SOMETHING SERIOUS. THEY HAVE BEEN ALL COVERED UP, AND SAYING . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: BUT THESE THINGS OF SUBSTANCE, IF THEY'RE NOT GETTING THE TRAINING OF THE NOVICES, AND THEY ARE NOT LEARNING POVERTY, THEN THOSE ARE SUBSTANTIVE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAVE NOT. I BELIEVE I ADMIT YOU THAT YOU MUST SAY THEY ARE DEFICIENT, THEY ARE VERY DEFICIENT.

MR. O'CONNOR: THIS IS WHY I WOULD SAY IT WOULD BE WORTH THE TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE POVERTY IS ESSENTIAL, BECAUSE ALL THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS THAT DIDN'T KEEP POVERTY HAVE DISAPPEARED.

MR. O'CONNOR: I FOLLOW YOU. I BELIEVE IN YOU FULLY IN THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVERY RELIGIOUS ORDER THAT DOESN'T APPRECIATE POVERY HAVE DISAPPEARED FROM THE M.A.P. AND YOU MUST TELL THAT TO CHARLIE.

MR. O'CONNOR: YES. WELL, THEN, IN OTHER WORDS, I WOULD FIND THAT TO BE WORTH WHILE TO FOLLOW FR. ALOYSIUS' SPIRITUAL NEEDS THEN. AND THERE'S NO WAY WE CAN REALLY FIGURE OUT WHAT THEY'RE DOING WITHOUT GETTING RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF IT ACTUALLY. IT TAKES ALOT OF TIME. I'M NOT SO IMPRESSED WITH THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF THIS OR THAT, BUT I DO RECOGNIZE FATHER'S SPIRITUAL VIEWPOINT HERE AND THAT THIS ORDER, THESE MEN HAVE TO BE TRAINED IN THE SPIRIT OF POVERTY. AND IN ORDER FOR US TO GET IN THE MIDDLE OF THAT, IT DOES TAKE A LONG TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: CHARLIE HIMSELF, CHARLIE HIMSELF. AS I TOLD YOU, BUT I DON'T WANT TO REPEAT ANYMORE THE THINGS THAT I SAID ABOUT HIM.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND WE WON'T.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IT ADDS GREAT PAIN TO MY HEART. THIS IS NOT PLEASANT FOR ME.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WE HAVE TO GET THEM OUT.

MR. O'CONNOR: O.K. ONCE A MONTH, NOW WHAT ABOUT THIS CONCERN ABOUT THE SACRED CONGREGATION AND ALL THAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE ARE STILL UNDER THE BISHOP OF OBREGON, AS SOON AS WE GET OUT, AND NOW WE ARE GETTING OUT.

MR. MANION: THERE'S GOING TO BE VERY MUCH ANTAGONISM WHEN WE TRY TO GET OFFICIAL APPROVAL, AND AS THE BIGGER WE GET, AND THE MORE WE HAVE SOMETHING THAT LOOKS GOOD, THERE'S GOING TO BE THE DEVIL'S ADVOCATE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE APPROVAL, IF THEY FIND ALL THE THINGS RIGHT, THEN THERE WILL BE NO TROUBLE.

MR. O'CONNOR: THEN FATHER, WHAT I WOULD SUGGEST HERE IS IF WE ARE GOING TO CLOSE RANKS AND HAVE A LOT TIGHTER ORGANIZATION HERE, I THINK THE SMALLER THE BETTER, AT LEAST INITIALLY. UNTIL WE GET EVERYTHING FULLY ORGANIZED. FOR ONE THING, ITS QUITE A BURDEN TO NOTIFY 7 PEOPLE . . .

MR. MANION: WE HAVE THE COMPUTOR. THE TWO LETTERS YOU RECEIVED, JUST AS FAST NOW, THE COMPUTOR. I HAVE NOT BEEN ABLE IN THE PAST, BUT NOW I'M ABLE TO DO IT. THAT'S NOT MUCH OF A BURDEN. IT'S VERY SIMPLE TO CORRESPOND.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, THE MAIN THING IS TO, I SEE THE MAIN THING HERE IS TO GET ON TOP OF WHAT PRECISLY WHAT THEY'RE DOING SO . . .

(TRANSITION TO INCREASING THE MEMBERSHIP ON THE BOARD TO INCLUDE KEVIN MATTHEWS, WINSTON HANKS, AND FR. DAVID HOOVER)

O'CONNER: WELL I CERTAINLY THINK THAT THOSE COULD BE (ON) COMMITTEES OR SOMETHING OF THE CORPORATION. AND TRY TO GET ALL THESE PEOPLE GOING. YOU KNOW THERE'S A LOT OF THINGS WE'VE DONE HERE, A LOTOF HISTORY, TO GET SOMEBODY . . . "

TONY: JOHN REEL IS A RETIRED . . .

O'CONNOR: HE'S RETIRED?

TONY: HE'S MARRIED, HE'S RETIRED, AND HE HAS ALOT OF TIME . . .

O'CONNOR: HE HAS ALOT OF TIME?

TONY: I'LL TELL YOU WHO HE WAS. HE WAS, FOR 38 YEARS, THE HEAD OF THE LEASING DEPARTMENT FOR ALL OF TEXACO,

SERVICE STATIONS. SO HE'S VERY KNOWLEGEABLE.

O'CONNOR: O.K. NOW HOW COULD WE . . . AND THIS FATHER DAVID IS . . .

KEVIN: FATHER DAVID HOOVER WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. HE'S A DIOCESEAN PRIEST.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE IS IN ST. KEVIN'S PARISH.

O'CONNOR: IN LOS ANGELES?

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN LOS ANGELES. HE WOULD BE VERY WILLING TO . . .

TONY: MAYBE WE SHOULD BRING HIM IN . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT. NOW, NOW, WHEN WE BRING PEOPLE IN, NOW WHAT, WHAT CAN WE REVEAL. IN OTHER WORDS WE HAVE TO BE CAREFUL HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE TIME BEING HE IS NOT NEEDED TO COME. JUST LIKE TODAY WHEN I HEARD THAT YOU WANTED TO BRING THE SECRETARY, NO YOU HAVE TO . . .

KEVIN: FATHER DIDN'T WANT, THIS TALKS ABOUT SECURITY, HE DIDN'T WANT PATRICIA TO COME IN HERE. AND I SAY, OH FATHER SHE CAN TAKE NOTES, AND FATHER SAID NO, SECURITY IS ESSENTIAL. WELL THE ONE THING THAT NO ONE SHOULD HAVE A RELUCTANCE ON DOING IS, I THINK, YOU'RE THE ATTORNEY, YOU COULD DRAFT THIS, EVEN THOUGH IT MAY NOT BE LEGALLY BINDING, WOULD BE AT LEAST MORALLY BINDING, WE SHOULD ACTUALLY DRAFT A STATEMENT OF NON-DISCULOSURE TO BE SIGNED BY EACH OF THE DIRECTORS BEFORE THE MEETING SO THAT IT GIVES US, WE REALIZE WE ARE DOING THESE THINGS SECRETLY, IN OTHER WORDS, NOT IN THE BAD SENSE OF SECRET, BUT IN THE WAY CHURCH LAW TALKS ABOUT SECRECY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. WE HAVE TO SAY THE THINGS.

KEVIN: WHEN THE CHURCH TALKS ABOUT THE GOVERNMENT OF AN INSTITUTE, IT SAYS THE GENERAL CONSULTORS MUST KEEP SECRET, AND THAT'S THE WORD IT USES, ON ALL THE MATTERS DISCUSSED IN COUNCIL. AND THEN IT GOES ON TO SHOW THE TYPES OF SECRECY. WE NEED NO ONLY PROFESSIONAL SECRECY, LIKE AN ATTORNEY WOULD HAVE, OR A DOCTOR WOULD HAVE, BUT WE NEED SECRECY BECAUSE THIS IS A WORK OF GOD AS WELL. SO THESE ARE OTHER TYPES OF THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF WE HAD SAID SOME OF THESE THINGS IN

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE'S AT ST. KEVIN'S, ST. KEVIN'S.

MR. MANION: OUR MONTHLY MEETING IS ESSENTIAL BECAUSE AS THE CONGREGATION GROWS, WHICH MEANS NOT NOW, BUT IN TWO YEARS FROM NOW WHEN WE HAVE A HOUSE IN GUADALAJARA, WHICH FATHER WANTS US TO START INVESTIGATING. AND A HOUSE IN JALISCO . . . AND TWO OR THREE HOUSES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT WHY I WANT SOME HOUSES OUTSIDE OF THIS BISHOP, BECAUSE HE IS NOT GOOD TO US. HE IS SELFISH. ALL FOR HIMSELF. PARDON ME. I SAY THESE THINGS IS CLEAR ENGLISH WITH MY BASQUE ACCENT. BUT IN CLEAR ENGLISH WITHOUT ANY . . .

MR. MANION: THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IS GOING TO LOOK AT OUR ORGANIZATION, MAYBE 10 YEARS FROM NOW, AND THEY'RE GOING TO COME IN FROM ROME TO TAKE A LOOK AT WHAT WE'RE DOING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT IF THE THINGS GO THE WAY THEY ARE, IT WON'T LAST 10 YEARS.

MR. MANION: JOE O'CONNOR, DID YOU KNOW THAT OUR INCOME TAX THIS YEAR WAS NOT COMPLETE WHEN WE FILED IT? THAT'S OUR RESPONSIBILITY AS DIRECTORS. WE NEED NOT PHONE CALLS MONTHLY, WE NEED MEETINGS WHERE WE COME IN AND WE LOOK. SOMETHING ELSE, APPARENTLY THERE ARE THINGS THAT ARE NOT ON OUR INCOME TAX. NOW NATURALLY I ASKED ALEX TO HELP AND SO FORTH. BUT HE DIDN'T KNOW EVERYTHING. I DIDN'T HAVE THE TIME TO SUPERVISE . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WHAT KIND OF THINGS?

MR. MANION: WE HAD SOME STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US, SOME REGISTERED STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US LAST YEAR, SOME RESTRICTED STOCK. NATURALLY IT WAS . . .

MR. ARPAIA: IT WAS TAKEN BACK THOUGH, WASN'T IT?

MR. MANION: DID YOU EVEN RECEIVE IT?

MR. ARPAIA: I NEVER RECEIVED IT. THEY TOOK IT BACK.

MR. MANION: DID THEY TAKE IT BACK?

MR. ARPAIA: YEA!

MR. MANION: DO YOU HAVE A DOCUMENT TO GIVE THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION. WE ARE SUPPOSED TO BE A SHOW CASE ORGANIZATION.

MR. ARPAIA: I MAILED IT TO YOU, DIDN'T I? FOR YOUR APPROVAL, BUT THEN THAT GUY . . A . . SAID HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US.

MR. MANION: ALL RIGHT, IF HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US THEN THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION SHOULD HAVE COPIES OF ALL OF THIS. AGAIN, WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A BOUNCED CHECK COMES BACK? A CHECK THAT WAS DONATED IN APRIL AND IN JULY IT COMES BACK FROM OUR BANK? WE SHOULD BE IMPLIMENTING AND WATCHING THIS TYPE OF THING. WE CAN'T SIMPLY SIT BACK. WE ARE A REAL ORGANIZATION THAT IS GOING TO BE LOOKED INTO BY THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IN 10 YEARS.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, THAT ONE CHECK THAT BOUNCED, I PUT IT BACK THROUGH YESTERDAY. THE DAY BEFORE YESTERDAY.

MR. MANION: I MEAN, HOW IS IT POSSIBLE THAT WE WOULD LET A THREE MONTH DELAY? WE SHOULDN'T ALLOW OURSELVES . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: OH NO.

MR. ARPAIA: WE'VE NEVER HAD A THREE MONTH DELAY ON A BAD CHECK.

MR. MANION: THERE WAS IN THIS CASE. HELEN BENTLY'S CHECK WRITTEN APRIL 1ST, OR APRIL 2ND, OR APRIL 3RD. AND IT COMES BACK TO US IN JULY. NOW NATURALLY, JACKIE IS GOING ON VACTION, AND TONY'S IN THE HOSPITAL, AND I'M NOT ALWAYS AROUND.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WHY DID IT TAKE SO LONG FOR IT TO GET BACK TO US?

MR. MANION: THAT IS OUR RESPONSIBILITY. THAT'S WHY WE NEED THE MONTHLY MEETINGS TO BE ABLE TO . . . WE SHOULD INVESTIGATE . . . FOR INSTANCE, JOE, DO YOU KNOW HOW OUR ACCOUNTS STAND? YOU'VE SEEN SOME OF OUR ACCOUNTS, WHAT WE'RE DOING SO YOU ARE MORE FAMILIAR WITH WHAT WE'RE DOING. DO YOU KNOW THOUGH, JOE, WHO ARE THE SIGNEES ON OUR ACCOUNTS? WELL, I THINK THESE ARE THE TYPES OF THINGS. WE SHOULD HAVE EVERYTHING OUT IN THE OPEN, IN A SHOWCASE WAY SO THAT WHEN THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS COMES IN AND LOOKS AT US AND THEY SAY, ISN'T THIS AMAZING WHAT THE WORK OF GOD HAS DONE THROUGH FATHER ALOYSIUS. WE NEED TO MEET MONTHLY TO MONITOR OURSELVES. IF WE JUST HAVE PHONE CALLS WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE IMPLEMENTING ANYTHING. I MEAN, WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE MONITORING OURSELVES AS WELL. WE NEED TO PUT IN THE EFFORT, WE NEED TO EXERCISE OUR OBLIGATION AND OUR RESPONSIBILITY.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE MEETINGS OF THE HOLY SEE ARE MEETING MORE FREQUENTLY BECAUSE THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY 32 MILLION.

MR. O'CONNOR: THE WHAT FATHER?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY BY 32 MILLION.

MR. MANION: THIS IS AS OF JUNE.

MR. ARPAIA: I READ THAT IN THE PAPER.

MR. MANION: THIS IS A NEW ONE. IT CAME OUT IN JUNE. THE DEFICIT THIS YEAR, LAST YEAR IT WAS 25 MILLION . . .

/MR. ARPAIA: THAT'S DUE TO INFLATION.

MR. MANION: THIS IS THE THING. ECONOMICS IS VERY IMPORTANT AND THEY ARE GOING TO BE SO INTERESTED WHEN THEY SEE THAT THE M. A. P. FOUNDED BY FATHER ALOYSIUS. AND FATHER DIDN'T DECIDE TO FOUND THIS. THIS WAS AN ACT OF GOD OUT OF OBEDIENCE. AND WE'VE BEEN ASKED BY FATHER TO HELP HIM IN THIS REGARD. IT IS OUR OBLIGATION PROBABLY MORE IMPORTANT THAN ANYTHING ELSE WE WILL DO IN OUR LIFETIME. IS TO EVEN BE INVITED TO HELP THIS ORGANIZAION. AND WE CANNOT DO IT BY PHONE. AN EXAMPLE IS WE CANNOT DO THE BUSINESS BY PHONE IN MEXICO. WE HAVE TO GO DOWN THERE PERSONALLY, AND THEN WE SEE OTHER THINGS. NOW, ITS GOING TO TAKE A LITTLE EFFORT. CAN WE AFFORD. LET ME ASK YOU JOE? ARE YOU ABLE TO AFFORD, ONCE A MONTH, LIKE THE LAST SUNDAY OF EVERY MONTH?

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, IT IS QUITE A BURDEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN . . . LET US PUT IT THIS WAY. LET THE M. A. P. PAY FOR YOU.

MR. ARPAIA: WE HAVE THE MONEY. FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT WE HAVE TO HAVE IT.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT

FR. ALOYSIUS: I COUNT ON YOU.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I CANNOT COUNT ON FATHER CHARLES

MR. O'CONNOR: I THINK LARGELY THE ORGANIZATION HAS WORKED TO A GREAT EXTENT, IN OTHER WORDS, ALL OF THESE THINGS ARE DETAILS WHICH I DON'T THINK ARE TOO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS SOMETHING SERIOUS. THEY HAVE BEEN ALL COVERED UP, AND SAYING . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: BUT THESE THINGS OF SUBSTANCE, IF THEY'RE NOT GETTING THE TRAINING OF THE NOVICES, AND THEY ARE NOT LEARNING POVERTY, THEN THOSE ARE SUBSTANTIVE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAVE NOT. I BELIEVE I ADMIT YOU THAT YOU MUST SAY THEY ARE DEFICIENT, THEY ARE VERY DEFICIENT.

MR. O'CONNOR: THIS IS WHY I WOULD SAY IT WOULD BE WORTH THE TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE POVERTY IS ESSENTIAL, BECAUSE ALL THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS THAT DIDN'T KEEP POVERTY HAVE DISAPPEARED.

MR. O'CONNOR: I FOLLOW YOU. I BELIEVE IN YOU FULLY IN THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVERY RELIGIOUS ORDER THAT DOESN'T APPRECIATE POVERY HAVE DISAPPEARED FROM THE M.A.P. AND YOU MUST TELL THAT TO CHARLIE.

MR. O'CONNOR: YES. WELL, THEN, IN OTHER WORDS, I WOULD FIND THAT TO BE WORTH WHILE TO FOLLOW FR. ALOYSIUS' SPIRITUAL NEEDS THEN. AND THERE'S NO WAY WE CAN REALLY FIGURE OUT WHAT THEY'RE DOING WITHOUT GETTING RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF IT ACTUALLY. IT TAKES ALOT OF TIME. I'M NOT SO IMPRESSED WITH THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF THIS OR THAT, BUT I DO RECOGNIZE FATHER'S SPIRITUAL VIEWPOINT HERE AND THAT THIS ORDER, THESE MEN HAVE TO BE TRAINED IN THE SPIRIT OF POVERTY. AND IN ORDER FOR US TO GET IN THE MIDDLE OF THAT, IT DOES TAKE A LONG TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: CHARLIE HIMSELF, CHARLIE HIMSELF. AS I TOLD YOU, BUT I DON'T WANT TO REPEAT ANYMORE THE THINGS THAT I SAID ABOUT HIM.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND WE WON'T.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IT ADDS GREAT PAIN TO MY HEART, THIS IS NOT PLEASANT FOR ME.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WE HAVE TO GET THEM OUT.

MR. O'CONNOR: O.K. ONCE A MONTH, NOW WHAT ABOUT THIS CONCERN ABOUT THE SACRED CONGREGATION AND ALL THAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE ARE STILL UNDER THE BISHOP OF OBREGON, AS SOON AS WE GET OUT, AND NOW WE ARE GETTING OUT.

MR. MANION: THERE'S GOING TO BE VERY MUCH ANTAGONISM WHEN WE TRY TO GET OFFICIAL APPROVAL, AND AS THE BIGGER WE GET, AND THE MORE WE HAVE SOMETHING THAT LOOKS GOOD, THERE'S GOING TO BE THE DEVIL'S ADVOCATE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE APPROVAL, IF THEY FIND ALL THE THINGS RIGHT, THEN THERE WILL BE NO TROUBLE.

MR. O'CONNOR: THEN FATHER, WHAT I WOULD SUGGEST HERE IS IF WE ARE GOING TO CLOSE RANKS AND HAVE A LOT TIGHTER ORGANIZATION HERE, I THINK THE SMALLER THE BETTER, AT LEAST INITIALLY. UNTIL WE GET EVERYTHING FULLY ORGANIZED. FOR ONE THING, ITS QUITE A BURDEN TO NOTIFY 7 PEOPLE . . .

MR. MANION: WE HAVE THE COMPUTOR. THE TWO LETTERS YOU RECEIVED, JUST AS FAST NOW, THE COMPUTOR. I HAVE NOT BEEN ABLE IN THE PAST, BUT NOW I'M ABLE TO DO IT. THAT'S NOT MUCH OF A BURDEN. IT'S VERY SIMPLE TO CORRESPOND.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, THE MAIN THING IS TO, I SEE THE MAIN THING HERE IS TO GET ON TOP OF WHAT PRECISLY WHAT THEY'RE DOING SO . . .

(TRANSITION TO INCREASING THE MEMBERSHIP ON THE BOARD TO INCLUDE KEVIN MATTHEWS, WINSTON HANKS, AND FR. DAVID HOOVER)

O'CONNER: WELL I CERTAINLY THINK THAT THOSE COULD BE (ON) COMMITTEES OR SOMETHING OF THE CORPORATION. AND TRY TO GET ALL THESE PEOPLE GOING. YOU KNOW THERE'S A LOT OF THINGS WE'VE DONE HERE, A LOTOF HISTORY, TO GET SOMEBODY . . . "

TONY: JOHN REEL IS A RETIRED . . .

O'CONNOR: HE'S RETIRED?

TONY: HE'S MARRIED, HE'S RETIRED, AND HE HAS ALOT OF TIME . . .

O'CONNOR: HE HAS ALOT OF TIME?

TONY: I'LL TELL YOU WHO HE WAS. HE WAS, FOR 38 YEARS, THE HEAD OF THE LEASING DEPARTMENT FOR ALL OF TEXACO,

SERVICE STATIONS. SO HE'S VERY KNOWLEGEABLE.

O'CONNOR: O.K. NOW HOW COULD WE . . . AND THIS FATHER DAVID IS . . .

KEVIN: FATHER DAVID HOOVER WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. HE'S A DIOCESEAN PRIEST.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE IS IN ST. KEVIN'S PARISH.

O'CONNOR: IN LOS ANGELES?

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN LOS ANGELES. HE WOULD BE VERY WILLING TO . . .

TONY: MAYBE WE SHOULD BRING HIM IN . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT. NOW, NOW, WHEN WE BRING PEOPLE IN, NOW WHAT, WHAT CAN WE REVEAL. IN OTHER WORDS WE HAVE TO BE CAREFUL HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE TIME BEING HE IS NOT NEEDED TO COME. JUST LIKE TODAY WHEN I HEARD THAT YOU WANTED TO BRING THE SECRETARY, NO YOU HAVE TO . . .

KEVIN: FATHER DIDN'T WANT, THIS TALKS ABOUT SECURITY, HE DIDN'T WANT PATRICIA TO COME IN HERE. AND I SAY, OH FATHER SHE CAN TAKE NOTES, AND FATHER SAID NO, SECURITY IS ESSENTIAL. WELL THE ONE THING THAT NO ONE SHOULD HAVE A RELUCTANCE ON DOING IS, I THINK, YOU'RE THE ATTORNEY, YOU COULD DRAFT THIS, EVEN THOUGH IT MAY NOT BE LEGALLY BINDING, WOULD BE AT LEAST MORALLY BINDING, WE SHOULD ACTUALLY DRAFT A STATEMENT OF NON-DISCULOSURE TO BE SIGNED BY EACH OF THE DIRECTORS BEFORE THE MEETING SO THAT IT GIVES US, WE REALIZE WE ARE DOING THESE THINGS SECRETLY, IN OTHER WORDS, NOT IN THE BAD SENSE OF SECRET, BUT IN THE WAY CHURCH LAW TALKS ABOUT SECRECY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. WE HAVE TO SAY THE THINGS.

KEVIN: WHEN THE CHURCH TALKS ABOUT THE GOVERNMENT OF AN INSTITUTE, IT SAYS THE GENERAL CONSULTORS MUST KEEP SECRET, AND THAT'S THE WORD IT USES, ON ALL THE MATTERS DISCUSSED IN COUNCIL. AND THEN IT GOES ON TO SHOW THE TYPES OF SECRECY. WE NEED NO ONLY PROFESSIONAL SECRECY, LIKE AN ATTORNEY WOULD HAVE, OR A DOCTOR WOULD HAVE, BUT WE NEED SECRECY BECAUSE THIS IS A WORK OF GOD AS WELL. SO THESE ARE OTHER TYPES OF THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF WE HAD SAID SOME OF THESE THINGS IN

+

RESOLUTION REGARDING THE FINANCIAL ADMINISTRATION OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

WHEREAS THERE IS A CONSTANT NEED TO KEEP THE FATHER SUPERIOR FREE FOR THE SPIRITUAL MATTERS OF THE COMMUNITY, AND

WHEREAS OUR FATHER FOUNDER HAS STATED THAT FOR THE AMERICANS ESPECIALLY THE VOW OF POVERTY WILL BE MOST DIFFICULT, AND

WHEREAS THE NEW TESTAMENT TELLS US CONSTANTLY TO BE GOOD STEWARDS IN THE ADMINISTRATION OF MATERIAL THINGS, I.E. "IF YOU CANNOT BE TRUSTED WITH MONEY, THAT TAINTED THING, WHO WILL TRUST YOU WITH GENUINE RICHES? AND IF YOU CANNOT BE TRUSTED WITH WHAT IS NOT YOURS, WHO WILL GIVE YOU WHAT IS YOUR VERY OWN?(LUKE 16:10-11)", AND OTHER SUCH VERSES, AND

WHEREAS HOLY MOTHER THE CHURCH HAS SET DOWN THE DUTIES OF ADMINISTRATION OF CHURCH PROPERTY ACCORDING TO CANON 1523 AND OTHER CANONS, AND

WHEREAS THE CONSTITUTIONS OF OUR CONGREGATION MAKE PROVISION FOR THE ORDERLY ADMINISTRATION OF TEMPORAL MATTERS (THIRD PART, CAPITULO VIII).

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF
THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

WHEREAS ALL HAVE AN OBLIGATION BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD TO ACCOUNT FOR ALL THEIR MATERIAL POSSESSIONS, AND THIS OBLIGATION IS PARTICULARLY IMPORTANT IN A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION, MANIFESTING ITSELF IN THE FULFILLMENT OF THE VOW OF AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS STATED MANY TIMES TO FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P. THAT THOSE CONGREGATIONS THAT FAIL IN POVERTY DISAPPEAR BECAUSE OF THE WRATH OF GOD, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, WE HAVE OBSEVRED THAT THERE HAS BEEN A NOTICEABLE ABSENSE OF POVERTY AND CARELESSNESS IN MATERIAL THINGS AND GIFTS OF THE DONORS. SPECIFIC MANIFESTATIONS OF THE LACK OF POVERTY INCLUDE:

1) FAILURE TO SAFE-GUARD THE PRECIOUS GIFT OF CHICKENS GIVEN TO THE MONASTERY, FAILING IN OBEDIENCE TO THE FOUNDER WHO EXPRESSLY TOLD FR. CHARLES TO SAFEGUARD THE CHICKEN COUP SECURING IT PROPERLY FROM "RAPACIOUS BIRDS AND OTHER WILD ANIMALS."

2) LACK OF WILL IN THE TIMELY IMPLEMENTATION OF THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES, INCLUDING FAILURE TO SEND VOUCHERS IN A TIMELY FASHION, AND IN SOME CASES THE FAILURE TO

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

COMPLETE VOUCHERS BEFORE EXPENDITURES AS THE PROCEDURE WAS EXPLAINED BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS' ACCOUNTANT ALEX MANAHAN.

3) THE FAILURE TO EFFICIENTLY ORGANIZE THE LABOR OF THE BROTHERS. THIS WAS SO NOTICEABLE THAT MR. WINSTON HANKS A VISITOR WAS SCANDALIZED BY THE LACK OF PRODUCTIVITY OF THE BROTHERS AND TOLD THE SAME TO A BENEFACTOR, KEVIN MATTHEWS.

4) THE FACT THAT TWO OF THE BROTHERS, DAVID AND GREGORIO, TOLD THE ACCOUNTANT IN HIS OFFICIAL VISIT IN MARCH OF 1980 THAT THERE WAS A GENERAL FEELING AMONG THE BROTHERS THAT THE DIRECTORS WERE "STINGY" WITH FUNDS.

5) THE FAILURE OF THE BROTHERS TO DISBURSE FUNDS FOR THE APPROPRIATED PURPOSE. A CASE IN POINT IS $ 500.00 SENT TWICE FOR THE SAME ITEM, TO WIT A PUMP AND FILTER.

6) THE FAILURE TO PROTECT THE PROPERTY OF THE MONASTERY, FOR EXAMPLE ALLOWING WATER TO LEAK ONTO BAGS OF CEMENT AND RUINING SAME AND FAILURE TO PROPERLY SECURE SAME RESULTING IN THE THEFT OF A GREAT DEAL MORE CEMENT.

7) THE FAILURE TO USE THE PROPERTY FOR PRODUCING PROPER VEGETABLES, FRUITS, AND OTHER OTHER REASONABLE USES. FOR EXAMPLE THE FAILURE TO ARRANGE THE PLANTING OF CORN ON

 Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

TIME IN 1979 AND THE TOTAL FAILURE IN 1980. THIS WAS EXPLAINED BY JOSEPH O'CONNOR TO THE SUPERIOR AND THE BROTHERS IN MAY OF THIS YEAR. IN ALL OF THIS IS SEEN THE LACK OF SPIRIT OF ORGANIZATION IN THE SUPERIOR AND ALSO HIS RELUCTANCE IN DELEGATING HIS POWERS TO OTHERS WHO CAN DO THE WORK.

AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, THERE IS NOTICEABLE LACK OF BASIC CATECHETICAL TRAINING AMONG THE BROTHERS, AS EVIDENCED BY BROTHER JIM MCMAHAN WHO LEFT THE CONGREGATION WITHOUT THE FUNDAMENTALS OF CATECHISM. AND,

WHEREAS FURTHER, SINCE THE SPIRIT OF OUR CONGREGATION IS SEMI-CONTEMPLATIVE AND EVENTUALLY HAS TO HAVE PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT, WE ARE NOT CALLED TO BE OUT OF THE MONASTERY THE WHOLE DAY. EVEN NOW, INSTEAD OF SENDING THE BROTHERS OUT AND UNTRAINED THEY SHOULD BE ENCOURAGED TO STUDY THE BASIC THINGS THAT THEY DON'T KNOW, NAMELY THE CATECHISM OR CHRISTIAN DOCTRINE AND EXTRA TIME SPEND TIME IN PRAYER BEFORE THE BLESSED SACRAMENT. THIS IS THEIR BEST APOSTLATE ESPECIALLY DURING FORMATION.

WHEREAS HERE IN CALIFORNIA THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

INCLUDING THE CLARETIANS SEND THEIR NOVICES OUT TO THE PARISHES AND CHURCHES FOR THE DAY ONLY ON SUNDAYS SINCE THIS IS ONLY PROPER BECAUSE ALL THE PEOPLE ARE ON THE GROUNDS OF THE CHURCH AND TOGETHER WITH THE PASTOR THEY HELP PEOPLE YOUNG AND OLD. THE YOUNG THE PEOPLE ARE FREE THAT DAY, THEY ARE NOT IN THE SCHOOLS AS THEY ARE DURING THE WEEK. THEY ARE FREE THERE TOGETHER WITH THE OLDER PEOPLE TO RECEIVE INSTRUCTIONS. TO SEND OUR BROTHERS DURING THE WEEK OUTSIDE IS FOOLISHNESS AND GREAT DANGER FOR THE VOCATIONS OF THE NOVICES BECAUSE OF THE FLIRTATION OF THE GIRLS. YOUNG BOYS ARE OR SHOULD BE IN THE SCHOOLS AS OUR BOYS SHOULD BE DOING THE WORK OF THEIR OBLIGATION IN THE MONASTERY, AND THANKING GOD FOR HAVING SO EASY THEIR MEALS FROM THE GENEROUS BENEFACTORS WHO OUT OF THEIR POVERTY ARE HELPING THEM.

WHEREAS ACCORDING TO CANON LAW THE WILL OF THE FOUNDER IS MOST IMPORTANT AND SUFFICIENT IN ITSELF AND WITHOUT ANY FURTHER INQUIRY.

BE IT RESOLVED THAT:

1) THE REAL SPIRIT OF POVERTY SHOULD BE KEPT, OUT OF FILIAL FEAR OF THE PUNISHMENTS OF GOD.

2) EVERYONE FROM THE SUPERIOR TO THE LAST OF THE

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CM.F

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

SUBJECTS SHOULD EXAMINE THEMSELVES EACH DAY ON HOW THEY KEEP THE SPIRIT OF HOLY POVERTY.

3) THERE SHOULD BE A SCRUPULOUS OBSERVANCE OF THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES SET FORTH BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

4) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD BE WILLING TO KNOW HIS LIMITATIONS AND ON THINGS HE CANNOT DO HE SHOULD BE WILLING TO DELEGATE TO HIS SUBALTERNS. HE SHOULD NEVER MAKE IT DIFFICULT FOR THE SUBJECTS TO ACCOMPLISH SOMETHING THAT THE HE IS UNABLE TO DO.

5) THE SUPERIOR WITH LOVING KINDNESS AND NEVER WITH ACOLD ATTITUDE SHOULD APPROACH HIS SUBJECTS AND HELP THEM IN ALL WAYS HE CAN MANY TIMES A DAY IF IT IS NECESSARY. ONE OF THE VOCATIONS OF YOUR MONASTERY WAS ABOUT TO QUIT BECAUSE OF THE COLDNESS OF THE SUPERIOR.

6) IT IS VITALLY IMPORTANT TO TRAIN THE BROTHERS IN THEIR BASIC KNOWLEDGE OF CATECHISM THAT MOST OF THEM DON'T KNOW. THIS WAY THEIR PASTORAL WORK ON SUNDAYS WILL BE EFFICACIOUS. THIS IS A SERIOUS DUTY OF THE SUPERIOR.

7) THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH AND A COPY RETURNED TO THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FORTHWITH. FURTHER THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE READ THREE TIMES, MORNING, NOON AND NIGHT TO EVERY MEMBER OF THE MONASTERY. BELIEVE US

 Father Alapin Ellacurie CMP.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

DEAR BROTHERS, IT IS NOT EASY OR PLEASANT TO CONVEY THIS MESSAGE TO YOU WHO ARE SO DEAR TO OUR HEARTS BUT OUR DUTY BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD DEMANDS IT. IF YOU TAKE THIS PROPERLY YOU ARE WORKING FOR REAL HUMILITY AND SANCTITY, BUT IF YOU DON'T IT WILL BE YOUR MOST WRECHED DISGRACE.

THESE RESOLUTIONS ARE HEREBY ADOPTED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER AND BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON THIS SUNDAY OF AUGUST 31, 1980.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria OMF — Joseph E. O'Connor

Anthony J. Aparicio — Kevin J. Manion

IN THE NAME OF THE FATHER, AND OF THE SON, AND OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. AMEN.

I, THE UNDERSIGNED, HAVE ASKED TO BE RECEIVED BY THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY, ALAMOS, SONORA, IN CONSIDERATION OFF WHICH I SOLEMNLY PROMISE:

A) THAT I WILL STRIVE TO OBSERVE THE SPIRIT, THE HOLY CONSTITUTIONS, AND THE OTHER REGULATIONS OF THE CONGREGATION AS LONG AS I REMAIN IN IT;

B) THAT I WILL NOT CLAIM ANY COMPENSATION FOR SERVICES THAT MAY BE DEMANDED OF ME, NOT EVEN IF I AFTERWARDS LEAVE THE CONGREGATION;

C) THAT I RENOUNCE ANY RIGHT I HAVE TO INDEMNITY FOR ANY ACCIDENT WHILE WORKING IN THE CONGREGATION;

D) THAT I AM NOT CONSCIOUS OF ANY IMPEDIMENT;

E) THAT I AM NOT LED TO ENTER THE CONGREGATION THROUGH FEAR OR VIOLENCE, NOR DO I ASK ADMISSION THROUGH FRAUD;

F) THAT I AGREE THAT ALL LETTERS I WRITE OR RECEIVE, WITH THE EXCEPTION MADE IN CANON LAW, MAY BE OPENED AND READ BY MY SUPERIOR OR HIS DELEGATE. IT IS MY UNDERSTANDING THAT IF I SEE MY PARENTS MONTHLY MY CORRESPONDENCE THROUGH WRITING WILL DIMINISH. I FURTHER AGREE THAT MY FAULTS, DEFECTS, AND NEEDS OF GROWTH MAY BE MADE KNOWN TO ME FOR GUIDANCE OR TO MY SUPERIOR BY ANYONE WHOSOEVER KNOWS THEM; AND THAT I WILL NOT PERFORM ANY ACT OF OWNERSHIP, EVEN BEFORE PROFESSION, WITH REGARD TO MY PROPERTY WITHOUT THE CONSENT OF THE SUPERIORS;

G) THAT I RECOGNIZE THE RIGHT OF THE SUPERIORS TO DISMISS ME, EVEN AFTER PROFESSION, FOR ANY JUST CAUSE WHICH NEED NOT BE MADE KNOWN TO ME AND IF SO REQUESTED SHALL QUIETLY AND WITHOUT COMPLAINT LEAVE THE HOUSE AND THE ORDER.

SIGNED THIS DAY OF , 19
NAME AGE

CONTRACT BETWEEN THE CANDIDATE FOR PROFESSION AND THE SUPERIOR OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

ALAMOS, SONORA

I, , A NOVICE ADMITTED TO PROFESSION IN THE CONGREGATION OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, DO HEREBY DECLARE THAT I HAVE BEEN PROMPTED IN SUCH ACTION BY NO OTHER MOTIVE THAN A DESIRE FOR THE GREATER HONOR AND GLORY OF GOD -- A WISH TO DEVOTE MYSELF TO THE WORKS OF THE CONGREGATION AND IN ALL OTHER TASKS NOW AND HEREAFTER TO BE APPOINTED TO ME IN THE CARRYING OUT OF THESE WORKS -- AND THE INTENTION TO DEVOTE WHATEVER ABILITY AND ACCOMPLISHMENTS I MAY POSSESS IN FURTHERING THE WORK AND ACHIEVEING THE PURPOSE OF THE CONGREGATION.

I FURTHER DECLARE THAT I FREELY AND VOLUNTARY PROMISE TO FAITHFULLY PERFORM THE EXERCISES OF THE CONGREGATION -- TO FULFILL CONSCIENTIOUSLY THE DUTIES OF A MEMBER OF THE CONGREGATION WHICH DUTIES I ASSUME BY MY PROFESSIION AND TO THE BEST OF MY ABILITY TO BE A SOURCE OF GOOD EXAMPLE AND EDIFICATION TO MY BROTHERS AND CO-WORKERS IN THE CONGREGATION AND TO ALL PERSONS CONFIDED TO THE MEMBER´S CARE AND GUIDANCE.

WITH FULL CONSCIOUSNESS AND KNOWLEDGE THAT THE MEMBERS OF THE SAID CONGREGATION AND KINDRED INSTITUTES RECEIVE NO FINANCIAL OR TEMPORAL SALARY OR EMOLUMENT FOR THEIR

SERVICES, I HEREBY DO DECLARE AND AGREE THAT I AM AT NO TIME TO RECEIVE, OR TO SEEK, OR DEMAND ANY MONETARY OR TEMPORAL PAYMENT, REMUNERATION, OR REWARD WHATSOEVER FOR THE TIME TO BE DEVOTED BY ME TO THE WORK OF THE SAID CONGREGATION OR FOR ALL SERVICES OR WORK OF EVERY KIND WHATSOEVER WHICH MAY BE PERFORMED BY ME FOR OR IN CONNECTION WITH THE SAID CONGREGATION AND ALL ITS PURPOSES DURING THE TERM OF MY MEMBERSHIP THERERIN, SAVE THAT I SHALL RECEIVE DURING MY SAID MEMBERSHIP THE CUSTOMARY BOARD, CLOTHING, CARE, AND MEDICAL ATTENTION WHICH IS PROVIDED FOR MEMBERS IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE CONSTITUTIONS OF THE CONGREGATION. I DECLARE THAT I HAVE READ AND STUDIED, AND UNDERSTAND ALL THE PROVISIONS OF THE SAID CONSTITUTIONS AND OF THIS DOCUMENT.

I ACKNOWLEDGE THAT THE DOWRY HERETOFORE GIVEN BY ME ACCORDING TO THE CONSTITUTIONS OF THE CONGREGATION -- IF I HAVE GIVEN SUCH DOWRY -- HAS BEEN GIVEN BY ME ABSOLUTELY, AND WITHOUT RIGHT TO THE RETURN TO ME OF ALL OR ANY PART OF THE SAME, OR OF ANY CLAIM THERETO EITHER BY ME, OR MY HEIRS, EXECUTORS, ADMINISTRATORS, OR ASSIGNS, SAVE ONLY THAT, SHOULD I LEAVE THE CONGREGATION FOR ANY REASON WHATSOEVER, SUCH DOWRY SHALL BE RETURNED TO ME WITHOUT ANY INTEREST OR OTHER INCREASE THEREON WHATSOEVER.

IF I SHALL BE PROFESSED WITH A DISPENSATION FROM PAYMENT IN WHOLE OR IN PART OF THE REGULAR DOWRY CUSTOMARILY PAID BY POSTULANTS TO THE CONGREGATION, I HEREBY AGREE, IN THE EVENT THAT I SHALL BECOME POSSESSED OF

SUFFICIENT MONEY OR PROPERTY AFTER MY PROFESSION, TO PAY THE CONGREGATION THE AMOUNT OF THE REGULAR DOWRY OR ANY PART OF IT FROM WHICH I HAVE BEEN DISPENSED.

I UNDERSTAND THAT NEITHER THE CONGREGATION NOR ANY OFFICIAL OF IT MAY DEMAND OF ME, OR OF MY ESTATE, OR OF MY FAMILY ANY DONATION OR MAY HAVE ANY MONETARY CLAIM FOR SUPPORT OR OTHERWISE AGAINST ME, OR MY ESTATE, OR MY FAMILY BEYOND THAT WHICH I HAVE GIVEN AS DOWRY AS AFORESAID AND WHICH I UNDERSTAND BECOME THE POSSESSION OF THE CONGREGAION ONLY AT MY DEATH.

I HEREBY PROMISE AND AGREE THAT I WILL NOT ASK FOR OR DEMAND THE RETURN OF ANY MONEYS, PROPERTY, OR VALUABLES WHICH I MAY HEREAFTER DONATE TO THE SAID CONGREGATION AT ANY TIME.

IN THE EVENT THAT I SHALL VOLUNTARILY RESIGN OR BE DISMISSED FROM THE SAID CONGREGATION FOR ANY CAUSE WHATSOEVER (THE DECISION IN THE DISMISSAL TO REST ENTIRELY WITH MY HIGHER SUPERIORS), I HEREBY COVENANT AND AGREE FOR MYSELF, MY HEIRS, EXECUTORS, AND ADMINISTRATORS, TO WAIVE, AND I DO, BY THESE PRESENTS, HEREBY WAIVE ANY AND ALL CLAIM WHATSOEVER, EITHER AT LAW OR IN EQUITY, AGAINST SAID CONGREGATION AND ALL OFFICIALS AND MEMBERS THEREOF FOR COMPENSATION IN CONSIDERATION OF SERVICES BY ME THEREFORE PERFORMED.

I ASSUME THE OBLIGATION OF PROFESSION INTO THE CONGREGATION OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION AND MAKE THIS DECLARATION AND PROMISE OF MY MOTIVES,

INTENTIONS, AND FUTURE ACTIONS WITH A FULL KNOWLEDGE AND CONSCIOUSNESS OF ALL THAT THEY ENTAIL, AND WITHOUT ANY PROMISES OF ANY KIND MADE TO ME OTHER THAN THE PROVISIONS OF THE CONSTITUTIONS OF THE CONGREGATION OF WHICH I MOST EARNESTLY DESIRE TO BE A MEMBER.

SIGNED THIS DAY OF 19

(TO NAME IN RELIGION, ADD FAMILY NAME)

AFFIRMED THIS DAY OF 19

Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration

POST OFFICE BOX 91342, WORLDWAY POSTAL CENTER
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90009
(213) 398-7109

Donation

$3500.- Cash - Founders

George D'Rocco 1980

4,980 Cadillac

72,000

0504
0507
0513
0514
0516
0548

Luis Ramos   9:00 p.m.

¿Who is a trusted person that you would entrust?

un detalle – vamos a hacer lo posible para intervenir.

EL MISMO (under God)

Fernando: 9:30 p.m.

chest cold: "temporary set back" ↗ 2nd year of philosophy.

initial glaucoma in the left eye (for past 20 yrs.)

– every 6 months goes for check-up. (Dr. Grechenko's office.)

– doctor says (today) – you have a little inflamation.

has to go back Friday, and next week, and ~~has~~ possibly the week after that. Around June 9th.

~~Fr. Urrutia~~

In January, ~~this~~ the pressure was all right. (when he checked w/ the doctor.

– must have teeth checked.

– group insurance is definitely a good investment.

– with County, he was with Kaiser.

– Sisters: "Great"

– –

ORGANS: $2,100.00 Colton Piano & Organ   5' by 3½' by 4 feet high

Almost every job finished
my cell in that hasn't helped

our obligations.

Michael Doval

tell him outright. We had to get the proper informations about him. He is morally all right, but he is socially ~~s~~ deficient. So we cannot admit him. — Just that (Don't tell him who it was.) ~~He~~ → he might ask. He is free to do what he wants.

(Speak slowly and distinctly)

~~Re~~ Ques: Who told you that? Ans. You are free to do what you want.

M. Walker
Matthews
Frances Kelly

THE POSTULANT IN THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

IN ORDER TO BECOME A TRUE MISSIONARY IN OUR CONGREGATION, OUR CANDIDATES MUST GIVE THEMSELVES ENTIRELY, HEART AND SOUL, FROM THE VERY BEGINNING, TO LIVING OUR AIMS.

OUR AIMS MAY BE FOUND IN THE FOLLOWING SOURCES: A) OUR FATHER FOUNDER; B) THE CONSTITUTIONS; C) DAILY CONFERENCES ON SPIRITUALITY OF THE M. A. P.

A. OUR FATHER FOUNDER IS FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C. M. F. WE ARE CALLED TO FOLLOW OUR FR. FOUNDER. TO THE QUESTION "WHAT MUST I DO TO BE A MISSIONARY OF PERPETUAL ADORATION?" WE COULD ANSWER, "BE LIKE THE FOUNDER, HE IS OUR EXEMPLAR".

B. THE CONSTITUTIONS WERE COMPOSED BY FR. TIMOTEO DE URKIRI, C. M. F., AN EMINENT CANONIST, ACCORDING TO THE DETAILED DIRECTIVES OF OUR FR. FOUNDER AND THE LATEST SPECIFICATIONS OF THE HOLY SEE. COPIES OF THE CONSTITUTIONS ARE AVAILABLE FROM FR. SUPERIOR AND MUST BE READ AND STUDIED FULLY DAILY BOTH IN PRIVATE AND IN CLASS.

C. DAILY CONFERENCES ON SPIRITUALITY OF THE M. A. P. IN WHICH THE SPIRIT OF THE FOUNDER IS EXPLAINED BASED ON HIS PERSONAL HISTORY, HIS LETTERS, CONFERENCE NOTES FROM FATIMA, HIS LETTERS EXPLAINING OUR AIMS AND THE HISTORY OF OUR CONGREGATION.

TO PUT THE ABOVE AIMS INTO PRACTICE ONE MUST LIVE THIS SPIRITUALITY MOST INTENSELY IN ONE'S SOUL. THEN, ONE MUST EXTERIORLY MANIFEST THE SAME BY HIS COMPORTMENT. SINCE WE LIVE AS A COMMUNITY OUR BEHAVIOR EITHER EDIFIES OR DISEDIFIES THE REST OF THE MEMBERS. THE FOLLOWING RULES MUST BE KEPT, OR BETTER, ONE MUST GO EVEN BEYOND THEM IN ORDER TO FIT INTO THE COMMUNITY AS A FUTURE MISSIONARY AND RELIGIOUS.

PART ONE

REGULATIONS AND COUNSELS

CHAPTER I: PIETY

THE POSTULANT OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION MUST STRIVE TO BE SINCERELY PIOUS.

HISPIETYMUST BE FIRMLY BASED ON THE LOVE OF GOD, OUR HEAVENLY FATHER. THE POSTULANT MUST BE SO DEEPLY CONVINCED OF GOD'S FATHERLY LOVE FOR HIM AND THE NECESSITY OF HIS CORRESPONDENCE TO THIS LOVE, THAT HE SHOULD PREFER DEATH ITSELF RATHER THAN WOUND THE HEART OF HIS HEAVENLY FATHER, WHO ABIDES IN HIM THROUGH THE STATE OF SANCTIFYING GRACE TOGETHER WITH HIS DIVINE SON AND THE HOLY SPIRIT.

IN ORDER TO PERFORM FERVENTLY THE SPIRITUAL EXERCISES HELD IN OUR HOUSE, HE WILL LISTEN TO THE SUGGESTIONS OF THE MISSIONARY IN CHARGE OF HIS FORMATION, AND REQUEST HIS GUIDANCE IN ALL HIS DOUBTS.

THE VOCAL PRAYERS OF THE COMMUNITY WILL BE RECITED WITH THE ATTENTION, RESPECT, AND DEVOTION BEFITTING DIVINE WORSHIP.

IN PIOUS SOULS THERE IS A REAL HUNGER FOR OUR LORD IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND A YEARNING TO VISIT HIM WHENEVER POSSIBLE IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT. THIS IS

THE MOST EFFICACIOUS MEANS TO ATTAIN THE HIGHEST POSSIBLE DEGREE OF SANCTITY AND ANGELIC PURITY.

DURING ILLNESS HOLY COMMUNION WILL BE BROUGHT ONLY IF REQUESTED SPONTANEOUSLY BY THE SICK PERSON. HOLY COMMUNION WILL NOT BE DISTRIBUTED OUTSIDE OF HOLY MASS UNLESS PERMISSION IS GRANTED ONLY FOR A VALID EXCUSE.

THE POSTULANT, WHO IN TIME WILL BE KNOWN FAMILIARLY AS A MISSIONARY OF FATIMA, SHALL FOSTER A MOST FILIAL DEVOTION TOWARD THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY, JUST AS OUR MOTHER REVEALED HER HEART IN FATIMA IN 1917 TO THE THREE LITTLE SHEPHERD CHILDREN. TO THE EFFECT HE WILL DAILY HONOR HER IMMACULATE HEART WITH SPECIAL TOKENS OF LOVE, AND ESPECIALLY IN THE FOLLOWING WAYS:

Chapo Chavez

→ Bank Trust

well dry → ¿Brick factory? ¿gone?

714-222-0395

Ramos Schultz M. 20

9:00

80236

Sherman Oaks

5:30

722-5272

505-722-5272

¿(NO SEARCH KEY)?

Scripsit/UC
Break
F. TOKEN

plastic shield for
in front of window shield

44,991 sq m.
42.

Barbara
Dr. Whitaker
Pasadena, CA.
~~Del Mar~~

office
258-3377
Barbara Hunt

home:
Hemet (hospital)
1(714) 652-3917
8 or 9 p.m.

Fri. evening
255-5255
L.A.

St. Michael's Seminary
Norbertine
in El Toro on El Toro Rd.
633-2041

5:20 p.m.
¿ Michael Doval ?

Fr. Parker (not in) Prior
¿ When will he be in?
Wed. 5:30 p.m.

Fr. ~~Matthew~~ Masso.
5:15 – 5:45 p.m.

Devout, pious
contemplative – asset
Counseled to leave – no moral objection.
social adjustment

social illiterate, retarded
Intelligent
1½ or 2 years
only a trained psychologist

"Rusty"
Ralph Morris (H) 889-4393
(W) 341-7301
7:00 P.M.
APT

AUG - 8 1980

B. Bottled Water... Fr. Carlos noted that drinking bottled water has helped to stamp out hepatitis & diarrhea.

C. Liturgistas... To ensure continuity of service in the chapel, the assignment of those brothers as "Liturgistas" is increased immediately from 2 to 3 weeks.

I. Each Liturgista leads prayers for one week. He is to start the prayers in a prompt & timely manner.

D. Master of Ceremonies... For the 8-15-80 Profession of Vows ceremonies, Bro. Marcos will be the M.C.

E. Cluttering Up Kitchen Refrigerator... Fr. Carlos made it very clear that all should drink their water from their individual containers in their rooms. Up to now, brothers have kept individual water in the refrigerator which clutters it up & is unsanitary with so much outside traffic entering the kitchen. Also drinking glasses are used & left in the sink for someone else to wash. Thus there aren't enough clean glasses for the following meal.

Summary... The Local M.A.P. Chapter humbly requests $1,000 (Am. $) for 2 laundry washers.

In Jesus & Mary,
Hno. C. Ramirez, Vicario

July 4, 1980

To Whom It May Concern:

I hereby donate to the Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration, 10123 Riverside Dr., N. Hollywood, Ca., the following sports' equipment:

1. Catcher's Mask ___ $9.54
2. Tennis Balls ___ 2.11
3. Ping Pong Balls ___ 5.22
4. Volley Ball Set ___ 11.87
5. Air Pump ___ 2.07
6. Soccer Ball ___ [illegible].73
7. Air Gauge ___ 1.97
8. Baseball Bats ___ 19.06
9. 6 Baseball Gloves & 1 Basketball Goal ___ 1[illegible]3.[illegible]7
10. Duffle Bag - Carrying Sports ___ 10.45
11. 20 Baseball Jerseys + Caps ___ 209.88
12. Lettering for 20 BB Jerseys & Caps ___ 134.09

Total $552.08

The sales' receipts for all this brand new equipment is attached.

Sincerely,

Fernando Ferrer

+

FOURTH REUNION   AUGUST 23, 1980
BUSINESS
~~SUBJECTS~~. — (REPORTS)   — SATURDAY —

I. ADMINISTRATOR'S REPORT:

AP — ALL THE WORK FOR AUGUST IS COMPLETED,

— {(WE ARE UP-TO-DATE (current) ON THE VOUCHERS)
THE VOUCHERS ARE ~~UP TO~~ ~~CURRENT~~ → UP TO DATE (current).

~~— WE SHALL m~~

— WE SHALL MAKE OUR REQUEST FOR THE MONTH OF SEPTEMBER — FOR WHICH $1,000.00 (ONE-THOUSAND DOLLARS) ARE NEEDED.

AP FOR THOSE WHO GO TO THE SEMINARY WILL HAVE EXPENSES IN GUADALAJARA FOR THE FOLLOWING ITEMS: ~~CLOTHES, 1~~ BEDDING (SHEETS, BLANKETS, PILLOW CASES, ETC.), WHICH WILL AMOUNT TO $5,000.00 ~~MEX~~ (FIVE-THOUSAND MEXICAN PESOS).

AAA THOSE WHO GO TO THE SEMINARY, SHOULD ~~OBSERVE THE~~ STRICTLY OBSERVE THE RULE OF POVERTY NECESSARY FOR THEIR STUDIES.

II. VICAR'S REPORT. (JOB-CO-ORDINATOR). — DURING THE PAST FEW DAYS, THE FOLLOWING TRANSPIRED (occurred).

a) RECITATION CLASS OF THE LITURGY OF THE HOURS.
b) ACOLYTE CLASSES
c) CLASS ON HOW TO PREPARE THE NECESSARY ARTICLES WHEN THERE IS A MISSIONARY DISCOURSE (MISSION - SERMON)? —

+

II VICAR'S REPORT – (CONT'D.):

d) 2 DAYS OF WEEDING IN THE ORCHARD

e) PHONE CONVERSATION WITH Enrique Tirado – Sec. of 'FINCAS del Yaqui' AND w/THE PLUMBER: Humberto Amparando relative (in regard to) the details involved in repairing the plumbing which starts the 25th of AUGUST, a MONDAY. ~~IT WAS~~ AGREEMENT REACHED – CONTRACTED w/THEM.

f) ~~NEW BATTERY~~ REPLACED NEW BATTERY IN CAR.

g) THE Pump of the well was ~~replaced~~ repaired.

h) A CONTRACT WAS MADE w/JESÚS Olivas TO resolve by common consent the estimate of the expenses of ~~the wall~~ a portion of the wall destroyed by the water (flood? rain?).

~~i) A (wardroom?) CLOSET was built in room #4,~~

i) A Wardroom (checkroom – CLOTHES) attendant was (organized) stationed in Room #4; THE BROS. w/give him the Good CLOTHES THEY NO LONGER NEED SO THAT IT MAY SERVE OTHERS OF THE SAME COMMUNITY. BRO. Cesareo WILL BE IN CHARGE.

+

NEW ~~SUBJECTS~~ BUSINESS OR REMINDERS:

1. Council Meetings: THE COUNCIL MEETINGS SHALL BE EVERY Saturday AT 3pm.

2. USE OF HABIT: BECAUSE OF THE COLOR, THE BROS. CAN 'PRESCIND' THE USE OF THE HABIT IN THE HOLY HOUR. (provisional norm).

3. MEDALS: 30 MEDALS ARE ENROUTE TO US; THEY ARE SENT BY THE DOMINICAN NUNS; THEY ARE MEDALS OF O.L. OF FATIMA.

4. MEDICAMENTS: - HONEY MAY BE USED FOR THE SICK, IT IS NOT NECESSARY TO USE ANY TYPE OF (ALCOHOLIC BEV) LIQUOR, WHICH WAS suggested AS MEDICINE. THE (MALE) NURSE SHALL BE Bro. José Humberto.

5. DOG FOOD: EVERY FIFTEEN DAYS SCRAPS SHALL BE BOUGHT FOR THE DOGS.

6. MTCE (CLEANING~~S~~): CLEANING MTCE: OF THE MONASTERY SHALL BE DAILY AND w/careful attention - (thoroughly)

+

NEW BUSINESS ~~OR~~ REMINDERS: (CONT'D):

7. NUTRITION: WE SHOULD MODERATE OURSELVES IN THE USE OF CONDIMENTS.

— WE SHALL NOT USE FRUIT THAT ~~IS NOT FROM THE~~ IS NOT IN SEASON; (OUT OF SEASON WHICH FRUIT) PRICES ARE HIGHER.

— We ~~all~~ THINK WE ARE EATING TOO MUCH MEAT, WHICH MAY BE UNHEALTHY

note: (insano — means insane! therefore they m/mean unhealthy)

8. SILENCE: WE MUST OBSERVE SILENCE ON OUR WAY TO THE CHAPEL, (DINING ROOM) REFECTORY, AND we m/CONTINUE TO BE SILENT UNTIL THE SIGNAL HAS BEEN GIVEN THAT WE MAY BREAK SILENCE.

9. PUNCTUALITY: IN a marvellous way — ~~the~~ Punctuality has improved in respect to COMM. ACTIVITIES).

NEW BUSINESS OR REMINDERS: (continued):

10. PLUMBING: WE BELIEVE (THINK) THAT IF WE TAKE ADVANTAGE OF THE ACTUAL (PRESENT) PLUMBING CONTRACT TO INSTALL 4 (Four) HEATERS IT WILL BE (LESS EXPENSIVE) MORE ECONOMICAL THAN A SEPARATE CONTRACT (FOR EACH HEATER - pair).

THE DISTRIBUTION OF THE WATER HEATERS SHALL BE: (1) ONE FOR ROOMS 11-15; ANOTHER FOR THE MAIN HOUSE (BIG HOUSE) AND (2) TWO for THE ROOMS 3-10.

Signature

+

SATURDAY*

August* 16, 1980

EXPLANATIONS OF THE PAST MEETING (ASSEMBLY).

a) THE TITLE OF RESPONSIBILITY DISCHARGED TO BRO. CESAREO IS BEST DESCRIBED AS "JOB CO-ORDINATOR" AND NOT "VICAR".

b) DURING MASS AND LITURGICAL ACTS THE POSTULANTS WILL ~~WEAR~~ EXCLUSIVELY WEAR ALBS.

Warning! *unedited* !

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WISH FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) TO KEEP SILENCE ABOUT THE CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OTHERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS. RATHER THE SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT SPIRITUAL MATTERS. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO HIS SEMINARIANS WHO STUDIED IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES).

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET FOR FR. SUPERIOR.

5) HE SHALL WRITE EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR ABOUT EVERY ONE. LET HIM WRITE A PERFECT BIOGRAPHY ABOUT EACH ONE AND HIS PROGRESS. A COPY OF WHICH IS KEPT IN THE BOOK OF RECORDS. THE REPRESENTATIVE AND THE ASSISTANTS SHOULD GET TOGETHER AND WRITE THIS WEEKLY LETTER AND SIGNED BY THE THREE.

Father Alaysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE IS SECRET FOR THE FR. SUPERIOR. THE THREE ARE SUPPOSED TO KEEP PERFECT SILENCE ABOUT WHAT THEY WRITE TO FR. SUPERIOR.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) BESIDES A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING AND THEY SHALL WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DECIDE IN A BOOK OF RECORDS OR ANNALS, SIGNED BY ALL OF THEM. ONE STUDENT SHALL TAKE CARE OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY BOOK.

9) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THE OTHERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD TELL THEM RIGHT AWAY.

10) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

11) LET THE REPRESENTATIVE WITH THE 1ST AND THE 2ND ASSISTANT WATCH ALL THIS.

12) WHEN THESE THREE SEE SOMETHING THAT SHOULDN'T BE, THEN THE THREE GET TOGETHER RIGHT AWAY AND INFORM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

Father Aloysius Schwartz (signature)

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

13) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

14) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS.

15) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

16) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND HAVE SPIRITUAL DIRECTION.

 Father Alapinel Elacuria CM.F.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WISH FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) TO KEEP SILENCE ABOUT THE CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OTHERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS. RATHER THE SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT SPIRITUAL MATTERS. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO HIS SEMINARIANS WHO STUDIED IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES).

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET FOR FR. SUPERIOR.

5) HE SHALL WRITE EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR ABOUT EVERY ONE. LET HIM WRITE A PERFECT BIOGRAPHY ABOUT EACH ONE AND HIS PROGRESS. A COPY OF WHICH IS KEPT IN THE BOOK OF RECORDS. THE REPRESENTATIVE AND THE ASSISTANTS SHOULD GET TOGETHER AND WRITE THIS WEEKLY LETTER AND SIGNED BY THE THREE.

Father Clemente Ettacurria OMT

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE IS SECRET FOR THE FR. SUPERIOR. THE THREE ARE SUPPOSED TO KEEP PERFECT SILENCE ABOUT WHAT THEY WRITE TO FR. SUPERIOR.

7). BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) BESIDES A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING AND THEY SHALL WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DECIDE IN A BOOK OF RECORDS OR ANNALS, SIGNED BY ALL OF THEM. ONE STUDENT SHALL TAKE CARE OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY BOOK.

9) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THE OTHERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD TELL THEM RIGHT AWAY.

10) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

11) LET THE REPRESENTATIVE WITH THE 1ST AND THE 2ND ASSISTANT WATCH ALL THIS.

12) WHEN THESE THREE SEE SOMETHING THAT SHOULDN'T BE, THEN THE THREE GET TOGETHER RIGHT AWAY AND INFORM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

13) <u>ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.</u>

14) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS.

15) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

16) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND HAVE SPIRITUAL DIRECTION.

(1) choir

(2) & infirmarian

(3) spirituality

(4) maintenance

(5) working in porteria

extra ordinary

5 groups 2 ea

2 months Armando

many Sunday

WESTGATE
PHARMACY
[illegible] BLVD.

2 7 AUG 80

$001.89 —
$00011 —
756 $002.00 CASH

STX DRG

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.F.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius J. Macmin? CMF

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE ~~WHERE THEY ARE IN~~.

Father Dionysius Tallacurie Ord.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria OMF

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Gregorio Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Schwartz O.U.R.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Agapius Ettsacurie O.M.D.

+

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.F.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ollecorsi O.S.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Alexius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Gregory Ottacurio O.M.S.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.F.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Gregorio Dlascurie O.M.D.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.F.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Gregory Elsaurie O.M.T.

+

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius ... O.M.S.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Otoysius Ottacuria CMF

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M.A.P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius Ilascurie OMV.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Elacorra OMF

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ottaviani C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father. Dionysius Ollacuria O.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.A.F

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

4

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES:

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Schwartz [signature]

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Schwartz? [signature]

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THE FOLLLOWING IS THE FATHER FOUNDER'S WILL FOR OUR STUDENTS STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.

TODOS Deben Guardar silencio sobre nuestra congregación. Nunca

1) ALL MUST KEEP SILENCE ABOUT OUR CONGREGATION. NEVER

debe alguno de nuestros decir algo a los de afuera sobre

SHOULD ANY ONE OF OURS SAY ANYTHING TO OUTSIDERS ABOUT

materias internas del M.A.P. sino nuestros seminaristas cuidaran

INTERIOR MATTERS OF THE M. A. P. RATHER OUR SEMINARIANS WILL

a

BE CAREFUL TO TALK TO OUTSIDERS ONLY ABOUT GENERAL SPIRITUAL MATTERS OR ABOUT THEIR STUDIES AND THE CURRENT EXPLAINATIONS OF THEIR PROFESSORS. THEY NEVER SHOULD DISCUSS ABOUT WORLDLY MATTERS OR ABOUT POLITICS PARTICULARLY ABOUT THOSE GOING ON IN THE NATION. (ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET RECOMMENDED THIS TO SEMINARIANS OF HIS CONGREGATION WHO WERE STUDYING IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES.)

2) THERE SHALL BE A REPRESENTATIVE AND TWO ASSISTANTS APPOINTED BY THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS WHO WILL GET TOGETHER PRIVATELY AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK TO DISCUSS THE PROGRESS OF OUR SEMINARIANS. IF POSSIBLE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE OF MEXICAN BIRTH WHENEVER OURS ARE STUDYING IN A MEXICAN SEMINARY TO APPEAR AND BE NATIONALIZED THEREIN.

3) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL SEEK COUNSEL FROM THE 1ST AND 2ND ASSISTANT.

4) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL KEEP A BOOK OF RECORDS OF

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

THESE MEETINGS WHICH IS SECRET TO BE PRESENTED AT ANY TIME TO THE SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS PARTICULARLY DURING HIS VISITATIONS.

5) IN ADDITION TO THE ABOVE THE REPRESENTATIVE SHALL WRITE A SECRET PERSONAL LETTER EVERY WEEK TO FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS ABOUT THE MAIN EVENTS OF THE WEEK. LET HIM FOLLOW IN THIS INFORMATION THE INSTRUCTIONS THAT HE RECEIVES FROM THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

6) THE MEETING OF THE THREE SHOULD BE COMPLETELY SECRET. THE RESPRESENTATIVE COULD USE ANY INFORMATION OF HIS ASSISTANTS IN HIS WEEKLY SECRET LETTERS TO THE FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

7) BESIDES ANYONE CAN WRITE AT ANY TIME TO FR. SUPERIOR.

8) IN ADDITION TO A MEETING OF THE THREE, ALL OUR STUDENTS SHALL MEET ONCE A WEEK ON HOW EACH IS DOING. A RECORD BOOK SHOULD BE KEPT FOR THESE GENERAL MEETINGS BY THE ONE APPOINTED BY FR. SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS.

9) THIS RECORD BOOK WILL BE CALLED THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE. THE ONE WRITING THESE RECORDS SHOULD WRITE DOWN ALL THAT THEY DISCUSS AVOIDING ALWAYS ANYTHING NEGATIVE OR CRITIZING THE PEOPLE OR PLACE WHERE THEY ARE IN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES

AUGUST 24, 1980

10) OUR SEMINARIANS SHOULD NEVER SAY ANYTHING IMPROPER TO OUTSIDERS. IF ONE OF OURS FAILS IN THIS THE REPRSENTATIVE SHOULD CORRECT HIM AT ONCE.

11) THE REPRESENTATIVE SHOULD BE FREE IN CORRECTING OUR SEMINARIANS WHEN HE SEES ANY DISEDIFYING CONDUCT OR WHEN THIS IS BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION BY THE FIRST OR SECOND ASSISTANT OR BY ANY OTHERS.

12) ALL OF OURS SHOULD BE VERY PRUDENT, DISCREET, AND RESERVED.

13) OUR STUDENTS SHOULD OPEN THEIR OWN ACCOUNT WITH A BANK WHILE IN THE SEMINARY, AND THE SUPERIOR FROM ALAMOS SHALL SIGN BEFORE HAND SEVERAL CHECKS WITH THE ADDED SIGNATURE OF THE REPRESENTATIVE.

14) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD VISIT OUR STUDENTS ONCE A MONTH AND EXAMINE THE ACCOUNTS AND EVERYTHING ELSE.

15) DURING THE VISITATION BY THE SUPERIOR THE STUDENTS SHOULD GO TO HIS ROOM EACH ONE OF THEM AND RECEIVE INDIVIDUAL ATTENTION AND COUNSEL.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

AUGUST 24, 1980 (C O P Y)

DEAR ART AND MARY CARR,

THANK YOU FOR THE LETTER AND THE CHECK OF $ 500.00.

I WILL BE AT THE SEMINARY AUGUST 28TH, SO I WILL WRITE AND GIVE YOU THE ADDRESS AS SOON AS I CAN.

WE HAVE ONE DAY A MONTH NOW WHICH WE CAN RECEIVE OR WRITE LETTERS. FR. CHARLES KEEPS ALL THE LETTERS UNTIL THE 3RD SUNDAY OF EACH MONTH.

OUR HABIT LOOKS LIKE A FRANCISCAN HABIT, BUT IT IS WHITE.

GOD BLESS YOU. I HOPE ART IS BETTER.

BR. BILL RUTHER

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADROATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.
SUPERIOR
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

AUGUST 26, 1980

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

WITH THIS LETTER YOU WILL FIND TWO ORIGINAL COPIES OF THE DIRECTIVE BY FATHER FOUNDER ENTITLED "GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES."

FATHER FOUNDER WOULD LIKE YOU TO APPOINT ERNESTO AS THE REPRESENTATIVE, WITH BROTHER GREGORIO AS 1ST ASSISTANT AND BROTHER DON AS 2ND ASSISTANT; HE ALSO WOUD LIKE YOU TO APPOINT BROTHER DAVID SERENO AS THE STUDENT WHO SHALL TAKE CARE OF THE GENERAL ASSEBLY BOOK CALLED "THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE."

THIS DIRECTIVE IS NOT URGENT SINCE IT WILL TAKE A WEEK OR TWO BEFORE OUR SCHOLASTICS ARE SETTLED. HOWEVER, I SUGGEST YOU TRANSLATE THE DOCUMENT INTO SPANISH, SEND AN ORIGINAL SPANISH COPY FOR FR. ALOYSIUS' SIGNATURE, AND FULLY EXPLAIN THE INSTRUCTION TO OUR STUDENTS DURING YOUR NEXT VISITATION TO THEM.

ALSO ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND AN INITIAL DRAFT OF A "STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE" WHICH YOU SHOULD INSPECT. THIS REPRESENTS THE SYNTHESIS OF THE ACCOUNTING MEETING WHICH WE HAD IN ALAMOS WITH YOURSELF, BROTHER DAVID, AND BROTHER GREGORY. ANY SUGGESTIONS, CORRECTIONS, OR ADDITIONS WILL BE APPRECIATED. AFTER TRANSLATING THIS INTO SPANISH YOU MAY WANT TO PRESENT THIS TO YOUR COUNSEL OR TO YOUR WORK COORDINATOR AND ECONOMO FOR DISCUSSION.

AGAIN, CONGRATULATIONS ON THE OCCASION OF THE RELIGIOUS PROFESSIONS OF YOUR SEVEN BROTHERS!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND
THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY TO FATHER FOUNDER

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADROATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.
SUPERIOR
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

AUGUST 26, 1980

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

WITH THIS LETTER YOU WILL FIND TWO ORIGINAL COPIES OF THE DIRECTIVE BY FATHER FOUNDER ENTITLED "GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES."

FATHER FOUNDER WOULD LIKE YOU TO APPOINT ERNESTO AS THE REPRESENTATIVE, WITH BROTHER GREGORIO AS 1ST ASSISTANT AND BROTHER DON AS 2ND ASSISTANT; HE ALSO WOUD LIKE YOU TO APPOINT BROTHER DAVID SERENO AS THE STUDENT WHO SHALL TAKE CARE OF THE GENERAL ASSEBLY BOOK CALLED "THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE."

THIS DIRECTIVE IS NOT URGENT SINCE IT WILL TAKE A WEEK OR TWO BEFORE OUR SCHOLASTICS ARE SETTLED. HOWEVER, I SUGGEST YOU TRANSLATE THE DOCUMENT INTO SPANISH, SEND AN ORIGINAL SPANISH COPY FOR FR. ALOYSIUS' SIGNATURE, AND FULLY EXPLAIN THE INSTRUCTION TO OUR STUDENTS DURING YOUR NEXT VISITATION TO THEM.

ALSO ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND AN INITIAL DRAFT OF A "STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE" WHICH YOU SHOULD INSPECT. THIS REPRESENTS THE SYNTHESIS OF THE ACCOUNTING MEETING WHICH WE HAD IN ALAMOS WITH YOURSELF, BROTHER DAVID, AND BROTHER GREGORY. ANY SUGGESTIONS, CORRECTIONS, OR ADDITIONS WILL BE APPRECIATED. AFTER TRANSLATING THIS INTO SPANISH YOU MAY WANT TO PRESENT THIS TO YOUR COUNSEL OR TO YOUR WORK COORDINATOR AND ECONOMO FOR DISCUSSION.

AGAIN, CONGRATULATIONS ON THE OCCASION OF THE RELIGIOUS PROFESSIONS OF YOUR SEVEN BROTHERS!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY TO FATHER FOUNDER

+

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADROATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.
SUPERIOR
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DATE: AUGUST 26, 1980

RE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

I WISH TO ACKNOWLEDGE TODAY RECEIPT OF VOUCHERS NUMBERED # 0136 THRU # 0145. THIS COMPLETES THE VOUCHES FOR THE MONTH OF JULY 1980.

THE FOLLOWING SUGGESTIONS ARE GIVEN TO INSURE PROPER TRANSMITTAL OF ACCOUNTING DOCUMENTS:

1) VOUCHES SHOULD BE BATCHED ONCE EACH MONTH AND SENT TOGETHER WITH A TRANSMITTAL LETTER SUMMARIZING WHAT VOUCHERS ARE SENT AND THROUGH WHICH DATE, I.E., "ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND VOUCHERS NUMBERED # 0136 - # 0145 WHICH REPRESENT EXPENDITURES FROM JULY 22, 1980 THROUGH JULY 30, 1980." THIS WAS PREVENTS ERRORS AND DOCUMENTS THE DATE THAT THE VOUCHERS WERE SENT. BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORIO USED TO DO THIS REGULARLY.

2) DONATIONS IN THE FORM OF CHECKS SHOULD ALSO BE SENT ON A REGULAR BASIS WITH A TRANSMITTAL LETTER SO THEY WON'T ACCUMULATE. A RECENT DONATION BY HELEN BENTELY FOR $ 100.00 WAS RETURNED FOR "NON SUFFICIENT FUNDS" BECAUSE THE CHECK WAS DEPOSITED IN JULY FOR A DONATION MADE IN APRIL. IN THE FUTURE, PLEASE SEND ALL DONATIONS BY REGISTERED MAIL TO MY ADDRESS SO THAT WE MAY ACCOUNT PROPERLY FOR THEM. JACKIE DOES NOT HAVE THE TIME TO MAKE COMPLETE AND PROPER ACCOUNTING. IF THE REGISTERED LETTER IS LOST OR STOLEN WE CAN ACCOUNT FOR THE CHECKS BY REFERRING TO THE TRANSMITTAL LETTER. THE SUMMARY WHICH BROTHER DAVID DID ON A REGULAR BASIS IS THE PROPER EXAMPLE OF A TRANSMITTAL LETTER.

3) DAILY CASH RECEIPTS SHOULD BE ACCOUNTED FOR IN TRIPLICATE IN SOME KIND OF CASH RECEIPTS BOOK. YOU MAY ORDER A SIMILAR BOOK, BUT IN TRIPLICATE, OF THE "CANTINA-BAR MOTEL ALAMOS" NUMBERED RECEIPT BOOKS WHICH YOU ARE CURRENTLY USING IN YOUR MONASTERY. MONTHLY THE ORIGINAL COPY OF ALL YOUR "DAILY CASH RECEIPTS" SHOULD BE BATCHED AND SENT TO LOS ANGELES WITH YOUR EXPENSE VOUCHERS. YOUR TRANSMITTAL LETTER WOULD INDICATE THE DATES AND NUMBERS INCLUDED.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

4) AS SOON AS WE RECEIVE THE ABOVE ACCOUNTING DOCUMENTS WE WILL ACKNOWLEDGE RECEIPT OF THEM, AND PROVIDE YOU WITH MONTHLY INCOME AND EXPENSE STATEMENTS FOR YOU AND YOUR COUNCIL. THIS SHOULD SAVE YOUR TIME FOR OTHER WORKS.

IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS REGARDING THESE ACCOUNTING MATTERS PLEASE LET ME KNOW. WHAT WE AVE AIMING FOR IS SPEED AND ACCURACY IN OUR ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES.

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT
AND THE IMMACULTE HEART OF MARY,

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADROATION
120 S KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.
SUPERIOR
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DATE: AUGUST 26, 1980

RE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

I WISH TO ACKNOWLEDGE TODAY RECEIPT OF VOUCHERS NUMBERED # 0136 THRU # 0145. THIS COMPLETES THE VOUCHES FOR THE MONTH OF JULY 1980.

THE FOLLOWING SUGGESTIONS ARE GIVEN TO INSURE PROPER TRANSMITTAL OF ACCOUNTING DOCUMENTS:

1) VOUCHES SHOULD BE BATCHED ONCE EACH MONTH AND SENT TOGETHER WITH A TRANSMITTAL LETTER SUMMARIZING WHAT VOUCHERS ARE SENT AND THROUGH WHICH DATE, I.E., "ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND VOUCHERS NUMBERED # 0136 - # 0145 WHICH REPRESENT EXPENDITURES FROM JULY 22, 1980 THROUGH JULY 30, 1980." THIS WAS PREVENTS ERRORS AND DOCUMENTS THE DATE THAT THE VOUCHERS WERE SENT. BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORIO USED TO DO THIS REGULARLY.

2) DONATIONS IN THE FORM OF CHECKS SHOULD ALSO BE SENT ON A REGULAR BASIS WITH A TRANSMITTAL LETTER SO THEY WON'T ACCUMULATE. A RECENT DONATION BY HELEN BENTELY FOR $ 100.00 WAS RETURNED FOR "NON SUFFICIENT FUNDS" BECAUSE THE CHECK WAS DEPOSITED IN JULY FOR A DONATION MADE IN APRIL. IN THE FUTURE, PLEASE SEND ALL DONATIONS BY REGISTERED MAIL TO MY ADDRESS SO THAT WE MAY ACCOUNT PROPERLY FOR THEM. JACKIE DOES NOT HAVE THE TIME TO MAKE COMPLETE AND PROPER ACCOUNTING. IF THE REGISTERED LETTER IS LOST OR STOLEN WE CAN ACCOUNT FOR THE CHECKS BY REFERRING TO THE TRANSMITTAL LETTER. THE SUMMARY WHICH BROTHER DAVID DID ON A REGULAR BASIS IS THE PROPER EXAMPLE OF A TRANSMITTAL LETTER.

3) DAILY CASH RECEIPTS SHOULD BE ACCOUNTED FOR IN TRIPLICATE IN SOME KIND OF CASH RECEIPTS BOOK. YOU MAY ORDER A SIMILAR BOOK, BUT IN TRIPLICATE, OF THE "CANTINA-BAR MOTEL ALAMOS" NUMBERED RECEIPT BOOKS WHICH YOU ARE CURRENTLY USING IN YOUR MONASTERY. MONTHLY THE ORIGINAL COPY OF ALL YOUR "DAILY CASH RECEIPTS" SHOULD BE BATCHED AND SENT TO LOS ANGELES WITH YOUR EXPENSE VOUCHERS. YOUR TRANSMITTAL LETTER WOULD INDICATE THE DATES AND NUMBERS INCLUDED.

4) AS SOON AS WE RECEIVE THE ABOVE ACCOUNTING DOCUMENTS WE WILL ACKNOWLEDGE RECEIPT OF THEM, AND PROVIDE YOU WITH MONTHLY INCOME AND EXPENSE STATEMENTS FOR YOU AND YOUR COUNCIL. THIS SHOULD SAVE YOUR TIME FOR OTHER WORKS.

IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS REGARDING THESE ACCOUNTING MATTERS PLEASE LET ME KNOW. WHAT WE AVE AIMING FOR IS SPEED AND ACCURACY IN OUR ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES.

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT
AND THE IMMACULTE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADROATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.   AUGUST 26, 1980
SUPERIOR
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

WITH THIS LETTER YOU WILL FIND TWO ORIGINAL COPIES OF THE DIRECTIVE BY FATHER FOUNDER ENTITLED "GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES."

FATHER FOUNDER WOULD LIKE YOU TO APPOINT ERNESTO AS THE REPRESENTATIVE, WITH BROTHER GREGORIO AS 1ST ASSISTANT AND BROTHER DON AS 2ND ASSISTANT; HE ALSO WOUD LIKE YOU TO APPOINT BROTHER DAVID SERENO AS THE STUDENT WHO SHALL TAKE CARE OF THE GENERAL ASSEBLY BOOK CALLED "THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE."

THIS DIRECTIVE IS NOT URGENT SINCE IT WILL TAKE A WEEK OR TWO BEFORE OUR SCHOLASTICS ARE SETTLED. HOWEVER, I SUGGEST YOU TRANSLATE THE DOCUMENT INTO SPANISH, SEND AN ORIGINAL SPANISH COPY FOR FR. ALOYSIUS' SIGNATURE, AND FULLY EXPLAIN THE INSTRUCTION TO OUR STUDENTS DURING YOUR NEXT VISITATION TO THEM.

ALSO ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND AN INITIAL DRAFT OF A "STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE" WHICH YOU SHOULD INSPECT. THIS REPRESENTS THE SYNTHESIS OF THE ACCOUNTING MEETING WHICH WE HAD IN ALAMOS WITH YOURSELF, BROTHER DAVID, AND BROTHER GREGORY. ANY SUGGESTIONS, CORRECTIONS, OR ADDITIONS WILL BE APPRECIATED. AFTER TRANSLATING THIS INTO SPANISH YOU MAY WANT TO PRESENT THIS TO YOUR COUNSEL OR TO YOUR WORK COORDINATOR AND ECONOMO FOR DISCUSSION.

AGAIN, CONGRATULATIONS ON THE OCCASION OF THE RELIGIOUS PROFESSIONS OF YOUR SEVEN BROTHERS!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND
THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY TO FATHER FOUNDER

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADROATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.
SUPERIOR
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

AUGUST 26, 1980

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

WITH THIS LETTER YOU WILL FIND TWO ORIGINAL COPIES OF THE DIRECTIVE BY FATHER FOUNDER ENTITLED "GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES."

FATHER FOUNDER WOULD LIKE YOU TO APPOINT ERNESTO AS THE REPRESENTATIVE, WITH BROTHER GREGORIO AS 1ST ASSISTANT AND BROTHER DON AS 2ND ASSISTANT; HE ALSO WOUD LIKE YOU TO APPOINT BROTHER DAVID SERENO AS THE STUDENT WHO SHALL TAKE CARE OF THE GENERAL ASSEBLY BOOK CALLED "THE CHRONICLE OF THE HOUSE."

THIS DIRECTIVE IS NOT URGENT SINCE IT WILL TAKE A WEEK OR TWO BEFORE OUR SCHOLASTICS ARE SETTLED. HOWEVER, I SUGGEST YOU TRANSLATE THE DOCUMENT INTO SPANISH, SEND AN ORIGINAL SPANISH COPY FOR FR. ALOYSIUS' SIGNATURE, AND FULLY EXPLAIN THE INSTRUCTION TO OUR STUDENTS DURING YOUR NEXT VISITATION TO THEM.

ALSO ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND AN INITIAL DRAFT OF A "STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE" WHICH YOU SHOULD INSPECT. THIS REPRESENTS THE SYNTHESIS OF THE ACCOUNTING MEETING WHICH WE HAD IN ALAMOS WITH YOURSELF, BROTHER DAVID, AND BROTHER GREGORY. ANY SUGGESTIONS, CORRECTIONS, OR ADDITIONS WILL BE APPRECIATED. AFTER TRANSLATING THIS INTO SPANISH YOU MAY WANT TO PRESENT THIS TO YOUR COUNSEL OR TO YOUR WORK COORDINATOR AND ECONOMO FOR DISCUSSION.

AGAIN, CONGRATULATIONS ON THE OCCASION OF THE RELIGIOUS PROFESSIONS OF YOUR SEVEN BROTHERS!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND
THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY.

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY TO FATHER FOUNDER

DATE: AUGUST 30, 1984: PHONE CALL, JOE O'CONNOR
LETTER BERY STRONF.

COLLABORATE, TO CONSTITUTION, WILLING TO

ORDERED US BUT NOT TO BE ON BOARD, ON NOT TO BE AT THE MMETING. RAN OVER TO BISHOP, WALTHERS. BISHOP HAD , JUST FOR ECONOMIC MATTERS, YOU'VE GOT TO MMETT WITH ME.

ATTACKED KEVIN, GAVE HIS WORD HE HW WOULD NOT MEDDLE, NOT HE HAS TRASPASED, BY, COULD NOT BE BORD,

COULD NOT BE SONSISTANT,

UNGLUED

KEVIN MATTHEWS, = NO RESIGNATION, FR. CHARELSES, . BISHOP IS A KEY.

NOT TO GET BISHOP MAD.

BE CARE, FUL.

UNGLUED. KEVIN IS SPELL-BINDING THE BOARD. NOW, HE IS, SPIRITAL LIFE, , LEFT OUT.

PLEAED,

TRANSPASS.

NEW DEVLEOPMENT,

BISHOP CHARGE THAT : MEDDLE, GIVE ME HIS WORD THAT HE WULD NOT MEEDLE WITH THE GOVE, AND WOULD CONCENTRATE ON HIS SPIRITUAL LIFE AND STUDIES. HAVE INCONSISTANT MODUS OPERANTI, APPEARS AT BOTTOM AN IMPULSIVE CRAVEING, TO CONTROL ALL ASPECTS OF EVERYTIHNG M. A. P. IN INCLUDING YOU, MY DEAR BAORD MEMBERS. DRIVEN BY THIS CRAVING, HE REQUESTED THIS DISPENSATION FROM VOWS.

IGNORED, HAS BEEN IGNORNED, WORK WITH ME AND ON ALL ESSENTIAL ISSUES.

LETTER HIS SIGNED SUBSEQUENTLY WITH FR. CHARLES, SLANDERED TO THE OTHER PEOPLE, TROWING OUT OF CONSTITUTIONS . . .

BEWARE, UNLESS THE BLIND LEADING THE BLIND, LOVE, BOTH FALL INTO THE PIT.

RESPOND BEFORE THE MMETING . . .

SOLITIOUS, REFUSE HIS READMISSION, AS A BOARD MEMBER. I NEVER, IPSO FACTO HE IS OUT. WHEN HE PROFESSES VOWS.

KEVIN WANTS TOCONTROL EVERYTING, NOT ACCURATE.

EVERYTHING WANTS,

FR. CHARLES, PANICED.

KEVIN MATTHEWS, PUTS

IF THERE WAS A BREACH OF RELIGIOUS,

DATE: RECEIVED AUGUAST 20, 1984.

SATURDAY, AUGUST 30, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

NEWLY PROFESSED M. A. P. :

MY DEAREST SONS, THE FEAST OF THE ASSUMPTION OF THE BLESSED MOTHER OF 1980 IS FOR YOU SO EXTRAORDINARILY WONDERFUL THAT THERE ARE NO EXPRESSIONS ADEQUATE ENOUGH TO DESCRIBE ITS MAGNIFICENCE. WE COULD SAY WITH ST. PAUL THE APOSTLE THAT NEITHER EYES HAE SEEN NOR EARS HEARD, NOR TONGUE UTTERED THE KEENEST ULTRA-SUPRA-SUPRA OF THE MANIFESTATION OF GOD'S LOVE FOR YOU ON THAT INCOMPARABLE DAY. YOU WERE MADE BRAND NEW CHILDREN OF GOD, REBORN TO A LIFE OF THE HIGHEST SPIRITED NOBILITY, ELEVATED TO BE CONTINUATORS OF THE APOSTLES, GIVEN THE PURITY OF ANGELS, YOUR BODIES SPIRITUALIZED AND MADE CHRISTLIKE THROUGH THE ANGELIC VOW OF CHASTITY, MADE UNEARTHLY THROUGH THE VOW AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND ELEVATED TO SEE, HEAR, AND FOLLOW MOST LOVINGLY THE UTTERANCES OF THE TRINITY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY THROUGH THE VOW OF OBEDIENCE.

YOU ARE COMPLETELY CONSECRATED TO GOD, MY DEAR SONS. NOTHING, NO SPECK OF SIN, NO SPECK OF SIN SHOULD SOIL YOUR HEAVENLY WEDDING GARMENT BECAUSE YOU ARE NOW IN ATTENDANCE TO THE KING OF KINGS BY HIS ROYAL THRONE NEXT TO OUR HEAVENLY QUEEN AND MOTHER, FORMING HIS COURT AND THAT OF THE QUEEN OF QUEENS, OUR BLESSED MOTHER. BE AWARE OF THIS, MY DEAR SONS, I WILL REPEAT TO YOU THE PHRASE OF ST. LEO THE GREAT, "AGNOSCE DIGNITATEM TUAM". BE THOROUGHLY AWARE OF YOUR ROYAL DIGNITY IN ORDER TO BE FULL OF THE LOVING FEAR OF GOD, NEVER TO DARE TO SOIL WITH THE LEAST SPECK OF DIRT YOUR HEAVENLY GOWNS.

MY DEAR SONS, THIS IS A MOST MARVELOUS BEGINNING, BUT YOU MUST BE CONSISTENT IN YOUR SOLEMN PROMISES UP TO YOUR LAST BREATH.

YOUR LIFE OF NOVITIATE CONTINUES. EACH DAY MUST BE BETTER THAN THE PRECEDING ONE. THE LIFE OF A RELIGIOUS ACCORDING TO THE CANON LAW IS "STATUS PERFECTIONIS ACQUIRENDAE", WHICH MEANS A STATE OF LIFE OF PERFECTION TO BE ACQUIRED. FOR A RELIGIOUS THERE IS NO SPIRITUAL STOP. HE CAN NEVER CONSIDER HIMSELF PERFECT. ALL HIS LIFE WHETHER IT BE SHORT OR LONG HE IS BOUND TO MAKE NEW AND GREATER EFFORTS IN ALL VIRTUES AND DRAW EVER CLOSER TO GOD AND IN HIS APOSTOLIC ZEAL TO SAVE MORE SOULS, MORE SOULS EACH DAY.

SATURDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

NEWLY PROFESSED M. A. P. :

MY DEAREST SONS, THE FEAST OF THE ASSUMPTION OF THE BLESSED MOTHER OF 1980 IS FOR YOU SO EXTRAORDINARILY WONDERFUL THAT THERE ARE NO EXPRESSIONS ADEQUATE ENOUGH TO DESCRIBE ITS MAGNIFICENCE. WE COULD SAY WITH ST. PAUL THE APOSTLE THAT NEITHER EYES HAE SEEN NOR EARS HEARD, NOR TONGUE UTTERED THE KEENESSED ULTRA-SUPRA-SUPRA OF THE MANIFESTATION OF GOD'S LOVE FOR YOU ON THAT INCOMPARABLE DAY. YOU WERE MADE BRAND NEW CHILDREN OF GOD, REBORN TO A LIFE OF THE HIGHEST SPIRITED NOBILITY, ELEVATED TO BE CONTINUATORS OF THE APOSTLES, GIVEN THE PURITY OF ANGELS, YOUR BODIES SPIRITUALIZED AND MADE CHRISTLIKE THROUGH THE ANGELIC VOW OF CHASTITY, MADE UNEARTHLY THROUGH THE VOW AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND ELEVATED TO SEE, HEAR, AND FOLLOW MOST LOVINGLY THE UTTERANCES OF THE TRINITY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY THROUGH THE VOW OF OBEDIENCE.

YOU ARE COMPLETELY CONSECRATED TO GOD, MY DEAR SONS.

SATURDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

NEWLY PROFESSED M. A. P. :

MY DEAREST SONS, THE FEAST OF THE ASSUMPTION OF THE BLESSED MOTHER OF 1980 IS FOR YOU SO EXTRAORDINARILY WONDERFUL THAT THERE ARE NO EXPRESSIONS ADEQUATE ENOUGH TO DESCRIBE ITS MAGNIFICENCE. WE COULD SAY WITH ST. PAUL THE APOSTLE THAT NEITHER EYES HAE SEEN NOR EARS HEARD, NOR TONGUE UTTERED THE KEENESSED ULTRA-SUPRA-SUPRA OF THE MANIFESTATION OF GOD'S LOVE FOR YOU ON THAT INCOMPARABLE DAY. YOU WERE MADE BRAND NEW CHILDREN OF GOD, REBORN TO A LIFE OF THE HIGHEST SPIRITED NOBILITY, ELEVATED TO BE CONTINUATORS OF THE APOSTLES, GIVEN THE PURITY OF ANGELS, YOUR BODIES SPIRITUALIZED AND MADE CHRISTLIKE THROUGH THE ANGELIC VOW OF CHASTITY, MADE UNEARTHLY THROUGH THE VOW AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND ELEVATED TO SEE, HEAR, AND FOLLOW MOST LOVINGLY THE UTTERANCES OF THE TRINITY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY THROUGH THE VOW OF OBEDIENCE.

YOU ARE COMPLETELY CONSECRATED TO GOD, MY DEAR SONS.

NOTHING, NO SPECK OF SIN, NO SPECK OF SIN SHOULD SOIL YOUR HEAVENLY WEDDING GARMENT BECAUSE YOU ARE NOW IN ATTENDANCE TO THE KING OF KINGS BY HIS ROYAL THRONE NEXT TO OUR HEAVENLY QUEEN AND MOTHER, FORMING HIS COURT AND THAT OF THE QUEEN OF QUEENS, OUR BLESSED MOTHER. BE AWARE OF THIS, MY DEAR SONS, I WILL REPEAT TO YOU THE PHRASE OF ST. LEO THE GREAT, "AGNOSCE DIGNITATEM TUAM". BE THOROUGHLY AWARE OF YOUR ROYAL DIGNITY IN ORDER TO BE FULL OF THE LOVING FEAR OF GOD, NEVER TO DARE TO SOIL WITH THE LEAST SPECK OF DIRT YOUR HEAVENLY GOWNS.

MY DEAR SONS, THIS IS A MOST MARVELOUS BEGINNING, BUT YOU MUST BE CONSISTENT IN YOUR SOLEMN PROMISES UP TO YOUR LAST BREATH.

YOUR LIFE OF NOVITIATE CONTINUES. EACH DAY MUST BE BETTER THAN THE PRECEDING ONE. THE LIFE OF A RELIGIOUS ACCORDING TO THE CANON LAW IS "STATUS PERFECTIONIS ACQUIRENDAE", WHICH MEANS A STATE OF LIFE OF PERFECTION TO BE ACQUIRED. FOR A RELIGIOUS THERE IS NO SPIRITUAL STOP. HE CAN NEVER CONSIDER HIMSELF PERFECT. ALL HIS LIFE WHETHER IT BE SHORT OR LONG HE IS BOUND TO MAKE NEW AND GREATER EFFORTS IN ALL VIRTUES AND DRAW EVER CLOSER TO GOD AND IN HIS APOSTOLIC ZEAL TO SAVE MORE SOULS, MORE SOULS EACH DAY.

THE CANON LAW REQUIRES THAT THE 3 YEARS FOLLOWING THE NOVITIATE ARE JUST A CONTINUATION, AN INCREASE, OF THE RELIGIOUS VIRTUES WHOSE FOUNDATION THE NOVICE RECEIVED

DURING HIS 1ST YEAR OF NOVITIATE. SO YOU ARE STILL NOVICES, BUT PROFESSED NOVICES! YOU HAVE PROFESSED THE GROWTH IN THE RELIGIOUS LIFE ACCORDING TO THE CONSTITUTIONS OF YOUR INSTITUTE AND THE DIRECTIONS OF YOUR FOUNDER.

IN YOUR MEDITATIONS STUDY YOUR M. A. P. CONSTITUTIONS, THEY ARE THE PATTERN OF YOUR SANCTITY.

YOU ARE, MY DEAR PROFESSED, THE PIONEERS OF THIS NEW CONGREGATION. ACCORDING AS YOU WILL BE THE ONES THAT FOLLOW YOU WILL BE LIKEWISE. THEREFORE I REPEAT TO YOU TIME AND AGAIN, I DEMAND FROM YOU, ALL AND EACH ONE OF YOU, TO BE ROYAL EAGLES. FLY AS HIGH AS YOU CAN. MAY THE SWEET ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST BE YOUR EXEMPLAR IN HIS DOUBLE DEVOTIONAL DIMENSION OF LOVE IN THE HOLY EUCHARIST AND TOWARD THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY. DO DREAM, MY DEAR SONS, THAT YOU ARE ALWAYS WITH THE BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY AND TALKING WITH ST. JOHN, THE GREAT EAGLE OF PATMOS.

YOU ARE CALLED, MY DEAR SONS, TO ALL THIS AND NOTHING LESS. DO PRAY FOR THE CONSTANT AND PROMPT GROWTH THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE MAP OF OUR HEAVENLY MAP OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY!

A PRAYER FROM YOUR FOUNDER WHO LOVES YOU MOST PATERNALLY IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

+

SATURDAY, AUGUST 30, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

NEWLY PROFESSED M. A. P. :

MY DEAREST SONS, THE FEAST OF THE ASSUMPTION OF THE BLESSED MOTHER OF 1980 IS FOR YOU SO EXTRAORDINARILY WONDERFUL THAT THERE ARE NO EXPRESSIONS ADEQUATE ENOUGH TO DESCRIBE ITS MAGNIFICENCE. WE COULD SAY WITH ST. PAUL THE APOSTLE THAT NEITHER EYES HAE SEEN NOR EARS HEARD, NOR TONGUE UTTERED THE KEENEST ULTRA-SUPRA-SUPRA OF THE MANIFESTATION OF GOD'S LOVE FOR YOU ON THAT INCOMPARABLE DAY. YOU WERE MADE BRAND NEW CHILDREN OF GOD, REBORN TO A LIFE OF THE HIGHEST SPIRITED NOBILITY, ELEVATED TO BE CONTINUATORS OF THE APOSTLES, GIVEN THE PURITY OF ANGELS, YOUR BODIES SPIRITUALIZED AND MADE CHRISTLIKE THROUGH THE ANGELIC VOW OF CHASTITY, MADE UNEARTHLY THROUGH THE VOW AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND ELEVATED TO SEE, HEAR, AND FOLLOW MOST LOVINGLY THE UTTERANCES OF THE TRINITY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY THROUGH THE VOW OF OBEDIENCE.

YOU ARE COMPLETELY CONSECRATED TO GOD, MY DEAR SONS. NOTHING, NO SPECK OF SIN, NO SPECK OF SIN SHOULD SOIL YOUR HEAVENLY WEDDING GARMENT BECAUSE YOU ARE NOW IN ATTENDANCE TO THE KING OF KINGS BY HIS ROYAL THRONE NEXT TO OUR HEAVENLY QUEEN AND MOTHER, FORMING HIS COURT AND THAT OF THE QUEEN OF QUEENS, OUR BLESSED MOTHER. BE AWARE OF THIS, MY DEAR SONS, I WILL REPEAT TO YOU THE PHRASE OF ST. LEO THE GREAT, "AGNOSCE DIGNITATEM TUAM". BE THOROUGHLY AWARE OF YOUR ROYAL DIGNITY IN ORDER TO BE FULL OF THE LOVING FEAR OF GOD, NEVER TO DARE TO SOIL WITH THE LEAST SPECK OF DIRT YOUR HEAVENLY GOWNS.

MY DEAR SONS, THIS IS A MOST MARVELOUS BEGINNING, BUT YOU MUST BE CONSISTENT IN YOUR SOLEMN PROMISES UP TO YOUR LAST BREATH.

YOUR LIFE OF NOVITIATE CONTINUES. EACH DAY MUST BE BETTER THAN THE PRECEDING ONE. THE LIFE OF A RELIGIOUS ACCORDING TO THE CANON LAW IS "STATUS PERFECTIONIS ACQUIRENDAE", WHICH MEANS A STATE OF LIFE OF PERFECTION TO BE ACQUIRED. FOR A RELIGIOUS THERE IS NO SPIRITUAL STOP. HE CAN NEVER CONSIDER HIMSELF PERFECT. ALL HIS LIFE WHETHER IT BE SHORT OR LONG HE IS BOUND TO MAKE NEW AND GREATER EFFORTS IN ALL VIRTUES AND DRAW EVER CLOSER TO GOD AND IN HIS APOSTOLIC ZEAL TO SAVE MORE SOULS, MORE SOULS EACH DAY.

THE CANON LAW REQUIRES THAT THE 3 YEARS FOLLOWING THE NOVITIATE ARE JUST A CONTINUATION, AN INCREASE, OF THE RELIGIOUS VIRTUES WHOSE FOUNDATION THE NOVICE RECEIVED DURING HIS 1ST YEAR OF NOVITIATE. SO YOU ARE STILL NOVICES, BUT PROFESSED NOVICES! YOU HAVE PROFESSED THE GROWTH IN THE RELIGIOUS LIFE ACCORDING TO THE CONSTITUTIONS OF YOUR INSTITUTE AND THE DIRECTIONS OF YOUR FOUNDER.

IN YOUR MEDITATIONS .STUDY YOUR M. A. P. CONSTITUTIONS, THEY ARE THE PATTERN OF YOUR SANCTITY.

YOU ARE, MY DEAR PROFESSED, THE PIONEERS OF THIS NEW CONGREGATION. ACCORDING AS YOU WILL BE THE ONES THAT FOLLOW YOU WILL BE LIKEWISE. THEREFORE I REPEAT TO YOU TIME AND AGAIN, I DEMAND FROM YOU, ALL AND EACH ONE OF YOU, TO BE ROYAL EAGLES. FLY AS HIGH AS YOU CAN. MAY THE SWEET ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST BE YOUR EXEMPLAR IN HIS DOUBLE DEVOTIONAL DIMENSION OF LOVE IN THE HOLY EUCHARIST AND TOWARD THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY. DO DREAM, MY DEAR SONS, THAT YOU ARE ALWAYS WITH THE BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY AND TALKING WITH ST. JOHN, THE GREAT EAGLE OF PATMOS.

YOU ARE CALLED, MY DEAR SONS, TO ALL THIS AND NOTHING LESS. DO PRAY FOR THE CONSTANT AND PROMPT GROWTH THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE MAP OF OUR HEAVENLY MAP OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY!

A PRAYER FROM YOUR FOUNDER WHO LOVES YOU MOST PATERNALLY IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

SATURDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA

ALAMOS, SONORA

NEWLY PROFESSED M. A. P. :

MY DEAREST SONS, THE FEAST OF THE ASSUMPTION OF THE BLESSED MOTHER OF 1980 IS FOR YOU SO EXTRAORDINARILY WONDERFUL THAT THERE ARE NO EXPRESSIONS ADEQUATE ENOUGH TO DESCRIBE ITS MAGNIFICENCE. WE COULD SAY WITH ST. PAUL THE APOSTLE THAT NEITHER EYES HAE SEEN NOR EARS HEARD, NOR TONGUE UTTERED THE KEENEST ULTRA-SUPRA-SUPRA OF THE MANIFESTATION OF GOD'S LOVE FOR YOU ON THAT INCOMPARABLE DAY. YOU WERE MADE BRAND NEW CHILDREN OF GOD, REBORN TO A LIFE OF THE HIGHEST SPIRITED NOBILITY, ELEVATED TO BE CONTINUATORS OF THE APOSTLES, GIVEN THE PURITY OF ANGELS, YOUR BODIES SPIRITUALIZED AND MADE CHRISTLIKE THROUGH THE ANGELIC VOW OF CHASTITY, MADE UNEARTHLY THROUGH THE VOW AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND ELEVATED TO SEE, HEAR, AND FOLLOW MOST LOVINGLY THE UTTERANCES OF THE TRINITY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY THROUGH THE VOW OF OBEDIENCE.

YOU ARE COMPLETELY CONSECRATED TO GOD, MY DEAR SONS.

DURING HIS 1ST YEAR OF NOVITIATE. SO YOU ARE STILL NOVICES, BUT PROFESSED NOVICES! YOU HAVE PROFESSED THE GROWTH IN THE RELIGIOUS LIFE ACCORDING TO THE CONSTITUTIONS OF YOUR INSTITUTE AND THE DIRECTIONS OF YOUR FOUNDER.

IN YOUR MEDITATIONS STUDY YOUR M. A. P. CONSTITUTIONS, THEY ARE THE PATTERN OF YOUR SANCTITY.

YOU ARE, MY DEAR PROFESSED, THE PIONEERS OF THIS NEW CONGREGATION. ACCORDING AS YOU WILL BE THE ONES THAT FOLLOW YOU WILL BE LIKEWISE. THEREFORE I REPEAT TO YOU TIME AND AGAIN, I DEMAND FROM YOU, ALL AND EACH ONE OF YOU, TO BE ROYAL EAGLES. FLY AS HIGH AS YOU CAN. MAY THE SWEET ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST BE YOUR EXEMPLAR IN HIS DOUBLE DEVOTIONAL DIMENSION OF LOVE IN THE HOLY EUCHARIST AND TOWARD THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY. DO DREAM, MY DEAR SONS, THAT YOU ARE ALWAYS WITH THE BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY AND TALKING WITH ST. JOHN, THE GREAT EAGLE OF PATMOS.

YOU ARE CALLED, MY DEAR SONS, TO ALL THIS AND NOTHING LESS. DO PRAY FOR THE CONSTANT AND PROMPT GROWTH THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE MAP OF OUR HEAVENLY MAP OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY!

A PRAYER FROM YOUR FOUNDER WHO LOVES YOU MOST PATERNALLY IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE

DURING HIS 1ST YEAR OF NOVITIATE. SO YOU ARE STILL NOVICES, BUT PROFESSED NOVICES! YOU HAVE PROFESSED THE GROWTH IN THE RELIGIOUS LIFE ACCORDING TO THE CONSTITUTIONS OF YOUR INSTITUTE AND THE DIRECTIONS OF YOUR FOUNDER.

IN YOUR MEDITATIONS STUDY YOUR M. A. P. CONSTITUTIONS, THEY ARE THE PATTERN OF YOUR SANCTITY.

YOU ARE, MY DEAR PROFESSED, THE PIONEERS OF THIS NEW CONGREGATION. ACCORDING AS YOU WILL BE THE ONES THAT FOLLOW YOU WILL BE LIKEWISE. THEREFORE I REPEAT TO YOU TIME AND AGAIN, I DEMAND FROM YOU, ALL AND EACH ONE OF YOU, TO BE ROYAL EAGLES. FLY AS HIGH AS YOU CAN. MAY THE SWEET ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST BE YOUR EXEMPLAR IN HIS DOUBLE DEVOTIONAL DIMENSION OF LOVE IN THE HOLY EUCHARIST AND TOWARD THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY. DO DREAM, MY DEAR SONS, THAT YOU ARE ALWAYS WITH THE BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY AND TALKING WITH ST. JOHN, THE GREAT EAGLE OF PATMOS.

YOU ARE CALLED, MY DEAR SONS, TO ALL THIS AND NOTHING LESS. DO PRAY FOR THE CONSTANT AND PROMPT GROWTH THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE MAP OF OUR HEAVENLY MAP OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY!

A PRAYER FROM YOUR FOUNDER WHO LOVES YOU MOST PATERNALLY IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF

SATURDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA

ALAMOS, SONORA

NEWLY PROFESSED M. A. P. :

MY DEAREST SONS, THE FEAST OF THE ASSUMPTION OF THE BLESSED MOTHER OF 1980 IS FOR YOU SO EXTRAORDINARILY WONDERFUL THAT THERE ARE NO EXPRESSIONS ADEQUATE ENOUGH TO DESCRIBE ITS MAGNIFICENCE. WE COULD SAY WITH ST. PAUL THE APOSTLE THAT NEITHER EYES HAE SEEN NOR EARS HEARD, NOR TONGUE UTTERED THE KEENESSED ULTRA-SUPRA-SUPRA OF THE MANIFESTATION OF GOD'S LOVE FOR YOU ON THAT INCOMPARABLE DAY. YOU WERE MADE BRAND NEW CHILDREN OF GOD, REBORN TO A LIFE OF THE HIGHEST SPIRITED NOBILITY, ELEVATED TO BE CONTINUATORS OF THE APOSTLES, GIVEN THE PURITY OF ANGELS, YOUR BODIES SPIRITUALIZED AND MADE CHRISTLIKE THROUGH THE ANGELIC VOW OF CHASTITY, MADE UNEARTHLY THROUGH THE VOW AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND ELEVATED TO SEE, HEAR, AND FOLLOW MOST LOVINGLY THE UTTERANCES OF THE TRINITY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY THROUGH THE VOW OF OBEDIENCE.

YOU ARE COMPLETELY CONSECRATED TO GOD, MY DEAR SONS.

+

SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

DEAR NOVICES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY:

YOU, MY DEAR BROTHERS, WERE INVESTED WITH THE HOLY HABIT OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION ON THE 15TH OF AUGUST 1980 AS THEIR NEW-BORN INFANTS! THE YEAR OF NOVITIATE, MY DEAR BROTHERS, HAS BEEN ESTABLISHED AS THE MOST PRECIOUS AND VITALLY IMPORTANT TIME OF THE LAYING OF FOUNDATION IN EVERY RELIGIOUS VIRTUE. NOTHING IS SO IMPORTANT FOR EVERY MISSIONARY AS THE ADORNMENT OF ALL VIRTUES. ALL YOUR TALENTS, MY DEAR BROTHERS, WITHOUT VIRTUE WOULD BE COMPLETELY IN VAIN.

FIRST, FAITH. SECOND, CONFIDENCE. THIRD, HUMILITY. FORTH, OBEDIENCE. FIFTH, RECTITUDE OF INTENTION. SIX, PRAYER. SEVENTH, FIDELITY TO VOCATION.

FIRST, FAITH -- YOUR LIFE MUST BE EVER SURROUNDED BY THE DIVINE OXYGEN OF HOLY FAITH. ALWAYS REMAIN WITHIN IT, INHALING THE SPIRITUAL OXYGEN WITH THE DEEPEST BREATH AND EXHALING ALWAYS PURE DIVINE LOVE.

SECOND, CONFIDENCE -- OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST SPOKE ALWAYS RIGHT AND LEFT ON CONFIDENCE. IMAGINE YOURSELVES, MY DEAR BROTHERS, IN THE DEEP OCEAN OF CONFIDENCE IN GOD SWIMMING FREELY UP AND DOWN, EAST AND WEST, IN THE HIGH WATERS OF THE OCEAN OF DIVINE CONFIDENCE. THE MEASURE OF THE GRACES YOU OBTAIN IS ACCORDING TO THE DEGREE OF YOUR CONFIDENCE. MAKE IT AS BIG AS THE OCEAN. ST. JAMES TELLS US TO ASK IN OUR PRAYER FOR ANY AND EVERYTHING GOOD WITH THE CERTITUDE THAT WE ARE GOING TO OBTAIN IT.

THIRD, HUMILITY -- ST. JOHN OF THE CROSS SAYS "BAJA SI QUIERES SUBIR." DO DESCEND, MY DEAR BROTHERS, TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF THE SEA OF HUMILITY TO BE ELEVATED BY GOD TO THE HIGEST GALAXIES OF THE STARS OF HEAVEN.

FOURTH, OBEDIENCE -- OBEDIENCE SHOULD BE PERFECT IN EVERY NOVICE WITH THE HIGHEST REALIZATION OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD WHO IS THE ONE WE OBEY. DO EVER REMAIN IN HIS DIVINE PRESENCE. MAKE YOUR OBEDIENCE TO THE ALMIGHTY GOD WITH MOST LOVING SONSHIP WITH THE PERFECT RENDITION OF JUDGEMENT AND WILL IN THE PERSONS OF THE SUPERIORS WHOM THEY REPRESENT,

THE SUPERIORS WHO ARE THE GENUINE REPRESENTATIVES OF GOD.

FIFTH, RECTITUDE OF INTENTION -- SINCE YOU MUST ENDEAVOR TO REMAIN CONSTANTLY IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD, HE IS THE ONE TO WHOM YOU DIRECT YOUR SOUL WITH ALL ITS FACULTIES AND YOUR BODY WITH ALL ITS SENSES. GOD IS THE ONE AND THE ONLY WHOM YOU MUST SEEK, YOU MUST SEE, AND YOU MUST LOVE COMPLETELY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY.

SIX, PRAYER -- MY DEAR NOVICES, YOU ARE ALWAYS IN PRAYER PROTECTED ALL AROUND BY THE OXYGEN OF HOLY FAITH DEEP IN THE OCEAN OF CONFIDENCE AND IN THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA OF HUMILITY IN THE DIVINE PRESENCE THROUGH HOLY OBEDIENCE IDENTIFIED WITH THE GOOD, GOOD GOD, BODY AND SOUL. THEREFORE YOU MUST BE EVER AND EVER IN PERFECT PRAYER COMMUNICATING WITH GOD AS HIS MOST LOVING CHILDREN.

SEVENTH, FIDELITY TO VOCATION -- YOU, DEAR NOVICES, EACH ONE OF YOU, MUST BE THE EVER FAITHFUL TO EVERY WISH OF GOD YOUR MOST LOVING FATHER. LET YOUR CONSCIENCE BE AS DELICATE AS THE CORDS OF THE VIOLIN, EXTREMELY SENSITIVE TO DETECT EVERY WISH OF GOD BY DAY AND BY NIGHT. YOU ARE HIS CHOSEN ONES PAR EXCELLENCE TO BECOME MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY.

FIAT. FIAT. AMEN. AMEN. AMEN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C.M.F.

+

SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

DEAR NOVICES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY:

YOU, MY DEAR BROTHERS, WERE INVESTED WITH THE HOLY HABIT OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION ON THE 15TH OF AUGUST 1980 AS THEIR NEW-BORN INFANTS! THE YEAR OF NOVITIATE, MY DEAR BROTHERS, HAS BEEN ESTABLISHED AS THE MOST PRECIOUS AND VITALLY IMPORTANT TIME OF THE LAYING OF FOUNDATION IN EVERY RELIGIOUS VIRTUE. NOTHING IS SO IMPORTANT FOR EVERY MISSIONARY AS THE ADORNMENT OF ALL VIRTUES. ALL YOUR TALENTS, MY DEAR BROTHERS, WITHOUT VIRTUE WOULD BE COMPLETELY IN VAIN.

FIRST, FAITH. SECOND, CONFIDENCE. THIRD, HUMILITY. FORTH, OBEDIENCE. FIFTH, RECTITUDE OF INTENTION. SIX, PRAYER. SEVENTH, FIDELITY TO VOCATION.

FIRST, FAITH -- YOUR LIFE MUST BE EVER SURROUNDED BY THE DIVINE OXYGEN OF HOLY FAITH ALWAYS REMAIN WITHIN IT, INHALING THE SPIRITUAL OXYGEN WITH THE DEEPEST BREATH AND EXHALING ALWAYS PURE DIVINE LOVE.

SECOND, CONFIDENCE -- OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST SPOKE ALWAYS RIGHT AND LEFT ON CONFIDENCE. IMAGINE YOURSELVES, MY DEAR BROTHERS, IN THE DEEP OCEAN OF CONFIDENCE IN GOD SWIMMING FREELY UP AND DOWN, EAST AND WEST, IN THE HIGH WATERS OF THE OCEAN OF DIVINE CONFIDENCE. THE MEASURE OF THE GRACES YOU OBTAIN IS ACCORDING TO THE DEGREE OF YOUR CONFIDENCE. MAKE IT AS BIG AS THE OCEAN. ST. JAMES TELLS US TO ASK IN OUR PRAYER FOR ANY AND EVERYTHING GOOD WITH THE CERTITUDE THAT WE ARE GOING TO OBTAIN IT.

THIRD, HUMILITY -- ST. JOHN OF THE CROSS SAYS "BAJA SI QUIERES SUBIR." DO DESCEND, MY DEAR BROTHERS, TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF THE SEA OF HUMILITY TO BE ELEVATED BY GOD TO THE HIGEST GALAXIES OF THE STARS OF HEAVEN.

FOURTH, OBEDIENCE -- OBEDIENCE SHOULD BE PERFECT IN EVERY NOVICE WITH THE HIGHEST REALIZATION OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD WHO IS THE ONE WE OBEY. DO EVER REMAIN IN HIS DIVINE PRESENCE. MAKE YOUR OBEDIENCE TO THE ALMIGHTY GOD WITH MOST LOVING SONSHIP WITH THE PERFECT RENDITION OF JUDGEMENT AND WILL IN THE PERSONS OF THE SUPERIORS WHOM THEY REPRESENT,

THE SUPERIORS WHO ARE THE GENUINE REPRESENTATIVES OF GOD.

FIFTH, RECTITUDE OF INTENTION -- SINCE YOU MUST ENDEAVOR TO REMAIN CONSTANTLY IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD, HE IS THE ONE TO WHOM YOU DIRECT YOUR SOUL WITH ALL ITS FACULTIES AND YOUR BODY WITH ALL ITS SENSES. GOD IS THE ONE AND THE ONLY WHOM YOU MUST SEEK, YOU MUST SEE, AND YOU MUST LOVE COMPLETELY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY.

SIX, PRAYER -- MY DEAR NOVICES, YOU ARE ALWAYS IN PRAYER PROTECTED ALL AROUND BY THE OXYGEN OF HOLY FAITH DEEP IN THE OCEAN OF CONFIDENCE AND IN THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA OF HUMILITY IN THE DIVINE PRESENCE THROUGH HOLY OBEDIENCE IDENTIFIED WITH THE GOOD, GOOD GOD, BODY AND SOUL. THEREFORE YOU MUST BE EVER AND EVER IN PERFECT PRAYER COMMUNICATING WITH GOD AS HIS MOST LOVING CHILDREN.

SEVENTH, FIDELITY TO VOCATION -- YOU, DEAR NOVICES, EACH ONE OF YOU, MUST BE THE EVER FAITHFUL TO EVERY WISH OF GOD YOUR MOST LOVING FATHER. LET YOUR CONSCIENCE BE AS DELICATE AS THE CORDS OF THE VIOLIN, EXTREMELY SENSITIVE TO DETECT EVERY WISH OF GOD BY DAY AND BY NIGHT. YOU ARE HIS CHOSEN ONES PAR EXCELLENCE TO BECOME MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY.

FIAT. FIAT. AMEN. AMEN. AMEN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C.M.F.

+

SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

DEAR NOVICES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY:

YOU, MY DEAR BROTHERS, WERE INVESTED WITH THE HOLY HABIT OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION ON THE 15TH OF AUGUST 1980 AS THEIR NEW-BORN INFANTS! THE YEAR OF NOVITIATE, MY DEAR BROTHERS, HAS BEEN ESTABLISHED AS THE MOST PRECIOUS AND VITALLY IMPORTANT TIME OF THE LAYING OF FOUNDATION IN EVERY RELIGIOUS VIRTUE. NOTHING IS SO IMPORTANT FOR EVERY MISSIONARY AS THE ADORNMENT OF ALL VIRTUES. ALL YOUR TALENTS, MY DEAR BROTHERS, WITHOUT VIRTUE WOULD BE COMPLETELY IN VAIN.

FIRST, FAITH. SECOND, CONFIDENCE. THIRD, HUMILITY. FORTH, OBEDIENCE. FIFTH, RECTITUDE OF INTENTION. SIX, PRAYER. SEVENTH, FIDELITY TO VOCATION.

FIRST, FAITH -- YOUR LIFE MUST BE EVER SURROUNDED BY THE DIVINE OXYGEN OF HOLY FAITH. ALWAYS REMAIN WITHIN IT, INHALING THE SPIRITUAL OXYGEN WITH THE DEEPEST BREATH AND EXHALING ALWAYS PURE DIVINE LOVE.

SECOND, CONFIDENCE -- OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST SPOKE ALWAYS RIGHT AND LEFT ON CONFIDENCE. IMAGINE YOURSELVES, MY DEAR BROTHERS, IN THE DEEP OCEAN OF CONFIDENCE IN GOD SWIMMING FREELY UP AND DOWN, EAST AND WEST, IN THE HIGH WATERS OF THE OCEAN OF DIVINE CONFIDENCE. THE MEASURE OF THE GRACES YOU OBTAIN IS ACCORDING TO THE DEGREE OF YOUR CONFIDENCE. MAKE IT AS BIG AS THE OCEAN. ST. JAMES TELLS US TO ASK IN OUR PRAYER FOR ANY AND EVERYTHING GOOD WITH THE CERTITUDE THAT WE ARE GOING TO OBTAIN IT.

THIRD, HUMILITY -- ST. JOHN OF THE CROSS SAYS "BAJA SI QUIERES SUBIR." DO DESCEND, MY DEAR BROTHERS, TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF THE SEA OF HUMILITY TO BE ELEVATED BY GOD TO THE HIGEST GALAXIES OF THE STARS OF HEAVEN.

FOURTH, OBEDIENCE -- OBEDIENCE SHOULD BE PERFECT IN EVERY NOVICE WITH THE HIGHEST REALIZATION OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD WHO IS THE ONE WE OBEY. DO EVER REMAIN IN HIS DIVINE PRESENCE. MAKE YOUR OBEDIENCE TO THE ALMIGHTY GOD WITH MOST LOVING SONSHIP WITH THE PERFECT RENDITION OF JUDGEMENT AND WILL IN THE PERSONS OF THE SUPERIORS WHOM THEY REPRESENT.

THE SUPERIORS WHO ARE THE GENUINE REPRESENTATIVES OF GOD.

FIFTH, RECTITUDE OF INTENTION -- SINCE YOU MUST ENDEAVOR TO REMAIN CONSTANTLY IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD, HE IS THE ONE TO WHOM YOU DIRECT YOUR SOUL WITH ALL ITS FACULTIES AND YOUR BODY WITH ALL ITS SENSES. GOD IS THE ONE AND THE ONLY WHOM YOU MUST SEEK, YOU MUST SEE, AND YOU MUST LOVE COMPLETELY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY.

SIX, PRAYER -- MY DEAR NOVICES, YOU ARE ALWAYS IN PRAYER PROTECTED ALL AROUND BY THE OXYGEN OF HOLY FAITH DEEP IN THE OCEAN OF CONFIDENCE AND IN THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA OF HUMILITY IN THE DIVINE PRESENCE THROUGH HOLY OBEDIENCE IDENTIFIED WITH THE GOOD, GOOD GOD, BODY AND SOUL. THEREFORE YOU MUST BE EVER AND EVER IN PERFECT PRAYER COMMUNICATING WITH GOD AS HIS MOST LOVING CHILDREN.

SEVENTH, FIDELITY TO VOCATION -- YOU, DEAR NOVICES, EACH ONE OF YOU, MUST BE THE EVER FAITHFUL TO EVERY WISH OF GOD YOUR MOST LOVING FATHER. LET YOUR CONSCIENCE BE AS DELICATE AS THE CORDS OF THE VIOLIN, EXTREMELY SENSITIVE TO DETECT EVERY WISH OF GOD BY DAY AND BY NIGHT. YOU ARE HIS CHOSEN ONES PAR EXCELLENCE TO BECOME MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY.

FIAT. FIAT. AMEN. AMEN. AMEN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF
FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C.M.F.

+

SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

DEAR NOVICES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY:

YOU, MY DEAR BROTHERS, WERE INVESTED WITH THE HOLY HABIT OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION ON THE 15TH OF AUGUST 1980 AS THEIR NEW-BORN INFANTS! THE YEAR OF NOVITIATE, MY DEAR BROTHERS, HAS BEEN ESTABLISHED AS THE MOST PRECIOUS AND VITALLY IMPORTANT TIME OF THE LAYING OF FOUNDATION IN EVERY RELIGIOUS VIRTUE. NOTHING IS SO IMPORTANT FOR EVERY MISSIONARY AS THE ADORNMENT OF ALL VIRTUES. ALL YOUR TALENTS, MY DEAR BROTHERS, WITHOUT VIRTUE WOULD BE COMPLETELY IN VAIN.

FIRST, FAITH. SECOND, CONFIDENCE. THIRD, HUMILITY. FORTH, OBEDIENCE. FIFTH, RECTITUDE OF INTENTION. SIX, PRAYER. SEVENTH, FIDELITY TO VOCATION.

FIRST, FAITH -- YOUR LIFE MUST BE EVER SURROUNDED BY THE DIVINE OXYGEN OF HOLY FAITH ALWAYS REMAIN WITHIN IT, INHALING THE SPIRITUAL OXYGEN WITH THE DEEPEST BREATH AND EXHALING ALWAYS PURE DIVINE LOVE.

SECOND, CONFIDENCE -- OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST SPOKE ALWAYS RIGHT AND LEFT ON CONFIDENCE. IMAGINE YOURSELVES, MY DEAR BROTHERS, IN THE DEEP OCEAN OF CONFIDENCE IN GOD SWIMMING FREELY UP AND DOWN, EAST AND WEST, IN THE HIGH WATERS OF THE OCEAN OF DIVINE CONFIDENCE. THE MEASURE OF THE GRACES YOU OBTAIN IS ACCORDING TO THE DEGREE OF YOUR CONFIDENCE. MAKE IT AS BIG AS THE OCEAN. ST. JAMES TELLS US TO ASK IN OUR PRAYER FOR ANY AND EVERYTHING GOOD WITH THE CERTITUDE THAT WE ARE GOING TO OBTAIN IT.

THIRD, HUMILITY -- ST. JOHN OF THE CROSS SAYS "BAJA SI QUIERES SUBIR." DO DESCEND, MY DEAR BROTHERS, TO THE LOWEST DEPTHS OF THE SEA OF HUMILITY TO BE ELEVATED BY GOD TO THE HIGEST GALAXIES OF THE STARS OF HEAVEN.

FOURTH, OBEDIENCE -- OBEDIENCE SHOULD BE PERFECT IN EVERY NOVICE WITH THE HIGHEST REALIZATION OF THE PRESENCE OF GOD WHO IS THE ONE WE OBEY. DO EVER REMAIN IN HIS DIVINE PRESENCE. MAKE YOUR OBEDIENCE TO THE ALMIGHTY GOD WITH MOST LOVING SONSHIP WITH THE PERFECT RENDITION OF JUDGEMENT AND WILL IN THE PERSONS OF THE SUPERIORS WHOM THEY REPRESENT.

THE SUPERIORS WHO ARE THE GENUINE REPRESENTATIVES OF GOD.

FIFTH, RECTITUDE OF INTENTION -- SINCE YOU MUST ENDEAVOR TO REMAIN CONSTANTLY IN THE PRESENCE OF GOD, HE IS THE ONE TO WHOM YOU DIRECT YOUR SOUL WITH ALL ITS FACULTIES AND YOUR BODY WITH ALL ITS SENSES. GOD IS THE ONE AND THE ONLY WHOM YOU MUST SEEK, YOU MUST SEE, AND YOU MUST LOVE COMPLETELY FOR LIFE AND ETERNITY.

SIX, PRAYER -- MY DEAR NOVICES, YOU ARE ALWAYS IN PRAYER PROTECTED ALL AROUND BY THE OXYGEN OF HOLY FAITH DEEP IN THE OCEAN OF CONFIDENCE AND IN THE DEPTHS OF THE SEA OF HUMILITY IN THE DIVINE PRESENCE THROUGH HOLY OBEDIENCE IDENTIFIED WITH THE GOOD, GOOD GOD, BODY AND SOUL. THEREFORE YOU MUST BE EVER AND EVER IN PERFECT PRAYER COMMUNICATING WITH GOD AS HIS MOST LOVING CHILDREN.

SEVENTH, FIDELITY TO VOCATION -- YOU, DEAR NOVICES, EACH ONE OF YOU, MUST BE THE EVER FAITHFUL TO EVERY WISH OF GOD YOUR MOST LOVING FATHER. LET YOUR CONSCIENCE BE AS DELICATE AS THE CORDS OF THE VIOLIN, EXTREMELY SENSITIVE TO DETECT EVERY WISH OF GOD BY DAY AND BY NIGHT. YOU ARE HIS CHOSEN ONES PAR EXCELLENCE TO BECOME MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY.

FIAT, FIAT: AMEN AMEN AMEN.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C.M.F.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

MR. MANION: FATHER ALOYSIUS ALSO WANTS TO INCREASE THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. HE'S PROPOSED TWO PEOPLE, ONE IS A KEVIN MATTHEWS AND THE SECOND IS WINSTON HANKS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BOTH OF THEM COMPLAINED HOW THE THINGS THERE ARE DONE SO POORLY.

MR. MANION: HE WANTED KEVIN MATTHEWS BECAUSE KEVIN MATTHEWS ON HIS OWN WANTS TO IMPOSE A PLAN FOR THE GARDEN. HE'LL DO IT ON HIS OWN. YOU AND I AND TONY DON'T EVEN HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT THE GARDEN. KEVIN WILL TAKE ON THAT WHOLE PROJECT.

WINSTON HANKS BECAUSE HE HAS VERY GOOD COMMON SENSE. AND

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE HAS A SON THERE.

MR. MANION: HE'S A PIPING ENGINEER WITH THE SHELL OIL CORPORATION, AND HE HAS GOOD COMMON SENSE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE WAS THE ONE THAT COMPLAINED, WHAT HAPPENED HERE? ALL THESE PEOPLE, AND THESE THINGS ARE THIS WAY? AND CHARLIE BECAUSE . . .

MR. MANION: EACH OF US HAVE OUR PLUSES AND OUR MINUSES. AND FATHER HAS FOR SOME TIME . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: FATHER HAS A BIG ONE. A BIG ONE, BECAUSE I TOLD HIM SEVERAL TIMES TO PUT THE PLACE IN DECENCY. . .

MR. ARPAIA: ONE OTHER PERSON I RECOMMEND IS JOHN REEL.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, GOOD!

MR. ARPAIA: FATHER THOUGHT THAT HE MIGHT BE A GOOD CANDIDATE FOR THE BOARD.

MR. MANION: THE FINAL ONE IS A PRIEST WHO WE HAVE YET TO CONTACT, A FR. DAVID HOOVER, WHO WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. THIS IS DO THAT FR. DAVID HOOVER, BECAUSE WE ARE ACTING AS A GOVERNMENT.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND THEN WHEN I DIE WE HAVE A PRIEST, AND HE IS A VERY, VERY . . . AND HE LOVES ME AND HE IS A VERY IDEAL PRIEST AND HE IS VERY KIND. FATHER HOOVER.

MR. ARPAIA: IS HE STATIONED DOWN THERE?

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE'S AT ST. KEVIN'S, ST. KEVIN'S.

MR. MANION: OUR MONTHLY MEETING IS ESSENTIAL BECAUSE AS THE CONGREGATION GROWS, WHICH MEANS NOT NOW, BUT IN TWO YEARS FROM NOW WHEN WE HAVE A HOUSE IN GUADALAJARA, WHICH FATHER WANTS US TO START INVESTIGATING. AND A HOUSE IN JALISCO . . . AND TWO OR THREE HOUSES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT WHY I WANT, SOME HOUSES OUTSIDE OF THIS BISHOP, BECAUSE HE IS NOT GOOD TO US. HE IS SELFISH. ALL FOR HIMSELF. PARDON ME I SAY THESE THINGS IS CLEAR ENGLISH WITH MY BASQUE ACCENT. BUT IN CLEAR ENGLISH WITHOUT ANY . . .

FR. wants us to split from the Bishop as soon as we can

MR. MANION: THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IS GOING TO LOOK AT OUR ORGANIZATION, MAYBE 10 YEARS FROM NOW, AND THEY'RE GOING TO COME IN FROM ROME TO TAKE A LOOK AT WHAT WE'RE DOING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT IF THE THINGS GO THE WAY THEY ARE, IT WON'T LAST ~~10~~ 5 YEARS.

MR. MANION: JOE O'CONNOR, DID YOU KNOW THAT OUR INCOME TAX THIS YEAR WAS NOT COMPLETE WHEN WE FILED IT? THAT'S OUR RESPONSIBILITY AS DIRECTORS. WE NEED NOT PHONE CALLS MONTHLY, WE NEED MEETINGS WHERE WE COME IN AND WE LOOK. SOMETHING ELSE, APPARENTLY THERE ARE THINGS THAT ARE NOT ON OUR INCOME TAX. NOW NATURALLY I ASKED ALEX TO HELP AND SO FORTH. BUT HE DIDN'T KNOW EVERYTHING. I DIDN'T HAVE THE TIME TO SUPERVISE . . .

TONY: what wasn't put on the income tax?

~~MR. O'CONNOR~~: WHAT KIND OF THINGS?

MR. MANION: WE HAD SOME STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US, SOME REGISTERED STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US LAST YEAR, SOME RESTRICTED STOCK. NATURALLY IT WAS . . .

MR. ARPAIA: ~~IT~~ That WAS TAKEN BACK THOUGH, WASN'T IT?

MR. MANION: DID YOU EVEN RECEIVE IT?

MR. ARPAIA: I NEVER RECEIVED IT. THEY TOOK IT BACK.

MR. MANION: DID THEY TAKE IT BACK?

MR. ARPAIA: YEA!

MR. MANION: DO YOU HAVE A DOCUMENT TO GIVE THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION. WE ARE SUPPOSED TO BE A SHOW CASE ORGANIZATION.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

MR. ARPAIA: I MAILED IT TO YOU, DIDN'T I? FOR YOUR APPROVAL, BUT THEN THAT GUY . . A . . SAID HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US.

MR. MANION: ALL RIGHT, IF HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US THEN THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION SHOULD HAVE COPIES OF ALL OF THIS. AGAIN, WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A BOUNCED CHECK COMES BACK? A CHECK THAT WAS DONATED IN APRIL AND IN JULY IT COMES BACK FROM OUR BANK? WE SHOULD BE IMPLIMENTING AND WATCHING THIS TYPE OF THING. WE CAN'T SIMPLY SIT BACK. WE ARE A REAL ORGANIZATION THAT IS GOING TO BE LOOKED INTO BY THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IN 10 YEARS. we are the great of an institution.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, THAT ONE CHECK THAT BOUNCED, I PUT IT BACK THROUGH YESTERDAY or THE DAY BEFORE YESTERDAY.

MR. MANION: I MEAN, HOW IS IT POSSIBLE THAT WE WOULD LET A THREE MONTH DELAY? WE SHOULDN'T ALLOW OURSELVES . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: OH NO.

MR. ARPAIA: WE'VE NEVER HAD A THREE MONTH DELAY ON A BAD CHECK.

MR. MANION: THERE WAS IN THIS CASE. HELEN BENTLY'S CHECK WRITTEN APRIL 1ST, OR APRIL 2ND, OR APRIL 3RD. AND IT COMES BACK TO US IN JULY. NOW NATURALLY, JACKIE IS GOING ON VACTION, AND TONY'S IN THE HOSPITAL, AND I'M NOT ALWAYS AROUND.

Tony! well it's not our fault.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WHY DID IT TAKE SO LONG FOR IT TO GET BACK TO US?

MR. MANION: THAT IS OUR RESPONSIBILITY. THAT'S WHY WE NEED THE MONTHLY MEETINGS TO BE ABLE TO . . . WE SHOULD INVESTIGATE . . . FOR INSTANCE, JOE, DO YOU KNOW HOW OUR ACCOUNTS STAND? YOU'VE SEEN SOME OF OUR ACCOUNTS, WHAT WE'RE DOING SO YOU ARE MORE FAMILIAR WITH WHAT WE'RE DOING. DO YOU KNOW THOUGH, JOE, WHO ARE THE SIGNEES ON OUR ACCOUNTS? WELL, I THINK THESE ARE THE TYPES OF THINGS, WE SHOULD HAVE EVERYTHING OUT IN THE OPEN, IN A SHOWCASE WAY SO THAT WHEN THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS COMES IN AND LOOKS AT US AND THEY SAY, ISN'T THIS AMAZING WHAT THE WORK OF GOD HAS DONE THROUGH FATHER ALOYSIUS. WE NEED TO MEET MONTHLY TO MONITOR OURSELVES. IF WE JUST HAVE PHONE CALLS WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE IMPLEMENTING ANYTHING. I MEAN, WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE MONITORING OURSELVES AS ~~WELL~~ good. WE NEED TO PUT IN THE EFFORT, WE NEED TO EXERCISE OUR OBLIGATIONS AND OUR RESPONSIBILITYS

FATHER ALOYSIUS: Now THE MEETINGS OF THE HOLY SEE ARE MEETING MORE FREQUENTLY BECAUSE THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY of 32 MILLION.

~~Kevin: This is as of June.~~

MR. O'CONNOR: THE WHAT FATHER?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY BY 32 MILLION.

(Shows newspaper)

MR. MANION: THIS IS AS OF JUNE.

FR. Aloy: AND So The S. Congregation will starve.

MR. ARPAIA: yes, I READ THAT IN THE PAPER.

MR. MANION: THIS IS A NEW ONE, IT CAME OUT IN JUNE. THE DEFICIT THIS YEAR, LAST YEAR IT WAS 25 MILLION . . .

MR. ARPAIA: THAT'S DUE TO INFLATION.

MR. MANION: THIS IS THE THING. ECONOMICS IS VERY IMPORTANT AND THEY ARE GOING TO BE SO INTERESTED WHEN THEY SEE THAT THE M. A. P. FOUNDED BY FATHER ALOYSIUS. AND FATHER DIDN'T DECIDE TO FOUND THIS. THIS WAS AN ACT OF GOD OUT OF OBEDIENCE. AND WE'VE BEEN ASKED BY FATHER TO HELP HIM IN THIS REGARD. IT IS OUR OBLIGATION. PROBABLY MORE IMPORTANT THAN ANYTHING ELSE WE WILL DO IN OUR LIFETIME. IS TO EVEN BE INVITED TO HELP THIS ORGANIZAION. AND WE CANNOT DO IT BY PHONE. AN EXAMPLE IS WE CANNOT DO THE BUSINESS BY PHONE IN MEXICO. WE HAVE TO GO DOWN THERE PERSONALLY, AND THEN WE SEE OTHER THINGS. NOW, ITS GOING TO TAKE A LITTLE EFFORT. CAN WE AFFORD. LET ME ASK YOU JOE? ARE YOU ABLE TO AFFORD, ONCE A MONTH, LIKE THE LAST SUNDAY OF EVERY MONTH?

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, IT IS QUITE A BURDEN . . IT Depends upon whether FR Really wants

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN . . . LET US PUT IT THIS WAY. LET THE M. A. P. PAY FOR YOU.

MR. ARPAIA: ~~WE HAVE~~ ITS NOT THE MONEY, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT WE HAVE TO HAVE IT.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I COUNT ON YOU.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I CANNOT COUNT ON FATHER CHARLES.

All Right. In other words

MR. O'CONNOR: I THINK LARGELY THE ORGANIZATION HAS WORKED TO A GREAT EXTENT, IN OTHER WORDS, ALL OF THESE THINGS ARE DETAILS WHICH I DON'T THINK ARE TOO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS SOMETHING SERIOUS. THEY HAVE BEEN ALL COVERED UP, AND SAYING . . .

in other words

MR. O'CONNOR: BUT THESE THINGS OF SUBSTANCE, IF THEY'RE NOT GETTING THE TRAINING OF THE NOVICES, AND THEY ARE NOT LEARNING POVERTY, THEN THOSE ARE SUBSTANTIVE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAVE NOT! I BELIEVE I ADMIT YOU THAT YOU MUST SAY THEY ARE DEFICIENT, THEY ARE VERY DEFICIENT.

Yes All Right Then

MR. O'CONNOR: THIS IS WHY I WOULD SAY IT WOULD BE WORTH THE TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE POVERTY IS ESSENTIAL, ~~BECAUSE~~ ALL THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS THAT DIDN'T KEEP POVERTY HAVE DISAPPEARED.

MR. O'CONNOR: I FOLLOW YOU, I BELIEVE IN YOU FULLY IN THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVERY RELIGIOUS ORDER THAT DOESN'T APPRECIATE POVERY HAVE DISAPPEARED FROM THE M.A.P. AND YOU MUST TELL THAT TO CHARLIE.

MR. O'CONNOR: YES. WELL, THEN, IN OTHER WORDS, I WOULD FIND THAT TO BE WORTH WHILE TO FOLLOW FR. ALOYSIUS' SPIRITUAL NEEDS THERE AND THERE'S NO WAY WE CAN REALLY FIGURE OUT WHAT THEY'RE DOING WITHOUT GETTING RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF IT ACTUALLY. IT TAKES ALOT OF TIME. I'M NOT SO IMPRESSED WITH THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF THIS OR THAT, BUT I DO RECOGNIZE FATHER'S SPIRITUAL VIEWPOINT HERE AND THAT THIS ORDER, THESE MEN HAVE TO BE TRAINED IN THE SPIRIT OF POVERTY. AND IN ORDER FOR US TO GET IN THE MIDDLE OF THAT, IT DOES TAKE A LONG TIME.

First of all

FR. ALOYSIUS: CHARLIE HIMSELF, CHARLIE HIMSELF. AS I TOLD YOU, BUT I DON'T WANT TO REPEAT ANYMORE THE THINGS THAT I SAID ABOUT HIM.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND WE WON'T.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IT ADDS GREAT PAIN TO MY HEART, THIS IS NOT PLEASANT FOR ME.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WE HAVE TO GET THEM OUT.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

MR. O'CONNOR: O.K. ONCE A MONTH, NOW WHAT ABOUT THIS CONCERN ABOUT THE SACRED CONGREGATION AND ALL THAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE ARE STILL UNDER THE BISHOP OF OBREGON, AS SOON AS WE GET OUT, AND NOW WE ARE GETTING OUT.

MR. MANION: THERE'S GOING TO BE VERY MUCH ANTAGONISM WHEN WE TRY TO GET OFFICIAL APPROVAL, AND AS THE BIGGER WE GET, AND THE MORE WE HAVE SOMETHING THAT LOOKS GOOD, THERE'S GOING TO BE THE DEVIL'S ADVOCATE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE APPROVAL, IF THEY FIND ALL THE THINGS RIGHT, THEN THERE WILL BE NO TROUBLE.

MR. O'CONNOR: THEN FATHER, WHAT I WOULD SUGGEST HERE IS IF WE ARE GOING TO CLOSE RANKS AND HAVE A LOT TIGHTER ORGANIZATION HERE, I THINK THE SMALLER THE BETTER, AT LEAST INITIALLY. UNTIL WE GET EVERYTHING FULLY ORGANIZED. FOR ONE THING, ITS QUITE A BURDEN TO NOTIFY 7 PEOPLE . . .

MR. MANION: WE HAVE THE COMPUTOR. THE TWO LETTERS YOU RECEIVED, JUST AS FAST NOW, THE COMPUTOR. I HAVE NOT BEEN ABLE IN THE PAST, BUT NOW I'M ABLE TO DO IT. THAT'S NOT MUCH OF A BURDEN. IT'S VERY SIMPLE TO CORRESPOND.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, THE MAIN THING IS TO, I SEE THE MAIN THING HERE IS TO GET ON TOP OF WHAT PRECISLY WHAT THEY'RE DOING SO . . .

(TRANSITION TO INCREASING THE MEMBERSHIP ON THE BOARD TO INCLUDE KEVIN MATTHEWS, WINSTON HANKS, AND FR. DAVID HOOVER)

O'CONNER: WELL I CERTAINLY THINK THAT THOSE COULD BE (ON) COMMITTEES OR SOMETHING OF THE CORPORATION. AND TRY TO GET ALL THESE PEOPLE GOING. YOU KNOW THERE'S A LOT OF THINGS WE'VE DONE HERE, A LOTOF HISTORY, TO GET SOMEBODY . . ."

TONY: JOHN REEL IS A RETIRED . . .

O'CONNOR: HE'S RETIRED?

TONY: HE'S MARRIED, HE'S RETIRED, AND HE HAS ALOT OF TIME . . .

O'CONNOR: HE HAS ALOT OF TIME?

TONY: I'LL TELL YOU WHO HE WAS. HE WAS, FOR 38 YEARS, THE HEAD OF THE LEASING DEPARTMENT FOR ALL OF TEXACO,

SERVICE STATIONS. SO HE'S VERY KNOWLEGEABLE.

O'CONNOR: O.K. NOW HOW COULD WE . . . AND THIS FATHER DAVID IS . . .

KEVIN: FATHER DAVID HOOVER WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. HE'S A DIOCESEAN PRIEST.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE IS IN ST. KEVIN'S PARISH.

O'CONNOR: IN LOS ANGELES?

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN LOS ANGELES. HE WOULD BE VERY WILLING TO . . .

TONY: MAYBE WE SHOULD BRING HIM IN . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT, NOW, NOW, WHEN WE BRING PEOPLE IN, NOW WHAT, WHAT CAN WE REVEAL. IN OTHER WORDS WE HAVE TO BE CAREFUL HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE TIME BEING HE IS NOT NEEDED TO COME. JUST LIKE TODAY WHEN I HEARD THAT YOU WANTED TO BRING THE SECRETARY, NO YOU HAVE TO . . .

KEVIN: FATHER DIDN'T WANT, THIS TALKS ABOUT SECURITY, HE DIDN'T WANT PATRICIA TO COME IN HERE. AND I SAY, OH FATHER SHE CAN TAKE NOTES, AND FATHER SAID NO, SECURITY IS ESSENTIAL. WELL THE ONE THING THAT NO ONE SHOULD HAVE A RELUCTANCE ON DOING IS, I THINK, YOU'RE THE ATTORNEY, YOU COULD DRAFT THIS, EVEN THOUGH IT MAY NOT BE LEGALLY BINDING, WOULD BE AT LEAST MORALLY BINDING, WE SHOULD ACTUALLY DRAFT A STATEMENT OF NON-DISCULOSURE TO BE SIGNED BY EACH OF THE DIRECTORS BEFORE THE MEETING SO THAT IT GIVES US, WE REALIZE WE ARE DOING THESE THINGS SECRETLY, IN OTHER WORDS, NOT IN THE BAD SENSE OF SECRET, BUT IN THE WAY CHURCH LAW TALKS ABOUT SECRECY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, WE HAVE TO SAY THE THINGS.

KEVIN: WHEN THE CHURCH TALKS ABOUT THE GOVERNMENT OF AN INSTITUTE, IT SAYS THE GENERAL CONSULTORS MUST KEEP SECRET, AND THAT'S THE WORD IT USES, ON ALL THE MATTERS DISCUSSED IN COUNCIL. AND THEN IT GOES ON TO SHOW THE TYPES OF SECRECY. WE NEED NO ONLY PROFESSIONAL SECRECY, LIKE AN ATTORNEY WOULD HAVE, OR A DOCTOR WOULD HAVE, BUT WE NEED SECRECY BECAUSE THIS IS A WORK OF GOD AS WELL. SO THESE ARE OTHER TYPES OF THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF WE HAD SAID SOME OF THESE THINGS IN

FRONT OF THIS LADY WE WOULD HAVE BEEN CRITICIZING . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, I'M THINKING THE SAME THING WITH NEW PEOPLE COMING IN, TOO. IN OTHER WORDS THE SAME PRINCIPLE, THE MORE PEOPLE WE'VE GOT INVOLVED, THE MORE POTENTIAL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF YOU WANT THAT FOR THE TIME BEING, YOU THREE ARRANGE EVERYTHING SO THAT ALL IS IN ORDER.

KEVIN: YES, ALL RIGHT, LET'S MAKE A RESOLUTION . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: AND ALSO, MAYBE THEY CAN HALF WAY DO THIS UNTIL SOME LATER DATE, OR MAYBE WE CAN SET UP SOME SORT OF ADVISOR, ADVISORY CAPACITY . . .

MR. ARPAIA: PUT THEM ON THE ADVISORY BOARD.

MR. O'CONNOR: ADVISORY BOARD, OR SOMETHING . . .

MR. ARPAIA: YEA.

MR. O'CONNOR: LIKE THAT TO KEEP THEM AWAY FROM ALL THESE THINGS THAT BELONG IN THE BACKGROUND . . . LIKE GET THEM TO DO THE GARDEN, AND SO FORTH . . .

MR. MANION: WHY DON'T WE DO THIS. BETWEEN NOW AND THE NEXT MEETING LET EACH OF US TRY TO THINK ABOUT THE PROPER WAY THESE COULD BE HELPING US INITIALLY.

MR. O'CONNOR: YOU SEE, THE THREE PEOPLE, WE CAN ACT PRETTY EFFICIENTLY HERE. DESPITE SOME OF THESE PROBLEMS DOWN THERE, AND SO ON, WHICH ARE A FUNCTION OF TIME, LARGELY. WHEN WE MEET ONCE A MONTH WE'LL GET A HANDLE ON IT. BUT GET SOMEBODY EDUCATED AS TO WHAT'S GONE ON IN THE PAST, AND SO ON, THIS IS KIND OF AN UNDERTAKING.

MR. MANION: I'VE TRIED TO PUT THIS TOGETHER, AND LOOK, I HAVEN'T EVEN DONE 1980.

MR. O'CONNOR: WE CAN SPEND ENORMOUS AMOUNTS OF OUR TIME DISCUSSING THESE THINGS WITH OTHERS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS MEETING HAS BEEN WONDERFUL.

MR. O'CONNOR: OH YES, THIS IS NECESSARY. AS I SEE IT, THE TIME THAT WE DEVOTE TO GET RIGHT ON TOP OF WHAT THEIR DOING, THEN WE CAN ACT. I MEAN, WE REALLY HAVEN'T BEEN ABLE TO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND NOW YOU ARE KNOWLEDGEABLE OF THINGS THAT YOU DIDN'T KNOW AT ALL.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT.

Part 1/3

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

KEVIN: I HAVE THE COPY OF THE BOOK.

TONY: SO THIS IS WHAT I WANTED TO ASK HIM. I SAID ARE YOU GOING TO ACKNOWLEDGE US OR WHAT?

JOE: I HAVE THE FEELING THAT THESE BOURS AND THESE OTHER PEOPLE THEY DON'T REALLY KNOW WHAT IS GOING ON AT ALL. THEY'RE JUST USING THEIR NAMES.

KEVIN: THAT'S MY IMPRESSION. THEY D[illegible]T REALLY KNOW WHAT IS GOING ON. THEY DON'T REALLY KNOW [illegible] THE OTHER MEMBERS ARE.

TONY: OH, I SEE.

KEVIN: THE ONE THAT KNOWS WHO THE OTHER MEMBERS ARE IS THE CHANCELLOR, OR THE VICAR OF THE DIOCESE, FATHER ESPARZA.

TONY: OH.

KEVIN: AND HE KEEPS ALL THE OF NOTES, OR ALL THE STOCKS CERTIFICATES RIGHT IN HIS VAULT IN THE CHANCERY OFFICE.

JOE: YEA, THEY'D SHY AWAY FROM SAYING ALL RIGHT. SO REALLY WHEN IT CAME RIGHT DOWN TO IT . . .

TONY: SO WHAT'S GOING TO HAPPEN, WE'LL HAVE ANOTHER MEXICAN STAND-OFF. SUPPOSE THE MEXICAN GOVERNMENT COMES IN AND STARTS INVESTIGATING THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI?

JOE: WELL, WE'RE AT RISK. WE'RE AT RISK. I DON'T KNOW IF THERE'S A LOT WE CAN DO ABOUT THAT.

KEVIN: THE GOVERNMENT WOULD HAVE TO TAKE ON THE WHOLE DIOCESE AND THE GOVERNMENT WOULDN'T WANT TO DO THAT. BECAUSE ALL THE PEOPLE WOULD . . .

TONY: HOW DID YOU LIKE WHAT POLAND DID? THEY SAID THEY GOT THE RIGHT TO STRIKE, FREE ELECTIONS.

JOE: LET'S SEE HOW IT ALL ENDS UP. SEE IF THERE'S ANY TROOPS THAT COME IN YET.

KEVIN: THAT'S WHAT HAPPENED IN . . .

TONY: AND HUNGRY TOO.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, THAT WAS IN FEBRUARY.

JOE: YES. WE SHOULD DEFINITELY SIGN THE MINUTES THAT WE MET WITH THE BISHOP, AND WE WENT OVER THE PROPERTY, AND WE CONTINUED THE DISCUSSION. WE BROUGHT UP THAT MAN. RAPHAEL CASTELLANOS FROM GUYMAS. AND I TALKED TO HIM A COUPLE OF TIMES. DID I SEND YOU A LETTER ON THIS?

KEVIN: YOU MAY HAVE.

JOE: ANYWAY, THAT KIND OF ALL FELL APART BECAUSE THE BISHOP WAS MIS-INFORMED. THIS RAPHAEL SAID THAT IT WAS MORE COMPLICATED THAN HE THINKS. ABOUT PUTTING A NOTE ON THE PROPERTY. SO THAT KIND OF FELL APART. SEE, THE WHOLE PROBLEM STILL COMES DOWN TO, THEY'VE GOT A TAX WHEN THEY TRANSFER.

TONY: A BIG TAX. 50 % ISN'T IS?

JOE: I FIGURED IT OUT ONCE.

KEVIN: WE HAVE THE PAPERS ON THAT.

TONY: ABOUT A $ 25,000. DOLLAR TAX.

JOE: AND THE BISHOP JUST WANTS TO GET THE CASH . . .

TONY: AND FORGET ABOUT IT.

JOE: HE DOESN'T FULLY UNDERSTAND THOSE COMPLEXITIES. I THINK THESE OTHER PEOPLE ARE JUST ON THERE BECAUSE THEY WERE ASKED TO AND THEY REALLY DON'T KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON.

KEVIN: THAT'S TRUE, THAT'S WHAT IT IS. THEY REALLY DON'T KNOW.

TONY: BUT WE'VE GOT TO PROTECT OURSELVES. HOW ARE WE GOING TO PROTECT OURSELVES?

JOE: THERE'S NO 100 % WAY OF PROTECTING, IN OTHER WORDS, EVERYTHING HAS SOME RISK TO IT. THERE ISN'T ANY TOTALLY CLEAN WAY, BECAUSE WE'RE AGAINST THE LAW THERE, OUTSIDE THE LAW.

TONY: FATHER, HOW DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THIS, YOU'RE THE SPIRITUAL MAN, YOU HAVE A GREAT INSIGHT, AND WHETHER YOU'RE PRACTICAL OR NOT DOESN'T MAKE ANY DIFFERENCE. YOU HAVE THE HOLY SPIRIT. YOU KNOW, I THINK WE RUN A GREAT RISK. BECAUSE

YOU SEE, WE DON'T HAVE THIS PROPERTY IN OUR NAME.

KEVIN: NEITHER DOES THE CHURCH IN MEXICO.

TONY: I KNOW THAT, BUT OUR BOYS ARE COMMITTED DOWN THERE. WHAT DID WE INVEST DOWN THERE SO FAR DOWN THERE, BESIDES THE DOWN-PAYMENT? $ 50,000. DOLLARS?

KEVIN: BESIDES THE DOWN-PAYMENT, WHICH WAS $ 40,000. DOLLARES, WE'VE PUT AT LEAST $ 25,000. OR MORE.

JOE: MORE THAN THAT.

KEVIN: MORE LIKE $ 20,000. ON IMPROVEMENTS . . .

JOE: THEN WE HAD THE USE OF THE PROPERTY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHO IS THE PERSON THAT WE CONSULTED THERE IN MEXICO?

JOE: WE'VE BEEN DOING THAT ALL THE TIME, FATHER, IN OTHER WORDS, THE LAST THING WAS THE TRUST. THEY FINALLY APPROVED IT. YOU SEE IT WAS TURNED DOWN AT FIRST BECAUSE OF THE SIZE OF THE PROPERTY.

KEVIN: IF IT'S ANY CONSOLATION, JOHN HAFFERT WITH THE BLUE ARMY HAS THE SAME PROBLEM. HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW TO DO IT IN MEXICO.

JOE: THERE ISN'T ANY TOTALLY CORRECT WAY. IN OTHER WORDS, IT'S ILLEGAL FOR US TO HOLD PROPERTY. IT'S ILLEGAL FOR THE BISHOP TO HOLD PROPERTY. BUT YOU SEE WE'RE DOUBLY ILLEGAL, WITH THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, THEY'RE NOT SUPPOSED TO BE DOING WHAT THEY'RE DOING WITH US EITHER, SELLING THE PROPERTY.

TONY: MAYBE THAT'S WHY THEY'RE AVIODING US.

JOE: YOU SEE, THEY'RE NOT SUPPOSED TO BE DOING THAT. AND THE BISHOP ISN'T SUPPOSED TO BE DOING IT. AND IF HE PUTS A BUNCH OF PRESSURE, OF COURSE HE GOING TO JEOPARDIZE THE WHOLE DIOCESE WITH THE GOVERNMENT. THE PROBLEM WE'RE IN RIGHT NOW, IS THAT ANYTIME THAT HE GETS THE CASH AND THEY REALLY TRANSFER THEY'VE GOT A BIG TAX. AND HE'S JUST INTERESTED IN GETTING CASH. NOW THE TRUST WE'RE BACK TO SQUARE ONE BECAUSE OF THE TIME FACTOR AND THE BANK, THEY CHANGED THE TRUSTEES AND THAT BANK DOWN THERE DIDN'T KNOW WHAT THEY WERE DOING.

TONY: WHAT DID THEY APPRAISE THAT PROPERTY AT, $28,000 . . .

JOE: THEY NEVER DID . . . I ASKED THEM . . .

TONY: I THOUGHT YOU SENT ME SOMETHING.

KEVIN: WE HAVE IT HERE. WAS IT THIS YEAR OR LAST YEAR?

JOE: WHICH ONE NOW?

TONY: THE APPRAISAL.

KEVIN: WHEN YOU SENT THAT LETTER TO THE DIRECTORS SAYING WHAT HAD HAPPENED. YOU DON'T REMEMBER? ANYWAY, IT IS TRUE THAT JOE SENT US COPIES OF WHATEVER HE HAD DONE.

TONY: CORRESPONDENCE.

KEVIN: CORRESPONDENCE . . . BUT POSSIBLY WE ARE BEST OFF IN THE PRESENT, SEEING AS WE CAN'T GO ANY FURTHER, UNLESS WE GET SOME ENLIGHTENMENT, WE ARE BEST OFF UNDER THE CORPORATE SHELL OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI, BECAUSE THEY'RE ABLE TO FIGHT ALL OUR LAWSUITS FOR US.

TONY: TRUE.

KEVIN: POSSIBLY THIS IS ONE OF THE REASONS WHY THE MAYOR OF ALAMOS THOUGHT HE WOULD MAKE THE MOVE THAT HE DID. HE THOUGH THE AMERICANS HAD BOUGHT IT, AND ACTUALLY IT WAS STILL FINCAS DEL YAQUI THAT HELD TITLE. MAYBE HE WASN'T BARGINNING FOR THAT.

JOE: YES, THAT WAS FORTUITOUS. SURE.

TONY: MAYBE WE SHOULD, LIKE THE BISHOP SAID, WE'RE IN THERE ILLEGALLY ANYWAY. MAYBE WE SHOULD STAY WITH THE TRUST.

JOE: WITH FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

KEVIN: WITH FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

TONY: WITH FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

KEVIN: NOW THAT IS WHAT THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, OR ENRIQUE TIRADO IN THE CHANCERY OFFICE WHOSE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE PATRONATO OF THE CATHEDRAL, THAT'S WHAT HE THINKS WOULD BE BEST FOR US TO DO. ACTUALLY MAKE THE AGREEMENT WITH THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI AND THEN TO INSURE THAT . . . THEIR SIDE

WOULD ALWAYS BE UPHELD, HE SAID WE SHOULD PERSONALLY GET TO KNOW EACH OF THE MEMBERS OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, WHICH IS WHAT TONY TRIED TO DO THE LAST VISIT.

TONY: YES. WELL FATHER CHARLES KNOWS THEM, DOESN'T HE?

KEVIN: HE KNOWS SOME OF THEM, HE KNOWS MAYBE 3 OR 4.

TONY: WHAT HE OUGHT TO DO IS MAYBE HAVE, THE NEXT TIME HE WANTS ONE OF US TO GO DOWN THERE, IS MAYBE INVITE ALL OF THEM DOWN THERE, AND WE HAVE A BAR-B-Q OR SOMETHING. DON'T YOU THINK, RIGHT ON THE PREMISES?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU SUGGESTED THAT BEFORE TOO.

KEVIN: YOU DID SUGGEST THAT BEFORE TOO.

TONY: THAT WAY WE COULD SIT DOWN WITH THEM.

KEVIN: O.K. THAT IS WHAT ENRIQUE TIRADO SAID WOULD BE THE BEST WAY TO SEQURE OUR INTEREST IS IF WE HAVE AN AGREEMENT WITH THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, AND WE DON'T KNOW IF THEY'RE GOING TO CHANGE OR NOT. WHEN THEY HAVE NEW MEMBERS OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI WE SHOULD ALWAYS GET TO KNOW THEM AND MEET THEM. THAT WILL PUT NATURALLY ALL OF THE PRESSURE ON US TO GO DOWN THERE AND MEET THEM. AND WE HAVE TO KEEP ON TOP OF THAT SITUATION. BUT AT THE PRESENT, MAYBE WE'RE JUST AS WELL OFF RIGHT WHERE WE ARE. UNDER THE COPPORATE SHELL OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

JOE: YEA. THAT OLD SAYING IN SPAIN. THE DEVIL YOU KNOW IS BETTER THAN THE DEVIL YOU DON'T KNOW, FATHER.

(LAUGHTER)

JOE: IN OTHER WORDS, WE KNOW THAT WE DON'T HAVE TITLE AND THE BISHOP IS TRYING TO GET $ 25,000. FROM US.

TONY: WHAT SHALL WE DO ON THAT?

JOE: WELL NO, HE'S THE GUY THAT DIDN'T KNOW WHAT WE WAS DOING. HE TOLD US HE'S SUPPOSED TO DO IT.

TONY: TELL JOE ABOUT THE BISHOP VISITING ME IN THE HOSPITAL.

KEVIN: O.K. THAT WILL COME UP.

JOE: ON THIS OTHER THING ON FINCAS YOU SEE WE DID ALOT OF WORK TOWARDS THE TRUST AND GOT ALOT OF THE PAPERS

TOGETHER, THERE WAS A WHOLE BUNCH OF THINGS. AND LAST TIME I CALLED BROTHER DAVID, I ASKED HIM TO FINISH UP AND MAKE SURE THAT HE HAD THE LAST PAPER WE NEEDED. BUT THE TRUST COSTS MONEY AND IT DOES REQUIRE TRANSFERING. NOW I THINK IT HAS TO BE STARTED AGAIN, OR AT LEAST REAPPLIED FOR, IF WE GO THAT WAY.

TONY: JOE, LET ME ASK YOU A QUESTION. IF WE GO TO THE TRUST, WHAT'S OUR ANNUAL FEE? ISN'T THERE AN . . .

JOE: AS BEST I CAN REMEMBER NOW, AND I DON'T HAVE THE PAPERS HERE. 1 % I BELIEVE.

TONY: THEN IT WOULD BE ABOUT $ 6,000. DOLLARS THEN. ROUGHLY, $ 6,500. DOLLARS THE FIRST YEAR?

JOE: NOW WAIT A MINUTE.

TONY: I JUST WANT IT GENERAL. YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE EXACT, JOE. WASN'T IT 1 % ?

JOE: IT'S 1 % AS I RECALL.

KEVIN: IT'S 1% PER YEAR, OR SOMTHING LIKE THAT.

TONY: AND THEN $ 650.00 A YEAR, IS THAT WHAT IT IS?

JOE: WELL . . . THAT'S THE BEST I CAN RECALL.

TONY: I THOUGH IT WAS $ 6,000. DOLLARS OR $ 6,500. TO SET IT UP.

JOE: YES, THERE WAS A SUBSTANTIAL FEE, IT MIGHT HAVE BEEN MORE THAN THAT. I COULDN'T NAIL IT TOTALLY DOWN. THERE WAS A SUBSTANTIAL FEE TO SET IT UP.

KEVIN: PLUS IT HAS TO BE APPRAISED.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: WELL, THERE'S A 10 % TAX OVER, I THINK IT WAS $60,000.00., THERE'S A BIG TAX OVER A CERTAIN FLOORING.

TONY: FOR THE BUYERS OR FOR THE SELLERS?

JOE: FOR THE BUYERS.

KEVIN: FOR THOSE THAT SET IT UP.

JOE: TRANSFER TAX, IT DEPENDED UPON WHAT IS WAS APPRAISED AT. WE NEVER GOT THE FINAL FIGURE, BECAUSE IT IS ALL BASED UPON THE APPRAISAL. THEN THERE WERE SOME MORE COMPLEXITIES ON THE TAX. I WAS TRYING TO GET TO THE POINT, TO FIND OUT EXACTLY THE COSTS, AND WITHOUT THE APPRAISAL I CAN'T PIN THE EXACT COST DOWN OF THE TRANSFER AS WELL AS THEIR INCOME TAX AND THEN IT WOULD REQUIRE, IF WE'RE GOING TO TRANSFER INTO A TRUST, I'M SURE THEY'RE GOING TO JAZZ US AROUND WITHOUT PAYING THEM SOME MORE MONEY. IT'S JUST A QUESTION OF HOW MUCH. IN OTHER WORDS, IF YOU CAN GET IT DOWN SO THE COST IS ABOUT $ 10,000. TO TRANSFER, AND YOU PAY HAVE OF THAT, OR SOMETHING LIKE THAT . . .

KEVIN: ANOTHER SUBJECT . . .

JOE: IT MIGHT BE $20,000.00 TO TRANSFER IT.

TONY: THEN THE BISHOP IS GOING TO HAVE TO PAY $25,000. SO THERE'S $ 45,000. DOLLARS THAT'S GOING TO BE LOST.

JOE: NO, THE BISHOP NO. IT DEPENDS UPON HIS . . .

TONY: BASE RATE.

JOE: HIS BASE. I KNOW WHAT HIS BASE IS. IT WAS 346.000. PESOS, BUT IT DEPENDS UPON WHAT WE SAY THEY TRANSFER IT AT, WHICH IS GOING TO BE AT LEAST WHAT THEY APPRAISE IT AT. NOW I DID TALK WITH THE BANKERS THERE. AND THEY THOUGHT THEY COULD APPRAISE IT ABOUT WHAT THE PROPERTY TAX APPRAISAL WAS.

TONY: 45,000. WASN'T IT?

JOE: NO, I DON'T EVEN REMEMBER NOW. DIDN'T I WRITE THIS IN A LETTER?

KEVIN: YES, IT'S ALL IN A LETTER.

TONY: YEA, WELL, O.K.

KEVIN: ONE FACTOR, THIS IS WHAT MIGHT HAPPENED IF THERE'S ANOTHER DROUGHT THE CITY MIGHT DECIDE TO COME IN AND EXPROPRIATE OUR WELL FOR THE COMMON GOOD.

TONY: WELL THEY DID THAT. THEY TOOK WATER THE OTHER DAY.

JOE: WE VOLUNTARILY GAVE IT.

TONY: YES, BUT THEY PUT THE PRESSURE ON FATHER.

KEVIN: ONCE THEY KNOW THAT THE BANK IS THE ONE THAT HAS THE LEGAL TITLE, AND THAT ITS AMERICANS THAT THEIR HOLDING LEGAL TITLE, THEY MIGHT HAVE EVEN MORE REASON TO MOVE IN AND TAKE IT.

TONY: LEVERAGE, YEA.

JOE: THAT'S SOMETHING I DON'T KNOW. MAYBE THEY HAVE LESS REASON MAYBE THEY HAVE MORE REASON.

TONY: I DON'T KNOW.

KEVIN: THEY WOULD HATE TO HAVE THE CATHOLIC CHURCH AGAINST THEM BECAUSE ALL THE PEOPLE, THE MASSES OF THE PEOPLE ARE CATHOLIC, NOMINALLY CATHOLIC AT LEAST. AND IT DOESN'T LOOK GOOD. ESPECIALLY WHEN THE BISHOP STANDS UP ON OUR BEHALF BECAUSE THEIR ATTACKING THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI PROPERTY, WHICH IS THE CHURCH'S PROPERTY. AND UNDER THAT CORPORATE SHELL OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI I THINK WE'D COME OFF PRETTY WELL, HAVEN'T WE?

JOE: OH YES, THIS IS ALL, WE'VE COME OUT AS WELL AS WE COULD HAVE. I HEARD FROM FR. CHARLES THAT WHEN THE BISHOP CAME AND GAVE A SERMON HE REALLY ATTACKED THE PEOPLE THAT PUT THAT BUILDING UP, AND SO ON.

TONY: DID THEY MOVE THAT BUILDING OFF YET?

KEVIN: TO BRING YOU UP TO DATE ON THAT, THEY HAD A BIG STORM RIGHT WHEN I GOT INTO ALAMOS FOR THE 15TH, THE PROFESSIONS. AND THE STORM WASHED OUT THE ROAD. BUT I WAS LUCKILY IN ALAMOS. BUT PEOPLE COULD NOT LEAVE OR COME INTO ALAMOS BECAUSE THE ROAD WASHED OUT. RIGHT WHEN I LEFT AN EVEN BIGGER STORM CAME. IT MADE THE RIVER OVERFLOW ITS BANKS, AND IT UNDERMINED THE FOUNDATION OF THE BUILDING THAT THE CITY BUILT ON OUR PROPERTY.

TONY: EXACTLY WHAT I SAID WAS GOING TO HAPPEN (LAUGH).

KEVIN: AND SO NOW THE WHOLE BUILDING IS SAGGING.

TONY: REMEMBER, I TOLD YOU THAT, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. BESIDES THAT, ALSO . . .

KEVIN: NOW, AT THE SAME TIME THE RIVER BEHIND THE MONASTERY OVER-FLOWED ITS BANKS, AND IT HAS A NEW COURSE RIGHT UNDERNEATH THE FOUNDATIONS OF OUR BIG WALL WHERE THE

DINING ROOM IS.

TONY: OH, WE'VE GOT TO STOP THAT RIGHT AWAY.

KEVIN: SO FATHER CHARLES SAID THEY THOUGHT IT WOULD BE ABOUT $ 200.00 DOLLARS TO HAVE THE CONTRACTORS . . .

TONY: RIGHT AWAY.

JOE: LET'S PUT THAT ON EMERGENCY. IMMEDIATELY.

TONY: EMERGENCY, YEA.

KEVIN: O.K. WE ALREADY TOLD FATHER CHARLES, YES IT'S ON.

JOE: YEA, TO DO THAT IMMEDIATELY.

KEVIN: AND WE TOLD FATHER CHARLES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: PEOPLE ARE STARTING TO, ARE GETTING INTO OUR PROPERTY. WE SHOULD PUT A DOG THERE TO STOP THEM.

KEVIN: YES, FATHER CHARLES SAID THAT SOME OF THE PEOPLE COME INTO THE PROPERTY THEN BECAUSE THE WALL APPARENTLY HAD FALLEN DOWN, SO THEY STATIONED THE DOGS TO WATCH THE PEOPLE.

JOE: PART OF THE WALL FELL DOWN?

KEVIN: HE DIDN'T SAY THAT.

TONY: UNDERMINED, PROBABLY.

KEVIN: HE DID SAY IT UNDERMINED 15 FT. UNDERNEATH.

TONY: OH, THAT'S GOING TO COST . . . IS THAT ALL IT'S GOING TO COST?

JOE: WAIT A SECOND, NOW, 15 FEET. THE DINING ROOM, THAT'S A REAL BIG JOLTING. IF ITS 15 FEET IT WOULD BE IN THE RIVER.

TONY: IT'S BEHIND, IT'S BEHIND. REMEMBER THAT BIG TREE THEY WANTED TO CUT DOWN?

JOE: YEA.

TONY: IT'S PROBABLY IN THAT AREA.

JOE: IT'S PROBABLY BY THE WALL THERE, RIGHT.

KEVIN: YES, IT'S RIGHT BY THE WALL, THAT BIG WALL THAT LOOKS A CASTLE.

TONY: WELL, THAT'S ALL RIGHT.

JOE: WE WERE CONCERNED ABOUT IT AND WE GOT ADVICE. I WAS CONCERNED ABOUT SHORING THAT UP AT THE TIME. AND THEN THE BISHOP SENT THE ARCHITECT OUT THERE, I BELIEVE. AND THEY THOUGHT WE DIDN'T NEED IT.

TONY: YEA, I THOUGHT WE NEEDED IT.

JOE: I WAS VERY CONCERNED ABOUT IT.

TONY: REMEMBER I SAID . . .

KEVIN: WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?

JOE: THE WALL BACK THERE.

TONY: IT WAS SEEPING.

KEVIN: OH, IT WAS SEEPING, OH, BECAUSE OF THE SEWAGE?

TONY: YEA, I THINK SO.

JOE: AND I WALKING AROUND WITH BILL RUTHER THE LAST TIME AND I POINTED OUT SOME THINGS IN THE WALL, TO GET SOME FILLING IN THERE.

KEVIN: O.K. ANYWAY, SO FATHER CHARLES DID SAY THEY WERE MOVING RIGHT ON IT. AND THAT'S THE LAST I HEARD FROM IT. WHICH WOULD HAVE BEEN ABOUT A WEEK AND A HALF AGO.

JOE: WELL, I THINK WE OUGHT TO GET SOMEBODY TO LOOK AT THAT IMMEDIATELY.

KEVIN: THAT'S WHAT FATHER'S DONE.

JOE: NOT JUST $ 200. DOLLARS, I THINK SOME STEEL THERE AND MAYBE SOME LONG . . .

TONY: I THINK WE OUGHT TO PUT SOME STEEL IN THERE.

KEVIN: O.K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES.

JOE: WELL, I THINK WE OUGHT TO GET SOMEBODY TO LOOK AT THAT IMMEDIATELY.

KEVIN: THAT'S WHAT FATHER'S DONE.

JOE: NOT JUST $ 200. DOLLARS, I THINK SOME STEEL THERE AND MAYBE SOME LONG . . .

TONY: I THINK WE OUGHT TO PUT SOME STEEL IN THERE.

KEVIN: O.K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES.

TONY: DRIVE SOME RODS IN AND THEN PUT THE CEMENT IN WITH THE BRICK.

FR. ALOYSIUS: . . . IT COULD HAPPEN AGAIN.

JOE: PLUS, THAT'S KIND OF DANGEROUS NOW, FATHER, THERE'S A BIG RIVER BOTTOM, ON THE BOTTOM, AND PEOPLE WALK THROUGH THERE. IF THAT WALL FELL OVER ON THEM, IT COULD KILL SOME PEOPLE.

TONY: IT DID KILL SOMEBODY MANY YEARS AGO.

JOE: I DON'T KNOW WHAT KIND OF TROUBLE WE MIGHT BE IN. I DON'T THINK WE OUGHT TO TAKE THOSE CHANCES.

TONY: DO WE HAVE ANY INSURANCE DOWN THERE? REMEMBER I BROUGHT THAT UP ONCE BEFORE?

KEVIN: NO, I ASKED THE BISHOP ABOUT INSURANCE. NATURALLY WE COULD GET INSURANCE, I'M SURE THEY'D SELL IT TO US. THE BISHOP, AS FAR AS INSURANCE, CONCERNING HEALTH INSURANCE, OR SOME KIND OF SOCIAL SECURITY INSURANCE, THEY HAVE NOTHING OF THAT IN MEXICO FOR MEXICAN PRIESTS.

JOE: NO. NO. NO.

TONY: NO. NO. NO.

JOE: I MEAN LIABILITY.

TONY: LIABILITY.

KEVIN: O.K. LIABILITY INSURANCE, I'M SURE WE COULD.

JOE: I THINK WE SHOULD TRY AND GET THAT.

KEVIN: GOOD. ALL RIGHT.

JOE: FOR THAT WALL FALLING IN.

TONY: FOR ANYTHING, FALLING, TRIPPING . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOW MANY PROBLEMS. MY GOODNESS, THERE.

JOE: WELL, WE WERE CONCERNED ABOUT THE WALL BEFORE AND I WAS, EVEN THIS LAST TIME, I WAS CONCERNED ABOUT IT STILL, AND I LOOKED AROUND THERE AND I DID POINT OUT, HEA YOU'VE GOT TO STOP A COUPLE OF PLACES, PUT SOME ROCK, AND A LITTLE GROUND IN THERE.

KEVIN: IF WE'RE GETTING LIABILITY INSURANCE, AND THE LIABILITY INSURANCE WOULD INSURE WHOEVER'S THE LEGAL OWNER, THAT WOULD BE . . .

JOE: FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: SO WE BUY A POLICY ON THEIR BEHALF.

TONY: YEA, THAT'S RIGHT.

JOE: DO YOU HAVE A CORRESPONDENT OR SOMETHING THAT YOU COULD ASK THEM THAT?

KEVIN: IN . . .

TONY: IN MEXICO?

KEVIN: I IMAGINE ENRIQUE TIRADO. HOWEVER, WE HAVE CESARIO, WHO FATHER SENT DOWN AS THE VICAR, AND CESARIO SPEAKS FLUENT SPANISH AND ALL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: AND THIS IS A GOOD POINT TO BRING UP.

TONY: DID YOU MEET HIM?

JOE: YES, WHEN HE WAS UP HERE, RIGHT. A REAL NICE FELLOW.

TONY: HOW'S HE DOING?

KEVIN: WELL, WE'LL COME TO THAT HERE.

TONY: HE'S NOT HAVING PROBLEMS?

KEVIN: NO, NO. THIS IS WHAT I WANTED TO DO AFTER I ASSEMBLED THE BOOK . . . IS GIVE YOU THE TIME SEQUENCE, AND WE'LL COME TO CESARIO IN JUST A MINUTE. BUT THERE WAS ANOTHER FACT THAT DEVELOPED AND THIS LETTER OF APRIL AND I THINK TONY WILL BE VERY GOOD IN READING IT, OUT LOUD, THIS HIGHLIGHTS SOMETHING THAT LATER DEVELOPED. READ THAT OUT LOUD WITH EMPHASIS SO WE ALL CAN HEAR IT. THIS IS FROM ALAMOS TO THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS, WHICH WE ALL RECEIVED A COPY OF.

TONY: "DEAR JOE, TONY, AND KEVIN, HAPPY EASTER TO YOU ALL AND ALL YOU FAMILIES! WE RECEIVED YOUR CHECK FOR $ 1000. DOLLARS IN THE MAIL, BUT YOUR ENVELOPE AND THE CHECK WERE DAMAGED IN THE MAIL TO THAT IN ORDER TO DEPOSIT THE CHECK THE BANK WILL PUT A 15 DAY WAIT ON IT AUTHORIZING NO RELEASE OF FUNDS FORM THE CHECK AMOUNT. THANK YOU VERY MUCH FOR SENDING IT, BUT IT IS TOO BAD THAT IT GOT DAMAGED. WE ARE SENDING IT BACK CANCELLED TO YOU SO THAT YOU CAN WRITE US ANOTHER ONE . . ." THEY CALLED ME ON THE PHONE THE NEXT MORNING. I PUT IT IN THE MAIL IMMEDIATELY. "AS FAR AS OUR CASH SITUATION GOES DOWN HERE IT DOES NOT LOOK TOO GOOD CONSIDERING THE PENDING EXPENSES THAT WE HAVE AT THE PRESENT. WE WERE DEPENDING ON YOU TO SEND US THE $ 1,330. WE PETITIONED YOU IN OUR LETTER OF MARCH 30TH IN ORDER TO REPENISH . . ." THEY SPELLED THAT WRONG. "IN ORDER TO REPLINISH OUR CHECKING ACCOUNT. WE SENT THE ORIGINAL REQUEST TO TONY THROUGH KEVIN AS HE WAS DOWN HERE AT THE TIME. PERHAPS THERE HAS BEEN SOME MIX UP. WE HOPE TO CLARIFY THAT WITH THE PRESENT LETTER. OUR CHECKING ACCOUNT NOW STANDS AT $ 335.98 AND OUR SAVINGS AT $ 469.93. OUR PENDING EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES ARE THE FOLLOWING: $ 1,000. DOLLAR LAWYER'S FEE. THE $ 500. DOLLAR BALANCE ON THE PUMP AND FILTER DUE SOON, THAT IS, WHEN WE RECEIVED IT, WHICH SHOULD BE SHORTLY, PLUS NOT TO MENTION OTHER COSTS TO FIX UP THE POOL (TILES, AND SO ON). $ 430. DOLLAR BALANCE DUE FOR THE REST OF THE 15 CRUCIFIXES, WHICH BALANCE THE STORE JUST HAS INFORMED US OF BY LETTER. THE EXTRAORDINARY, ALREADY COMPROMISED EXPENSES PENDING AT PRESENT, AS LISTED ABOVE, ADD UP TO $ 1,930. DOLLARS. NOTE WELL ALSO THAT WE ARE NOT EVEN MENTIONING 'OTHER' EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES IN THE FUTURE, SUCH AS THE NECESSARY EXPENSE OF HIRING AN EXPERIENCED, KNOWLEDGEABLE ENGINEER TO TAKE OFF THE MAIN HOUSE FROM THE CESSPOOL AND PUT IT ON THE PUBLIC SEWER SYSTEM. WE WOULD ALSO LIKE TO INVEST IN SOME OFFICE EQUIPMENT SUCH AS A TAPE CALCULATOR AND SOME FILE CABINETS. IF YOU WOULD PLEASE SEND US THE $ 2,000. DOLLARS FOR OUR

PENDING EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES, WE COULD GET ALONG FINE WITH WHAT STILL REMAINS IN OUR ACCOUNTS RIGHT NOW. THANK YOU SO MUCH FOR ALL YOUR SUPPORT. MAY GOD BLESS YOU ALL, ESPECIALLY DURING THIS EASTER SEASON . . . DAVID SERENO."

KEVINN: ALL RIGHT. NOT VERY MUCH ORGANIZATION THERE OTHER THAN THEY ARE ALWAYS RUNNING OUT OF MONEY AND IT'S AN EMERGENCY BASIS AND ALL OF THESE EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES.

TONY: WELL.

KEVIN: I'M LEADING UP TO CESARIO, THE VICAR.

TONY: WELL, I'D LIKE TO COMMENT ON A COUPLE OF THINGS HERE. WE PAID FOR THAT POOL 3 TIMES. 2 OR 3 TIMES. THEY USED THAT MONEY FOR SOMETHING ELSE. THEY DON'T KNOW WHAT THEY'RE DOING.

KEVIN: O.K. IN OTHER WORDS LACK OF ORGANIZATION.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: AS OF THIS DATE, APRIL, THEY WERE VERY DISORGANIZED. AND LETTERS LIKE THIS STARTED COMING.

TONY: SO I THINK THAT THIS MONTH, WE GAVE THEM 4,000. OR 5,000. DOLLARS, $ 6,000.?

KEVIN: O.K. YES, I'M COMING TO THAT TOO. BASICALLY, THIS LETTER SETS THE SCENE. THEY'RE VERY DISORGANIZED, AS OF APRIL, AS FAR AS MONEY SITUATIONS. AND EVERYTHING IS ALWAYS ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS. O.K. CESARIO, WHO FATHER SENT DOWN AS THE VICAR, IS A VERY ORGANIZED INDIVIDUAL, AND THAT WAS ONE OF THE REASONS WHY FATHER THOUGHT HE WAS VERY GOOD.

FR. ALOYSIUS: TELL THEM WHAT HE LEFT.

KEVIN: WHAT QUALIFICATIONS HE HAD. HE HAD ABOUT A $26,000. DOLLAR A YEAR JOB AS A SUPERVISOR OF DEPUTIES AT JUVENILE HALL. HE HAS 16 YEARS WORKING IN JUVENILE HALL, SO HE HAD QUITE A BIT OF EXPERIENCE THERE. WE, AND TONY, FIGURED OUT THAT HIS HOUSE WAS WORTH ABOUT $ 72,000. AND IT MAY EVEN BE WORTH MORE THAN THAT BECAUSE IT HAS A SWIMMING POOL . . .

TONY: ABOUT $ 75,000.

KEVIN: HE GAVE ALL OF THAT TO THE M.A.P.

JOE: I WANTED TO GO OVER THAT, HOW THAT WAS DONE, I WAS A LITTLE CONFUSED, HE SIGNED IT TO YOU OR . . .

TONY: YEA. WE MADE A GRANT DEED OUT TO M. A. P. BUT WE DIDN'T RECORD IT.

JOE: IS THERE A WRITTEN AGREEMENT? COULD WE GET A COPY OF THAT? OR SOMETHING?

KEVIN: O. K. WE CAN MAKE COPIES. HERE THEY ARE.

TONY: THIS IS THE GRANT DEED.

JOE: A GRANT DEED TO M. A. P. AND WHAT IS THE AGREEMENT WITH HIM?

TONY: HE DONATED IT.

KEVIN: THE AGREEMENT IS THAT AFTER ONE YEAR, BEFORE HE TAKES HIS ENTRANCE INTO THE PROFESSION . . .

JOE: YES.

KEVIN: IN OTHER WORDS HIS TEMPORARY PROFESSION, AND HE MIGHT EVEN . . . FATHER WANTED HIM TO TAKE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: LISTEN, HE COULD HAVE TAKEN EVEN PERPETUAL PROFESSION. HE DOESN'T NEED TO GO THROUGH ALL THAT. BUT PARDON ME, BUT IT WAS JEALOUSLY OF FATHER CHARLES. I REGRET IT BUT HE IS SO DISORGANIZED, FATHER HASN'T ANY SENSE OF ORGANIZATION, AND MANY TIMES ANY SENSE OF BEAUTY, ANY SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY. AND I SEND THIS BOY SO TO HELP HIM, AS VICAR, BUT THEN HE . . .

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS, CESARIO GAVE HIS HOUSE, HE IS NOW GIVING HIS WHOLE LIFE DOWN TO M. A. P. IN ALAMOS, AND HE UNDERSTOOD HE WAS GOING TO BE THE VICAR, UNDERNEATH FATHER CHALRES. NATURALLY, HE WAS NOT SUPPOSED TO BE THE SUPERIOR . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOT SUPERIOR!

KEVIN: HE'S ONLY SUPPOSED TO BE THE VICAR, TO HELP FATHER CHARLES ON ALL OF THESE MATTERS INCLUDING THE ORGANIZATION OF THE FINANCES AND GOING OUT AND GETTING CONTRACTORS AND SO FORTH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND BECAUSE, AND SO THAT FATHER CHARLES COULD DEVOTE HIMSELF MORE TO THE SPIRITUAL LIFE . . .

TONY: RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: TO SPIRITUAL THINGS, AND THEN THINGS GO MUCH BETTER AT HOME. BECAUSE THEY COMPLAINED, THE BOYS THERE, THEY DIDN'T KNOW WHAT TO DO . . .

KEVIN: O.K. YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FROM DAY TO DAY.

KEVIN: WHEN I WENT DOWN IN MARCH, AND I CAME BACK MARCH 30TH OF THIS PAST YEAR. THE ONE THING I NOTICED, AND I MADE A REPORT TO FATHER ALOYSIUS AND TO TONY AND TO YOU, POSSIBLY VERBALLY, WAS THAT, THEY'RE NOT REALLY WORKING, THEY DON'T HAVE ANY . . . IT LOOKS LIKE EACH IS DOING THEIR OWN THING SEPARATELY, THERE'S NO UNITY, UNIFIED PLAN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S RIGHT.

KEVIN: IN OTHER WORDS THEY'RE DOING WORK, BUT EACH IS, LIKE BROTHER PATRICK IS PAINTING . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE TOLD FATHER . . .

KEVIN: BROTHER BILL IS FIDDLING AROUND WITH ELECTRICITY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE TOLD FATHER CHARLES MANY TIMES TO ORGANIZE ALL THIS!

KEVIN: O.K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EITHER HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW, OR . . .

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, POSSIBLY FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE ORGANIZATIONAL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO!

KEVIN: QUALITIES AT THE PRESENT TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO, HE HASN'T.

JOE: LET ME ASK YOU NOW. IS THERE A WRITTEN AGREEMENT WITH THIS . . .

KEVIN: O.K. THIS IS WHAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE IS GOING TO SAY MORE.
KEVIN: THIS IS WHAT WE DECIDED WITH TONY. WE DECIDED THAT

UNTIL CESARIO WAS DOWN THERE FOR ONE YEAR, IN CASE HE HAPPENED TO COME BACK, IT WAS BEST THAT WE NOT PUT AN AGREEMENT IN WRITING. OUR AGREEMENT IS VERBAL WHICH MEANS THAT IF HE DOES COME BACK WE JUST TURN EVERYTHING OVER TO HIM AND TEAR THIS UP AND HE GETS BACK HIS HOUSE.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: THERE'S A VERBAL AGREEMENT WITH HIM . . .

KEVIN: YEA. A VERBAL AGREEMENT WITH HIM.

JOE: HE STAYS ONE YEAR . . .

KEVIN: YES.

JOE: AND THEN WE RECORD THIS DEED . . .

KEVIN: O.K. NOW . . . THE OTHER THING WAS BECAUSE CESARIO HAS A VERY CLOSE RELATIONSHIP WITH THE CLARETIANS IN THE PAST, AND THE CLARETIANS ARE VERY INTERESTED TO KNOW WHAT HE'S DOING AND SO FORTH, WE THOUGHT POSSIBLY IT WOULD BE BETTER TO WAIT FOR A PERIOD OF TIME BEFORE WE RECORDED THE M.A.P. DEED. BECAUSE ONCE WE'VE RECORDED THAT, THAT'S PUBLIC KNOWLEDGE AND HAWKS AND ALL THE PEOPLE IN THE CHANCERY OFFICE CAN VERY EASILY FIGURE OUT WHERE THINGS ARE, AND IN THIS CASE FATHER ALOYSIUS DID NOT WANT CESARIO'S WHEREABOUTS EVER TO BE KNOW BY THE CLARETIANS, BECAUSE IT WOULD LOOK VERY BAD ON FATHER ALOYSIUS BECAUSE HE'S PIRATING EX-CLARETIANS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: AND FOR REASONS OF PRUDENCE. SO TONY CAME UP WITH THE IDEA, WHICH WORKED OUT VERY WELL, FOR ME NATURALLY, AND MAYBE IT ISN'T THE WAY TO DO IT, BUT MAYBE IT IS . . . IS TO HAVE A LAND CONTRACT WITH KEVIN, SO THAT I ACTUALLY PURCHASE THE HOUSE ON THIS LAND CONTRACT FROM CESARIO. AND SO NOW THE HOUSE IS . . .

JOE: AND CESARIO IS FERNANDO?

FR. ALOYSIUS: HIS REAL NAME IS FERNANDO . . .

KEVIN: FERNANDO FERRER IS HIS REAL NAME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FERRER. AND ALSO CESARIO IS HIS SECOND NAME.

TONY: HE'S GOING TO GET A WRITE OFF ON THIS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: CESARIO IS HIS SECOND NAME . . .

TONY: ONE WAY OR ANOTHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: CONTINUE EXPLAINING.

KEVIN: SO WHAT I HAVE IS ACTUALLY, I BOUGHT THE HOUSE ON A LAND CONTRACT FROM FERNANDO, BUT IF HE COMES BACK WITHIN A YEAR, WE TEAR IT UP AND HE GETS BACK THE HOUSE. NOTHING IS WRITTEN, ITS VERBAL, AND IN THE MEANTIME I'M MAKING PAYMENTS ON THE HOUSE AND FINDING THE RENTER FOR THE HOUSE AND SO FORTH. ALL OF THAT MONEY FOR THE RENTAL AND SO FORTH, GOES TO M. A. P.

JOE: WE CONSIDER THAT M. A. P. OWNS THIS NOW?

KEVIN: YES, BUT YOU MIGHT NOT WANT TO DO IT FOR INCOME TAX PURPOSES YET UNTIL A YEAR.

TONY: I WOULD SAY KEVIN OWNS IT RIGHT NOW.

JOE: WE'RE GETTING AWFUL CONFUSED HERE.

KEVIN: WELL, THEN WHAT M. A. P. NEEDS FROM ME IS A WRITTEN AGREEMENT SAYING THAT I'M HOLDING THE HOUSE FOR THE BENEFIT OF M. A. P. BUT AT THE PRESENT TIME IT'S NOT RECORDED IN M. A. P. 'S NAME.

JOE: YOU DON'T HAVE TO RECORD IT BUT I THINK WE SHOULD CLEARLY KNOW WHAT WE'RE DOING HERE.

KEVIN: O. K.

JOE: IN OTHER WORDS WE CONSIDER THAT HE HAS DONATED THIS TO M. A. P., THIS HOUSE . . .

KEVIN: YES.

JOE: AND THAT WILL BE RESCINDED IF HE DOESN'T STAY FOR AT LEAST ONE YEAR. IF HE STAY'S FOR ONE YEAR THAT'S A PERMANENT DONATION.

KEVIN: YES. BECAUSE FATHER WANTS HIM TO BE PERPETUALLY PROFESSED . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE COULD BE PERPETUALLY PROFESSED ACCORDING TO CANON LAW . . .

JOE: YES. WHEN HE'S PERPETUALLY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE DOESN'T EVEN NEED TO GO THROUGH PROFESSIONS . . .

KEVIN: HE COULD BE RIGHT NOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT TELL HIM THAT FATHER IS JEALOUS! JEALOUS! JUST WENT TO THE BISHOP AND PRESENTED HIM AS INDIGNANT.

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS FATHER WROTE A VERY NICE INTRODUCTORY LETTER FOR FATHER CHARLES AND THE BROTHERS IN MEXICO SAYING I'M SENDING YOU CESARIO. FATHER CHANGED THE NAME, SO THE MAN'S NAME NOW IS CESARIO.

JOE: OH, CESARIO.

KEVIN: AGAIN, FOR REASONS OF SECURITY. THIS HELPS FATHER ALOYSIUS AND IT HELPS THE M. A. P. IN YEARS TO COME.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: AND SO NO ONE KNOWS WHERE CESARIO HAS GONE. HE MOVED CLOSER TO WORK. IN FACT CESARIO CAME UP WITH THE EXPLAINATION THAT HE'S GONE TO ROAM (ROME), R-O-A-M . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: ROAM (ROME) . . .

KEVIN: HE'S GONE TO ROAM . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: MEANS THAT, ROAM . . .

KEVIN: AND HE'S GOING TO BE A JESUIT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: TO ROAM (ROME) FROM HERE TO THERE.
JOE: (CHUCKLE)

KEVIN: IN THE DICTIONARY 'JESUIT' MEANS 'EQUIVICATOR'.

FR. ALOYIUS: HE'S GOING TO ROAM . . .

JOE: R-O-A-M ? (CHUCKLE)

TONY: YEA. R-O-A-M.

KEVIN: AND HE'S GOING TO BE A JESUIT . . . AND ACTUALLY THE M. A. P. SPIRITUALITY IS HALF JESUIT AND HALF ST. THERESA . . . OR CARMELITE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SAY HOW FATHER BEHAVED WITH HIM AND THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: SO FATHER CHARLES, ALTHOUGH IN THE PAST WE'VE BEEN SAYING THAT HE HASN'T HAD ENOUGH TIME, THEY DON'T HAVE ENOUGH TIME TO DO THINGS, THEY'RE ALWAYS BUSY, THEY HAVE TO DO PASTORAL WORK FOR THE BISHOP AND ALL. FATHER FOUND THE SOLUTION WITH CESARIO. HE SENT CESARIO DOWN. FATHER CHARLES BROUGHT CESARIO, PRESENTED HIM TO THE BISHOP AND THEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: PRESENTED TO THE BISHOP KIND OF A . . . THAT I WAS . . .

KEVIN: WAS MAKING A SECOND SUPERIOR . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: A SECOND SUPERIOR.

KEVIN: WELL, THAT WASN'T FATHER'S INTENTION AT ALL. AND IF FATHER CHARLES HAD PRESENTED . . .

JOE: A SUB-SUPERIOR?

FR. ALOYSIUS: SUB-PRIOR OR UNDER.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES WAS ABLE TO GET THE BISHOP TO SAY DON'T LET THIS MAN BE A VICAR, HE SHOULD BE ONLY A NOVICE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES.

KEVIN: HE SHOULD HAVE NO AUTHORITY AT ALL . . . THAT'S WHAT THE BISHOP CAME OUT AND SAID . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF FATHER CHARLES WOULD HAVE PRESENTED THE WHOLE THING DIFFERENTLY.

KEVIN: WELL, SEE, THE KEY IS . . .

JOE: FATHER CHARLES, SEE, HE SOMETIMES, HE JUST GOES ALONG. HE MAY NOT HAVE INTENTIONALLY DONE THAT, FATHER, HE MIGHT HAVE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) FATHER CHARLES WAS JEALOUS! LET US ADMIT IT! WAS JEALOUS!

JOE: AH . . .

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES COULD HAVE TOLD THE BISHOP, BISHOP THIS MAN IS SENT HERE TO HELP ME SO WE CAN ORGANIZE AND WE ARE ABLE TO DO MORE WORK FOR YOU. AND THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID YES, THAT IS WONDERFUL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WONDERFUL . . . BUT THAT WAS NOT THE CASE . . .

KEVIN: BUT THAT WASN'T HOW IT WAS PRESENTED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND HE STILL SAYS THERE SHOULD BE ONLY ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE . . .

KEVIN: BUT THERE IS ONLY ONE SUPERIOR . . . WHAT FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS:

KEVIN: YES, THE PROBLEM IS . . . THIS IS APPARENTLY WHAT THE BISHOP SAID, THE BISHOP SAID THERE CAN ONLY BE ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE . . .

JOE: SO HOW DID THAT GET GARBLED? NOBODY EVER INTENDED ANYTHING DIFFERENT.

KEVIN: THE THING WAS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOBODY INTENDED TO PUT TWO SUPERIORS THERE.

KEVIN: FIRST OF ALL, THERE WAS NO NEED REALLY TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP BECAUSE WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) THERE WAS NO NEED TO SAY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP.

JOE: YEA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE DOESN'T BELONG TO THE BISHOP, HE BELONGS TO THE M. A. P. BY ITSELF.

JOE: WELL, I'M TRYING TO FIGURE OUT WHERE IT GOT GARBLED UP.

KEVIN: IT GOT GARBLED UP POSSIBLY BECAUSE THE DIRECTORS, THIS IS WHAT I SUGGESTED TO FATHER ALOYSIUS, I THINK THAT THE DIRECTORS SHOULD TAKE MORE DIRECT APPROACH IN REINFORCING FATHER CHARLES AGAINST THE BISHOP, BECAUSE

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES COULD HAVE TOLD THE BISHOP, BISHOP THIS MAN IS SENT HERE TO HELP ME SO WE CAN ORGANIZE AND WE ARE ABLE TO DO MORE WORK FOR YOU. AND THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID YES, THAT IS WONDERFUL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WONDERFUL . . . BUT THAT WAS NOT THE CASE . . .

KEVIN: BUT THAT WASN'T HOW IT WAS PRESENTED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND HE STILL SAYS THERE SHOULD BE ONLY ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE . . .

KEVIN: BUT THERE IS ONLY ONE SUPERIOR . . . WHAT FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS:

KEVIN: YES, THE PROBLEM IS . . . THIS IS APPARENTLY WHAT THE BISHOP SAID, THE BISHOP SAID THERE CAN ONLY BE ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE . . .

JOE: SO HOW DID THAT GET GARBLED? NOBODY EVER INTENDED ANYTHING DIFFERENT.

KEVIN: THE THING WAS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOBODY INTENDED TO PUT TWO SUPERIORS THERE.

KEVIN: FIRST OF ALL, THERE WAS NO NEED REALLY TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP BECAUSE WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) THERE WAS NO NEED TO SAY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP.

JOE: YEA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE DOESN'T BELONG TO THE BISHOP, HE BELONGS TO THE M.A.P. BY ITSELF.

JOE: WELL, I'M TRYING TO FIGURE OUT WHERE IT GOT GARBLED UP.

KEVIN: IT GOT GARBLED UP POSSIBLY BECAUSE THE DIRECTORS, THIS IS WHAT I SUGGESTED TO FATHER ALOYSIUS, I THINK THAT THE DIRECTORS SHOULD TAKE MORE DIRECT APPROACH IN REINFORCING FATHER CHARLES AGAINST THE BISHOP, BECAUSE

THE BISHOP IS, NATURALLY TRYING . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

KEVIN: TRYING TO USE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE CAN DO ALL HE CAN, THE BISHOP. BUT ALSO HE CAN BE HELD BACK, THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: IN OTHER WORDS THE BISHOP, YOU SAW HOW HE WAS UP HERE.

JOE: YES, WELL . . . CHARLES WOULD TEND TO GO ALONG, RIGHT. IF THE BISHOP SAYS DO THIS HE DOES THIS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOT ONLY THAT BUT HE WAS . . . THAT WE WERE PUTTING THERE SOMEONE WHO WOULD TAKE HIS, HIS . . .

KEVIN: CESARIO IS ABOUT 50 YEARS OLD. SO HE'S OLDER THAN FATHER CHARLES. HE'S DIFFERENT THAN FATHER CHARLES, SO NATURALLY ON SOME THINGS THEY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HASN'T . . .

KEVIN: POSSIBLY WILL NOT SEE EYE TO EYE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE EXTERNAL PERSONALITY BUT EVEN SO HE'S VERY VALUABLE.

KEVIN: THE CRUX OF IT IS, APPARENTLY FATHER CHARLES DID NOT PRESENT CESARIO TO THE BISHOP IN THE LIGHT THAT THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID, WELL THAT'S VERY GOOD THAT YOU NOW HAVE SOMEBODY TO HELP YOU.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN THE LIGHT THAT I WANTED HIM TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP.

TONY: WELL, YOU WROTE HIM A LETTER, DIDN'T YOU? DIDN'T HE SHOW THE BISHOP THE LETTER?

KEVIN: THE BISHOP COUNTERMANDED IT AND SAID NO VICAR, HE IS NOT TO BE A VICAR, HE IS TO BE A LOWLY NOVICE. NOW THE ONLY REASON THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID THAT IS BECAUSE FATHER CHARLES APPARENTLY PRESENTED IT IN A DIFFERENT VIEW TO THE BISHOP. NOW FATHER ALOYSIUS' APPROACH WAS TO SEND CESARIO DOWN THERE TO HELP ORGANIZE THE BROTHERS. THE BROTHERS WERE NOT WORKING . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY WERE NOT ORGANIZED. WE WERE LOSING

VOCATIONS.

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS IN MARCH I WENT DOWN FOR TWO REASONS, A VOCATION TRIP BECAUSE I TOOK TWO VOCATIONS THAT FATHER ALOYSIUS FOUND, A BROTHER JIM WHO TONY MET, AND A BROTHER TOM. AND I ALSO WENT DOWN ON AN ACCOUNTING TRIP JUST TO SEE HOW THINGS WERE GOING. AND ALEX FLEW DOWN TOO, ALEX ON HIS OWN MONEY. I ACTUALLY ASKED FOR M.A.P. TO REIMBURSE ME AND WE HAVE THE . . . I GAVE THIS TO TONY AND I DON'T KNOW IF I GAVE IT TO JOE OR NOT . . .

TONY: THAT'S NOT NECESSARY.

KEVIN: NO, BUT I WAS REIMBURSED . . .

TONY: YOU SHOULD HAVE BEEN REIMBURSED.

KEVIN: AND IT WAS FOR THE ACCOUNTING TRIP. ALEX HELPED FIND OUT THAT THEY DID NOT, THEY WERE NOT IMPLEMENTING ALEX'S PROGRAM PROPERLY. NOT BECAUSE OF LACK OF UNDERSTANDING, BUT BECAUSE OF LACK OF TIME. THERE IS A MYSTERIOUS LACK OF TIME. THEY NEVER HAVE TIME TO DO ANY OF THE RIGHT THINGS, BUT THEY SEEM TO HAVE ALOT OF TIME FOR DOING OTHER THAN THE RIGHT THINGS. FOR SOME REASON. SO THIS IS, IN THE BACKGROUND, ONE OF THE REAONS WHY FATHER ALOYSIUS FOUND THIS CESARIO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: AND HE'D BE A GREAT ORGANIZER, AND HE IS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE WOULD REMEDY THE SITUATION. BECAUSE FATHER, FATHER CHARLES NEVER ORGANIZES THE BOYS PROPERLY. THE BOYS NEVER KNEW WHAT TO DO THE NEXT DAY. AND THEY WERE SAYING, WE DON'T KNOW WHAT TO DO. EVEN THAT BOY THAT WAS SO GOOD, THAT AMERICAN . . .

KEVIN: ONE OF THE COMMENTS THAT BROTHER DON HAD, WHO'S STILL DOWN THERE, WAS WHAT DO WE DO? WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING?

TONY: I'D LIKE TO MAKE A RECOMMENDATION AT THIS POINT. I THINK THAT WE SHOULD DRAFT A LETTER, AND SEND A COPY TO THE BISHOP AND A COPY TO FATHER CHARLES, IMPLEMENTING HIM AS VICAR AND TELLING THE BISHOP OF HIS BACKGROUND AND HIS EXPERIENCE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: LISTEN, IN EVERY COMMUNITY THERE'S A ...THERE FATHER CHARLES IS EVERYTHING. BUT IN EVERY OTHER COMMUNITY THERE'S A SUPERIOR, THERE ARE TWO UNDER THE

SUPERIOR, THEY ARE CALLED CONSULTORS, FIRST CONSULTOR, SECOND CONSULTOR, THERE IS THE MINISTER OR BURSER WHO TAKES CARE OF THE MONEY. NOT ALL, THE WHOLE THING, FATHER CHARLES. WITHOUT HIS GIFT OF ORGANIZATION. SPIRITUALLY HE IS WONDERFUL. HE GOES OUTSIDE AND WINS ALL THE PEOPLE. SPIRITUALLY, BUT HE IS NOT AN ORGANIZER.

TONY: WE NEED SOMEBODY LIKE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) HE GOT JEALOUS!

JOE: YOU'RE SURE OF THAT, THEN?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES!

JOE: BECAUSE WHEN I WAS TALKING TO HIM, WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE HE ADMITTED HE NEEDED MORE ADMINISTRATIVE HELP, AND HE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE GOT JEALOUS BECAUSE THE WAY HE PRESENTED . . . IT IS PROVED THE WAY HE PRESENTED CESARIO. CESARIO WAS SO DISCOURAGED THAT HE WANTED TO COME HOME.

JOE: TELL ME NOW, FATHER, WHY WOULD HE IMPACT WITH THE BISHOP, THAT IS, THIS CESARIO. ISN'T HE JUST UNDER US? WHY DO WE HAVE TO DISCUSS THIS WITH THE BISHOP?

KEVIN: THIS IS ANOTHER REASON WHY IT'S VERY IMPORTANT FOR US. FATHER WANTS US TO HAVE MONTHLY MEETINGS FROM NOW ON. WE APPARENTLY OUR GOVERNMENT OF OUR ORGANIZATION IS TAKING ON WHAT IS LIKE A GENERAL GOVERNMENT OF A RELIGIOUS COMMUNITY. AS A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP. NATURALLY IN EXTERNAL THINGS THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE CONTROL, BUT IN INTERNAL MATTERS THE BISHOP CANNOT INTERFERE WITH US, EVEN ACCORDING TO CANON LAW. IN OTHER WORDS, WE HAVE AN AUTONOMY FROM THE BISHOP ON INTERNAL MATTERS. WITH CESARIO AND WITH THE VICAR, THAT'S AN INTERNAL MATTER AND ACTUALLY THE BISHOP NEED NOT EVEN CONCERN HIMSELF WITH THAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: HOWEVER, FOR SOME REASON FATHER CHARLES HAS A, IN HIS UNDERSTANDING OF SOME OF THE DOCUMENTS, AND I HAVE THE CANON LAW HERE TOO. BUT IN SOME OF THE DOCUMENTS FATHER CHARLES IS MIS-READING THEM AND HE MIS-UNDERSTANDS OR HE HAS MISSED SOMETHING AS FAR AS THE GOVERNMENT OF AN INSTITUTE AS IT RELATES TO THE BISHOP. FATHER CHARLES, NATURALLY SEES HIMSELF INCARDINATED TO THE BISHOP AND FEELS MORE ATTACHED TO THE BISHOP THAN HE SHOULD FEEL. NOW, MAYBE

WHAT TONY SAID WILL SOLVE THE SOLUTION . . .

JOE: NOW WAIT A MINUTE. I'M NOT SO SURE A LETTER TO THE BISHOP . . . LET ME DISCUSS THIS FURTHER NOW. DID YOU, YOUR LETTER NOW, YOU ASKED FATHER CHARLES TO INTRODUCE CESARIO TO THE BISHOP?

KEVIN: NO.

TONY: DO YOU HAVE A COPY OF THE LETTER?

KEVIN: YES, AND I'LL GIVE YOU THE COPY HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: WE DO NOT, HE DID NOT ASK, IN FACT FATHER ALOYSIUS WOULD HAVE PREFERRED THAT FATHER CHARLES WOULD HAVE NOT EVEN BROUGHT IT UP TO THE BISHOP.

TONY: MENTIONED.

JOE: WELL, YEA. THAT'S WHAT I THINK THERE, YEA.

KEVIN: WHY BRING IT UP?

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN IF HE BROUGHT IT TO THE BISHOP, BISHOP I NEED HIM, AND I NEED HELP . . .

JOE: I NEED SOME ADMINISTRATIVE HELP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEN THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE BEEN VERY KIND.

TONY: FATHER CHARLES SHOULD HAVE DEFENDED HIM.

KEVIN: HE SHOULDN'T HAVE BROUGHT IT UP.

JOE: HE'S GOING TO BE IN CHARGE OF ADMINISTRATION HERE UNDER ME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN CASE HE WANTED TO PRESENT HIM HE SHOULD HAVE DEFENDED HIM.

JOE: SO SOMEHOW IT GOT MIXED UP.

TONY: MAYBE IT WAS A MIS-NOMER ON THE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATICALLY) BUT I ADMIT THAT FATHER CHARLES, BECAUSE HE HAS BEEN ALONE, HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED RIGHT ALONG FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. I PAID ALL HIS

CAREER AND ALL. AND THEN PUT HIM THERE AND ALL ALONE. HE IS QUITE PAMPERED. AND ALL THAT WORKS IN HIM UNCONSCIOUSLY.

JOE: WELL, YOU KNOW HIM BETTER THAN I DO FATHER. HE DID GIVE ME THE IMPRESSION WHEN I WAS THERE THE LAST TIME THAT HE WAS INCLINED TO WORK HARD AND HE WAS QUITE OPEN IN SAYING THAT HE HAD A DIFFICULT TIME ORGANIZING, AND I NEED MORE HELP HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, AND WE BROUGHT HIM HELP. AND NOBODY INTENDED TO TAKE HIM FROM THE SUPERIOR. AND STILL THIS TIME HE TOLD YOU THAT HE . . . THAT THERE SHOULD BE ONLY ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE.

KEVIN: YES. NOW THERE WAS NO PROBLEM HERE BECAUSE ...

JOE: WE ALL UNDERSTAND THAT BUT WHAT WAS THE, WAS THERE A TELEPHONE CALL TO HIM OR SOMETHING?

KEVIN: NO, I WILL SHOW YOU THE LETTER HERE. AND FATHER, IT'S IN MY BOOK AND MY BOOK IS IN THE CAR.

JOE: IN OTHER WORDS THE WAY . . . CORRECT ME IF I'M WRONG, THE SMOOTHE WAY YOU WOULD JUST KIND OF INFORM THE BISHOP THIS MAN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT THE BISHOP GOT . . .

KEVIN: THE BISHOP, FROM THE WAY THE PRESENTATION WENT SAID OH NO WE MUST NOT HAVE TWO SUPERIORS IN THE HOUSE. YOU MUST, FATHER CHARLES, HE SHOULD BE A NOVICE LIKE EVERYONE ELSE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND GO THROUGH THE WHOLE NOVICIATE WHEN ACCORDING TO CANON LAW HE THEN WITH ONE MONTH OF NOVICIATE IT WOULD BE BETTER FOR HIM TO GO AHEAD, BECAUSE HE WENT THROUGH ALL THE PROFESSIONS WITH THE CLARETIANS.

TONY: HE WENT SEVEN YEARS, DIDN'T HE, FATHER? ALL SEVEN YEARS, THE CLARETIANS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT WAS AT THAT TIME WHEN SO MANY RELIGIOUS LEFT.

JOE: OH YES. I REMEMBER I TALKED TO HIM THAT ONE TIME WHEN WE WERE HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SO MANY RELIGIOUS LEFT. HE LEFT IN . . . HE WAS MY NOVICE. AND HE REPENTED, HE IS SO WONDERFUL, HE'S

A WONDERFUL MAN.

JOE: YES, FATHER.

KEVIN: FR. ALOYSIUS WROTE A LETTER WHICH SAID, "DEAR FATHER CHARLES AND MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, I PRESENT TO YOU CESARIO RAMIREZ WHO WILL ACT AS THE VICAR TO HELP FATHER CHARLES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) VICAR DOESN'T MEAN SUPERIOR. VICAR MEANS ONE THAT IS UNDER THE DIRECTIONS OF THE OTHER. VICAR . . .

KEVIN: WE ALL UNDERSTAND THAT FATHER . . .

JOE: I DON'T WANT, NOT TOTALLY, LET SEE WHAT HE SAYS, LET'S SEE WHERE ALL THIS GARBELING CAME FROM, BECAUSE WE DON'T WANT TO GET THE BISHOP ANY MORE INVOLVED THAN WE HAVE TO NOW. WE'VE GOT TO GET HIM OUT OF THE PICTURE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NEITHER DO I. BUT I WANT TO PUT THE THINGS RIGHT. AND I REGRET IT VERY MUCH BECAUSE I LOVE CHARLIE. I BROUGHT HIM FROM THE WORLD. I PAID ALL HIS CAREER. I PUT HIM THERE. AND I REGRET IT VERY MUCH THAT HE ACTED THAT WAY.

JOE: YOU FIGURE THAT WAS QUITE DELIBERATE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

JOE: WITH JEALOUSY?

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) AND HE DISOBEYED ME!

JOE: HE CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD WHAT WAS TO GO ON THERE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND AFTER ALL I AM THE FOUNDER. I AM THE MAIN ONE. HE SHOULD HAVE ACTED OBEYING ME INSTEAD OF GOING TO THE BISHOP THAT WAY.

JOE: (MEEKLY) YES, FATHER.

KEVIN: THIS ALSO ACCOMPANIED CESARIO, FATHER ALOYSIUS FELT THAT THE BROTHERS SHOULD ORGANIZE THEIR OWN GOVERNMENT. READ IT OUT LOUD.

JOE: "1) THE VICAR IS APPOINTED BY THE FOUNDER.

2) THE TWO CONSULTORS, THE ECONOMO AND THE SECRETARY ARE DULY ELECTED BY THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY WHICH COMPRISES

EVERYONE IN THE MONASTERY.

3) THE SUPERIOR, THE VICAR, THE FIRST AND SECOND CONSULTORS, THE ECONOMO, AND THE SECRETARY CONSTITUTE THE LOCAL COUNCIL.

4) A GENERAL ASSEMBLY IS COMPOSED OF EVERY MEMBER OF THE MONASTERY.

5) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD CONVOKE THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY EVERY THREE MONTHS.

6) THE TWO CONSULTORS, THE SECRETARY AND THE ECONOMO COULD BE RE-ELECTED OR CHANGED ACCORDING TO THE BALLOTS OF THE ASSEMBLY.

7) ONCE THE COUNCIL HAS BEEN ELECTED IT SHOULD MEET WEEKLY.

8) MEETING TOGETHER WITH THE SUPERIOR THE COUNCIL DISCUSSES, DELIBERATES AND DECIDES ON THE PRESENT NEEDS OF PERSONS AND THINGS OF THE COMMUNITY AND SENDS A COPY OF ITS TRANSACTIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS TO THE FATHER FOUNDER AND EACH OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

9) THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WILL MEET TOGETHER MONTHLY FOR REGULAR MEETINGS ABOVE ALL TO EXAMINE AND STUDY THE DECISIONS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL."

FR. ALOYSIUS: I AM VERY . . .

JOE: NOW FATHER, DID YOU MEAN THAT THE COUNCIL ADVISES THE SUPERIOR AND THE SUPERIOR MAKES THE DECISIONS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) OH YES, THE COUNCIL SHOULD ADVISE THE SUPERIOR. THE SUPERIOR IS NOT AN ABSOLUTE KING OR DICTATOR. THE SUPERIOR SHOULD HAVE THE CONSULTORS AND FOLLOW THEIR DIRECTIONS. BUT HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. AND WE HAVE PAMPERED HIM TOO MUCH. AND WE MUST BE CAREFUL FROM NOW ON.

JOE: WELL HE GAVE THE IMPRESSION THAT HE WAS TALKING TO THEM ALL WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE, AND THERE WAS QUITE A BIT OF DISCUSSION. I NOTED THAT. THEY SEEMED TO BE ALL INVOLVED WITH WHAT WAS GOING ON. THE PEOPLE THERE. WHEN I WAS THERE ANYWAY. ALL OF THE MEMBERS. BUT LET ME ASK YOU NOW. YOU'RE THINKING OF A COUNCIL NOW . . . THEY DO MORE THAN RECOMMEND? THEY DECIDE? OR IS THERE JUST AN ADVISORY ROLE TO THE SUPERIOR?

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE COUNCILORS AS THE NAME SAYS COUNCIL.

JOE: COUNCIL, IN OTHER WORDS THEY JUST ADVISE?

KEVIN: IN CANON LAW, ACCORDING TO CANON LAW, WHICH IS ANOTHER REASON WHY WE SHOULD ALL GET OUR BOOK THE CODE OF CANON LAW.

JOE: YES.

KEVIN: AND SPEND OUR SPARE TIME READING IT. HOWEVER, THE SUPERIOR . . . TO ACT USUALLY ACTS WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS COUNCIL. IN THE HISTORY OF THE M. A. P. THE WAY THE M. A. P. WAS FOUNDED THE FATHER GENERAL STATED IN A LETTER DATED OF A LETTER OF FEBRUARY 9TH, '72 TO FATHER ALOYSIUS, I TOGETHER WITH THE CONSENT OF MY COUNCIL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: AND USUALLY IN CANON LAW THE WAY THE GOVERNMENT OF THE INSTITUTE WORKS IS, IT THE SUPERIOR WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL. HE MUST ACT WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: APPROVED THE CONGREGATION. HE TOLD ME TO START A NEW CONGREGATION . . .

KEVIN: HE MUST ACT WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WHY I HAVE FULL APPROVAL OF THE ORDER. THE GENERAL AND THE COUNCIL. THE GENERAL AND THE COUNCIL.

KEVIN: AT THE SAME TIME, IF I'M NOT MISTAKEN, THE COUNCIL CANNOT ACT WITHOUT THE SUPERIOR'S APPROVAL . . . (THOUGH IN SOME CASES) THE SUPERIOR GENERAL COULD VETO THE COUNCIL. BUT THE SUPERIOR ACTS WITH THE CONSENT OF THE COUNCIL. SO WHAT FATHER WANTED HERE IS TO HELP FATHER CHARLES. NATURALLY EVERYONE IN THE COUNCIL HAS TALENTS, GOD GIVES SOME TALENTS TO SOME AND SOME TO OTHERS. AND IT HELPS ORGANIZE THE WHOLE THING. FATHER CHARLES HAS A MARVELOUS TALENT ON COMMUNICATING SPIRITUAL THINGS. HE HAS A VERY NICE TEMPERMENT AND WINS EVERYBODY, AND WHENEVER I'VE BEEN DOWN THERE HE'S BEEN VERY GOOD WITH ME. AND WHEN TONY'S BEEN DOWN HE'S BEEN GOOD WITH TONY AND HE'S A VERY WONDERFUL PERSON. APPARENTLY FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE ORGANIZATIONAL, A GIFT OF ORGANIZATION . . . HOWEVER, SOME OF THE OTHERS DO. CESARIO IS ONE OF THEM WHO DOES. NOW

CESARIO DOES NOT HAVE THE OTHER GIFTS THAT FATHER CHARLES HAS. FR. ALOYSIUS SENT THIS "GOVERNMENT OF THE INSTITUTE" DOWN WITH FATHER CHARLES AND APPARENTLY HE READ THIS . . .

JOE: LET ME GO BACK TO THE POINT THAT YOU MADE TO MAKE SURE THAT I UNDERSTAND IT. NOW WE'VE GOT THE SUPERIOR AND WE'VE GOT A COUNCIL. IF THE COUNCIL DECIDES WE WANT TO DO SOMETHING AND THE SUPERIOR SAYS, AND HE LISTENS TO THEM AND HE DECIDES HE WANTS TO DO IT THE OTHER WAY, CAN HE DO IT THE OTHER WAY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT SAYS ALSO IF THINGS SHOULD BE DELIBERATIVE OR SHOULD BE UP TO THE SUPERIOR. THERE ARE THINGS THAT THE SUPERIORS CANNOT DO WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OF, WITHOUT THE APPROVAL OF THE COUNCIL . . .

KEVIN: THIS IS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTION . . .

JOE: WHAT WOULD THAT . . .

KEVIN: THIS IS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTION.

JOE: WHAT WOULD THAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT'S IN THE DIFFERENT CONSTITUTIONS.

KEVIN: IT'S WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTIONS WHICH ARE RIGHT HERE, BUT THEY ARE IN SPANISH AND FATHER FORBADE THEM TO BE TRANSLATED INTO ENGLISH. BUT THESE ARE THE CONSTITUTIONS. IT DEPENDS UPON WHAT THE CONSTITUTIONS SAY, WHAT THESE MATTERS ARE BETWEEN WHETHER THEY ARE DELIBERATIVE OR CONSULTATIVE . . .

JOE: I SEE. O.K.

KEVIN: THERE ARE TWO TYPES . . . AND IT'S ALL IN CANON LAW . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: MY PURPOSE WAS IN SENDING CESARIO THERE, IS THAT THERE WOULD BE ORGANIZATION. THEY, THE BOYS WOULD KNOW BEFORE HAND WHAT TO DO THE NEXT DAY.

JOE: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE WE LOST THAT BOY . . .

JOE: WHICH ONE WAS LOST?

KEVIN: NOW THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED. BROTHER DON WHO IS STILL DOWN THERE. HE SAID, AND THIS IS IN MARCH. HE SAID,

WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING? WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING?

FR. ALOYSIUS: A BOY WITH GREAT TALENT. HE'S PROFESSED.

JOE: I WAS THERE LATER THAN MARCH, WASN'T I?

KEVIN: WELL YOU WERE THERE IN APRIL OR MAY.

JOE: MAY. AND I WAS GOING OVER THIS ABOUT ORGANIZATION WITH THEM AND SO ON. THEY SEEMED TO BE GOING SOMETHING.

KEVIN: THAT'S VERY GOOD. NOW, BRING IT UP A LITTLE MORE. WE BROUGHT TWO VOCATIONS DOWN. THE TWO VOCATIONS REALLY DID NOT HAVE TRAINING IN THE RELIGIOUS LIFE . . .

JOE: NOW THIS IS TOM THE TALL FELLOW?

KEVIN: TOM AND JIM.

JOE: JIM, THAT'S THE MECHANIC.

KEVIN: YES. NOW FATHER CHARLES WAS IN THE BIG BUILDING AND THE OTHERS WERE OUT IN THE WING. AND UNDERSTANDABLY FATHER CHARLES, UNLESS OTHERS BRING IT TO HIS ATTENTION, WHICH MAYBE THAT'S THE FAULT OF THE OTHERS, FATHER, AS WELL. FATHER CHARLES DOESN'T KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON IN THE WINGS. HOWEVER, POSSIBLY, AS A SUPERIOR AND MASTER OF NOVICES, FATHER CHARLES SHOULD ALWAYS BE SUPERIOR AND MASTER OF NOVICES FATHER CHARLES SHOULD ALWAYS BE SUSPICIOUS. BUT HE DOESN'T HAVE THAT. NATURALLY CESARIO IS JUST THE OPPOSITE. CESARIO IS THE TYPE THE WOULD ALWAYS BE SUSPICIOUS ABOUT ANTHING. EVEN TOO MUCH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE OF THE DUTIES HE HAD.

KEVIN: BECAUSE OF HIS BACKGROUND BEING IN JUVENILE HALL . . . WELL WHAT HAPPENED IS, THE TWO BROTHERS WERE APPARENTLY NEVER REPRIMANDED, THE TWO NEW ONES FOR TALKING AFTER LIGHTS WERE OUT, IN THEIR . . . OUTSIDE AND TALKING UNTIL MIDNIGHT. WELL, THE SUPERIOR, NATURALLY SHOULDN'T LET THAT HAPPEN. MAYBE THE SUPERIOR DIDN'T KNOW ABOUT IT. BUT FOR WHATEVER REASON, FATHER CHARLES BASICALLY FELT, OR THIS IS WHAT HE TOLD TO ME, HE THOUGHT, HE FEELS THAT THE OLDER ONES WOULD TRAIN THE YOUNGER ONES. OR THE OLD ONES THAT HAD BEEN THERE THREE YEARS WOULD TRAIN THE NEW ONES THAT CAME. AND THAT WOULD TAKE CARE OF IT. AND FATHER CHARLES WAS BUSY DOING THINGS IN THE DIOCESE WITH THE BISHOP OR DOING APOSTOLIC WORK SO HE DIDN'T HAVE TIME TO TRAIN. SO NATURALLY THE OLDER ONES WOULD TRAIN THE YOUNGER ONES. THE

Part 2/3

OLDER ONES HAVE NEVER BEEN TRAINED THEMSELVES. THAT'S THE PROBLEM. FATHER CHARLES, APPARENTLY, DIDN'T REALIZE THIS. I DON'T KNOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO, HE DIDN'T REALIZE IT. BUT HE HAS OTHER TALENTS.

JOE: NOW THIS TOM AND JIM?

KEVIN: NEITHER OF THEM ARE NO LONGER THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT JIM SAID, WE HAD NOTHING TO DO THERE. HE LEFT HE SAID BECAUSE I HAD NOTHING TO DO.

KEVIN: WELL, JIM IS A MECHANIC. HE GETS INTO THE WORK. HE WORKS HARD . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEN NATURALLY HE HAD A GIRL FRIEND AND STARTED THINKING IN HIS GIRL FRIEND . . .

JOE: WELL, I THOUGHT IT WAS UNUSUAL WHEN HE CAME BACK, MYSELF FOR THE VISIT. THAT SOUNDED UNUSUAL TO ME.

KEVIN: THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED. WE CAN CALL IT A MISTAKE BY OURSELVES . . . TONY AND MYSELF AND FATHER CHARLES. THE REASON HE CAME BACK. ORIGINALLY JOHN CARROLL WAS GOING TO COME BACK BECAUSE HE WORKED OUT VERY WELL. BUT WHAT HAPPENED IS THEY HAD REFRIGERATION TROUBLE DOWN THERE AND TONY THOUGHT HE COULD TEACH THIS BROTHER REFRIGERATION. SO THE RATIONALE DEVELOPED VERY QUICKLY, IN A MATTER OF ABOUT TWO DAYS, TO BRING BROTHER JIM BACK. SO FATHER CHARLES AND BROTHER JIM COME BACK. THE PROBLEM HAPPENED, THE FIRST DAY, BROTHER JIM AND FATHER CHARLES COME TO THE HOUSE. FATHER CHARLES APPARENTLY GAVE BROTHER JIM PERMISSION TO GO BACK TO HIS HOUSE. WELL HE HAD A PRIOR GIRL FRIEND THAT NATURALLY IS LURKING AROUND SHE'S A GIRL FRIEND OF HIS OTHER BROTHER. FATHER ALOYSIUS TOLD BROTHER JIM NEVER TO SEE HER OR TALK TO THE GIRL FRIEND AGAIN. THIS IS WHEN HE WENT DOWN THE FIRST TIME . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE DAY BEFORE THIS JIM LEFT, I RECEIVED A LETTER FROM CHARLIE, JIM IS THE BEST BOY. THE NEXT DAY HE LEFT. HOW HE LIVES IN THE MOON! INSTEAD OF LIVING IN THE MONASTERY. I MEAN FATHER CHARLES.

KEVIN: SO ONE OF THE COMMENTS FATHER ALOYSIUS MADE IS, THIS IS A HUMILIATION FOR FATHER WHICH WILL ADD TO HIS EXPERIENCE. SO HE KNOWS BETTER NOW IN THE FUTURE THAN TO TRUST SOMEONE THAT DIDN'T EVEN KNOW HIS CATECHISM. BROTHER JIM DIDN'T EVEN KNOW WHAT "GRACE" WAS. AND HE HAD BEEN DOWN

THERE SINCE MARCH, MARCH, APRIL, MAY, AND FATHER CHARLES CAME BACK IN JUNE. FOR THREE MONTHS . . .

JOE: IT SEEMS UNUSUAL, I REMEMBER YOU SAID, ONCE THEY GO DOWN THERE, THEY'VE GOT TO STAY. AND THAT SEEMED UNUSUAL FOR HIM TO COME BACK.

KEVIN: THE DAMAGE HAPPENED WHEN HE CAME BACK HERE. BECAUSE HE WAS ALLOWED TO GO BACK TO HIS HOME.

JOE: WELL, THAT PROBABLY HAD AN INFLUENCE ON THE OTHER KID, THE TALL ONE.

KEVIN: DEFINITELY BECAUSE THESE TWO TALKED WITH EACH OTHER AFTER LIGHTS WERE OUT. ESPECIALLY WHEN BROTHER JIM CAME BACK. BECAUSE HE WAS WITH HIS GIRL FRIEND FOR ABOUT 2 OR 3 DAYS. WELL, THAT'S NO GOOD. CHALK THAT UP TO EXPERIENCE.

JOE: WELL I WOULD THINK THAT FATHER'S INITIAL ADVICE THERE THAT WHEN THEY GO DOWN THERE THEY'VE GOT TO PERSEVERE.

KEVIN: CUT ALL BRIDGES, AND SO FORTH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: LISTEN, THE BOY WANTED TO PERSEVERE UP TO THE END. HE SAID, I'LL NEVER QUIT. I'LL NEVER QUIT. THIS JIM. I'LL NEVER QUIT, HE TOLD ME.

JOE: BUT THEN HE CAME BACK.

KEVIN: BUT SEE, THE PROBLEM WAS, WHAT WE ALL SHOULD REALIZE NOW IS, THESE BROTHERS GO DOWN THERE, THEY DON'T KNOW THEIR CATECHISM. THEY GO DOWN WITH THE BEST OF INTENTIONS, BUT THEY NEED TO BE TRAINED AND THEY ARE NOT RECEIVEING THE TRAINING . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY NEED TO BE TRAINED AND THEY NEED TO BE LOVED.

JOE: YES, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE SUPERIOR HAS TO SHOW LOVE TO THEM. LOVE. NOT ONLY. HE HAS TO CALL THEM AND SMILE AND (SAY) HOW ARE YOU, A FEW NICE THINGS. AND THAT'S ONE THING THAT FATHER CHARLES DOESN'T DO.

JOE: HE DOESN'T DO THAT?

KEVIN: NOW, HE DOESN'T HAVE, AT THE PRESENT TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HAS NOT THAT WARMTH. HE IS NICE AND ALL BUT HE SHOULD SHOW THE LOVE OF A FATHER AND THE LOVE OF A MOTHER TO THE NEW ONES. BESIDES THAT TO CONTINUE THEIR EDUCATION. I TOLD HIM TIME AND AGAIN TO CALL THEM OFTEN TO HIS ROOM AND TO ENCOURAGE THEM AND (ASK THEM) HOW THINGS GO. TO CALL THEM OFTEN. IT'S HARD TO LEAVE THEM ALONE! BECAUSE THEY GO, THEY HAVE THEIR PASSIONS THAT ARE STRONG, AND ALL THOSE THINGS. THEY NEED, THEY NEED LOVE. THEY NEED ENCOURAGEMENT. AND FATHER DOESN'T DO IT. (EMPHATIC) AND I WANT YOU TO KNOW THIS! SO WHEN YOU SPEAK WITH HIM, SPEAK WITH HIM, AND SAY, HELP THE CAUSE. AND DON'T THINK THAT HE IS AN IDEAL WHEN HE ISN'T! HE HAS HIS WONDERFUL QUALITIES FOR THE OUTSIDERS. BUT THAT'S A DEVOTION. THE OBLIGATION IS AT HOME. THE DEVOTION IS OUTSIDE.

KEVIN: THIS BRINGS UP AN IMPORTANT POINT. FATHER SAID THAT OBLIGATION IS AT HOME AND DEVOTION IS OUTSIDE. FATHER CHARLES HAS THE IDEA, BECAUSE I DON'T THINK THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AND THE FATHER FOUNDER HAVE PUT IT IN WRITING TO FATHER CHARLES, THAT THE OBLIGATION IS TO THE BISHOP AND THE PASTORAL WORK OF THE DIOCESE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: (VERY EMPHATIC) THE OBLIGATION OR THE OBLIGATION!?!...DEVOTION?!?...TO THE BISHOP?

KEVIN: WELL, THAT'S WHAT I'M SAYING . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (VERY EMPHATIC) NO!! YOU SAID OBLIGATION!

KEVIN: NO I KNOW I SAID THAT ... FATHER CHARLES HAS THAT DISTORTED VIEW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: (WHISPER) ALL RIGHT.

JOE: SEE NOW, HE TALKS DIFFERENTLY TO ME. WHEN I WAS THERE. IN OTHER WORDS HE WAS MAKING A POINT TO ME THAT, HEY, THAT HE'S TEARING AWAY FROM THE BISHOP . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE HE IS SELF-DECEIVED. BECAUSE HE IS SO PAMPERED! SELF-DECEPTION. AND THAT HAPPENED TO ANYONE WHEN THEY HAVE BEEN PAMPERED AND SPOILED. THEY HAVE DIFFERENT . . . THAT WHY WHEN HE WAS ACTING JEALOUSLY, HE WAS NOT AWARE OF IT.

JOE: I SEE.

FR. ALOYUSIUS: HE IS NOT AWARE OF IT EVEN NOW, THAT ONE SUPERIOR IS ENOUGH IN A HOUSE. HE STILL, STILL HAS THAT, THAT SAME SPIRIT . . .

JOE: YES. WELL YOU SEE, NOW . . .

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

JOE: THIS SAME . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: PARDON ME, IF I HAVE TO SAY THESE THINGS. I AM THE FOUNDER. AND I HAVE THE OBLIGATION OF SAYING THE THINGS THE RIGHT WAY. I CANNOT BE WEAK. AND STILL THINGS SHOULD BE ARRANGED BECAUSE THEY ARE AT THE BEGINNING.

JOE: NOW, BUT WHEN, HE HAD THE IDEA THAT HE SEEMED TO BE AWARE THAT THE BISHOP IS ALWAYS TRYING TO DO THESE DIFFERENT THINGS. THAT HE HAD TO FIGHT THAT OFF. AND THAT HE HAD TO TELL HIM HE COULDN'T DO DIFFERENT THINGS. HE TOLD ME THIS SPECIFICALLY NOW. BECAUSE OF HIS DUTIES HERE AT THE MONASTERY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE DID A VERY POOR, A VERY POOR JOB OF THAT . . .

JOE: YES, BUT HE DID, BUT HE DID HAVE AN AWARENESS, AT LEAST HE ARTICULATED THAT TO ME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE HE HAD TO DO THAT WITH THE LETTERS AND PHONES THAT I SENT TO HIM.

JOE: THERE'S ANOTHER . . .

KEVIN: IN OTHER WORDS FATHER. O.K. FATHER SAID IN THE LETTERS AND THE PHONES THAT FATHER HAS HAD WITH FATHER CHARLES. NATURALLY FATHER SHOULD BE AWARE OF ALL THESE THINGS. NOW, THE TALK IS ONE THING AND THE ACTION IS ANOTHER. WHAT HAPPENED IS WE LOST 2 VOCATIONS . . .

JOE: O.K. RIGHT THERE I THINK WE SHOULD LEARN, IF THEY'RE DOWN THERE 2 OR 3 MONTHS, ALMOST HAVE A VERY STRICT RULE NOT TO COME BACK, RIGHT?

TONY: JOE, THE REASON WHY HE CAME UP, THEY WERE HAVING REFRIGERATION PROBLEMS. AND THIS BOY HAD A BACKGOUND IN AUTO MECHANICS AND REFRIGERATION. SO WHEN HE CAME UP HERE WE BOUGHT A NEW CONDENSING UNIT AND I SHOWED HIM HOW TO CHARGE AND HOW TO INSTALL. THIS WAS THE REASON. ALL RIGHT, THE FIRST DAY HE CAME UP I SAID TO FATHER CHARLES, WHEN IS

THIS FELLOW. SEND HIM OVER, I'VE GOT WORK FOR HIM TO DO AT BARONE'S, YOU KNOW, HE'S GOING TO WORK WITH ME. WELL, HE SAID, HE WENT HOME. I SAID, WELL WHEN WILL HE BE BACK? HE SAID MAYBE THURSDAY . . . SO THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED. NOW I WAS NOT AWARE OF HIS GIRL FRIEND, BECAUSE THIS IS THE FIRST TIME I MET THIS FELLOW.

KEVIN: THIS ALL DID DEVELOP. WE PUT 2 AND 2 TOGETHER, AND FIGURED OUT EVERYTHING AFTERWARDS, AND THEN HE TOLD US HIMSELF.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I AM GLAD THAT WE (RESOLVE) THIS. WHEN HE COMES AS A HERO . . .

KEVIN: WHO FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: CHARLIE HAS BEEN COMING SO FAR AS A HERO IN ALL . . . THAT HE IS PERFECT IN ALL THINGS. THAT'S NOT THE CASE!

JOE: YES, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE ARE TALKING NOW ABOUT THE REALITY.

JOE: I REALIZE NOW THAT HE IS NOT PERFECT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WHY I WANT TO HEAL THESE THINGS AND I SAY THEM IN PLAIN ENGLISH.

JOE: OH, YES . . . ALL RIGHT, WELL NOW, SO HE DOESN'T, EVEN THOUGH. SEE HE ARTICULATES WHAT YOU'RE SAYING TO ME, WHEN I TALK WITH HIM.

KEVIN: YES, YES.

JOE: BUT, HE STILL, YOU FEEL THAT HE STILL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THERE IS A LOT OF PRIDE IN HIM THAT HE IS NOT AWARE OF IT BECAUSE HE HAS BEEN SO PAMPERED. HE IS NOT AWARE OF IT. THERE IS ALOT OF JEALOUSLY IN HIM AND HE IS NOT AWARE OF IT. HE THINKS THAT HE IS DOING RIGHT. AS IS PROVED HOW STILL THINKS THAT THERE SHOULD BE ONE SUPERIOR BUT BECAUSE WE HAVE . . .

JOE: WELL THAT WAS ALL GARBLED UP. RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: STILL HE'S STILL CLAIMING THAT. THAT SHOWS IT . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

TONY: WELL, WHAT DO YOU THINK? SHOULD WE WRITE HIM A LETTER?

JOE: NOT THE BISHOP, NO. I MEAN . . .

TONY: TO FATHER CHARLES?

JOE: WELL, LET'S CONTINUE TO GET THE WHOLE PICTURE. I'M NOT GETTING THE WHOLE PICTURE.

KEVIN: WE'RE STILL BACK HERE IN MARCH. AND WHAT HAPPENED IS, WE CAME BACK, I LEFT THE 2 VOCATIONS THERE. THE 2 VOCATIONS HAD THE BEST OF INTENTIONS. BROTHER JIM WHO TONY KNOWS AND FATHER ALOYSIUS KNOWS FELT. FATHER ALOYSIUS AND PROBABLY FATHER CHARLES FELT THAT BROTHER JIM WAS BY FAR THE BETTER OF THE TWO VOCATIONS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOT ONLY THAT, BUT THE DAY BEFORE JIM LEFT I HAD A LETTER FROM CHARLES, JIM IS THE BEST BOY, THE IDEAL, THE BEST BOY. AND THE NEXT DAY HE LEFT.

JOE: WELL, HE WAS PLEASANT AND PERSONABLE. YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: . . . THERE MUST BE THAT CHARLES CARPENTER WAS DECEIVED. DECEIVED.

JOE: YES. CHARLES WAS DECEIVED. YES, I SEE THE POINT NOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND I HOPE SO, EXCUSE HIMSELF, HIS INTELLIGENCE AND ALL, BECAUSE OF LIFE THAT HE HAD. HE HAS ALWAYS HAD ALL THE MONEY HE WANTED. HE, AND ALL THAT.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. THIS BRINGS UP A POINT. AND POSSIBLY, THIS IS JUST A SIDE POINT. POSSIBLY, BEFORE FATHER CHARLES COMES UP ON ANOTHER TRIP. ALTHOUGH HE SHOULD NATURALLY COME UP TO SPEAK WITH THE FATHER FOUNDER ESPECIALLY. IT MIGHT BE GOOD THAT FATHER CHARLES ORGANIZE THE PURPOSE OF HIS TRIP AND WHO HIS TENTATIVE VISITORS ARE GOING TO BE AND MAYBE THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS COULD DO LIKEWISE. INSTEAD OF WHAT HAPPENED IN THIS CASE. THEY CAME UP AND NATURALLY INSURANCE IS ONE THING TOO. IF THEY COME ACROSS THE BOARDER THEY SHOULD GET SOME KIND OF INSURANCE. AND ALL OF THAT, BUT IF THEY SUDDENLY SHOW UP HERE, IT'S VERY DIFFICULT FOR PLANNING PURPOSES. WE SHOULD REALLY KNOW AHEAD OF TIME WHOSE COMING UP, FOR WHAT PURPOSE AND FOR HOW LONG. FATHER CHARLES CAME FOR A TWO WEEK STAY AND HE STAYED FOR ABOUT 3 AND 1/2 WEEKS . . .

TONY: THAT WAS BECAUSE WE ASKED HIM TO STAY. DIDN'T FATHER SAY YOU HAD OTHER THINGS TO DO.

KEVIN: YES AND NO. THAT'S THE WAY IT WORKED OUT. I THINK MAYBE WE SHOULD BE A LITTLE MORE FORMAL. BECAUSE ALSO WHEN FATHER CHARLES CAME UP AND DELAYED THE TRIP, BECAUSE FATHER ASKED HIM TO DELAY THE TRIP. THE DEVIL GOT LOOSE DOWN IN ALAMOS BECAUSE OF THE PHONE CALLS . . .

JOE: WELL, SURE.

KEVIN: AND I COULD SEE THAT THIS . . . COMMON SENSE MIGHT BRING IT UP TOO. THERE ARE GOING TO BE PHONE CALLS, AND WHEN FATHER CHARLES IS AWAY THE OTHER BROTHER TOM, HIS, NOT HIS GIRL FRIEND BUT SOMEONE WHOSE A GIRL INTERESTED ...

JOE: THERE'S NO DIRECTION, SURE.

KEVIN: AND NATURALLY THERE WERE PHONE CALLS GOING BACK AND FORTH AND SO FORTH AND SO THAT ALSO SOWED THE SEEDS ...

TONY: THIS IS ALSO WHY FATHER WANTED CESARIO TO BE THE VICAR.

KEVIN: THAT'S TRUE. THAT'S A VERY GOOD POINT. THIS ALL HAPPENED FOR A REASON.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN HIS ABSENCE TO TAKE HIS PLACE. TO HELP HIM. BUT HE FELT THAT HIS POWERS LIMITED, SOMEONE WAS INTRODUCING HIMSELF INTO HIS FREE ALMS. WHAT I MEAN. . .

JOE: YES, I AGREE WITH YOU COMPLETELY, NO ORGANIZATION. I'M TRYING TO UNDERSTAND.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND ALL THESE THINGS ARE EXPLICABLE BECAUSE HE HAS BEEN AMONG ALL THE BOYS, ALL THE PRIESTS I KNOW THE MOST PAMPERED.

JOE: FATHER CHARLES?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. DURING THE CAREER AND AFTER THE CAREER BECAUSE ALL OF YOU, ALL OF US HAVE BEEN EXTRA NICE TO HIM, WITH THE BEST OF INTENTIONS.

JOE: TELL ME THIS. HE SEEMS TO GO OUT OF HIS WAY TO ACCOMODATING AND SO ON TO PEOPLE. IS THAT, WHAT'S THE PERSONALITY THERE?

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES?

JOE: YES, FATHER CHARLES.

KEVIN: WITH EVERYONE THOUGH.

JOE: YEA . . .

KEVIN: THAT'S A SPECIAL CHARISMA HE HAS.

JOE: IN OTHER WORDS, IS THAT OUT OF POMPOUSNESS, WHAT IS THE MOTIVATION?

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES IS VERY PLEASING TO ALL PEOPLE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE IS VERY NICE, HE IS VERY NICE, BUT HE HAS CULTIVATED UNCONSCIOUSLY, I SAY, UNCONSCIOUSLY, PRIDE AND JEALOUSLY!

KEVIN: O.K. WITH ALL OF THESE GOOD FACTORS OF FATHER CHARLES, FATHER ALOYSIUS SAID HE HAS ALSO CULTIVATED SOME OF THE OTHERS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND ALL THE PRAISE FROM ALL AND ALL THE MONEY AND EVERYTHING HE WANTED, SMILES AND PRAISES, AND NATURALLY, EVEN WHEN WE PUT THE VICAR THERE, HE GOT JEALOUS! HE GOT JEALOUS! DON'T YOU UNDERSTAND?!?

JOE: FATHER, I'M JUST TRYING TO FULLY UNDERSTAND, YES FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT NOW HE CAN UNDERSTAND THIS.

TONY: WELL, WHAT DO YOU RECOMMEND WE DO?

JOE: WELL, I'M STILL LISTENING.

KEVIN: SO NOW, FINALLY, JOE O'CONNOR GOES DOWN, THIS IS MARCH AND THEN IN APRIL OR MAY JOE GOES DOWN. HE SEES THE SITUATION. HE SEES WHAT THEY NEED. IN THE MEANTIME, WHAT HAD BEEN HAPPENING AS FAR AS THE MONEY POINT OF VIEW, THE BROTHERS WERE SENDING THE VOUCHERS. YOU CAN SEE THAT WE HAVE THE PROPER THING. ALEX AS THE ACCOUNTANT WAS ABLE TO SET UP A PROPER WAY OF ACCOUNTING. WE HAVE EVERYTHING. AND THEN WHAT HAPPENED. YOU CAME BACK. AND WHAT DID THEY NEED. YOU SAW THEY NEEDED THE SESS-POOL TAKEN CARE OF AND SO FORTH.

JOE: I JUST . . . TO GET IT GOING, TO KEEP IT GOING. THE TRENCHES WERE OPEN AND SO ON. AND IT SEEMED THE PLACE WAS TORN UP, WHICH WASN'T TOO GOOD. AND WE JUST FINISHED UP. AND TONY WANTED THE PIPES, SO FINE. THEY ALREADY HAD

THE COPPER PIPE THERE. THEY SEEMED TO BE, I WAS TALKING ABOUT ORGANIZATION, I TALKED TO THEM ALL, AND SO ON. AND THEY HAD TO PROVIDE SOME WORK. IN OTHER WORDS SOME CREATIVE ENERGY HERE. TO HELP PAY FOR THEIR WAY. AND WE TALKED ABOUT DOING THAT AND SO ON. THEY SEEMED TO BE WILLING TO DO THAT.

(SIDE 2)

FR. ALOYSIUS: . . . CHARLIE, FATHER CHARLES.

JOE: NO, YOU SEE HE WAS TELLING ME SOMETHING COMPLETELY DIFFERENT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT IS GOOD FOR THEM. IT IS GOOD FOR THE MEXICANS. BUT NOT, BUT IT STILL HASN'T THE AMERICAN STANDARD. BUT IT IS GOOD FOR THE MEXICANS. AND THEN IT HAPPENED THAT 2 AMERICANS WENT THERE AND THEY FOUND THE THINGS UNTIDY. THIS WINSTON (HANKS) . . .

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS, ON THE 15TH, THIS IS GOING UP IN TIME, WINSTON HANKS, WHOSE SON IS ACTUALLY DOWN IN MEXICO. HE WENT FOR THE PROFESSIONS ON AUGUST 15TH TOGETHER WITH KEVIN MATTHEWS. KEVIN MATTHEWS AND HIS WIFE WENT DOWN FOR THE PROFESSIONS ALSO. AND WINSTON HANKS MADE A COMMENT TO KEVIN MATTHEWS AFTER HE SURVEYED TWO THINGS. HE WENT IN AND LOOKED AROUND AT THE GROUNDS WHERE THE MONASTERY WAS INCLUDING THE GROUNDS OUT IN FRONT AND THEN IN THE KITCHEN AREA, AND THEN BACK WHERE THE GARDEN IS. AND HIS COMMENT TO KEVIN MATTHEWS LATER THAT EVENING, WHICH KEVIN TOLD TO ME WAS. HERE ARE 15 MEN THAT HAVE NEVER HAD TO WORK A DAY IN THEIR LIVES. THAT WAS HIS COMMENT. THAT WAS JUST A COMMENT OF SOMEONE THAT NATURALLY HAS A . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) SOMEONE THAT HAS A SON THERE. SOMEONE THAT IS VERY INTELLIGENT. SOMEONE, A MAN OF CAREER. HE SAID THAT. MY GOODNESS. I GOT SUCH A SHOCK WHEN I HEARD THAT. WHEN HE SHOULD HAVE PREPARED THINGS PROPERLY. BUT HE IS SO CARELESS!! HE DOESN'T MIND IT, HE DOESN'T. THERE IS NOT . . .

TONY: I DON'T THINK HE UNDERSTAND.

JOE: WHAT ARE WE TALKING ABOUT? WHO?

KEVIN: ABOUT FATHER CHARLES. HE APPARENTLY DOES NOT HAVE ORGANIZATIONAL ABILITIES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THE KEENESS, THE KEENESS OF MIND TO UNDERSTAND THINGS AND SITUATIONS. AS HE PROVED IT HERE. WE

ARE TALKING WITH PROOF.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, NOW, ON THESE MEXICANS. I WENT OVER THAT WITH HIM, AND HE SAID THERE IS A PROBLEM WITH THE MEXICANS BECAUSE A LOT OF TIMES, AND I THINK HE SAID HE TALKED TO YOU ABOUT IT, THE AMERICANS WILL KIND OF LET THEM DO ALL THE WORK. I NOTICED THE STOUT FELLOW THAT WAS KIND OF WORKING ALOT. AND THEN THEY GET JEALOUS LATER ON. AND HE SAID HE HAD TO BE AWARE OF THAT AND MAKE SURE THAT ALL THE WORK WASN'T PUSHED DOWN ON . . . HE TALKED ABOUT ALL THESE THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE DIDN'T TELL ME ANYTHING OF THAT. HE TOLD ME THAT THE MEXICANS OUTSIDE, THE STANDARD OF THE MEXICANS WAS MUCH LOWER, THEN THE STANDARD IN THE SEMINARY. THE CLEANLINESS AND NEATNESS AND ALL THAT WAS . . .

KEVIN: I THINK YOU'RE TALKING ABOUT TWO SEPARATE THINGS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WAIT! WAIT. WAS UP TO PAR WITH THE MEXICANS BUT NOT WITH THE AMERICANS. TWO AMERICANS WENT THERE AND NATURALLY WERE SHOCKED. WINSTON AND . . .

JOE: ALL THE TRENCHES THAT WERE TORN UP, IT LOOKED BAD THERE. A SESS-POOL IN THE BACK. THOSE LOOKED REAL BAD. THAT GAVE A REAL BAD IMPRESSION.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THERE ARE THINGS THAT DEPENDED ON THE BOYS ALSO . . . ABOUT THE KITCHEN, I TOLD HIM SEVERAL TIMES, I PHONED HIM SEVERAL TIMES. AND HE SHOULD HAVE OBEYED! IN THIS HE WAS DISOBEDIENT! TO THE FOUNDER.

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IN THE MEANTIME IS, YOU HAD, AND WINSTON HANKS APPARENTLY, WHEN FATHER CHARLES WAS UP HERE WITH BROTHER JIM. WINSTON HANKS APPARENTLY CALLED DOWN AND TALKED TO HIS SON. AND ONE OF THE BROTHERS INFORMED WINSTON HANKS THAT, OH THE SON'S IN THE HOSPITAL WITH HEPITITAS. THE FATHER SAYS 'HEPITITAS'!!! AND THEY SAID, OH YES, WE'VE HAD THREE HERE SO FAR THAT HAVE HAD HEPITITAS THIS YEAR. SO IN THE BACK OF WINSTON HANKS MIND HE HEARS ALL OF THIS ABOUT THE DISEASES THAT THER'RE GETTING IN MEXICO. WHETHER IT'S THE WATER, OR THE FOOD, OR A COMBINATION OF BOTH OF THEM, THE PROBLEM IS THERE IS SICKNESS. THIS BRINGS UP ANOTHER POINT, THE BROTHERS HAVE BEEN CONSTANTLY SICK ON AND OFF OVER THE LAST TWO AND A HALF YEARS. AND WITH THE PIPING WE'RE HOPING TO RESOLVE THE WATER SITUATION. O. K. NOW THEY STILL, THEY DO BUY VEGETABLES FROM THE TOWN, AND CHANCES ARE THOSE VEGETABLES ARE . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND I TOLD THEM EXPRESSLY NEVER TO BUY ANY VEGETABLES FROM THE TOWN, BUT TO CULTIVATE THEIR OWN GARDEN AND PRODUCE.

JOE: NOW I WENT OVER THAT QUITE A BIT WHEN I WAS THERE FATHER. WE WENT OUT IN THE BACK AND WE TALKED ABOUT THE GARDEN . . . HERE'S AN AREA OVER HERE. YOU KNOW WHERE THAT PIPE IS FROM THE WELL, THEN IT'S KIND OF FENCED IN ON THREE SIDES. THEY COULD EASILY PUT A FENSE THERE. START ON THAT. I DON'T KNOW IF THEY DID OR NOT. WE WENT OVER THE WHOLE THING WITH THEM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NEVER TO BUY ANY VEGETABLES FROM OUTSIDE BECAUSE THEY MANURE THEM WITH HUMAN MANURE.

KEVIN: WELL NOW, THIS IS THE THING . . . BACK TO FATHER CHARLES, FATHER CHARLES MORE OR LESS LETS THE BROTHERS DO WHAT THEY THINK IS BEST. SINCE FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE THE ABILITIES THAT BROTHER BILL HAS, FATHER CHARLES LETS BROTHER BILL DO HIS THING. BROTHER BILL DOES HIS THING IN BROTHER BILL'S FASHION, WHICH IS VERY, FOR SOME REASON, IS ON A SMALL SCALE. FOR INSTANCE, HE'LL GROW PUMPKINS, HE HAD A LITTLE COFFEE CAN, HE HAD THESE LITTLE TREES GROWING IN THAT. THIS IS AFTER TWO AND A HALF YEARS OF KNOWING THEY SHOULD BE CULTIVATING. BUT THEY NEVER HAVE THE TIME. THAT'S ANOTHER STRANGE FACTOR, THERE IS NEVER ANY TIME TO DO ANYTHING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ANOTHER THING I TELL YOU. BEFORE THEY BUILT THE CHICKEN COUP I TOLD THEM BE SURE TO BUILD IT PROPERLY SO THAT THE REPACIOUS ANIMALS DON'T HOLE AND DON'T GET IN. (EMPHATICALLY) I TOLD THEM EXPRESSLY ABOUT . . . AT LEAST I REMEMBER TWICE . . . VERY EXPRESSLY. (EMPHATICALLY) I TOLD HIM, CHARLES! AND HE DIDN'T PAY ANY ATTENTION. SO HERE YOU SEE A DISOBEDIENT FELLOW WITH A NICE LOOKING, AND A NICE APPEARANCE AND ALL. A DISOBEDIENT. OPENLY DISOBEDIENT TO THE FOUNDER.

JOE: DID THEY GET UNDER IT, HOW DID THEY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: DISOBEDIENT FATHER CHARLES.

JOE: HE DOESN'T UNDERSTAND ALOT OF THOSE CONSTRUCTION.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE DOESN'T UNDERSTAND, BUT HE HAS MEN THERE TO KNOW TO ASK HOW TO BUILD IT PROPERLY. HE HAS A TONGUE!

JOE: YEA, WELL RUTHER WAS BUILDING IT WASN'T HE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT LISTEN. WAS HE, CHARLIE, IN THE MOON IN THE MEANWHILE?

JOE: WELL, I DON'T KNOW.

KEVIN: FATHER IS ASKING. HE SAYS THAT IF FATHER CHARLES AS THE SUPERIOR IS ABLE TO DELEGATE, NATURALLY THE SUPERIOR HAS THE OBLIGATION TO SEE THAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

JOE: SURE.

KEVIN: TO SEE THAT EVERYTHING IS . . .

JOE: WELL, I DON'T LIKE THOSE CHICKENS BEING KILLED AT ALL, ALL RIGHT. I DON'T LIKE THAT AT ALL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF HE . . .

KEVIN: HOW MANY DID WERE KILLED, ABOUT 40?

TONY: HOW MANY DID THEY HAVE THERE?

KEVIN: THEY WERE DONATED BY JOAQUIN BOUS, A BIG BENEFACTOR, 40 CHICKENS AND WITHIN 2 OR 3 DAYS THEIR DOGS, THE 2 DOGS, THE WATCH-DOGS, GOT THE CHICKENS. THE BROTHERS DIDN'T KNOW THAT. THEY SAW THESE HOOF-MARKS IN THE SAND AND THEY THOUGHT THEY WERE MOUNTAIN LIONS. SO FOR ABOUT A MONTH THEY FELT IT WAS THE MOUNTAIN LIONS THAT CAME IN AND DEVOURED THE CHICKENS, BUT ACTUALLY, IT WAS OUR OWN DOGS. BUT THE THING WAS, FATHER CHARLES AS SUPERIOR . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FATHER CHARLES IS SUPERIOR. I TOLD HIM TO PUT A COVER AND A PROTECTION. I TOLD HIM EXPRESSLY FROM HERE. BUT I HAVE A LITTLE MORE PRACTICAL MIND THAN HE, THOUGH I DON'T APPEAR IT . . . TO PROTECT IT FROM ALL SIDES BEFORE THEY PUT THE CHICKENS IN . . . IN THE MEANWHILE, HE DIDN'T PAY ANY ATTENTION TO WHAT I SAID. AND WHEN TO THE MOON ON A TRIP!

JOE: WHEN TO WHERE?

KEVIN: WITH THE BISHOP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I SAY THAT BECAUSE HE WAS COMPLETELY OUT HE GAVE THE DELEGATION . . .

KEVIN: YES, THE WAY FATHER CHARLES DELEGATES IS APPARENTLY HE ASSUMES THAT THE MAN HE DELEGATES IS GOING TO

DO EVERYTHING FINE. FATHER CHARLES REALLY DOESN'T EVEN HAVE TIME TO LOOK AT THE CHICKEN COUP, I WOULD IMAGINE. I DON'T KNOW THIS FOR SURE. HE ASSUMES THAT EVERYBODY KNOWS THE RIGHT THING TO DO AND ACTUALLY FATHER CHARLES IS NOT ACTING LIKE A SUPERIOR . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FATHER CHARLES WAS TOLD BY ME TO DO IT THE RIGHT THING.

JOE: WE WERE TALKING ABOUT CHICKENS A YEAR, WE FINALLY GOT THEM IN THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SHOULD HAVE OBEYED.

JOE: YES FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THE CHICKENS WOULD BE THERE IF HE HAD OBEYED.

JOE: THERE'S NOT MUCH PROGRESS THERE, I KNOW THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THIS IS LACK OF SPIRIT OF POVERTY. AND HE HAS ALWAYS ALL THE MONEY HE WANTS. SO HE DOESN'T MIND TO LOSE THIS AND TO LOSE THAT. BECAUSE HE HAS THE MONEY BY THE ASKING! IT IS PROVED TOO OFTEN. AND IT IS SUB-CONSCIOUS.

JOE: NOW HE DOESN'T KNOW . . . RIGHT. IT IS SUB-CONSCIOUS. BECAUSE HE TALKS THE OTHER WAY. I GO OVER THAT WITH HIM. I WENT OVER ALL THAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: PARDON ME, I AM THE DEAREST TO HIM. IF HE IS ANYTHING NOW IT IS BECAUSE OF ME AFTER THE ALMIGHTY GOD. BUT I HAVE TO SAY ALL THESE THINGS, WITH A GREAT PAIN OF MY HEART.

JOE: I KNOW FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: DON'T THINK THAT THIS IS VERY PLEASENT FOR ME TO SPEAK THIS WAY.

JOE: I KNOW THAT FATHER. WE'RE JUST BRINGING THIS OUT IN THE OPEN. BECAUSE HE TALKS DIFFERENTLY. SO IN OTHER WORDS I WENT OVER AND EMPHASIZED, AND I HAD TO TALK TO EVERYBODY. EVERYBODY HERE HAS GOT TO PRODUCE SOMETHING EVERY DAY TO HELP PAY FOR THEIR WAY. WE'VE GOT TO GET ORGANIZED, AND WE'VE GOT TO GRADUALLY GET IN TO GROWING SOME FOOD, AND CONVERT YOUR LABOR INTO SOMETHING PRODUCTIVE. AND THEY ALL SEEMED TO BE RECEPTIVE. FATHER

CHARLES ADMITS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES. OH YES, OH YES. HE NEVER SAYS NO.

JOE: OH YEA, YOU'VE GOT TO DO THAT, AND ALL THAT, THEY ALL TALK.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE NEVER SAYS NO.

JOE: SO HE'S NOT AWARE OF IT APPARENTLY BECAUSE HE TALKS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE'S NOT AWARE OF IT, I DON'T KNOW WHETHER THE DENSITY OF MIND IN THOSE THINGS. I DON'T KNOW HOW TO . . . SUB-CONSCIOUSNESS . . . BECAUSE HE HAS BEEN SO SPOILED. HE DOESN'T REALIZE AND HE DOESN'T CARE IF THINGS ARE LOST BECAUSE HE GETS THE MONEY BY THE ASKING.

JOE: YES FATHER, WELL THEN POSSIBLY, I WOULD SUGGEST, I MEAN, FATHER ALOYSIUS KNOWS PEOPLE BETTER THAN WE DO, I'M SURE HE KNOWS FATHER CARPENTER BETTER THAN I DO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO, JUST EXAMINING THE CASE. THESE ARE OBJECTIVE THINGS.

JOE: YES, AND I WOULD SAY WE SHOULD THAT WE SHOULD SAY, O.K. WE SHOULD ARRANGE FOR THE BUILDING OF THE COUP AND DO THESE THINGS AND TRY AND MANDATE THESE THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND TELL HIM, YOU SHOULD GO YOU THREE AND TELL HIM TO DEVELOP MUCH MORE HIS SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY, HIS DUTIES. THAT HE IS DEVELOPED RESPONSIBILIES IN MANY WAYS.

JOE: I WOULDN'T KNOW HOW TO TALK WITH HIM EXACTLY. HE TALKS AND AGREES AND HE'S TRYING . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

KEVIN: AND THIS DEVELOPS INTO THE NEXT TOPIC. WHICH IS A PERFECT PLACE. ALL OF THIS CAME UP AND IT HAPPENED, AND IT IS VERY GOOD FOR THE HISTORY OF THE M. A. P. ABOUT THE TIME CESARIO WAS SENT DOWN BY FATHER ALOYSIUS. AND ALL THESE THINGS STARTED COMING UP . . . WE SUDDENLY WERE LOOKING AT THE ROLE OF THE DIRECTORS IN A LITTLE BIT DIFFERENT LIGHT. APPARENTLY, AND AFTER I WAS READING . . . THE CANON LAW . . . WE ARE MORE AND MORE DEVELOPING INTO A GOVENMENT OF A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION. IN OTHER WORDS

FATHER CHARLES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: ANOTHER THING, PARDON ME, FATHER CHARLES NEVER HAS BEEN A RELIGIOUS. THAT'S SOMETHING LACKING THAT I SEE! I WENT THROUGH ALL THE NOVITIATE, THROUGH ALL THE RELIGIOUS LIFE, FATHER NEVER WENT THROUGH THAT. THAT'S WHY I HAVE BEEN INSTRUCTING HIM THAT WAY. THIS LACK OF RELIGIOUS EXPERIENCE IS SO EVIDENT IN HIM. AND SO LET US SAY THAT HE IS NOT CULPABLE, BUT CERTAINLY IT'S EVIDENT THAT HE DIDN'T HAVE ANY RELIGIOUS EXPERIENCE. I SEE THAT SO CLEARLY. AND I TOLD KEVIN MANY TIMES ABOUT THIS. HE HAS NO RELIGIOUS EXPERIENCE. HE'S COMMITTING ALL THESE BIG MISTAKES.

KEVIN: IN FACT IT LOOKS LIKE THE WAY THE OPERATION IS UP UNTIL THE PRESENT, LET'S SAY UP UNTIL JUNE, UP UNTIL CESARIO WENT DOWN THERE, IT LOOKS LIKE FATHER CHARLES WAS A DIOCESAN PRIEST INCARDINATED TO THE BISHOP, FULFILLING THE BISIHOP'S WILLS AND DESIRES AND WHIMS IN MANY CASES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES, AND THE BISHOP SO PLEASED WITH HIM.

KEVIN: AND THE M.A.P. WAS SIMPLY THE VEHICLE FOR IMPLEMENTING THE BISHOP'S DESIRES AND WHIMS. AND NATURALLY THE BISHOP DOESN'T WANT TO MAKE THE PLACE A BIG GARDEN. HE SAYS YES, MAKE IT A WONDERFUL GARDEN. BUT IN THE MEANTIME I WANT YOU OUT DOING PASTORAL WORK.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE BISHOP WANTS THAT THEY HELP HIM.

TONY: I THINK THAT IS THE BIG PROBLEM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS BISHOP IS THE BIGGEST PROBLEM THERE.

JOE: LET ME ASK YOU FATHER, BEFORE WE GET ON THAT SUBJECT, NOW. I KNOW HE SAID NOW I'M GOING OUT TO THESE LITTLE TOWNS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE'LL TALK ABOUT IT TOO.

KEVIN: WE'LL TALK ABOUT IT SHORTLY. O.K. BACK TO, APPARENTLY THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THE SUPERIOR IS NOT BEING EXERCISED. IN OTHER WORDS FATHER CHARLES IS LETTING THE BROTHERS DO THEIR THING WITHOUT REALLY SUPERVISING BECAUSE FATHER CHARLES IS BUSY MAKING UP CONFERENCES TO GIVE TO THE SISTERS, RUSHING OUT TO GIVE BAPTISMS, WHICH IS VERY EDIFYING, VERY GOOD.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT IS WONDERFUL WORK AND THEY ARE JUST CRAZY ABOUT HIM. POSSIBLY WE MIGHT SAY THAT HE IS THE BEST LIKED PRIEST IN THE DIOCESE.

KEVIN: HE PROBABLY IS.

TONY: YEA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SO I SAY THE THINGS . . .

JOE: OH, SO HE'S LEAVING THE AREA OF ALAMOS AND THOSE TOWNS AND OTHER THINGS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES. THIS IS THE BEST. AND BESIDES THAT HE NATURALLY HAS THOSE LOOKS. THEY ARE VERY IMPORTANT FOR THE LADIES, YOU KNOW. THE PHYSICAL LOOK OF A MAN, OF A YOUNG MAN, AND EVEN MORE IF HE'S A PRIEST. BUT BESIDES HE'S NOTICED AS VERY GOOD.

KEVIN: SO, ALL OF THIS, NATURALLY IN THE END IS HELPING THE M. A. P. IN THE END BECOME KNOWN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE M. A. P. IS KNOWN AND LOVED. ALSO, FIRST OF ALL WE SHOULD HAVE SAID THAT THE M. A. P., IN SPITE OF ALL THAT, GOT 7 PROFESSED.

KEVIN: WE HAVE 7 PROFESSED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YESTERDAY WE ATTENDED A CLARETIAN PROFESSION IN SOLEDAD. BESIDES THE FIRST PROFESSION THERE ARE OTHER PROFESSIONS FOR THREE YEARS. THERE WERE 7 ALTOGETHER. AND WE HAVE 7 IN ONE YEAR . . . NOW LET US GO AND TAKE SOME FEW FIGS.

(BREAK)

FR. ALOYSIUS: COULD BE, COULD BE A LITTLE.

TONY: REMEMBER NOW, CESARIO WAS THE INTERPRETOR.

FR. ALOYSIUS: CHARLIE STILL HAS CESARIO THIS WAY. AND CESARIO WAS ABOUT TO QUIT! ABOUT TO QUIT! WITH ALL HIS VALUES AND ALL HE LEFT BEHIND. BECAUSE OF HIS COLDNESS. JEALOUSLY, PRIDE OF CHARLES CARPENTER.

JOE: LET'S GO DOWN TO THE ACTION NOW. I CONCUR FULLY THAT SOMEHOW THERE'S BAD COMMUNICATION. THE BISHOP SHOULD NEVER HAVE BEEN INVITED TO GET IN THE MIDDLE OF WHAT HE WAS DOING. FATHER CHARLES WAS EITHER JUST BEING GABBY OR HE WAS ACTING LIKE FATHER SAYS OUT OF, SUB-CONSCIOUSLY PERHAPS,

JUST TELLING THE BISHOP, THIS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL THOSE VICES WERE THERE SUB-CONSCIOUSLY OR CONSCIOUSLY ALL THOSE VICES WERE THERE.

JOE: RIGHT, BECAUSE HE SHOULDN'T BE IN THE MIDDLE OF WHAT WE'RE DOING HERE INTERNALLY, THE BISHOP. SO IN THAT REGARD I WOULDN'T RIGHT HIM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND BEFORE WE GO AHEAD. THE BISHOP WANTS THESE BOYS THAT BARELY KNOW ANY CATECHISM TO GO THERE PREACHING DURING THE WEEK. DURING THE WEEK THE BOYS ARE IN THE SCHOOLS. THE CHILDREN ARE IN THE SCHOOLS.

JOE: YES FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND HE SAID, HE EVEN TOLD ME THIS TIME, NOW TO OPPOSE THIS, TO TELL THE BISHOP THAT THE WEEK BELONGS TO THE MONASTERY, AND ON SUNDAYS, EVERY SUNDAY THEY ARE AVAILABLE. AND ON SUNDAYS THE CHILDREN DON'T HAVE SCHOOL. ON SUNDAYS ALL THE PEOPLE ARE AVAILABLE. ALL THE PEOPLE BECAUSE IT IS NOT A WORKING DAY. DURING THE WEEK THERE ARE VERY FEW CHILDREN THAT THEY CAN GO AFTER . . .

JOE: THAT SOUNDS REAL GOOD TO ME. BUT NOW, THAT WOULDN'T BE OUR FUNCION HERE WOULD IT? THAT'S FATHER CHARLES' FUNCTION.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT SHOULD BE YOUR DUTY TOO . . .

JOE: OURS, TOO?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES! COMMANDED, SUGGESTED BY ME!

JOE: THAT'S A SPIRITUAL MATTER.

KEVIN: A RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: TO TELL, AND TO THE BISHOP, AND TELL CHARLIE, IF YOU DON'T IMPOSE ON THE BISHOP, I WILL TELL THE BISHOP MYSELF.

KEVIN: FATHER WOULD LIKE THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: ON SUNDAYS THE CHILDREN, THEY DON'T HAVE SCHOOL. AND THE GROWN UPS THEY ARE AVAILABLE. ON WEEK DAYS THE GROWN-UPS ARE WORKING AND THE CHILDREN ARE IN THE SCHOOL. WHAT IS THE IDEA OF SENDING THEM DURING THE WEEK? AND WHAT IS THE IDEA OF SENDING SOME OF THEM THAT DON'T

KNOW ANY CATECHISM?

JOE: WE'RE TALKING ABOUT NOW SOME OF THE BOYS GO OUT TO THE PUEBLOS DURING THE WEEK?

KEVIN: IT DEVELOPED FIRST OF ALL IN MARCH. FATHER CHARLES MENTIONED TO FATHER ALOYSIUS IN A LETTER THAT HE WROTE. HE SAID, I'M SENDING THREE OF THE BROTHERS OUT, BROTHER JOHN AND TWO OF THE MEXICAN BROTHERS OUT IN THE PUEBLOS FOR A MONTH.

TONY: FOR A MONTH?

KEVIN: FOR A MONTH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR A MONTH, AND THAT'S . . .

JOE: OH, I DIDN'T KNOW ANYTHING ABOUT THAT.

KEVIN: FATHER ALOYSIUS . . .

TONY: MAYBE THAT'S WHERE THEY'RE GETTING SICK.

KEVIN: NATURALLY THAT'S WHERE THEY'RE GETTING SICK.

TONY: SURE!!

FR. ALOYSIUS: I GOT SO, SO SCARED . . .

KEVIN: NOW WE KNOW WHY THERE'S NO TIME TO DO ANYTHING AROUND THE MONASTERY BECAUSE THE BROTHERS ARE OUT DOING OTHER THINGS.

JOE: DID HE SEND THEM FOR A MONTH, OR WHAT?

KEVIN: HE SENT THEM FOR A MONTH. FATHER ALOYSIUS, 7 DAYS LATER WHEN FATHER RECEIVED THE LETTER, CALLED TO FATHER CHARLES AND SAID, FATHER CHARLES, YOU CALL THEM RIGHT BACK. THE OBLIGATION IS THE MONASTERY. NOW THIS DOESN'T COME UP WHEN WE VISIT DOWN THERE, BECAUSE WE DON'T FIND OUT ABOUT THIS EXCEPT SECOND HAND.

JOE: NOW WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE DOESN'T TELL YOU THOSE THINGS.

JOE: NOW WHAT I WAS TOLD IS THEY GO OUT ONCE A MONTH TO A DIFFERENT PUEBLO. NOW I WANTED TO GO TO ONE OF THE PUEBLOS THAT HE WENT TO, AND THEY DID GO, WHEN I WAS THERE. AND HE DID SEND THE YOUNG MAN FROM OBREGON, NICE APPEARING

. . . MARCOS. AND SOMEBODY HAD TO KIND OF ROUND UP THE PEOPLE FOR THE MASS. HE HAD A COUPLE OF BAPTISMS AND A COMMUNION. THAT WAS JUST ON A SUNDAY THOUGH . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: I GIVE HIM ALL THE SUNDAYS.

JOE: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEN DURING THE WEEK THEY SHOULD WORK IN THE GARDEN.

JOE: I WAS NEVER TOLD ANYTHING ABOUT IT EXCEPT ON THE SUNDAY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT. NOW ANOTHER THING. THOSE BOYS ARE GOING THERE, THEY'RE STILL GREEN. WITH THEIR PASSIONS AND THEY MEET GIRLS THERE AND THE WHOLE MORNING OUTSIDE. HOW? WHERE IS THE HEAD OF THAT BISHOP?? WHERE IS THE HEAD OF THAT FATHER CARPENTER??? TO SAY THIS. TELL HIM THE MEXICAN GIRLS ARE VERY PROVACATIVE! AND WHEN THEY SEE AN AMERICAN, OF COURSE, MUCH MORE. NOW YOU . . . EXACTLY WITH ME, KNOWING A LITTLE BIT OF PSYCHOLOGY.

JOE: NOW SO EVEN ON SUNDAYS WHEN THEY GO TO ONE OF THESE PUEBLOS, YOU WOULDN'T THINK THEY SHOULD GO AHEAD, A COUPLE OF THEM, GO AHEAD ON THE BUS, TO ROUND THEM UP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALSO, I PROPOSE THAT THE BISHOP SHOULD PAY FOR THEIR TRIPS, IF THEY GO EVERY SUNDAY.

KEVIN: WE'RE USING OUR CAR, OUR GASOLINE . . . THE BISHOP HAS A FREE RIDE WITH US.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THE BISHOP, THE MORE YOU GIVE TO THE BISHOP THE MORE HE TAKES IT.

JOE: OH YES. WE, WE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: CHARLIE IS SO WEAK. HE IS SO WEAK THAT HE NEVER WANTS TO DISAGREE, NEVER WANTS TO DISAGREE.

JOE: NOW I WENT OVER THAT VERY POINT WITH FATHER CHARLES TOO, THAT YOU CAN'T HIM PUSH YOU AROUND. WELL, NOW I WENT OVER THAT VERY POINT WITH HIM, I GUESS WE ALL HAVE. IN OTHER WORDS, YOU CAN'T LET THEM PUSH YOU AROUND.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES STATES HE VIEWS HIS ROLE AS PEACEMAKER. HE WANTS TO BE PEACEFUL AND A PEACEMAKER. HE DOESN'T WANT THERE TO BE A CONFRONTATION WITH THE BISHOP. HE DOESN'T WANT THERE TO BE A CONFRONTATION WITH THE PEOPLE

IN THE TOWN, WITH THE MAYOR.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT HE SHOULD BE TOLD HE'S NOT A PEACEMAKER, BUT IT SHOULD BE THE DUTY-FULFILLER. THE FULFILLER OF HIS DUTIES. THAT HE ISN'T FUL-FILLING.

JOE: IN OTHER WORDS EVERY SUNDAY, FOR PASTORAL WORK IF THEY COULD DO THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT THE BISHOP AND THE PASTORS, THE PASTORS THAT ARE INVITING THEM, SHOULD PAY FOR THEIR TRIP.

JOE: WELL NOW, THE ONE TIME I WAS THERE, I WAS INVITED TO GO FOR A WEDDING. AND THEN ANY COLLECTION THEY GET, IT WAS EXPLAINED TO ME, THE ORDER GETS. AND WHEN HE SAYS THE MASS OVER THERE AT THE CHURCH, HE GETS THE COLLECTION. AND THE COLLECTION DOESN'T REALLY QUITE PAY FOR THE GAS. BUT THEY KEEP THE COLLECTION AS I UNDERSTAND.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT LISTEN. THE PASTOR WHO INVITES THEM SHOULD PAY FOR THE TRIP. AND FOR THEIR MEALS THAT DAY. SO THEY CAN HAVE THE BOY THE WHOLE DAY, WORKING. NOT LIKE DURING THE WEEK. THEY DON'T HAVE ANYTHING, SO THOSE BOYS CAN GO ANY PLACE, THEY CAN GO SWIMMING, THEY CAN GO ANY PLACE. TEMPTED, TEMPTED 100 TIMES DURING THE DAY THE GIRLS GOING AFTER THEM. AND ALL THAT.

TONY: THE GIRLS ARE VERY BOLD THERE.

KEVIN: WE REMEMBER PAUL RUTHER, RUTHER'S BROTHER, MET SOME MEXICAN GIRL AT THE BEACH DOWN THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, THAT'S HOW THEY ARE AT THE BEGINNING.

TONY: FATHER CHARLES AND I WERE WALKING AND THESE TWO GIRLS CAME UP TO US, HI, YOU KNOW, REAL BOLD, YOU KNOW, THEY WANTED TO TALK TO US.

KEVIN: FATHER ALOYSIUS IN MARCH, WHEN FATHER CHARLES LETTER CAME BACK SAYING, I'VE SENT THEM FOR A MONTH TO DO APOSTOLIC WORK, WHEN THE BROTHERS DON'T EVEN KNOW CATECHISM THEMSELVES . . .

JOE: WHICH BROTHERS WERE THESE?

KEVIN: BROTHER JOHN AND 2 OF THE MEXICAN BROTHERS. BROTHER JOHN DOESN'T KNOW ANY CATECHISM.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: BROTHER JOHN ... ANY CATECHISM ... DENSE ... DENSE ... DENSE. A NICE LOOKING FELLOW, 24, VERY HANDSOME. IF ANY MEXICAN GIRL SEES HIM, HE'S EXTREMELY HANDSOME ... BUT STUPID ... VERY HANDSOME ... PARDON ME, BUT WE ARE TALKING IN CONFIDENCE. BUT I COMPASSIONATE HIM. COMPASSIONATE HIM.

JOE: WELL, I DIDN'T KNOW HE DID ANY OF THIS. THIS IS ALL NEWS TO ME, IT WAS JUST ALL SUNDAYS.

KEVIN: THIS IS A REASON WHY FATHER WANTS US TO MEET MONTHLY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT WHEN I SAW THAT HE WAS ONE OF THE ONES. THIS CHARLES, WHERE IS HIS HEAD?

KEVIN: FATHER TOLD FATHER CHARLES TO GET ON THE PHONE AND GET THOSE BROTHERS BACK.

TONY: DID HE DO THAT?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES. HE WROTE TO ME A LETTER, THE BISHOP IS VERY DISGUSTED WITH YOU FATHER. ALL RIGHT. LET HIM BE DISGUSTED!

JOE: HE SENT CARROLL AND TWO MEXICANS?

KEVIN: TO GO OUT FOR A MONTH.

JOE: WHICH PUEBLO WAS THAT, ANYWAY?

KEVIN: I DON'T KNOW . . . 2 HOURS AWAY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: GIRLS WILL APPEAR THERE, RIGHT AWAY, BEFORE ANY OF THE CHILDREN, TO SEE, ESPECIALLY AN AMERICAN, A YOUNG AMERICAN.

KEVIN: THESE WERE POSTULANTS ALSO. NOW FATHER CHARLES RATIONALE FOR DOING THIS IS A DOCUMENT HERE THAT CAME OUT IN 1969 WHICH WAS ONLY AN EXPERIMENTAL DOCUMENT, AND I'M NOT A CANON LAWYER BUT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT I'LL TELL YOU ABOUT THIS EXPERIMENTAL DOCUMENT. OUR CLARETIANS SEND THEIR NOVICES ON SUNDAYS. ON SUNDAYS . . .

TONY: I'D BETTER CALL. THE WAY WE'RE GOING WE PROBABLY WON'T BE THERE UNTIL 6:00.

FR. ALOYSIUS: LISTEN.

JOE: YES, ON SUNDAYS, RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND I WILL SAY ALSO, TO CONFIRM THIS, THE CLARETIANS SEND THEIR NOVICES ON SUNDAYS, ONLY ON SUNDAYS. ONLY ON SUNDAYS. SO THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT. AND NOW WITH THIS I HAVE SAID EVERYTHING TO YOU. BUT YOU UNDERSTAND THAT I HAVE REASONS TO.

JOE: WELL, THIS IS THE MOST SERIOUS I'VE HEARD OF. BECAUSE YOU HAVE TO TRAIN THEM . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOT ONLY TRAINING BUT THERE COULD BE SCANDLES!

JOE: OH YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SCANDLES! HE SHOULD KNOW. THE BISHOP SHOULD KNOW! THE BISHOP ... OH THIS BISHOP!! ... HE CAN GET ...

JOE: WELL, I CAN SEE ... WE'RE ALL AWARE THAT HE WAS ... WHENEVER HE'LL CALL AND GET THESE PEOPLE DOING WHAT HE WANTS TO DO.

KEVIN: LET HIM PAY FOR IT. LET HIM PAY FOR THE TRANSPORTATION.

JOE: AND FATHER CARPENTER HE SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN AWARE OF THAT WHEN I WAS TALKING TO HIM AT LEAST. BUT THIS IS DISTURBING THAT HE WOULD SEND THEM, AND BREAK THEIR TRAINING PROGRAM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AGAIN I SAY THAT FATHER CHARLES MANY TIMES IS STUPID.

JOE: HE SHOULDN'T BREAK THEIR TRAINING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IS STUPID. PARDON ME, I TELL YOU ALONE, THAT'S WHY I DIDN'T WANT THE GIRL THAT WAS GOING TO BE THE SECRETARY, I DIDN'T WANT HER HERE. BUT ONLY YOU THREE BELONG TO THE CORPORATION.

JOE: YES, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU BELONG TO THE CORPORATION.

KEVIN: JOE, YOU WERE DOWN IN MAY? NONE OF THIS CAME

UP, NATURALLY?

JOE: OH, I TALKED WITH HIM. NO I TALKED WITH HIM ABOUT EVERYTHING THAT HE WAS DOING AND NO IT WAS THE SAME THINGS AND I REMEMBER YOU THOUGHT THAT FATHER HAD THE MIND. I MEAN GOING AWAY FOR A MONTH. I COULD SEE THAT THAT WOULDN'T BE FATHER'S IDEA OF TRAINING. I WAS WONDERING ABOUT THIS JIM COMING BACK AT THE TIME. THAT DIDN'T SEEM RIGHT TO ME EITHER. BUT THIS IS, AH, SENDING THEM FOR A MONTH, BREAKING THEIR TRAINING RIGHT WHEN THEY'RE THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SOME OF THEM RIGHT BEFORE THEIR PROFESSION. THESE BOYS GETTING READY IN THEIR NOVICIATE ONE YEAR. GETTING READY FOR THEIR PROFESSION. AND INSTEAD OF THAT, HAVING A GOOD TIME OUTSIDE, TEMPTED MANY TIMES. THEY ARE NOT IMMUNE FROM SIN. AND THEN, AND ALL THAT. JUST, JUST VAGRANCY. IS THAT HOW YOU SAY IT? BECAUSE THEY HAVE NOTHING TO DO.

KEVIN: EXCUSE ME FOR INTERUPTING, FATHER. WHAT HAPPENED, JOE, IS FATHER TOLD FATHER CHARLES ALL THESE THINGS IN MARCH. FATHER CHARLES THEN SENT BROTHER DAVID. BROTHER DAVID WENT OUT TO THE PUEBLOS, GOT THESE THREE BACK IMMEDIATELY, BECAUSE THEY HAD LACK OF TRAINING, THEY HAD NO CATECHETICAL INSTRUCTION. HOW COULD THEY . . .

JOE: JOHN CARROLL, MARCOS, AND THE OTHER ONE?

KEVIN: YES, THE NEXT THING THAT HAPPENED IS, AFTER FATHER CHARLES WENT BACK, CAME UP HERE WITH BROTHER JIM AND THEN THEY GO BACK DOWN. THEN THEY SHOULD HAVE, ACCORDING TO CANON LAW, AND ANYONE CAN READ IT, IT'S VERY SIMPLE . . .

JOE: OH, THIS WAS DONE BEFORE. BEFORE MARCH.

KEVIN: NO, THIS WAS IN MARCH.

JOE: OH, MARCH, I DIDN'T KNOW IT HAPPENED.

KEVIN: THEN IN JULY OF THIS YEAR, THEY'RE SUPPOSED TO BY CANON LAW, HAVE A 30 DAY RETREAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: BEFORE THEIR PROFESSIONS. HALF WAY DURING THE RETREAT, OR HALF WAY DURING THESE 30 DAYS, OR THEIR SUPPOSED TO HAVE AN 8 DAY RETREAT . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: 10 DAYS BUT COMPLETE, COMPLETE.

KEVIN: 10 COMPLETE DAYS, O.K. WELL, 30 DAYS BEFORE FATHER CHARLES SUDDENLY HE'S SENDING HIS PEOPLE OUT AGAIN FOR A WEEK . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHERE IS HIS MIND? I WAS JUST . . . LISTEN, THIS IS NOT A MATTER OF JUST ONE DAY! I HAVE BEEN SUFFERING TERRIBLY ALL THIS TIME!

TONY: MAYBE THE BISHOP SOUNDS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE BISHOP DOESN'T UNDERSTAND!

JOE: HE DOES WHAT THE BISHOP TELLS HIM TO DO.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE MUST SPEAK TO THE BISHOP!

KEVIN: WHAT FATHER SAYS IS TRUE, FATHER CHARLES MUST SPEAK TO THE BISHOP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I MUST TELL HIM, YOU ARE A COWARD! AND YOU ARE NOT FULFILLING THE WILL OF GOD! AND GOD IS GOING TO PUNISH YOU IF YOU DO NOT CHANGE YOUR WAYS! I WILL TELL HIM RIGHT AWAY.

JOE: HE HAS TO BE STRONGER WITH THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: THAT'S THE THING SO WE MUST HELP BACK FR. CHARLES UP . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT I SAY AGAIN, THAT WE ALLOW NOW TO THE BISHOP THAT EVERY SUNDAY. YOU UNDERSTAND THAT ON SUNDAYS THE PEOPLE ARE AVAILABLE. THE PEOPLE ARE IN THE CHURCH.

JOE: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE PEOPLE ARE AROUND THE CHURCH. THE BOYS DON'T NEED TO GO TO GRAB CHIDREN. RIGHT IN THE CHURCH, IN THE PARISH THEY CAN TEACH.

KEVIN: YEA, IN THEIR OWN PARISH, THAT MAKES SENSE, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S THE WAY THE CLARETIANS ARE DOING.

JOE: NOW WAIT, WHOSE TEACHING? IN THEIR OWN PARISH?

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

KEVIN: SEE WHAT HAPPENS IS THE BISHOP WANTS PASTORAL WORK. FATHER CHARLES SO FAR HAS FOR SOME REASON, I DON'T UNDERSTAND THIS, FOR SOME REASON, FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE THE SENSE OF OBLIGATION TO THE MONASTERY. THE OBLIGATION IS TO THE BISHOP.

JOE: WELL, NOW, HE DOESN'T ARTICULATE THAT THOUGH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ANOTHER THING . . .

KEVIN: WE'RE NOT SAYING WHAT HE SAYS, WE'RE SAYING THE ACTION.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ANOTHER THING. VERY FEW ARE ABOUT TO TEACH. THEY DON'T KNOW THEIR CATECHISM. THEY DON'T KNOW THEIR ESSENTIALS. AND SO IT IS STUPID TO SEND AN IGNORANT TO TEACH ANOTHER IGNORANT!

KEVIN: BROTHER JIM LEFT. RIGHT AFTER HE GOT FOR A WHILE, HE WANTED TO GO BACK FOR HIS GIRL FRIEND. BROTHER TOM WAITED UNTIL THE APPROPRIATE TIME, WHICH WAS WHEN HE WAS ABLE TO GO OUT ON THIS WEEK, JUST BEFORE, ONE MONTH BEFORE THE PROFESSIONS, HE WAS ABLE TO GO OUT WITH THE OTHERS, FOR A WHOLE WEEK. AND AT THAT TIME FATHER ALOYSIUS TOLD FATHER CHARLES, YOU GET THEM BACK RIGHT AWAY. FATHER CHARLES WRITES BACK TO FATHER ALOYSIUS AND SAYS, WHEN I TOLD THE BISHOP, THE BISHOP WAS VERY DISGUSTED. WHY DID FATHER CHARLES EVEN BOTHER TO TELL THE BISHOP? WE DON'T NEED TO COMMUNICATE THESE THINGS TO THE BISHOP.

TONY: THAT'S WHAT IT IS. THE BISHOP SOUNDS MORE . . .

KEVIN: WHY DID FATHER CHARLES TELL HIM?

JOE: WELL, HE MAY HAVE MADE A COMMITTMENT ALREADY TO GO OUT THERE FOR A WEEK.

KEVIN: POSSIBLY SO. BUT HE SHOULD HAVE KNOWN FROM THE PREVIOUS MARCH, WHEN FATHER ALOYSIUS LAID INTO HIM THAT THESE MEN CHOULD LEARN THE CATECHISM.

JOE: SAY, I WONDER IF PART OF THE WEAKNESS IS ALSO, WHAT HE'S GOING TO, HE'S GOING AROUND TALKING, THEY SEEM TO BE COMMUNICATING WITH EVERBODY WHEN I WAS THERE. THERE SEEMED TO BE A GOOD LINE OF COMMUNICATION. BETTER THAN WHEN BROTHER MARTIN WAS THERE. I WONDER IF, KIND OF THE ROMANTIC IDEA, THESE BOYS LIKE TOM AND JIM, HEY, WE SHOULD BE OUT CATECHIZING AND . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT THEY'VE GOT THERE PEOPLE THAT DON'T KNOW THE CATECHISM!

JOE: I UNDERSTAND THAT FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHAT CAN THEY TEACH?

JOE: I UNDERSTAND FULLY, BUT I WONDER IF KIND OF HAVE THOSE IDEAS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: DOES FATHER UNDERSTAND IT NOW? WE SENT HIM THE BEST CATECHISMS! AND HE WANTS TO GET MONEY, TO GET MORE MONEY TO BUY A BOOK.

KEVIN: THAT'S ANOTHER THING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE WANTS TO SEND FOR THE BOOKS AND THEN TO LEARN THEIR CATECHISM. WE SENT THE BEST CATECHISMS FOR ALL OF THEM. WHAT THEY NEED IS TO STUDY THE CATECHISM TO BE ABLE TO HELP ON SUNDAYS WITH THEIR . . .

JOE: WELL, I SENT THEM A FEW THINGS FROM THE DAUGHTER'S OF ST. PAUL IN SPANISH. CATECHISM TYPE THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WELL, THAT'S WHAT HE NEEDS, THAT'S WHAT HE HAS. HE HAS PLENTY OF THEM. (NOTE: THESE CATECHISMS WERE GIVEN AWAY BY BRO. ISMAEL) I SENT THEM WITH MY OWN MONEY THAT I GOT . . .

JOE: HE SAID HE DIDN'T HAVE HARDLY ANY OF THEM, FOR SOME REASON.

KEVIN: THIS IS . . . WE HAVE A HOLE IN OUR ACCOUNTS. ONE OF THE REASONS IS BECAUSE THEY CHARGE EVERYTHING. NATURALLY, WHEN THEY CHARGE EVERYTHING, AND THEN THEY REPORT TO US, WE NEED MONEY, AND WE'RE DESPERATE, AND WE HAVE ALL THESE BILLS. WE'VE GOT TO SEND THE MONEY, RIGHT? BUT I THINK THAT WE SHOULD RESOLVE THAT THEY NO LONGER CHARGE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, YES.

KEVIN: LET'S HAVE THEM ON A CASH BASIS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, YES, WE SHOULD TELL THEM NOT TO BUY ONE MORE BOOK WITHOUT YOUR SPECIAL PERMISSION.

KEVIN: BECAUSE WHAT THEY HAVE DONE INSTEAD IS THEY USE THEIR MONEY TO BUY THINGS LIKE BOOKS, AND THE TYPE OF BOOKS THEY BUY, AND I HAVE AN EXAMPLE HERE. "THE OFFICAL CATHOLIC

CHURCH TEACHING ON SEXUALITY" AND THEY PUT THIS RIGHT IN THE LIBRARY, IT'S A $ 100.00 SERIES, ONE OF THE VOLUMES IS THAT VOLUME. IT'S ACTUALLY 6 OF THEM. I HAVE THE ADD RIGHT HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: JUST THINK OF THAT, THINK OF THAT.

KEVIN: THIS SHOULD BE IN THE SEMINARY WHEN THEY'RE TAKING THEIR THEOLOGICAL STUDIES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, YES.

KEVIN: NOT IN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHEN THEY ENTER. IGNORANT FROM THEIR HOMES.

KEVIN: NATURALLY THEY FEEL THEIR WILL SO FAR, IS LET'S COMPLY WITH THE DIRECTORS AS FAR AS THE ACCOUNTS GO, BUT LET'S TELL THEM AS LITTLE AS POSSIBLE. LETS PUT UNDER MISCELLANEOUS SUCH THINGS AS ARE NOT NECESSARY. SO BROTHER DAVID TOLD ME, HE SAID LIKE THE EXAMPLE OF THE MICROPHONE. WE BOUGHT THE MICROPHONE, BUT FATHER CHARLES SAID, LOOK JUST PUT IT UNDER MISCELLANEOUS. THERE HAS TO BE WILL ON THE PART OF THE BROTHERS, NATURALLY TO COMPLY PROPERLY. IF WE ARE TO BE A GOVERNMENT OF AN ORGANIZATION, WE'VE GOT TO KNOW WHAT THEY'RE BUYING. BUT THEY WILL BUY BOOKS, NATURALLY, AND THERE'S A GOOD RATIONALE YOU'VE GOT TO BE UPDATED. BUT THESE TYPE OF BOOKS ARE FOR PEOPLE IN THE SEMINARY THAT HAVE THE MENTALITY. FOR OUR BROTHERS, THEY DON'T EVEN LEARN THE CATECHISMS THAT THEY HAVE DOWN THERE. THEY HAVE ALL THE GREATEST FATHERS OF THE CHURCH IN SPANISH AND IN ENGLISH IN THE MONASTERY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND BESIDES THEY DON'T UNDERSTAND WHAT IS GOING . . . THEY DON'T KNOW HOW TO READ. THEY DON'T KNOW HOW TO READ PROPERLY, I MEAN. THEY CAN READ, BUT THEY DON'T UNDERSTAND THESE HIGH IDEALS.

JOE: YES, FATHER.

KEVIN: SHOULD . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY WOULD WHEN THEY ARE IN PHILOSOPHY OR THEOLOGY.

KEVIN: SHOULD OUR MONEY BE SPENT ON BUYING BOOKS. FATHER CHARLES, NATURALLY HAS A NEED FOR BOOKS, BUT APPARENTLY . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HAS ALOT OF BOOKS THAT WE SENT HIM, A LOT OF BOOKS THAT WE SENT FROM FATIMA, A LOT OF BOOKS THAT WE SENT HIM FROM HERE. THE BEST OF THE SPIRITUAL BOOKS ... AGAIN AND AGAIN I SAY IT. HE'S SPOILED. THE MONEY COMES TO HIM BY THE ASKING. AND THEN HE DOESN'T THINK ANYTHING OF IT. AND I TOLD MANY TIMES TO HIM THAT HE HAS TO PRACTICE THE SPIRIT OF POVERTY. HE DOESN'T KNOW ANYTHING ABOUT POVERTY. AND HE'S NOT TEACHING ANYTHING ABOUT POVERTY TO THESE BOYS. THOSE BOYS ARE NOT PROPERTY EDUCTATED. WE HAVE 7 OF THEM. BUT YOU CAN TELL THEM, THEY ARE NOT PROPERLY EDUCATED.

JOE: WELL, NOW, NOW, I HAD THE IMPRESSION THAT THEY WERE KIND OF HAVING ORGANIZED CLASSES AND THINGS.

KEVIN: WELL, BROTHER DAVID WAS GIVING LOGIC CLASSES. HE HASN'T EVEN BEEN THROUGH THE SEMINARY. HE HAS HAD ONE CLASS. THEY NATURALLY . . . THIS IS SOMETHING ELSE . . . BUT THEN AGAIN ALL IT COMES BACK TO IS FATHER CHARLES HIMSELF IF A VERY GOOD LECTURER, AND HE'S ABLE TO READ AND HE HAS A WONDERFUL MIND. BUT THESE BROTHERS DON'T EVEN TAKE NOTES. IT GOES IN ONE EAR AND OUT THE OTHER . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FATHER CHARLES, INSTEAD OF OTHER THINGS, SHOULD EXPLAIN THEM THE CATECHISM IN ONE OF THE CONFERENCES. THE BASIC THINGS OF THE CATECHISM THAT THEY DON'T KNOW. THEY DON'T UNDERSTAND. THE BASIC THINGS OF CATECHISM. THAT THEY DON'T KNOW, THEY DON'T UNDERSTAND.

JOE: ARE THESE THE MEXICAN BOYS OR THE . . .

KEVIN: ALL OF THEM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MEXICANS AND AMERICANS!

KEVIN: ALL OF THEM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT'S DISGUSTING.

JOE: HE TOLD ME ABOUT THE MEXICANS, AND HE NEEDED CATECHISMS AND I SENT HIM SOME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT IS COMMON HERE TO HEAR THAT THEY WILL GRADUATE FROM HIGH SCHOOL AND THEY DON'T KNOW HOW TO READ AND WRITE. IT IS COMMON TO, IT'S A COMMON THING.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF THEY DON'T HERE . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

TONY: NOW WE KNOW ALL THE PROBLEMS, HOW DO WE RESOLVE THIS?

KEVIN: THIS IS HOW WE RESOLVE IT. NUMBER 1, ON JULY 13TH, THIS IS RIGHT AFTER WE RECEIVED AT LETTER TO FATHER ALOYSIUS REGARDING THE MONIES. FATHER CHARLES SENT BACK, HE SAID, WE SPEND $ 7000.00 DOLLARS IN JUNE. MY WE SPEND A LOT OF MONEY IN JUNE, $ 7000.00 DOLLARS IN JUNE. FATHER ALOYSIUS WAS IN THE HOSPITAL AT THE TIME. AND IT THAT TIME, FATHER TOLD ME, AND I CONTACTED BOTH TONY AND JOE. I CALLED ON THE 14TH, THE VERY NEXT DAY, I TOLD FATHER CHARLES THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS, FATHER FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS HAS DECIDED WE ARE NOT GOING TO ALLOCATE ANY MORE MONEY, YOU DON'T GET ANY MORE MONEY FROM LOS ANGELES UNTIL A COMPLETE ACCOUNTING IS DONE. BECAUSE NONE OF THESE VOUCHERS HAD BEEN DONE COMING, APPARENTLY THEY WERE SICK, OR OUT DOING PUEBLO WORK, OR WHATEVER. NO MORE MONEY IS COMING UNTIL WE HAVE A COMPLETE ACCOUNTING FROM JANUARY TO JUNE. O. K.

JOE: NOW, WAS THIS BROTHER DAVID THAT WAS DOING THIS?

KEVIN: BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORY. O. K. WHAT HAPPENED IN AUGUST, WHEN I WENT DOWN THERE, THEY HAD APPOINTED ISMAEL, THE MEXICAN BROTHER . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE MOST IGNORANT OF ALL AND STILL IN GRAMMAR SCHOOL. (ERROR, ISMAEL WAS IN HIGH SCHOOL)

KEVIN: HE IS THE ONE IN CHARGE OF THE ACCOUNTS. SINCE BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORY MOVED ASIDE. THEY TAUGHT ISMAEL AND THEN HE DID IT. BROTHER ISMAEL'S IDEA OF THE WAY TO KEEP ACCOUNTS WAS, WHENEVER THE BROTHERS COME IN ASKING FOR MONEY, GIVE THEM MONEY, BECAUSE THAT'S HOW YOU'RE SERVICEABLE TO THE COMMUNITY. TO GIVE MONEY TO ANYBODY THAT ASKS FOR MONEY. BROTHER DAVID, ON JULY 13TH WHEN I GAVE THIS VERBALLY TO FATHER CHARLES AND THEN FOLLOWED IT UP WITH A LETTER LATER. BROTHER DAVID, HIMSELF, AFTER ABOUT A MONTH OF BROTHER ISMAEL HAVING THE ACCOUNTS, BROTHER DAVID DIDN'T EVEN KNOW WHAT WAS IN THEIR CHECKING ACCOUNT IN THE BANK. TO BALANCE THE BOOKS, TO EVEN FIGURE OUT WHAT WAS IN THEIR CHECKING ACCOUNT, BROTHER DAVID HAD TO GO BACK TO JULY OF 77 WHEN THEY OPENED THEIR ACCOUNT AT THE BANK, AND GO THROUGH EACH AND EVERY STATEMENT TO FIGURE OUT WHERE THEY WERE IN JULY. THEY DIDN'T EVEN KNOW. I ASKED BROTHER DAVID AND I ASKED BROTHER GREGORY, WHAT IS THE PROBLEM HERE? WHY DIDN'T YOU IMPLEMENT THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES THAT HAD BEEN, THAT ALEX HAD GONE DOWN, WE SPENT ABOUT $400. TO $600. DOLLARS BETWEEN US BOTH, KEVIN AND ALEX, TO SHOW THE PROPER . . . THEY SAID NO, IT WAS NEVER

IMPLEMENTED. I SAID, WELL WHY NOT? THE PURPOSE WAS, NATURALLY WE DON'T SPEND MONEY . . . . THIS IS TERRIBLE TO WASTE $ 600. ON TRIPS DOWN AND YOU NEVER IMPLEMENT IT. WHO DOESN'T FILL OUT THESE VOUCHERS, WHAT'S THE PROBLEM? AND THEN THEY SAID THE SUPERIOR COMES IN HERE AND TAKES THE MONEY AND HE SAYS, DON'T WORRY ABOUT IT, YOU CAN DO IT LATER . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE SUPERIOR HAS THE OBLIGATION OF TELLING THE BURSER WHEN HE HAS TAKEN THE MONEY, OR HE NEEDS THAT MONEY. HE CANNOT ACT INDEPENDENTLY. THAT'S THE WAY IN COMMUNITIES. THAT'S THE WAY IN THE COMMUNITIES. SO IF HE SOMETIMES COMES WITH THE CANON LAW, CANON LAW SHOULD BE APPLIED TO HIM.

KEVIN: SO AS IT TURNED OUT, NOTHING WAS BEING IMPLEMENTED BECAUSE THE SUPERIOR . . . IT GOES BACK TO FATHER ALONSO. FATHER ALONSO SAID, AND WE HAVE IT ON TAPE WHEN WE HAD ONE OF OUR MEETINGS. NATURALLY, THE LAY PEOPLE NEVER GET INVOLVED IN THE FINANCES OF THE COMMUNITY LATER ON. ALL RIGHT. FATHER ALOYSIUS HAS COME UP WITH JUST THE OPPOSITE. HE'S HAVING THE LAY BOARD . . . FINANCIALLY ADMINISTER BECAUSE THE RELIGIOUS DON'T KNOW HOW TO FINANCIALLY ADMINISTER.

JOE: YEA, I WENT OVER THAT WITH HIM WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE. ALL OF THEM, THAT IT WAS FATHER ALOYSIUS' CONCEPTION THAT IN THEIR VOW OF POVERTY THAT THEY WOULD RETAIN ALWAYS AND THAT LAY PEOPLE WOULD CONTROL ALL OF THE MONEY, PROPERTY, MONEY AND SO ON.

KEVIN: ANY TROUBLE?

JOE: NO, NO TROUBLE AT ALL.

KEVIN: THE TROUBLE IS ACTION IS DIFFERENT THAN WORDS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY RECEIVE YOU VERY WELL . . .

JOE: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN IF YOU ARE AN ATTORNEY, THEY RECEIVE YOU VERY WELL.

JOE: WELL, I'M NOT GETTING THESE RECORDS. OF COURSE IF THEY'RE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT NEXT TIME . . . I SAY THAT NOT TO . . .

Part 3/3

TONY: THEY SPENT ALOT OF MONEY. BUT IT WASN'T ANYTHIN . . .

JOE: BUT THE WHOLE POINT OF THESE RECORDS HERE, WHICH I THINK YOU PROBABLY HAD, YOU HAVE AN OPERATING ACCOUNT. AND THAT SHOULD BE REGULARLY, AND THEN THE OTHER ACCOUNT IS FOR SPECIAL, EXTRAORDINARY EVENTS, AND THE SHOULD BE SEPARATE.

KEVIN: JOE, THEY UNDERSTAND THE DIFFERENCE, THE PROBLEM IS, THERE SEEMS TO BE A RELUCTANCE TO LET THE LAY PEOPLE ACTUALLY KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON. THEY WILL NOT VOLUNTEER ANY INFORMATION, UNLESS CONFRONTED WITH IT. THEY WILL BE TRUTHFUL WHEN CONFRONTED WITH IT.

JOE: WELL, ACTUALLY, TONY HAS BEEN DISBURSEING THE MONEY.

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS, BECAUSE TONY HAD TO DISBURSE THE MONEY WHEN THEY COME UP SAYING, LOOK THE BILLS AMOUNTED TO SUCH AND SUCH AMOUNT. WE RAN OUT OF MONEY AGAIN, AND WE HAVE TO BUY THE PIPES AND SO FORTH. SO TONY HAD TO DO IT. BUT FROM NOW ON. FROM JULY 13TH WHEN I TOLD THEM THAT THEY HAD TO GIVE US AN ACCOUNTING. IN AUGUST I TOLD THEM AGAIN. THERE ARE TWO THINGS. THERE ARE ORDINARY EXPENSES, WHICH WE ESTIMATED AND BROTHER DAVID ESTIMATED. ALEX THE ACCOUNTANT UP HERE ESTIMATED AND BROTHER DAVID DOWN THERE ESTIMATED AND IT'S ACTUALLY . . .

TONY: $ 1,300.00.

KEVIN: $ 1,200.00 OR WE CAN SAY $ 1,300.00. FINE. THAT'S THEIR ORDINARY EXPENSES. THEIR ORDINARY EXPENSES ARE NO MORE THAN THAT AND THEY SHOULDN'T BE MORE THAN THAT.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: IF THEY ARE THEY CAN PETITION US IN A FORMAL LETTER . . .

TONY: RIGHT.

KEVIN: AND THIS IS WHAT WE DISCUSS IN OUR BOARD OF DIRECTOR MEETINGS. WE DISCUSS THE ACTION OF THEIR WEEKLY MEETINGS.

JOE: LET ME ASK TONY HERE NOW. AND OF COURSE, HAVE YOU FOUND THIS TO BE A PARTICULAR PROBLEM OR?

TONY: IT'S $ 1,300. BUT THEY'RE ALWAYS NEEDING MONEY FOR SOMETHING EXTRA.

KEVIN: THEY ALWAYS NEED EXTRAORDINARY. THE PROBLEM IS THE EXTRAORDINARY ACCOUNT. THEY ARE ALWAYS RUNNING OUT OF MONEY. SO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE OF CHARLIE GETTING THE MONEY WITHOUT SAYING ANYTHING, BUT, YOU NEVER KNOW WHAT HE DOES WITH IT.

KEVIN: IT'S VERY SIMPLE. THEY BUY ON CREDIT EVERYTHING AND THEY USE THE CASH TO BUY BOOKS TO STAFF THEIR LIBRARY, TO BUY THINGS . . .

TONY: THEY SHOULDN'T BE ABLE TO USE IT TO BUY BOOKS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YOU NEVER KNOW . . . HE CAN GET IT TO PEOPLE. HE CAN DO ANYTHING. NO, HE SHOULD BE TOLD.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, THEN THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED. ON JULY 31ST I WROTE A LETTER, AND I THINK I SENT A COPY TO TONY AND JOE. MAYBE NOT. BUT IT ACTUALLY IS THE PROPER WAY WHERE THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TOGETHER, OR ACTUALLY THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS HEREBY AUTHORIZES $2,200.00 DOLLARS FOR THIS EXTRAORDINARY EXPENDITURE AND HERE'S OUR CHECK. AND SET UP A SEPARATE ACCOUNT TO PUT ALL OF THE EXTRAORDINARY EXPENDITURES MONEY INTO A SEPARATE ACCOUNT, SO YOU DON'T HAVE A DANGER OF COMINGLEING.

JOE: WAIT, WAIT . . . WASN'T THAT WORKING FOR A WHILE?

TONY: IT WAS BUT OBVIOUSLY THEY . . .

KEVIN: THERE WAS LACK OF WILL ON THEIR PART. LACK OF POVERTY. THEY HAVE A MYSTERIOUS CONCEPTION, THE LAY PEOPLE, NATURALLY, TELL THEM WHAT THEY NEED TO KNOW. DON'T TELL THEM ANYTHING, UNLESS THEY ASK.

JOE: ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT FATHER CHARLES AND DAVID?

FR. ALOYSIUS: AGAIN, YOU SAY LACK OF POVERTY. REPEAT IT TIME AND AGAIN.

KEVIN: O.K. LACK OF POVERTY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND . . . YOU DON'T HAVE ANY NOTION OF POVERTY AFTER FATHER ALOYSIUS TOLD YOU SO MANY TIMES, FATHER CHARLES. TELL HIM CLEARLY. FATHER ALOYSIUS TELLS ME

TO TELL YOU FATHER CHARLES. AND THAT HE REGRETS IT VERY MUCH TO TELL YOU. BUT THAT'S THE WAY IT IS. AND DON'T RUIN THE CONGREGATION THAT GOD INSPIRIED HIM TO FOUND.

JOE: NOW WHAT ABOUT BROTHER DAVID? IS HE . . .

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. BROTHER DAVID MUST FOLLOW FATHER CARPENTER BECAUSE FATHER CARPENTER IS THE SUPERIOR . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FATHER CARPENTER IS THE DICTATOR!

JOE: YOU THINK THAT BROTHER DAVID . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES. HE IS JUST THE DICTATOR!

JOE: HAS POVERTY?

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN A NICE WAY . . . AND ALL THAT, BUT HE IS A DICTATOR. HE DOES WHATEVER HE PLEASES.

TONY: WELL THAT'S NOT GOOD.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE DOES WHATEVER HE PLEASES. I SAY THIS AGAIN, AND YOU CAN TELL HIM THAT. THAT I TOLD YOU.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, WE WILL FATHER, WHAT WE WANT TO DO IS WE WANT TO COME WHAT TO DO. BUT IN ORDER TO GET RIGHT ON TOP OF IT WE DO HAVE TO SPEND A LOT OF TIME. YOU FEEL THIS IS VERY NECESSARY TO SPEND THE TIME?

KEVIN: ONCE A WEEK THE BROTHERS DISCUSS IN COUNCIL THE NEEDS OF PERSONS AND THINGS. IF THEY NEED AN EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSE, THEY COME OUT WITH THEIR MINUTES, THEY SEND THEIR MINUTES TO THE SECRETARY OF THE ORGANIZATION. I MAKE COPIES FOR YOU AND I HAVE THE MINUTES HERE TO GIVE YOU. AND WE ACCUMULATE THEM. WE SHOULD HAVE 4. EVERY TIME WE HAVE A MEETING WE SHOULD HAVE 4 SETS OF MINUTES. AT THAT TIME, OUR MONTHLY MEETING WE DISCUSS THEIR EXTRAORDINARY EXPENDITURES AND IF THEY NEED THEM. THERE ARE VERY GRAVE NEEDS DOWN THERE, BUT WE SHOULD DISCUSS AND DELIBERATE. AND THINGS SHOULD NOT BE ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS, UNLESS THERE IS AN EXTRAORDINARY REASON. USUALLY ALL THESE EXTRAORDINARY, RUSH TYPE OF EXPENSES . . .

JOE: WELL ALL AGREE WITH ALL OF THIS, NOW, WHAT ARE WE GOING TO DO NOW? THIS MONTHLY MEETING, HERE, YOU THINK WAS NECESSARY TO MEET ONCE A MONTH NOW FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES. ESPECIALLY FOR A WHILE UNTIL WE ORGANIZE THAT, BUT IT IS IN A GREAT DISORDER. AND IF WE LET

CHARLIE GO THIS WAY, THE CONGREGATION IS GOING TO GO TO RUIN. IT IS GOING TO DISAPPEAR!

JOE: ALL RIGHT, ALL RIGHT. SO WE'LL MEET . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT THE BISHOP WILL TAKE FATHER CHARLES AND THAT'S ALL.

KEVIN: THE TWO BROTHERS, BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORIO, WHEN I TALKED ABOUT ALL THESE THINGS WITH THEM. AND FATHER CHARLES WALKED IN. I SAID NOW, WHO IS IT? . . . FATHER CHARLES, THERE IS EVEN CASES WHERE SOMEONE COMES IN AND ACTUALLY TAKES THE MONEY WITHOUT FILLING OUT ANY VOUCHERS AND WANTING TO DO IT UNTIL LATER. THERE WERE ACTUALLY VOUCHERS THAT NEEDED TO BE COMPLETED TWO OR THREE WEEKS AGO, THAT WERE STILL PILING UP. OF COURSE YOU SHOULD DO IT IN A TIMELY FASHION. AND FATHER CHARLES SAID, WHO'S THE ONE THAT DOES THIS? AND DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORIO TOLD ME IT WAS THE SUPERIOR. NEITHER OF THEM, BOTH OF THEM WERE QUIET. THEY WERE AFRAID OF FATHER CHARLES. AND THEY DID NOT WANT TO CONFRONT FATHER CHARLES WITH WHAT HE DID IN FRONT OF ME. SO I SAID, FATHER CHARLES, BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORY BOTH SAID IT WAS THE SUPERIOR THAT HAS DONE IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THERE YOU SEE, THE SWEET FATHER CHARLES, HOW HE IS ACTING.

JOE: YEA, I UNDERSTAND. I'M JUST TRYING TO FIGURE OUT NOW. IF WE'RE GOING TO DEVOTE THE TIME, THEN WE CAN MAKE AN IMPACT. BUT PART OF IT IS OUR OWN LACK, A LOGISTICAL PROBLEM, WE JUST HAVEN'T BEEN ABLE TO SPEND THE TIME ON IT.

KEVIN: THAT'S THE TYPE OF LETTER WE SEND AND AUTHORIZE EVERYTIME WE SEND ANY MONEY TO THEM. AFTER THEY'VE ALREADY PETITIONED UP. WHEN CESARIO WENT DOWN THERE HE GOT US BIDS ON A CONTRACTOR TO PUT IT PIPING. HE GOT US TWO BIDS, HE CHECKED WITH 5 OF THEM. THEN WE WENT AHEAD AND WE AUTHORIZED IT. IT WORKED OUT VERY WELL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ISN'T THAT WONDERFUL, IN SPITE OF THE LIMITATIONS THAT FATHER CHARLES PUTS ON HIM.

JOE: TELL ME THIS. WHY WAS THAT TORN UP SO LONG.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE THE GIFT OF ORGANIZATIONAL ABILITIES.

JOE: I MEAN THERE WAS, IT SEEMED BE, ABOUT A MONTH OR 6 WEEKS AND EVERYTHING WAS TORN UP AROUND THERE. THERE WERE TRENCHES, AND THIS WAS HALF DONE IN THE BACK, UNDONE. THAT

WASN'T TOO GOOD EITHER. BECAUSE IT GAVE A BAD IMPRESSION TO A POTENTIAL NOVICE OR THE PEOPLE IN THE TOWN. IT COULD HAVE BEEN VERY UNHEALTHLY. SOME OF THOSE DISEASES IN THE TROPICAL CLIMATES, FATHER, APPARENTLY THEY'RE UNDER THE GROUND. LIKE THIS VALLEY FEVER, HAVE YOU HEARD OF THAT ONE? VALLEY FEVER? I JUST HEARD FROM THE DOCTOR THAT THAT VIRUS IS RIGHT UNDER THE GROUND. I'VE HEARD OF A NUMBER OF CASES IN SAN DIEGO. MY MOTHER WAS SUSPECTED OF HAVING IT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT.

JOE: APPARENTLY DIGGING UP THE DIRT THAT'S WHERE THE VIRUSES COME FROM. AND THE HOTTER IT IS, AND THAT AREA IS HOTTER THAN HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT CAN BE REMEDIED WITH SOME KIND OF ANTI-BIOTICS OR SOMETHING.

JOE: YES, AND TO HAVE THAT DIRT ALWAYS TORN UP AROUND THERE. BUT ANYWAY, I LEARNED THAT LATER. BUT THE POINT IT, SO FATHER CHARLES HAS GOT TO BE ADDRESSED AND TOLD ABOUT HIS PROBLEM.

KEVIN: FROM OUR POINT OF VIEW. FROM AN ECONOMIC POINT OF VIEW, WE SHOULD NOT AUTHORIZE ANY EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES UNLESS WE'VE DELIBERATED AND DISCUSSED IT IN COUNCIL. NOW HERE IS THE EXAMPLE, AND TONY WILL GIVE YOU A COPY, OF THEIR MINUTES. WHICH IS VERY GOOD. MAYBE TONY COULD READ THOSE OUT LOUD, JOE, BECAUSE THAT'S WHAT WE'RE SUPPOSED TO BE DISCUSSING. THEIR MINUTES. THAT'S HOW THEY COMMUNICATE WITH US. AND CESARIO IS RESPONSIBLE QUITE A BIT FOR THE ORGANIZATION. THIS IS VERY GOOD. READ IT OUT LOUD TONY, THAT'S THE FIRST ONE. THIS IS WHAT WE ARE SUPPOSED TO BE HAVING OUR MONTHLY MEETINGS ABOUT. THESE MINUTES. AND FATHER ALOYSIUS WANTED THESE MINUTES SIGNED BY ALL OF THE GENERAL COUNCIL.

TONY: "M. A. P. CHAPTER WEEKLY MEETINGS. PRESENT FATHER CARLOS, HERMANO CESARIO, BROTHER DAVID, CONSULTOR" ... IS BROTHER DAVID A CONSULTOR?

KEVIN: YES.

TONY:"GREGORIO, CONSULTOR, ISMAEL, ECONOMO" WHAT'S THAT?

KEVIN: TREASURER. ISMAEL IS THE ONE THAT COULDN'T EVEN BALANCE A CHECK-BOOK.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

TONY: "ABSENT, BROTHER MARCOS, SECRETARY, EXCUSED. OBSERVANCE OF DAILY SCHEDULE. OF LATE THERE HAS BEEN A FLAGRANT PATTERN OF TARDINESS TO VARIOUS COMMUNITY ACTS AND AN INCREASE IN TOTAL ABSENCE DUE TO OVERSLEETPING AND MATERIAL PROJECTS. ERGO BEGINNING MONDAY, 8-4-80, ANYONE ARRIVING" ... WHAT'S ERGO?

KEVIN: THEREFORE.

JOE: THEREFORE.

TONY: "ARRIVING TARDY TO CHAPEL OR MEALS WILL KNEEL IN THE AISLE INSTEAD OF THE" ... WHAT IS THE WORD?

KEVIN: "PRIE-DIEU," THAT'S THAT KNEELER.

TONY: YEA. "AND EAT THEIR MEAL KNEELING DOWN." HE TOLD ME THAT. "LIST OF OTHER FLAGRANT TRANSGRESSIONS OF THE RULE: DOZING OFF IN CHAPEL, FAILURE TO DISCHARGE ONE'S CLEANING DUTIES AND ASSIGNMENTS, UNSPORTSMANLIKE CONDUCT AND LANGUAGE IN SPORTS, BAD MANNERS AT TABLE, BAD POSTURES IN CHAPEL, WORLDLY, INANE CONVERSATIONS AT THE MEALS, DISREGARD FOR THE MATERIAL GOODS OF THE CONGREGATION, FAILURE TO CLEAN DINING ROOM TABLES. III. GROUP MEDITATIONS WILL BEGIN SHORTLY NOW THAT THE BOOKS HAVE BEEN CHOSEN. IV. 2 MORE LAUNDRY WASHERS ARE NEEDED IMMEDIATELY."

KEVIN: THEY'RE DISCUSSING WHAT THEY NEED TO US . . .

TONY: "TOTAL COST FOR BOTH IS $ 1,000 (AMERICAN DOLLARS)." WHAT DO THEY WANT? A WASHING MACHINE?

KEVIN: NOW, THIS IS FOR US TO DISCUSS.

TONY: YOU KNOW, THEY SHOULDN'T BUY THAT.

KEVIN: I DON'T THINK THEY SHOULD BUY IT EITHER, TO TELL YOU THE TRUTH, THEY HAVE AN OLD-FASHION ONE, IT'S LIKE IN THE 1940'S . . .

TONY: THEY PAID MORE FOR THAN IF THEY BOUGHT A BRAND NEW ONE . . .

JOE: WELL, LET'S FINISH THIS, HERE, AND WHAT WE'RE DOING HERE. NOW, YOU'RE GIVING US AN EXAMPLE, WE SHOULD GET THESE THINGS HERE. GO OVER THEM IN A MONTHY MEETING.

KEVIN: WE SHOULD HAVE 4 OF THESE, BECAUSE THEY DO IT WEEKLY AND WE DO IT MONTHLY.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

JOE: ALL RIGHT, ALL RIGHT.

TONY: "BOTTLED WATER ... FATHER CARLOS NOTED THAT DRINKING BOTTLED WATER HAS HELPED TO STAMP OUT HEPATITIS AND DIARRHEA. LITURGISTAS ... TO ENSURE CONTINUITY OF SERVICE IN THE CHAPEL. THE ASSIGNMENT OF THESE BROTHERS AS 'LITURGISTAS' ... LITURGISTAS ... WHAT IS THAT?

JOE: SPANISH FOR LITURGISTS.

TONY: "IS INCREASED IMMEDIATELY FROM 2 TO 3 WEEKS. EACH LITURGISTA LEADS PRAYERS FOR ONE WEEK. HE IS TO START THE PRAYERS IN A PROMPT & TIMELY MANNER. MASTER OF CEREMONIES ... FOR THE 8-15-80 PROFESSION OF VOWS CEREMONIES, BROTHER MARCOS WILL BE THE M.C. CLUTTERING UP KITCHEN REFRIGERATOR. FATHER CARLOS MADE IT VERY CLEAR THAT ALL SHOULD DRINK THEIR WATER FROM THEIR INDIVIDUAL . . .

(BEGIN TAPE)

JOE: AND WE TELL THEM WHAT TO DO.

KEVIN: FATHER IS THINKING THAT IF WE ARE A GOVERNMENT OF A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION WE ARE TO HAVE A SHOWCASE CONGREGATION DOWN IN MEXICO. WHICH MEANS WHEN THE VATICAN COMES IN AN LOOKS EVERYTHING SHOULD BE SO EDIFYING AND SUCH A GOOD EXAMPLE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IT COULD BE VERY EASY.

KEVIN: FOR THE WHOLE CHURCH. THE SAME WITH OUR GENERAL GOVERNMENT. FATHER ALSO WANTS TO INCREASE THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. HE HAS PROPOSED TWO PEOPLE. ONE IS A KEVIN MATTHEWS AND THE SECON IS WINSTON HANKS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BOTH OF THEM COMPLAINED HOW THE THINGS THERE ARE DONE SO POORLY.

KEVIN: HE WANTED KEVIN MATTHEWS BECAUSE KEVIN MATTHEWS ON HIS OWN WANTS TO IMPOSE A PLAN FOR THE GARDEN. HE'LL DO IT ON HIS OWN. YOU AND I AND TONY DON'T EVEN HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT THE GARDEN. KEVIN WILL TAKE ON THAT WHOLE PROJECT. WINSTON HANKD BECAUSE HE HAS VERY GOOD COMMON SENSE AND BECAUSE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HAS A SON THERE.

KEVIN: HE'S A PIPING ENGINEER WITH THE SHELL OIL CORPORATION, AND HE HAS GOOD COMMON SENSE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE WAS THE ONE THAT COMPLAINED, WHAT HAPPENED HERE, WITH ALL THESE PEOPLE, AND THESE THINGS ARE THIS WAY? AND CHARLIE BECAUSE . . .

KEVIN: NOW EACH OF US HAVE OUR PLUSES AND OUR MINUSES. AND FATHER APPARENTLY HAS FOR SOME TIME . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FATHER HAS A BIG ONE! A BIG ONE, BECAUSE WITH ALL THAT I TOLD HIM I TOLD HIM SEVERAL TIMES TO PUT THE PLACE IN DECENCY . . .

TONY: ONE OTHER PERSON I RECOMMEND WAS JOHN REEL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, GOOD!

TONY: THAT FATHER THOUGHT THAT HE MIGHT BE A GOOD CANDIDATE FOR THE BOARD.

KEVIN: THE FINAL ONE IS A PRIEST WHO WE HAVE YET TO CONTACT, A FR. DAVID HOOVER, WHO WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. THIS IS SO THAT, FR. DAVID HOOVER, BECAUSE WE ARE ACTING AS A GOVERNMENT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEN WHEN I DIE WE HAVE A PRIEST, AND HE IS A VERY, VERY . . . AND HE LOVES ME AND HE IS A VERY IDEAL PRIEST AND HE IS VERY KIND. FATHER HOOVER.

TONY: IS HE STATIONED DOWN THERE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE'S AT ST. KEVIN'S, ST. KEVIN'S.

KEVIN: OUR MONTHLY MEETING IS ESSENTIAL BECAUSE AS THE CONGREGATION GROWS, WHICH MEANS NOT NOW, BUT IN TWO YEARS FROM NOW, WHEN WE HAVE A HOUSE IN GUADALAJARA, WHICH FATHER WANTS US TO START INVESTIGATING AND A HOUSE IN JALISCO ... AND TWO OR THREE HOUSES ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WHY I WANT SOME HOUSES OUTSIDE OF THIS BISHOP ...

KEVIN: FATHER WANTS US TO SPLIT FROM THE BISHOP AS SOON AS WE CAN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE HE IS NOT GOOD FOR US. HE IS SELFISH. ALL FOR HIMSELF. PARDON ME I SAY THESE THINGS IN CLEAR ENGLISH WITH MY BASQUE ACCENT. BUT IN CLEAR ENGLISH WITHOUT ANY ...

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

KEVIN: THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IS GOING TO LOOK AT OUR ORGANIZATION, MAYBE 10 YEARS FROM NOW, AND THEY'RE GOING TO COME IN FROM ROME TO TAKE A LOOK AT WHAT WE'RE DOING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT IF THE THINGS GO THE WAY THEY ARE, IT WON'T LAST 5 YEARS.

KEVIN: JOE O'CONNOR, DID YOU KNOW THAT OUR INCOME TAX THIS YEAR WAS NOT COMPLETE WHEN WE FILED IT? THAT'S OUR RESPONSIBILITY AS DIRECTORS. WE NEED NOT PHONE CALLS MONTHLY, WE NEED MEETINGS WHERE WE COME IN AND WE LOOK. SOMETHING ELSE, APPARENTLY THERE ARE THINGS THAT ARE NOT ON OUR INCOME TAX. NOW NATURALLY I ASKED ALEX TO HELP AND SO FORTH. BUT HE DIDN'T KNOW EVERYTHING. I DIDN'T HAVE THE TIME TO SUPERVISE . . .

TONY: WHAT WASN'T PUT ON THE INCOME TAX? WHAT KIND OF THINGS?

KEVIN: WE HAD SOME STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US, SOME REGISTERED STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US LAST YEAR, SOME REGISTERED STOCK. NATURALLY IT WAS . . .

TONY: THAT WAS TAKEN BACK THOUGH, WASN'T IT?

KEVIN: DID YOU EVEN RECEIVE IT?

TONY: I NEVER RECEIVED IT. THEY TOOK IT BACK.

KEVIN: DID THEY TAKE IT BACK?

TONY: YEA!

KEVIN: DO YOU HAVE A DOCUMENT TO GIVE THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION. WE ARE SUPPOSED TO BE A SHOW CASE ORGANIZATION.

TONY: I MAILED IT TO YOU, DID'T I? FOR YOUR APPROVAL, BUT THEN THAT GUY ... A ... SAID HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, IF HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US THEN THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION SHOULD HAVE COPIES OF ALL OF THIS. AGAIN, WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A BOUNCED CHECK COMES BACK? A CHECK THAT WAS DONATED IN APRIL AND IN JULY IT COMES BACK FROM OUR BANK? WE SHOULD BE IMPLIMENTING AND WATCHING THIS TYPE OF THING. WE CAN'T SIMPLY SIT BACK. WE ARE A REAL ORGANIZATION THAT IS GOING TO BE LOOKED INTO BY THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IN 10 YEARS. WE ARE

THE GOVERNMENT OF AN INSTITUTE . . .

TONY: WELL, THAT ONE CHECK THAT BOUNCED, I PUT IT BACK THROUGH YESTERDAY OR THE DAY BEFORE YESTERDAY.

KEVIN: I MEAN, HOW IS IT POSSIBLE THAT WE WOULD LET A THREE MONTH DELAY? WE SHOULDN'T ALLOW OURSELVES . . .

JOE: OH, NO.

TONY: WE'VE NEVER HAD A THREE MONTH DELAY ON A BAD CHECK.

KEVIN: THERE WAS IN THIS CASE. HELEN BENTLY'S CHECK WRITTEN APRIL 1ST, OR APRIL 2ND, OR APRIL 3RD. AND IT COMES BACK TO USIN JULY . . .

TONY: WELL, IT'S NOT OUR FAULT.

KEVIN: NOW NATURALLY JACKIE IS GOING ON VACATION, AND TONY'S IN THE HOSPITAL, AND I'M NOT ALWAYS AROUND.

TONY: WELL, WHY DID IT TAKE SO LONG FOR IT TO GET BACK TO US?

KEVIN: THAT IS OUR RESPONSIBILITY. THAT'S WHY WE NEED THE MONTHLY MEETINGS TO BE ABLE TO . . . WE SHOULD INVESTIGATE . . . FOR INSTANCE, JOE, DO YOU KNOW HOW OUR ACCOUNTS STAND? YOU'VE SEEN SOME OF OUR ACCOUNTS, WHAT WE'RE DOING SO YOU ARE MORE FAMILIAR WITH WHAT WE'RE DOING. DO YOU KNOW THOUGH, JOE, WHO ARE THE SIGNEES ON OUR ACCOUNTS? WELL, I THINK THESE ARE THE TYPES OF THINGS, WE SHOULD HAVE EVERYTHING OUT IN THE OPEN, IN A SHOWCASE WAY SO THAT WHEN THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS COMES IN AND LOOKS AT US AND THEY SAY, ISN'T THIS AMAZING WHAT THE WORK OF GOD HAS DONE THROUGH FATHER ALOYSIUS. WE NEED TO MEET MONTHLY TO MONITOR OURSELVES. IF WE JUST HAVE PHONE CALLS WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE IMPLEMENTING ANYTHING. I MEAN WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE MONITORING OURSELVES AS GOOD AS WE NEED TO PUT IN THE EFFORT, WE NEED TO EXERCISE OUR OBLIGATIONS AND OUR RESPONSIBILITIES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW THE MEETINGS OF THE HOLY SEE ARE MEETING MORE FREQUENTLY BECAUSE THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY OF 32 MILLION.

JOE: THE WHAT FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY BY 32

MILLION.

KEVIN: THIS IS AS OF JUNE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND SO THE SACRED CONGREGATIONS WILL ...

TONY: YES, I READ THAT IN THE PAPER.

KEVIN: THIS IS A NEW ONE, IT CAME OUT IN JUNE, THE DEFICIT THIS YEAR, LAST YEAR IT WAS 25 MILLION.

TONY: THAT'S DUE TO INFLATION.

KEVIN: THIS IS THE THING. ECONOMICS IS VERY IMPORTANT AND THEY ARE GOING TO BE SO INTERESTED WHEN THEY SEE THAT THE M. A. P. FOUNDED BY FATHER ALOYSIUS. AND FATHER DIDN'T DECIDE TO FOUND THIS. THIS WAS AN ACT OF GOD OUT OF OBEDIENCE. AND WE'VE BEEN ASKED BY FATHER TO HELP HIM IN THIS REGARD. IT IS OUR OBLIGATION. PROBABLY MORE IMPORTANT THAN ANYTING ELSE WE WILL DO IN OUR LIFETIME. IS TO EVEN BE INVITED TO HELP HIS ORGANIZATION. AND WE CANNOT DO IT BY PHONE. AN EXAMPLE IS WE CANNOT DO THE BUSINESS BY PHONE IN MEXICO. WE HAVE TO GO DOWN THERE PERSONALLY, AND THEN WE SEE OTHER THINGS. NOW, ITS GOING TO TAKE A LITTLE EFFORT. CAN WE AFFORD IT. LET ME ASK YOU, JOE? ARE YOU ABLE TO AFFORD, ONCE A MONTH, LIKE THE LAST SATURDAY OF EVERY MONTH?

JOE: WELL, IT'S QUITE A BURDEN ... IT DEPENDS UPON WHETHER FATHER REALLY WANTS ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN ... LET US PUT IT THIS WAY. LET THE M. A. P. PAY FOR YOU.

TONY: IT'S NOT THE MONEY, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT WE HAVE TO HAVE IT.

JOE: ALL RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I COUNT ON YOU.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I CANNOT COUNT ON FATHER CHARLES.

JOE: ALL RIGHT. IN OTHER WORDS ... I THINK LARGELY THE ORGANIZATION HAS WORKED TO A GREAT EXTENT, IN OTHER WORDS, ALL OF THESE THINGS ARE DETAILS WHICH I DON'T THINK ARE TOO

...

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS SOMETHING SERIOUS. THEY HAVE BEEN ALL COVERED UP, AND SAYING ...

JOE: BUT THESE THINGS OF SUBSTANCE, IF THEY'RE NOT GETTING THE TRAINING OF THE NOVICES, AND THEY ARE NOT LEARNING POVERTY, THEN THOSE ARE SUBSTANTIVE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAVE NOT. I BELIEVE I ADMIT YOU THAT YOU MUST SAY THEY ARE DEFICIENT, THEY ARE VERY DEFICIENT.

JOE: YEA. ALL RIGHT, THEN THIS IS WHY I WOULD SAY IT WOULD BE WORTH THE TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE POVERY IS ESSENTIAL. ALL THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS THAT DIDN'T KEEP POVERTY HAVE DISAPPEARED.

JOE: I FOLLOW YOU, I BELIEVE IN YOU FULLY IN THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVERY RELIGIOUS ORDER THAT DOESN'T APPRECIATE POVERTY HAVE DISAPPEARED FROM THE MAP AND YOU MUST TELL THAT TO CHARLIE.

JOE: YES, WELL, THEN, IN OTHER WORDS, I WOULD FIND THAT TO BE WORTH WHILE TO FOLLOW FR. ALOYSIUS' SPIRITUAL NEEDS THERE AND THERE'S NO WAY WE CAN REALLY FIGURE OUT WHAT THEY'RE DOING WITHOUT GETTING RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF IT ACTUALLY. IT TAKES ALOT OF TIME. I'M NOT SO IMPRESSED WITH THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF THIS OR THAT, BUT I DO RECOGNIZE FATHER'S SPIRITUAL VIEWPOINT HERE AND THAT THIS ORDER, THESE MEN HAVE TO BE TRAINED IN THE SPIRIT OF POVERTY. AND IN ORDER FOR US TO GET IN THE MIDDLE OF THAT, IT DOES TAKE A LONG TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FIRST OF ALL, CHARLIE HIMSELF, CHARLIE HIMSELF. AS I TOLD YOU, BUT I DON'T WANT TO REPEAT ANYMORE THE THINGS THAT I SAID ABOUT HIM.

JOE: AND WE WON'T.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IT ADDS GREAT PAIN TO MY HEART, THIS IS NOT PLEASANT FOR ME.

TONY: WELL, WE HAVE TO GET THEM OUT.

JOE: O.K. ONCE A MONTH. NOW WHAT ABOUT THIS CONCERN ABOUT THE SACRED CONGREGATION AND ALL THAT?

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE ARE STILL UNDER THE BISHOP OF OBREGON. AS SOON AS WE GET OUT, AND NOW WE ARE GETTING OUT.

KEVIN: THERE'S GOING TO BE VERY MUCH ANTAGONISM WHEN WE TRY TO GET OFFICIAL APPROVAL, AND AS THE BIGGER WE GET, AND THE MORE WE HAVE SOMETHING THAT LOOKS GOOD, THERE'S GOING TO BE THE DEVIL'S ADVOCATE ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE APPROVAL, IF THEY FIND ALL THE THINGS RIGHT, THEN THERE WILL BE NO TROUBLE.

JOE: THEN FATHER, WHAT I WOULD SUGGEST HERE IS IF WE ARE GOING TO CLOSE RANKS AND HAVE A LOT TIGHTER ORGANIZATION HERE, I THINK THE SMALLER THE BETTER, AT LEAST INITIALLY. UNTIL WE GET EVERYTHING FULLY ORGANIZED. FOR ONE THING, IT'S QUITE A BURDEN TO NOTIFY 7 PEOPLE ...

KEVIN: WE HAVE THE COMPUTOR. THE TWO LETTERS YOU RECEIVED, JUST AS FAST NOW, THE COMPUTOR. I HAVE NOT BEEN ABLE IN THE PAST, BUT NOW I'M ABLE TO DO IT. THAT'S NOT MUCH OF A BURDEN. IT'S VERY SIMPLE TO CORRESPOND.

JOE: WELL, THE MAIN THING IS TO, I SEE THE MAIN THING HERE IS TO GET ON TOP OF WHAT PRECISELY WHAT THEY'RE DOING SO ...

(TRANSITION TO INCREASING THE MEMBERSHIP ON THE BOARD TO INCLUDE KEVIN MATTHEWS, WINSTON HANKS, AND FR. DAVID HOOVER)

JOE: WELL I CERTAINLY THINK THAT THOSE COULD BE (ON) COMMITTEES OR SOMETHING OF THE CORPORATION, THAT TYPE OF THING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT.

JOE: AND TRY TO GET ALL THESE PEOPLE GOING. YOU KNOW THERE'S A LOT OF THINGS WE'VE DONE HERE, A LOT OF HISTORY, TO GET SOMEBODY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

TONY: JOHN REEL IS A RETIRED ...

JOE: HE'S RETIRED?

TONY: HE'S MARRIED, AND RETIRED, AND HE HAS ALOT OF TIME ...

JOE: HE HAS A LOT OF TIME?

TONY: I'LL TELL YOU WHO HE WAS. HE WAS FOR 38 YEARS THE HEAD OF THE LEASING DEPARTMENT FOR ALL OF TEXACO SERVICE STATIONS. SO HE'S VERY KNOWLEGEABLE.

JOE: O.K.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: WELL NOW, HOW COULD WE ... AND THIS FATHER DAVID IS ...

KEVIN: FATHER DAVID HOOVER WAS DOWN IN MEXICO HE'S A DIOCESAN PRIEST

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE'S A DIOCESAN PRIEST. HE'S IN ST. KEVIN'S PARISH.

JOE: IN LOS ANGELES?

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN LOS ANGELES. WE WOULD BE VERY WILLING TO ...

TONY: MAYBE WE SHOULD BRING HIM IN RIGHT NOW.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, NOW, NOW, WHEN WE BRING PEOPLE IN, NOW WHAT CAN WE REVEAL . . .

KEVIN: THIS IS THE THING.

JOE: IN OTHER WORDS WE HAVE TO BE CAREFUL HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE TIME BEING HE IS NOT NEEDED TO COME. JUST LIKE TODAY WHICH I HEARD THAT YOU WANTED TO BRING THE SECRETARY, NO HAVE HAVE TO ...

KEVIN: FATHER DIDN'T WANT, THIS TALKS ABOUT SECURITY, HE DIDN'T WANT PATRICIA TO COME IN HERE. AND I SAID, OH FATHER SHE CAN TAKE NOTES. FATHER SAID NO, SECURITY ...

JOE: YEA.

KEVIN: IS ESSENTIAL. SO THE ONE THING THAT NO ONE SHOULD HAVE A RELUCTANCE ON DOING IS, I THINK, YOU'RE THE ATTORNEY, YOU COULD DRAFT THIS, WE SHOULD, EVEN THOUGH IT MAY NOT BE LEGALLY BINDING, IT WOULD BE AT LEAST MORALLY BINDING, WE SHOULD ACTUALLY DRAFT A STATEMENT OF NON-DISCLOSURE TO BE SIGNED BY EACH OF THE DIRECTORS BEFORE THE MEETING SO THAT IT GIVES US, WE REALIZE THAT WE ARE

DOING THESE THINGS SECRETLY. IN OTHER WORDS, NOT IN THE BAD SENSE OF SECRET ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: BUT IN THE WAY CHURCH LAW ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES . . .

KEVIN: TALKS ABOUT SECRECY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE HAVE TO SAY THE THINGS.

KEVIN: WHEN THE CHURCH TALKS ABOUT THE GOVERNMENT OF AN INSTITUTE, IT SAYS THE GENERAL CONSULTORS MUST KEEP SECRET, AND THAT'S THE WORD IT USES, ON ALL THE MATTERS DISCUSSED IN COUNCIL. AND THEN IT GOES ON TO SHOW THE TYPES OF SECRECY. AND WE NEED NOT ONLY PROFESSIONAL SECRECY, LIKE AN ATTORNEY WOULD HAVE, OR A DOCTOR WOULD HAVE, BUT WE NEED SECRECY BECAUSE THIS IS A WORK OF GOD AS WELL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: SO THESE ARE OTHER TYPES OF THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF WE HAD SAID SOME OF THESE THINGS IN FRONT OF THIS LADY WE WOULD HAVE BEEN CRITICIZING.

JOE: OH YES, WELL I'M THINKING THE SAME THING WITH NEW PEOPLE COMING IN TOO. IN OTHER WORDS THE SAME PRINCIPLE. THE MORE PEOPLE WE'VE GOT INVOLVED, THE MORE POTENTIAL ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT IF YOU WANT FOR THE TIME BEING, YOU THREE ARRANGE EVERYTHING SO THAT ALL IS IN ORDER.

KEVIN: YES, ALL RIGHT, LET'S MAKE THAT . . .

JOE: ALL RIGHT, AND ALSO, MAYBE THEY CAN HALF WAY DO THIS UNTIL WE GET GOING, MAYBE WE COULD FIGURE OUT SOME SORT OF ADVISOR, ADVISORY CAPACITY . . .

TONY: PUT THEM ON THE ADVISORY BOARD.

JOE: ADVISORY BOARD OR SOMETHING LIKE THAT.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: THAT WOULD BE FINE.

JOE: TO KEEP THEM AWAY FROM ALL OF THESE THINGS THAT BELONG IN THE BACKGROUND . . . LIKE GET THEM TO DO THE GARDEN, AND THIS AND THAT.

KEVIN: WHY DON'T WE DO. BETWEEN NOW AND THE NEXT MEETING LET US, EACH OF US TRY TO THINK ABOUT THE PROPER WAY THESE COULD BE HELPING US INITIALLY.

JOE: YOU SEE, THE THREE PEOPLE, WE CAN ACT PRETTY EFFICIENTLY HERE. DESPITE SOME OF THESE PROBLEMS DOWN THERE, AND SO ON, WHICH ARE A FUNCTION OF TIME, LARGELY. IF WE MEET ONCE A MONTH . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

JOE: WE'LL GET A HANDLE ON IT. BUT TO GET SOMEBODY EDUCATED AS TO WHAT'S REALLY GONE ON IN THE PAST, AND SO ON, THIS IS KIND OF AN UNDERTAKING.

KEVIN: WELL IT IS TRUE. AND I'VE TRIED TO PUT THIS TOGETHER, AND LOOK, I HAVEN'T EVEN DONE 1980.

JOE: WE COULD SPEND ENORMOUS AMOUNTS OF OUR TIME DISCUSSING ALL KINDS OF DIFFERENT THINGS WITH PEOPLE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS MEETING HAS BEEN WONDERFUL.

JOE: OH YES, THIS IS NECESSARY . . .

TONY: YEA.

JOE: AND AS I SEE IT THE TIME THAT WE DEVOTE TO GET RIGHT ON TOP OF WHAT THEY'RE DOING, THEN WE CAN ACT. I MEAN, WE REALLY HAVEN'T BEEN ABLE TO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND NOW YOU ARE KNOWLEDGEABLE ABOUT THINGS THAT YOU DIDN'T KNOW AT ALL.

JOE: ALL RIGHT. KEVIN HAS REALLY DONE A TERRIFIC JOB OF GETTING THIS ALL TOGETHER. I'VE BUGGED HIM IN THE PAST, AND I KNOW I HAVEN'T HAD TIME.

KEVIN: WELL I KNOW. AT THE LAST MEETING, I PUT IT IN ONE OF THE MINUTES, AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS LAID INTO THE SECRETARY FOR NOT DOING THE MINUTES . . .

JOE: BUT I MEAN, IN OTHER WORDS, IF YOU HAVE A REGULAR TIGHT ORGANIZATION, AND IF WE GOT ANY MORE THAN US, YOU KNOW WE'VE KNOWN EACH OTHER FOR A LONG TIME, ON THE OPERATION. IT EVEN HAS TO BE MORE STRICT. IN OTHER WORDS

YOU HAVE TO MAIL AN AGENDA, BOOM, BOOM. AND IT'S DARN TIME. AND YOU HAVE TO HAVE TIME DISCIPLINE, GET IN AND OUT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: LET US SAY AGAIN THAT GOD HAS DONE GREAT WORK, FIRST OF ALL THE GREAT MIRACLE OF ALLEGRETTI THE FRIEND OF TONY.

JOE: OH, THAT IS WONDERFUL FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS A GREAT MIRACLE WAS DONE FOR THE M. A. P. AND THE M. A. P. HAS PRAYED FOR HIM MORE THAN ANYONE ELSE. IN MY MASSES CONSTANTLY, IN MY PHONES, DAILY I HAVE PHONED HIM, DAILY, DAILY, DAILY. EXCEPT A FEW DAYS.

JOE: YES FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND SHE IS AS THANKFUL TO US, AS ENTHUSIASTIC FOR US AS HE. SHE WILL DO ANYTHING FOR US. HIS WIFE. THEY REALIZE IT. GOD PREFORMED THIS TREMENDOUS MIRACLE!

JOE: YES, FATHER. THIS HAS BEEN WONDERFUL AND . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE HE WAS GOING TO DIE, THE DOCTORS OPERATED ON HIM, AND JUST CLOSED HIM UP. HE WAS GOING TO DIE IN A FEW DAYS. I ADMIRE VERY MUCH TRINA'S FAITH WHEN THEY BROUGHT HIM TO HIS HOME. SHE FELT THAT HE WAS GOING TO BE CURED.

JOE: WELL, THAT WAS WONDERFUL FAITH. WASN'T IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. AND HE ALREADY FELT MUCH BETTER ON THAT OCCASION, BETTER AND FAST, AND COMPLETELY CURED!

TONY: DO YOU WANT TO GO OVER THAT MONEY?

KEVIN: THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT. AT THE END OF THIS MONTH WE HAVE ABOUT $ 20,000.00 THAT IS COMING UP FROM A 15.5 % T-BILL PLUS ACCOUNT. AND NOW IT'S SUDDENLY COME UP AND WE HAVE TO DO SOMETHING WITH IT. JOE SUGGESTED ... ONE OF THESE INCOME TRUSTS ... YOU CAN SEE IN THE PROSPECTUS WHAT TYPE OF INSTRUMENTS THEY PUT THE MONEY IN ... CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSITS OF THE VERY LARGEST BANKS ... WE ALSO HAVE CHECK WRITING PRIVELEGES AGAINST THE MONEY. WE DON'T HAVE TO BE TRANSFERING MONEY OUT OF A SAVINGS ACCOUNT. THERE ARE MANY REASONS AS LISTED IN THE BROCHURE WHY THIS IS A VERY GOOD WAY FOR US. THEY BOY SCOUTS OF AMERICA USE IT ... SO DOES THE METHODIST CHURCH IN GLENDALE

... ALL CHARITABLE ORGANIZATIONS.

TONY: WHAT INTEREST RATES?

KEVIN: RIGHT NOW IT'S AVERAGING ABOUT 10 %.

JOE: THEY FOLLOW THE MONEY MARKET. THEY'VE ALWAYS BEEN AHEAD OF THE SAVINGS AND LOAN, BUT RIGHT NOW THEY'RE BEHIND TEMPORARILY, AT LEAST.

FR. ALOYSIUS: (ASKS ABOUT THE MONEY FROM OUR LAWYER IN PORTUGAL).

TONY: THE MONEY AWARDS FROM THE FATIMA LAWSUIT? I DON'T KNOW HOW MUCH IS COMING IN ... IS THE DAUGHTERS CONNECTED WITH YOU?

TONY: NO, NO, THAT'S WHY WE HAVE THE RECEIPTS. THAT'S WHY THE QUESTION MARKS ARE OUT HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT MONEY IS IN MY NAME.

JOE: WHAT'S THAT FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE MONEYS ARE IN MY NAME.

TONY: FATIMA LAWSUIT.

JOE: IT'S IN FATHER'S NAME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, AND YOU SHOULD GET IN TOUCH WITH THE LAWYER.

TONY: WHAT ABOUT THIS $ 2,400.00 DOLLARS?

JOE: WHAT LAWYER?

TONY: IS THAT YOUR MONEY FATHER, $ 2,424.00, KEVIN?

KEVIN: THAT IS FATHER'S MONEY ORIGINALLY TO BE USED FOR MASSES TO BE SAID IN SPAIN BY FATHER'S BROTHER WHEN FATHER DIES, BECAUSE AT PRESENT HIS OWN CONGREGATION DOES NOT MAKE PROVISION FOR A GREGORIAN SET OF MASSES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SORRY TO SAY BUT CONFIDENTIALLY, BEFORE IT WAS IN THE CONSTITUTIONS, EVEN NOW IT IS IN THE CONSTITUTIONS TO SAY SOME GREGORIAN MASSES, BUT ...

JOE: THEY WON'T DO THAT ANY MORE.

TONY: GREGORIAN, THAT'S . . .

KEVIN: 30 DAYS STRAIGHT.

TONY: 30 DAYS STRAIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT DAY THEY SAY THE MASS, PARDON ME, I DAY THIS CONFIDENTIALLY, THAT THIS IS NOT CRITICISM, BUT TO UNDERSTAND . . .

JOE: YES, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHERE IS THE MONEY FOR ME?

JOE: ALL RIGHT, THE $2,400.00, NOW IN WHOSE NAME IS IT IN?

KEVIN: IT'S ACTUALLY A TRUST ACCOUNT, TONY'S SIGNATURE IS ON IT AND MY SIGNATURE IS ON IT. IN OTHER WORDS, TWO SIGNEES IN TRUST FOR FATHER ALOYSIUS.

JOE: SO IT'S NOT REALLY M.A.P. MONEY?

KEVIN: IT'S NOT M.A.P. MONEY AND MAGUIRE MADE THE MISTAKE WHEN HE WAS THERE TO HAVE IT M.A.P. MONEY.

JOE: BUT WE HAVEN'T ACCOUNTED FOR IT AS M.A.P. MONEY.

KEVIN: NO, IT IS NOT M.A.P. MONEY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHERE IS THAT MONEY?

KEVIN: APPARENTLY IT'S LISTED RIGHT HERE. I DON'T KNOW WHERE THE SAVINGS ACCOUNT BOOK IS, DO YOU HAVE IT TONY?

TONY: ONE WHICH ONE?

KEVIN: THIS MONEY OF FATHER'S, THIS $ 2,400.00

TONY: THE COAST, YEA, I HAVE THAT.

KEVIN: YOU HAVE THAT, O.K.

TONY: I BELIEVE, I DID HAVE IT.

KEVIN: O.K.

TONY: SOMEBODY PICKED THEM UP AND THEN BROUGHT THEM BACK.

KEVIN: O.K. THIS IS SOMETHING ELSE. ANOTHER THING, JOE AND TONY. AND I THINK FATHER WILL AGREE TOO. WHAT WE SHOULD DO WITH THE BOOKS AND EVERYTHING, WE SHOULD ACTUALLY HAVE THEM AVAILABLE FOR INSPECTION AT MAYBE OUR MONTHLY MEETINGS.

JOE: OH YEA. IF WE'RE GOING TO HAVE MONTHLY MEETINGS, WE CAN GET REAL FORMAL, SURE.

KEVIN: BECAUSE THERE ARE CASES WHERE, FOR INSTANCE, I'LL ASK ALEX TO HELP SET UP THE ACCOUNTS, AND I'LL ASK JACKIE, TONY'S SECRETARY FOR EVERYTHING. SHE GIVES ME THINGS AND I GIVE THEM TO ALEX. AND THEN SUDDENLY ALEX SAYS, WELL, WHERE'S SOMETHING ELSE. AND I SAY, WELL, I DON'T KNOW, I'LL CHECK. AND JACKIE SAYS, WELL TONY HAS IT IN THE VAULT. WHICH IS UNDERSTANDABLE, OF COURSE IT'S IN THE VAULT BECAUSE . . .

JOE: YOU KNOW TONY HAS BEEN REALLY DOING GOOD. WITH JACKIE, AND KEEPING TRACK OF ALL OF THAT.

TONY: ON THIS GLENDALE FEDERAL, YOU HAVE THE BOOK ON THAT. REMEMBER I GAVE IT TO YOU BEFORE I WENT IN THE HOSPITAL?

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. WHAT I'M SAYING IS . . .

TONY: THAT'S COMING UP DUE NOW. WE SHOULD DO SOMETHING WITH THAT.

KEVIN: WHICH ONE IS THAT?

TONY: THE GLENDALE FEDERAL.

KEVIN: THAT IS THE ONE I'M SPEAKING ABOUT. YES, AND WE ACTUALLY SHOULD HAVE AN INVENTORY OF WHERE ALL OF OUR ACCOUTS ARE AND WHO HAS CUSTODY OF . . .

TONY: RIGHT THERE.

JOE: RIGHT THERE.

KEVIN: O.K. AND WHO HAS CUSTODY OF THESE PARTICULAR ACCOUNTS. I HAVE COPIES OF ALL OF THESE. I DO NOT HAVE ...

JOE: WELL, IT SHOULD BE THE TREASURER WHO SHOULD HAVE ALL THE RECORDS, TONY.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. YOU HAVE THEM, I HAVE ALL THE

COPIES.

TONY: YEA. BUT YOU HAVE ONE OF THE CHECK BOOKS OF GLENDALE FEDERAL.

JOE: AH, HUM. SEE NOW, INCIDENTLY YOU'RE GOING TO HAVE MINUTES OVER THIS. THIS WILL BE MINUTES THAT WE'LL SIGN TODAY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHERE IS MY MONEY FOR THE MASSES?

KEVIN: WHERE IS THE MONEY, TONY, THAT IS FATHER'S MONEY?

TONY: THE $ 2,424.93. IT'S THE SECOND ONE, AT COAST FEDERAL . . . BUT YOU KNOW, WHEN I RAN A CHECK OVER THERE IT SHOWED IT WAS UNDER M.A.P.

KEVIN: OH, THAT MONEY IS M.A.P.'S, FATHER, THIS IS NOT YOUR MONEY.

JOE: WHICH ONE?

KEVIN: WE HAVE ANOTHER ACCOUNT. SOMETHING ELSE WE HAVE DONE. THIS IS JUST FOR THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS . . .

TONY: OH, THIS WAS A SAVINGS ACCOUNT THAT WE HAD. OH, THAT'S RIGHT. THIS IS NOT YOUR MONEY, FATHER.

KEVIN: THIS IS NOT FATHER'S MONEY.

TONY: THIS IS NOT HIS MONEY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT DOESN'T MATTER.

KEVIN: THIS IS THE ONE YOU'RE TALKING ABOUT, TONY. WHICH WE THOUGHT WAS FATHER'S, NO THAT WAS OUR DAY IN AND DAY OUT PASSBOOK. WHAT WE HAVE DONE IS SOMETHING THAT WE CRITICIZED MAGUIRE FOR EARLIER. WE HAVE MULTIPLIED ACCOUNTS. SAVINGS ACCOUNTS. AND THIS IS IN OUR PREVIOUS MINUTES, AS ONE OF THE THINGS WE THOUGHT WE SHOULDN'T HAVE DONE IN THE PAST, SO WE SHOULD BE THINKING OF CONSOLIDATING AND HAVING A RATIONALE . . .

JOE: WELL, THERE WAS A RATIONALE HERE. BECAUSE HE WAS GETTING THE T-BILLS AS THEY CAME DUE. WELL, I THINK, I THINK, MY RECOMMENDATION HERE ON THIS MONEY, IN OTHER WORDS, I THINK IT SHOULD ALL GO, BECAUSE WE'VE HAD A CHANGE IN THE WAY PEOPLE PAY INTEREST NOW, EITHER 6 MONTH T-BILLS OR A MONEY MARKET FUND. NOW, RIGHT NOW TREASURY BILLS, 6

MONTHS, BECAUSE OF THE SWING OF THE UP AND DOWN, THEY'RE PAYING A LITTLE MORE RIGHT NOW THAN THE MONEY MARKET. THEY'RE, I THINK, 10 1/2 % THIS WEEK. AND THE MONEY MARKET, YOU KNOW, LIKE THIS FUND HERE IS ABOUT A 60 DAY AVERAGE MATURITY. SO THEY'RE LAGGING BEHIND.

KEVIN: DO YOU WANT TO GO WITH A T-BILL?

JOE: NO, I TEND TO RECOMMEND THE MONEY MARKET BECAUSE YOU'RE LIQUID. AND YOU'VE GOT THE CHECKS.

KEVIN: THAT'S RIGHT, WE CAN'T GET OUT OF OUR T-BILLS NOW OTHERWISE WE . . .

JOE: NO, ONCE THEY BECOME DUE.

TONY: DECEMBER IS THE LAST ONE THAT I THINK IS COMING DUE.

KEVIN: YES, WE HAVE ABOUT 2 OR 3 MONTHS.

TONY: SO, IF WE AGREE ON IT WE SHOULD PULL THIS OUT AND MAYBE GET IN ON THIS.

KEVIN: YES, I WOULD THINK SO. NOW HERE IS A QUESTION. FIDELITY HAS 4 BILLION DOLLARS IN THIS. MERRILL LYNCH HAS 12 BILLION. WHAT FIDELITY HAS THAT MERRILL LYNCH DOESN'T HAVE IS FIDELITY PUTS THEM IN MATURITIES OF LESS THAN ONE YEAR. MERRILL LYNCH PUT EVERYTHING IN MATURITIES OF LESS THAN ONE YEAR, BUT SOME LESS THAN TWO YEARS. IN OTHER WORDS THEY HAVE A 2 YEAR RATHER THAN A 1 YEAR. MERRILL LYNCH YOU ACTUALLY HAVE THE SERVICES OF A BROKERAGE HOUSE, WHICH WILL SEND YOU WEEKLY UPDATES. AND YOU CAN CALL THE BROKER ... AND HE WILL TELL YOU WHAT HIS RESEARCH DEPARTMENT SAYS. IF WE ARE READING, THE 3 OF US, THE WALLSTREET JOURNAL, WE WOULD HAVE ACCESS TO THE SAME INFORMATION, WE COULD GO INTO A FIDELITY. WHAT DO YOU THINK, JOE OR TONY, WOULD BE BETTER?

JOE: I THINK FIDELITY WOULD BE BETTER. IN OTHER WORDS ONCE YOU GET INTO ANY KIND OF A LONG MATURITY, YOU'RE REALLY SPECULATING AND I DON'T WANT TO SPECULATE HERE WITH THIS MONEY. THIS MATURITY IS ABOUT 60, 65 DAYS.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, THIS IS ABOUT 65 DAYS, AND MERRILL LYNCH'S IS 60 DAYS. IT'S A LESS MATURITY. BUT MERRILL LYNCH DOES HAVE THAT ...

JOE: THEY'RE MORE SPECULATIVE. I NOTICED THEY WERE UP TO ABOUT 18% LAST WEEK THEY WERE UP ABOUT 5 1/2 %. I DON'T

KNOW. IT'S GOOD. THEY'RE ALL GOOD. I THINK A STRONG COMPANY LIKE FIDELITY OR MERRILL LYNCH ...

TONY: HOW TO THEY BASE THEIR AVERAGE OF INTEREST? IS IT DAILY?

KEVIN: IT'S DAILY.

TONY: IS THAT GOOD OR BAD?

KEVIN: THAT'S GOOD.

TONY: WELL, NOW LOOK. JUST THINK FOR A MINUTE. RECENTLY WE BOUGHT SOME MONEY AT 14.95 % AND INTEREST TUMBLED RIGHT DOWN TO 8 1/2 % AND WE'RE STILL LOCKED IN AT 14.95 %

JOE: YEA, IF YOU HAPPEN TO HIT THAT CYCLE, IN OTHER WORDS IF WE WANT TO HAVE THE EXPERTISE TO SAY, O.K. WE THINK MONEY MARKET RATES ARE GOING DOWN, THEN WE WOULD LOCK IT IN. IF WE THINK THEY'RE GOING UP THEN WE WOULD HOLD OUR CASH. SO IT'S A JUDGEMENT.

TONY: WOULDN'T IT BETTER TO GET A CERTIFICATE OF DEPOSIT, SAY THAT THE BANK OF AMERICA HAS . . .

JOE: ALL RIGHT. NOW YOU'RE BUYING THE INSTRUMENTS THEN.

KEVIN: TONY, TO INTERJECT, THAT'S WHAT THEY DO, IS THEY BUY THEM AND AVERAGE THEM.

TONY: YEA, I KNOW, BUT THIS IS A DAILY RATE THOUGH.

KEVIN: THIS ALSO, THOUGH, GIVES YOU CHECK WRITING SERVICES. IN OTHER WORDS YOU CAN WRITE A CHECK, YOU DON'T HAVE TO RUSH DOWN TO THE SAVINGS AND LOAN, TRANSFER THE MONEY INTO YOUR CHECKING ACCOUNT. YOU ACTUALLY CAN WRITE CHECKS AT ANY TIME, AN UNLIMITED AMOUNT OF CHECKS, SEND THEM TO MEXICO, IT'S ALL DONE OUT OF ONE ACCOUNT. SO IN EFFECT WHAT THIS IS . . .

TONY: WHAT'S THE MAXIMUN ON INSURANCE YOU HAVE ON THIS, IS THERE ANY?

JOE: THERE'S NO INSURANCE.

KEVIN: THERE'S NO INSURANCE ON THIS ...

TONY: NO INSURANCE ON THIS.

KEVIN: EXCEPT, WHAT'S THE INSURANCE ON A SAVINGS AND LOAN? IF YOU'RE TALKING ABOUT INSURANCE, LIKE IF A SAVINGS AND LOAN GOES DOWN THE TUBE, AND EVERYTHING GOES DOWN THE TUBE, NATURALLY THIS IS GOING AND EVERYTHING IS GOING TO GO.

JOE: WELL, I COULD TELL YOU THAT, MOSTLY, THIS FUND HERE, NOW I HAPPEN TO HAVE SOME MONEY IN THIS FUND, I'M FAMILIAR WITH WHAT THEY'RE DOING HERE. MOSTLY THEY ARE CERTIFICATES OF DEPOSIT. SO THEY'RE LENDING TO BANK OF AMERICA AND SO ON.

TONY: ALL RIGHT, ALL RIGHT.

JOE: NOW THE CASH RESERVE, YOU'VE GET THE DAILY INCOME TRUST FUND HERE. THE CASH RESERVES ...

KEVIN: IT PUTS IT IN FOREIGN ...

JOE: THEY HAVE SOME EURO-DOLLAR ACCOUNTS, AND I'VE NOTICED, THIS DAILY INCOME TRUST FUND IS SUPPOSED TO YEILD BETTER THAN THE CASH RESERVES ...

KEVIN: AND IT DOESN'T.

JOE: AND IT NEVER HAS, THOUGH, OR JUST VERY RARELY. FOR SOME REASON IT JUST DOESN'T WORK AS WELL. THIS IS FOR LARGER ACCOUNTS AND THEY CHARGE A LITTLE DIFFERENTLY.

KEVIN: THIS IS FOR A $ 10,000.00 ACCOUNT AND THE OTHER IS FOR A $ 1,000.00 ACCOUNT ...

JOE: THEY HAVE A $ 3.00, I THINK IT IS.

KEVIN: THIS IS $ 3.00 A MONTH FEE, THE OTHER IS FREE BUT YOU'RE LIMITED TO 12 CHECKS A YEAR.

JOE: THEY HAVE MORE OF A SERVICE CHARGE, IT'S NOT QUITE FREE. THERE'S NO DIRECT $ 3.00 CHARGE, BUT OUT OF A NET YEILD THEY'RE CHARGING YOU MORE ON A LARGER ACCOUNT IN THE CASH RESERVES. SEE, LIKE THEY'LL TAKE AN EIGHT OF A POINT OR A TENTH OF A POINT. BEFORE THEY GIVE YOU THE NET YEILD. THEY HAVE A MANAGEMENT FEE BUILT IN.

KEVIN: THEY HAVE THAT IN ALL OF THEM.

JOE: YEA, BUT THIS ONE HERE, YOU'RE CHARGED LESS. SAY IF YOU HAVE $ 50,000.00 THEN IF YOU'VE BEEN IN THE CASH

RESERVES ...

KEVIN: IT WORKS OUT LESS.

JOE: BUT I NOTICE THAT THE YEILDS HAVE NOT BEEN AS HIGH, BECAUSE I'VE WATCHED THEM BOTH. BUT ANYWAY THAT'S A MINOR POINT.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: I THINK THAT WHAT TONY IS SAYING AND IF SOMEBODY HAD THE TIME AND THE INCLINATION TO WATCH THE MONEY MARKET VERY CLOSELY, THEN BUYING BANKERS ACCEPTANCES AT BANK OF AMERICA ...

TONY: 60 DAYS, YEA, FOR 60 DAYS.

JOE: THESE TYPES OF THINGS, WE'LL LOOSE SOMETHING IN KEEPING CONTROL OVER. WE'LL HAVE TO DISCUSS IT ALOT. AND IS THAT WORTH WHILE?

KEVIN: TO TELL YOU THE TRUTH, I THINK THAT THIS IS BETTER, THIS IS WHAT THE BOY SCOUTS DO ... FOR THE TIME BEING, THIS IS WHAT THE CHURCHES DO ...

JOE: IT HAS THE ADVANTAGE. IT'S SOMETHING THAT'S COME ON IN THE LAST COUPLE OF YEARS, YOU'VE GOT LIQUIDITY. YOU'RE GETTING MARKET RATE OF INTEREST.

KEVIN: THAT'S RIGHT.

TONY: CAN YOU GET YOUR MONEY OUT AT ANY TIME?

JOE: YEA.

KEVIN: WE'RE ONLY PUTTING $ 20,000.00 OF OUR TOTAL $100,000.00 IN HERE THIS TIME. I WOULD SAY LET'S PUT IT IN THIS TIME.

JOE: WELL THEN WE WOULD GRADUALLY MOVE IT ALL INTO IT.

TONY: YEA, WE WOULD EVENTUALLY MOVE IT ALL INTO IT, YEA.

JOE: NOW AS WE'RE TALKING ABOUT THIS MONEY MARKET. IF WE WERE MEETING REAL REGULARLY, AND WE DEVELOPED SOME MORE EXPERTISE, SAY SOMETHING MORE SPECULATIVE, I WOULDN'T THINK WE'D WANT TO DO THIS, BUT ... BUYING TRUST DEEDS AND THINGS. SEE YOU CAN GET 25 % AND SO ON.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, IS A TRUST DEED TYPE OF INVESTMENT, WHAT THE PRUDENT FIDUCIARY ... LIKE THE BOYS SCOUTS OR THE METHODIST CHURCH, WOULD DO WITH THE MONEY? MAYBE A SMALL PORTION OF THEIR ASSETS, LIKE 5 % OR MAYBE 10 %, AND THAT'S WHAT WE WOULD HAVE TO DECIDE. WE'D HAVE TO HAVE A REGULAR FINANCE COMMITTEE.

TONY: YOU'D HAVE TO GO OUT AND EVALUATE AND MAKE SURE THAT THE VALUE IS IN THERE ... EQUITIES.

KEVIN: WHICH WE MIGHT DO AT SOME LATER DATE, BUT AGAIN THIS IS A REASON WHY WE'RE HAVING OUR MONTHLY MEETINGS, AND INITIALLY ...

TONY: YOU HAVE TO BE EXTREMELY CAREFUL WHEN YOU HAVE MONEY IN TRUST DEEDS.

JOE: THAT'S SOMETHING THAT TONY AND I WOULD HAVE EXPERTISE IN. BUT IT WOULD TAKE TIME, AND I WOULDN'T PARTICULARLY WANT TO ... I'D RATHER BE CAREFUL AND DO THIS.

TONY: O.K.

KEVIN: FINE.

JOE: BUT, I MEAN, IF TONY HAS THE TIME TO LOOK ...

KEVIN: TONY, HOW DOES THIS SOUND? NOW WE HAVE CHECK WRITING FACILITIES RIGHT FROM OUR ACCOUNT HERE. IN OTHER WORDS ON ALL ...

TONY: YOU MEAN JUST CONTINUE OUR CHECKING ACCOUNT?

KEVIN: WE WOULD CONTINUE OUR CHECKING ACCOUNT, FOR A LITTLE NICKLE AND DIME TYPE OF FEES. BUT THIS WOULD BE LIKE OUR $ 1,200.00 MONTHLY EXPENSE. WE COULD WRITE DIRECTLY FROM THIS ACCOUNT.

JOE: NO, I THINK THIS ONE HAS A $ 5,000.00 MINIMUM, KEVIN.

KEVIN: NO, $ 500.00 IS THE MINIMUM ON THE CHECKS.

JOE: ON THIS ONE, THE DAILY INCOME TRUST? YEA, IT'S $500.00 YOU'RE RIGHT. THAT MIGHT CHANGE THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW ANOTHER THING BEFORE WE FINISH. WHAT ABOUT THIS MONEY FROM LEIRIA? ALL THIS MONEY.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

JOE: WELL, I HAVEN'T HEARD FROM THAT ATTORNEY AGAIN, I'LL HAVE TO WRITE AGAIN HERE. I THINK IT'S PERFECTLY SAFE AND THEY'VE GOT IT, IT'S A QUESTION OF HOW TO GET IT OUT OF THAT COUNTRY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, THAT'S FINE.

JOE: IN OTHER WORDS, THERE'S CURRENCY CONTROLS.

KEVIN: LET ME ASK YOU JOE. WOULD WE, AND WHO WOULD DO THIS, THE U.S. GOVERNMENT HAS A CONSULATE IN THE COUNTRY OF PORTUGAL. NATURALLY THEY HAVE NEED FOR ESCUDOS TO OPERATE THEIR CONSULATE OFFICES AND SO FORTH. COULDN'T WE JUST CONTACT THE STATE DEPARTMENT AND ASK THEM, IF THEY WOULD BUY SOME ESCUDOS AT A DISCOUNT? WHATEVER THE GOING DISCOUNT WOULD BE. AND WE WOULD GET DOLLARS FOR IT.

TONY: IS THE MONEY IN AN ACCOUNT OVER THERE?

KEVIN: YEA, IT'S IN AN ACCOUNT, IT'S LIKE A TRUST ACCOUNT.

JOE: YEA, THE ATTORNEY HAD IT AS I RECALL. WHY HE HAD APPLIED FOR A PERMIT TO GET IT OUT OF THE COUNTRY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IS THIS THE LAWYER?

JOE: THE LAWYER HAD, AND I DON'T KNOW WHAT HAS HAPPENED SINCE THEN. HE HAD APPLIED FOR THE PERMIT. WE DID MAKE THE SUGGESTION ON THE PHONE ABOUT HIM COMING HERE THIS SUMMER, WHICH HE COULDN'T DO, OR HE WAS GOING TO CALL US LATER.

KEVIN: HE WANTED TO WAIT UNTIL THE END OF THE SUMMER, HE WOULDN'T BE ABLE TO DO IT UNTIL AUGUST. SO THAT'S BEEN THE LAST COMMUNICATION.

TONY: WE'RE NOT EVEN DRAWING INTEREST ON THAT MONEY.

KEVIN: YES, IT'S IN AN ACCOUNT, IT SHOULD BE DRAWING INTEREST, SHOULDN'T IT?

JOE: WE GOT 5 % I BELIEVE ON THE ESCUDOS. BUT I THINK HE'S DOING THE BEST HE CAN. THERE'S CURRENCY CONTROLS.

TONY: CAN HE PUT IT IN AN AMERICAN BANK?

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SEEMS TO BE A NICE MAN.

JOE: PARDON ME, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SEEMS TO BE A NICE MAN.

JOE: YES, SO IN OTHER WORDS ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE GOT HIM ...

JOE: I MEAN IT'S ILLEGAL TO TAKE THE MONEY OUT OF THE COUNTRY, I KNOW THAT.

TONY: I KNOW.

JOE: SOMEBODY CAN GO OVER THERE AND PUT IT IN THEIR POCKET, YOU MIGHT GET ARRESTED TOO.

KEVIN: THAT'S WHAT FR. ALONSO DID. THAT'S WHAT FR. ALONSO DID, HE AND FR. CHARLES DID THAT WHEN THEY WENT TO SPAIN.

FR. ALOYIUS: BUT SUPPOSE THEY GET CAUGHT?

JOE: YES, SUPPOSE YOU'RE CAUGHT AND YOU GET THROWN IN JAIL SO I MEAN, WE JUST HAVE A PROBLEM.

KEVIN: WHY NOT A SWAP WITH SOMEONE THAT DOES BUSINESS IN THAT AREA?

JOE: WELL, YOU HAVE TO SET THAT UP.

KEVIN: O.K.

JOE: EXPORT OR IMPORT, I MEAN, WE'RE NOT ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE'LL BE THINKING ABOUT IT.

JOE: WE'LL BE THINKING ABOUT IT, FATHER.

TONY: WHAT IS IT NOW, ABOUT $ 10,000.00?

KEVIN: PROBABLY ABOUT THAT.

JOE: IT'S IN ... DIDN'T I WRITE A LETTER ...

KEVIN: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: POSSIBLY, AT LEAST $ 10,000.00 DOLLARS.

TONY: YEA, WE LOST ABOUT 5 TO 6 THOUSAND DOLLARS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, YES.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, I'LL CONTACT THE ATTORNEY ON THIS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS MEETING HAS BEEN WONDERFUL. I AM SO THANKFUL TO THE THREE OF YOU. THIS HAS BEEN WONDERFUL AND ALSO THE ANSWER TO PRAYER. I AM VERY HAPPY FOR THE THREE OF YOU, AND YOU HAVE A TREMEMDOUS RESPONSIBILITY.

TONY: WE COVERED ALOT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR CHARLIE. AND PRAY THAT HE HAS A LITTLE BIT MORE OF RESPONSIBILITY FOR HIS YEARS. HE IS VERY IMMATURE. IMMATURE, IMMATURE. PARDON ME I MEAN THE WORD THAT I USE. VERY IMMATURE IN REGARD TO RESPONSIBILITY. YES.

KEVIN: DOES IT SOUND APPROPRIATE ABOUT THE SECRECY OF OUR MEETINGS, LET'S SAY AS WE DEVELOP A TIGHTER KNIT ORGANIZATION, IN LINE WITH GENERAL GOVERNMENTS IN THE CHURCH? THEY ACTUALLY HAVE SECRECY UNDER PENALTY OF, I DON'T KNOW WHAT. BUT THE CHURCH ACTUALLY IMPOSES SECRECY, EXCEPT TO YOUR CONFESSOR, IF IT'S A MORAL MATTER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT THIS IS A SECRECY BECAUSE THESE ARE SERIOUS THINGS.

TONY: NOBODY KNOWS, I DON'T EVEN TELL MY WIFE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SERIOUS ACCUSATIONS, SERIOUS, I MEAN SERIOUS. WE HAVE TO SAY THIS BUT TO BE SERIOUS MATTERS.

KEVIN: WOULD A STATEMENT OF NON-DISCLOSURE HELP US INITIALLY TO FINALIZE THAT?

JOE: WELL THESE ARE THINGS WE WANT TO WORRY ABOUT AND THINK CLEARLY IF WE GET PEOPLE BRAND NEW IN HERE. YOU KNOW, THEY DON'T REALLY, THEY REALLY REALIZE ALL THE BACKGROUND.

TONY: IF THEY SEE THIS FINANCIAL STATEMENT THEY'LL THINK WE'RE RICH.

JOE: WE WANT TO BE CAREFUL ON SOMETHING LIKE THAT, I THINK. FATHER, WITH FATHER CHARLES NOW. YOU THINK THAT IT WOULD BE APPROPRIATE IF I TALKED TO HIM OR TONY OR SOMETHING, ABOUT THESE SPIRITUAL THINGS. THAT HE'S REALLY NOT DOING A GOOD JOB.

KEVIN: TO TELL YOU THE TRUTH, YOU CAN TALK AND TALK AND TALK, BUT ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU CAN TALK BETWEEN THE BOTH OF YOU.

KEVIN: I THINK THE PROPER THING WOULD BE WE CAN DRAFT ... A RESOLUTION AND WE CAN SIGN IT. BECAUSE WHEN WE HAVE A SIGNED RESOLUTION, SIGNED BY THE FOUNDER AND THE CONSULT OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS, WHEN IT'S ACTUALLY PHYSICALLY SIGNED, FATHER CHARLES WILL BE MORE THAN HAPPY TO IMPLEMENT IT, IF ONLY BECAUSE IT IS SIGNED. BECAUSE FATHER CHARLES BEFORE, FOR SOME REASON, ALL THE TALKING TO IN THE WORLD IS EASY. TALK IS CHEAP AS THEY SAY. BUT HE HAS ALWAYS SAID HE WOULD LIKE TO SEE THINGS SIGNED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER.

JOE: WELL THEN LET'S DO THAT THEN KEVIN. IS THERE ANYTHING ELSE ON THE AGENDA?

KEVIN: WE DIDN'T EVEN START ON THE AGENDA, BUT THAT'S ALL RIGHT.

JOE: ALL RIGHT. WHEN'S THE TENTATIVE NEXT MEETING, NOW?

KEVIN: I'D SAY IT SHOULD BE REGULARLY, LIKE THE LAST SUNDAY OF EVERY MONTH. OR SOME REGULAR TIME. AND THIS IS THE ONE THING I WOULD SAY, IT COULD BE IN TONY'S HOME NEXT TIME. I PERSONALLY DO NOT THINK IT SHOULD BE IN THE RESTURANT, BECAUSE WE DON'T HAVE THE SECRECY, OR IT'S NOT A PLACE FOR A MEETING. A RESTURANT IS A PLACE TO MEET. SO MAYBE IN TONY'S HOME IT COULD BE. OR MAYBE IN THE BANQUET ROOM. BUT IT'S DIFFICULT WHEN FATHER STARTS TALKING ON THESE THINGS, AND WE EACH START TALKING ON, I FEEL WE DON'T HAVE SECURITY IN THE RESTURANT.

TONY: WE CAN GO UP IN THE OFFICE, UPSTAIRS.

KEVIN: POSSIBLY THAT WOULD BE ... WOULD IT BE BETTER IN THE OFFICE?

TONY: SURE. NOBODY GOES UP THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: ON THE LAST SUNDAY OF THE MONTH?

JOE: IS THAT A GOOD TIME TO HAVE A MEETING.

TONY: SURE.

KEVIN: WHEN WOULD BE THE TIME, 2:00 OR EARLIER?

TONY: YEA, 2:00.

JOE: IS THAT THE BEST TIME?

TONY: WHAT'S THE BEST TIME FOR YOU, JOE?

JOE: I DON'T KNOW. I'VE GOT TO FIGURE OUT. THEY QUIT FLYING HERE. YOU KNOW A LOT OF FLIGHT HAVE BEEN CUT OUT.

KEVIN: THE TRAIN IS VERY EASY, AND IT'S VERY COMFORTABLE, YOU CAN SLEEP ON THE TRAIN GOING UP AND BACK.

JOE: IS IT? CAN YOU? BUT THE TRAIN STATION IS ...

KEVIN: 20 MINUTES AWAY.

TONY: 25 MINUTES.

JOE: WELL LET'S JUST SET IT FOR ...

TONY: DOES IT GO TO BURBANK, THE TRAIN?

KEVIN: IT GOES TO GLENDALE, BUT THATS A CONNECTION WHERE YOU HAVE TO CHANGE TRAINS.

JOE: WELL THE LAST SUNDAY OF SEPTEMBER AT 2:00 AT BARONE'S UPSTAIRS OFFICE. CAN I GET BACK IN TOUCH WITH YOU. THAT'S A TENTATIVE DATE. O.K. IS THAT GOOD FOR YOU.

KEVIN: YEA.

JOE: IS THAT GOOD FOR FATHER?

KEVIN: THE ESSENTIAL THING IS MONTHLY.

JOE: IS THAT GOOD FOR FATHER?

KEVIN: AS FAR AS FATHER KNOWS, IS IT GOOD FOR YOU FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, YES.

JOE: LAST SUNDAY IS THE BEST DAY FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S GOOD. THAT DAY I AM FREE.

JOE: FREE ON THE SUNDAY'S. O.K. ALL RIGHT, SO WE'RE GOING TO GET A LETTER, WE'VE DISCUSSED THIS. WE'RE VERY CONCERNED WITH THE SPIRIT OF POVERTY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

JOE: AND IT WAS EXEMPLIFIED PARTICULARLY WITH THOSE CHICKENS THERE ... BRING IT HOME TO ROOST.

KEVIN: I HAD A RESOLUTION THAT FATHER ACTUALLY SIGNED AND SO FORTH AND PROPOSED IT ...

JOE: LET'S SIGN IT.

KEVIN: NO, IT IS NOT READY FOR US YET. BECAUSE THERE WERE SOME MISTAKES. FATHER DOES NOT WANT US TO USE THE WORD VICAR. INSTEAD OF VICAR WE USE THE WORD FATHER CHARLES AND HIS COUNCIL. BECAUSE THE COUNCIL NOW HAS BEEN LIFTED UP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND SO NOT TO ...

KEVIN: WE DON'T NEED THIS SIGNED BECAUSE IT'S NOT REALLY READY YET.

JOE: WELL, LET'S GET SOMETHING OUT HERE AS LONG AS WE MEET. THAT'S ANOTHER THING, SEE, WE IF GOING TO SPEND TIME, WE'VE GOT TO SPEND THE TIME TO IMPLEMENT WHAT WE'RE DOING TOO, OR IT'S JUST A WASTE OF ...

KEVIN: WHY DON'T WE DO THIS, BY NEXT WEEK, I'LL GET YOU SOMETHING IN THE MAIL TO SIGN.

JOE: BACK TO ME, TO YOU, THERE. HOW CAN WE GET THIS SIGNED NOW.

KEVIN: CAN WE SPEND 15 TO 20 MINUTES, AND THEN I'LL TYPE IT UP ON THE COMPUTOR. BECAUSE ALL OF THIS IS ACTUALLY DRAFTED ...

JOE: I'D LIKE TO GET SOMETHING OUT HERE. WOULDN'T YOU?

TONY: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: O.K. THEN WE'LL SPEND ...

TONY: I'D BETTER CALL ROSE, WE GOT ...

JOE: WELL WAIT ...

FR. ALOYSIUS: POOR ROSE.

TONY: WE'VE GOT RESERVATIONS.

JOE: O.K. WELL ...

TONY: WHY DON'T WE GO EAT AND THEN WE CAN COME BACK?

JOE: ARE YOU GOING TO TYPE IT OVER THAT?

KEVIN: NO. I CAN'T TYPE IT, I MEAN IT'S ALREADY TYPED OUT. ALL IT NEEDS IS TO BE EDITED. BUT I WOULD SAY LET'S EAT AND COME BACK. AND THIS ISN'T ...

JOE: O.K. HOW DO I GO HOME.

TONY: NO, WE'LL ALL GO IN ONE CAR.

KEVIN: YOU JUST GO ON THE FREEWAY, I'LL SHOW YOU.

JOE: I MEAN, I'M SORT OF ON THE WAY BACK HERE ANYWAY, ARN'T I.

KEVIN: WELL, LET'S SEE. I JUST WANT TO MAKE SURE THAT WHAT LEAVES HERE IS NOT SOME OF MY ORIGINAL NOTES ... THAT IS NOT READY.

JOE: IS THIS ABOUT WHAT WE'RE GOING TO PUT OUT?

KEVIN: THAT'S ABOUT WHAT WE'RE GOING TO PUT OUT ...

JOE: WELL, LET'S TAKE IT WITH US.

KEVIN: DO YOU WANT TO READ IT?

JOE: YEA, LET'S TAKE IT WITH US, AND WE'LL JUST EDIT IT A BIT, AND READY TO TYPE.

KEVIN: YOU WANT SOMETHING TO TAKE DOWN WITH YOU, DON'T YOU?

TONY: ARE YOU GOING DOWN THERE, TO ALAMOS?

JOE: WELL, I WAS, IN OTHER WORDS IF ITS PRUDENT, YEA, I WOULD GO DOWN THERE. IT DEPENDS ON WHAT WE'VE GOT TO DO. WE'VE GOT TO FIGURE THIS OUT HERE.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, I'M, TO TELL YOU THE TRUTH. I'M READY FOR A BREAK RIGHT NOW. EITHER FOR DINNER OR WHATEVER. MY MINDS GONE BLANK.

JOE: WELL, LET'S GO TO DINNER.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

KEVIN: HOWEVER, BEFORE YOU TAKE ALL THIS UP, I WANT TO SEE WHAT YOU'RE TAKING SO THAT I ...

JOE: YOU GAVE ME EVERYTHING BUT THOSE LAST THREE. WHATEVER.

KEVIN: O.K. AND YOU'VE GOT YOUR BYLAWS, THAT'S GOOD. AND THAT'S ...

JOE: TURN THAT OFF, KEVIN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: DO YOU HAVE THIS?

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, SHALL WE SAY THREE HAIL MARY'S, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, HAIL MARY FULL OF GRACE THE LORD IS WITH THEE. BLESSED ART THOU AMONGST WOMEN AND BLESSED IS THE FRUIT OF THY WOMB JESUS.

JOE, TONY, KEVIN: HOLY MARY, MOTHER OF GOD, PRAY FOR US SINNERS NOW AND AT THE HOUR OF OUR DEATH, AMEN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: DEAREST BLESSED MOTHER, WE THANK YOU FOR YOUR ASSISTENCE. BECAUSE WE ARE WORKING FOR YOU. FOR YOUR CONGREGATION OF PERPETUAL ... FOR YOUR MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION ... HAIL MARY, ETC. IN THE NAME OF THE FATHER AND OF THE SON AND OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. AMEN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SAY HOW FATHER BEHAVED WITH HIM AND THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: SO FATHER CHARLES, ALTHOUGH IN THE PAST WE'VE BEEN SAYING THAT HE HASN'T HAD ENOUGH TIME, THEY DON'T HAVE ENOUGH TIME TO DO THINGS, THEY'RE ALWAYS BUSY, THEY HAVE TO DO PASTORAL WORK FOR THE BISHOP AND ALL. FATHER FOUND THE SOLUTION WITH CESARIO. HE SENT CESARIO DOWN. FATHER CHARLES BROUGHT CESARIO, PRESENTED HIM TO THE BISHOP AND THEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: PRESENTED TO THE BISHOP KIND OF A . . . THAT I WAS . . .

KEVIN: WAS MAKING A SECOND SUPERIOR . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: A SECOND SUPERIOR.

KEVIN: WELL, THAT WASN'T FATHER'S INTENTION AT ALL. AND IF FATHER CHARLES HAD PRESENTED . . .

JOE: A SUB-SUPERIOR?

FR. ALOYSIUS: SUB-PRIOR OR UNDER.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES WAS ABLE TO GET THE BISHOP TO SAY DON'T LET THIS MAN BE A VICAR, HE SHOULD BE ONLY A NOVICE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES.

KEVIN: HE SHOULD HAVE NO AUTHORITY AT ALL . . . THAT'S WHAT THE BISHOP CAME OUT AND SAID . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF FATHER CHARLES WOULD HAVE PRESENTED THE WHOLE THING DIFFERENTLY.

KEVIN: WELL, SEE, THE KEY IS . . .

JOE: FATHER CHARLES, SEE, HE SOMETIMES, HE JUST GOES ALONG. HE MAY NOT HAVE INTENTIONALLY DONE THAT, FATHER, HE MIGHT HAVE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) FATHER CHARLES WAS JEALOUS! LET US ADMIT IT! WAS JEALOUS!

JOE: AH . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: SAY HOW FATHER BEHAVED WITH HIM AND THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: SO FATHER CHARLES, ALTHOUGH IN THE PAST WE'VE BEEN SAYING THAT HE HASN'T HAD ENOUGH TIME, THEY DON'T HAVE ENOUGH TIME TO DO THINGS, THEY'RE ALWAYS BUSY, THEY HAVE TO DO PASTORAL WORK FOR THE BISHOP AND ALL. FATHER FOUND THE SOLUTION WITH CESARIO. HE SENT CESARIO DOWN. FATHER CHARLES BROUGHT CESARIO, PRESENTED HIM TO THE BISHOP AND THEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: PRESENTED TO THE BISHOP KIND OF A . . . THAT I WAS . . .

KEVIN: WAS MAKING A SECOND SUPERIOR . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: A SECOND SUPERIOR.

KEVIN: WELL, THAT WASN'T FATHER'S INTENTION AT ALL. AND IF FATHER CHARLES HAD PRESENTED . . .

JOE: A SUB-SUPERIOR?

FR. ALOYSIUS: SUB-PRIOR OR UNDER.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES WAS ABLE TO GET THE BISHOP TO SAY DON'T LET THIS MAN BE A VICAR, HE SHOULD BE ONLY A NOVICE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES.

KEVIN: HE SHOULD HAVE NO AUTHORITY AT ALL . . . THAT'S WHAT THE BISHOP CAME OUT AND SAID . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF FATHER CHARLES WOULD HAVE PRESENTED THE WHOLE THING DIFFERENTLY.

KEVIN: WELL, SEE, THE KEY IS . . .

JOE: FATHER CHARLES, SEE, HE SOMETIMES, HE JUST GOES ALONG. HE MAY NOT HAVE INTENTIONALLY DONE THAT, FATHER, HE MIGHT HAVE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) FATHER CHARLES WAS JEALOUS! LET US ADMIT IT! WAS JEALOUS!

JOE: AH . . .

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES COULD HAVE TOLD THE BISHOP, BISHOP THIS MAN IS SENT HERE TO HELP ME SO WE CAN ORGANIZE AND WE ARE ABLE TO DO MORE WORK FOR YOU. AND THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID YES, THAT IS WONDERFUL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WONDERFUL . . . BUT THAT WAS NOT THE CASE . . .

KEVIN: BUT THAT WASN'T HOW IT WAS PRESENTED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND HE STILL SAYS THERE SHOULD BE ONLY ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE . . .

KEVIN: BUT THERE IS ONLY ONE SUPERIOR . . . WHAT FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS:

KEVIN: YES, THE PROBLEM IS . . . THIS IS APPARENTLY WHAT THE BISHOP SAID, THE BISHOP SAID THERE CAN ONLY BE ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE . . .

JOE: SO HOW DID THAT GET GARBLED? NOBODY EVER INTENDED ANYTHING DIFFERENT.

KEVIN: THE THING WAS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOBODY INTENDED TO PUT TWO SUPERIORS THERE.

KEVIN: FIRST OF ALL, THERE WAS NO NEED REALLY TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP BECAUSE WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) THERE WAS NO NEED TO SAY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP.

JOE: YEA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE DOESN'T BELONG TO THE BISHOP. HE BELONGS TO THE M. A. P. BY ITSELF.

JOE: WELL, I'M TRYING TO FIGURE OUT WHERE IT GOT GARBLED UP.

KEVIN: IT GOT GARBLED UP POSSIBLY BECAUSE THE DIRECTORS, THIS IS WHAT I SUGGESTED TO FATHER ALOYSIUS, I THINK THAT THE DIRECTORS SHOULD TAKE MORE DIRECT APPROACH IN REINFORCING FATHER CHARLES AGAINST THE BISHOP, BECAUSE

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE WAS THE ONE THAT COMPLAINED, WHAT HAPPENED HERE, WITH ALL THESE PEOPLE, AND THESE THINGS ARE THIS WAY? AND CHARLIE BECAUSE . . .

KEVIN: NOW EACH OF US HAVE OUR PLUSES AND OUR MINUSES. AND FATHER APPARENTLY HAS FOR SOME TIME . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FATHER HAS A BIG ONE! A BIG ONE, BECAUSE WITH ALL THAT I TOLD HIM I TOLD HIM SEVERAL TIMES TO PUT THE PLACE IN DECENCY . . .

TONY: ONE OTHER PERSON I RECOMMEND WAS JOHN REEL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, GOOD!

TONY: THAT FATHER THOUGHT THAT HE MIGHT BE A GOOD CANDIDATE FOR THE BOARD.

KEVIN: THE FINAL ONE IS A PRIEST WHO WE HAVE YET TO CONTACT, A FR. DAVID HOOVER, WHO WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. THIS IS SO THAT, FR. DAVID HOOVER, BECAUSE WE ARE ACTING AS A GOVERNMENT.

EVERYONE IN THE MONASTERY.

3) THE SUPERIOR, THE VICAR, THE FIRST AND SECOND CONSULTORS, THE ECONOMO, AND THE SECRETARY CONSTITUTE THE LOCAL COUNCIL.

4) A GENERAL ASSEMBLY IS COMPOSED OF EVERY MEMBER OF THE MONASTERY.

5) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD CONVOKE THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY EVERY THREE MONTHS.

6) THE TWO CONSULTORS, THE SECRETARY AND THE ECONOMO COULD BE RE-ELECTED OR CHANGED ACCORDING TO THE BALLOTS OF THE ASSEMBLY.

7) ONCE THE COUNCIL HAS BEEN ELECTED IT SHOULD MEET WEEKLY.

8) MEETING TOGETHER WITH THE SUPERIOR THE COUNCIL DISCUSSES, DELIBERATES AND DECIDES ON THE PRESENT NEEDS OF PERSONS AND THINGS OF THE COMMUNITY AND SENDS A COPY OF ITS TRANSACTIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS TO THE FATHER FOUNDER AND EACH OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

9) THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WILL MEET TOGETHER MONTHLY FOR REGULAR MEETINGS ABOVE ALL TO EXAMINE AND STUDY THE DECISIONS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL."

FR. ALOYSIUS: I AM VERY . . .

JOE: NOW FATHER, DID YOU MEAN THAT THE COUNCIL ADVISES THE SUPERIOR AND THE SUPERIOR MAKES THE DECISIONS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) OH YES, THE COUNCIL SHOULD ADVISE THE SUPERIOR. THE SUPERIOR IS NOT AN ABSOLUTE KING OR DICTATOR. THE SUPERIOR SHOULD HAVE THE CONSULTORS AND FOLLOW THEIR DIRECTIONS. BUT HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. AND WE HAVE PAMPERED HIM TOO MUCH. AND WE MUST BE CAREFUL FROM NOW ON.

JOE: WELL HE GAVE THE IMPRESSION THAT HE WAS TALKING TO THEM ALL WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE, AND THERE WAS QUITE A BIT OF DISCUSSION. I NOTED THAT. THEY SEEMED TO BE ALL INVOLVED WITH WHAT WAS GOING ON. THE PEOPLE THERE. WHEN I WAS THERE ANYWAY. ALL OF THE MEMBERS. BUT LET ME ASK YOU NOW. YOU'RE THINKING OF A COUNCIL NOW . . . THEY DO MORE THAN RECOMMEND? THEY DECIDE? OR IS THERE JUST AN ADVISORY ROLE TO THE SUPERIOR?

EVERYONE IN THE MONASTERY.

3) THE SUPERIOR, THE VICAR, THE FIRST AND SECOND CONSULTORS, THE ECONOMO, AND THE SECRETARY CONSTITUTE THE LOCAL COUNCIL.

4) A GENERAL ASSEMBLY IS COMPOSED OF EVERY MEMBER OF THE MONASTERY.

5) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD CONVOKE THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY EVERY THREE MONTHS.

6) THE TWO CONSULTORS, THE SECRETARY AND THE ECONOMO COULD BE RE-ELECTED OR CHANGED ACCORDING TO THE BALLOTS OF THE ASSEMBLY.

7) ONCE THE COUNCIL HAS BEEN ELECTED IT SHOULD MEET WEEKLY.

8) MEETING TOGETHER WITH THE SUPERIOR THE COUNCIL DISCUSSES, DELIBERATES AND DECIDES ON THE PRESENT NEEDS OF PERSONS AND THINGS OF THE COMMUNITY AND SENDS A COPY OF ITS TRANSACTIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS TO THE FATHER FOUNDER AND EACH OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

9) THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WILL MEET TOGETHER MONTHLY FOR REGULAR MEETINGS ABOVE ALL TO EXAMINE AND STUDY THE DECISIONS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL."

FR. ALOYSIUS: I AM VERY . . .

JOE: NOW FATHER, DID YOU MEAN THAT THE COUNCIL ADVISES THE SUPERIOR AND THE SUPERIOR MAKES THE DECISIONS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: (EMPHATIC) OH YES, THE COUNCIL SHOULD ADVISE THE SUPERIOR. THE SUPERIOR IS NOT AN ABSOLUTE KING OR DICTATOR. THE SUPERIOR SHOULD HAVE THE CONSULTORS AND FOLLOW THEIR DIRECTIONS. BUT HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. AND WE HAVE PAMPERED HIM TOO MUCH. AND WE MUST BE CAREFUL FROM NOW ON.

JOE: WELL HE GAVE THE IMPRESSION THAT HE WAS TALKING TO THEM ALL WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE, AND THERE WAS QUITE A BIT OF DISCUSSION. I NOTED THAT. THEY SEEMED TO BE ALL INVOLVED WITH WHAT WAS GOING ON. THE PEOPLE THERE. WHEN I WAS THERE ANYWAY. ALL OF THE MEMBERS. BUT LET ME ASK YOU NOW. YOU'RE THINKING OF A COUNCIL NOW . . . THEY DO MORE THAN RECOMMEND? THEY DECIDE? OR IS THERE JUST AN ADVISORY ROLE TO THE SUPERIOR?

CESARIO DOES NOT HAVE THE OTHER GIFTS THAT FATHER CHARLES HAS. FR. ALOYSIUS SENT THIS "GOVERNMENT OF THE INSTITUTE" DOWN WITH FATHER CHARLES AND APPARENTLY HE READ THIS . . .

JOE: LET ME GO BACK TO THE POINT THAT YOU MADE TO MAKE SURE THAT I UNDERSTAND IT. NOW WE'VE GOT THE SUPERIOR AND WE'VE GOT A COUNCIL. IF THE COUNCIL DECIDES WE WANT TO DO SOMETHING AND THE SUPERIOR SAYS, AND HE LISTENS TO THEM AND HE DECIDES HE WANTS TO DO IT THE OTHER WAY, CAN HE DO IT THE OTHER WAY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT SAYS ALSO IF THINGS SHOULD BE DELIBERATIVE OR SHOULD BE UP TO THE SUPERIOR. THERE ARE THINGS THAT THE SUPERIORS CANNOT DO WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OF, WITHOUT THE APPROVAL OF THE COUNCIL . . .

KEVIN: THIS IS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTION . . .

JOE: WHAT WOULD THAT . . .

KEVIN: THIS IS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTION.

JOE: WHAT WOULD THAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT'S IN THE DIFFERENT CONSTITUTIONS.

KEVIN: IT'S WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTIONS WHICH ARE RIGHT HERE, BUT THEY ARE IN SPANISH AND FATHER FORBADE THEM TO BE TRANSLATED INTO ENGLISH. BUT THESE ARE THE CONSTITUTIONS. IT DEPENDS UPON WHAT THE CONSTITUTIONS SAY, WHAT THESE MATTERS ARE BETWEEN WHETHER THEY ARE DELIBERATIVE OR CONSULTATIVE . . .

JOE: I SEE. O.K.

KEVIN: THERE ARE TWO TYPES . . . AND IT'S ALL IN CANON LAW . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: MY PURPOSE WAS IN SENDING CESARIO THERE, IS THAT THERE WOULD BE ORGANIZATION. THEY, THE BOYS WOULD KNOW BEFORE HAND WHAT TO DO THE NEXT DAY.

JOE: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE WE LOST THAT BOY . . .

JOE: WHICH ONE WAS LOST?

KEVIN: NOW THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED. BROTHER DON WHO IS STILL DOWN THERE. HE SAID, AND THIS IS IN MARCH. HE SAID,

CHARLIE GO THIS WAY, THE CONGREGATION IS GOING TO GO TO RUIN. IT IS GOING TO DISAPPEAR!

JOE: ALL RIGHT, ALL RIGHT. SO WE'LL MEET . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT THE BISHOP WILL TAKE FATHER CHARLES AND THAT'S ALL.

KEVIN: THE TWO BROTHERS, BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORIO, WHEN I TALKED ABOUT ALL THESE THINGS WITH THEM. AND FATHER CHARLES WALKED IN. I SAID NOW, WHO IS IT? . . . FATHER CHARLES, THERE IS EVEN CASES WHERE SOMEONE COMES IN AND ACTUALLY TAKES THE MONEY WITHOUT FILLING OUT ANY VOUCHERS AND WANTING TO DO IT UNTIL LATER. THERE WERE ACTUALLY VOUCHERS THAT NEEDED TO BE COMPLETED TWO OR THREE WEEKS AGO, THAT WERE STILL PILING UP. OF COURSE YOU SHOULD DO IT IN A TIMELY FASHION. AND FATHER CHARLES SAID, WHO'S THE ONE THAT DOES THIS? AND DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORIO TOLD ME IT WAS THE SUPERIOR. NEITHER OF THEM. BOTH OF THEM WERE QUIET. THEY WERE AFRAID OF FATHER CHARLES. AND THEY DID NOT WANT TO CONFRONT FATHER CHARLES WITH WHAT HE DID IN FRONT OF ME. SO I SAID, FATHER CHARLES, BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORY BOTH SAID IT WAS THE SUPERIOR THAT HAS DONE IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THERE YOU SEE, THE SWEET FATHER CHARLES, HOW HE IS ACTING.

JOE: YEA, I UNDERSTAND. I'M JUST TRYING TO FIGURE OUT NOW. IF WE'RE GOING TO DEVOTE THE TIME, THEN WE CAN MAKE AN IMPACT. BUT PART OF IT IS OUR OWN LACK, A LOGISTICAL PROBLEM, WE JUST HAVEN'T BEEN ABLE TO SPEND THE TIME ON IT.

KEVIN: THAT'S THE TYPE OF LETTER WE SEND AND AUTHORIZE EVERYTIME WE SEND ANY MONEY TO THEM. AFTER THEY'VE ALREADY PETITIONED UP. WHEN CESARIO WENT DOWN THERE HE GOT US BIDS ON A CONTRACTOR TO PUT IT PIPING. HE GOT US TWO BIDS, HE CHECKED WITH 5 OF THEM. THEN WE WENT AHEAD AND WE AUTHORIZED IT. IT WORKED OUT VERY WELL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ISN'T THAT WONDERFUL, IN SPITE OF THE LIMITATIONS THAT FATHER CHARLES PUTS ON HIM.

JOE: TELL ME THIS. WHY WAS THAT TORN UP SO LONG.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE THE GIFT OF ORGANIZATIONAL ABILITIES.

JOE: I MEAN THERE WAS, IT SEEMED BE, ABOUT A MONTH OR 6 WEEKS AND EVERYTHING WAS TORN UP AROUND THERE. THERE WERE TRENCHES, AND THIS WAS HALF DONE IN THE BACK, UNDONE. THAT

CHARLIE GO THIS WAY, THE CONGREGATION IS GOING TO GO TO RUIN. IT IS GOING TO DISAPPEAR!

JOE: ALL RIGHT, ALL RIGHT. SO WE'LL MEET . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT THE BISHOP WILL TAKE FATHER CHARLES AND THAT'S ALL.

KEVIN: THE TWO BROTHERS, BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORIO, WHEN I TALKED ABOUT ALL THESE THINGS WITH THEM. AND FATHER CHARLES WALKED IN. I SAID NOW, WHO IS IT? . . . FATHER CHARLES, THERE IS EVEN CASES WHERE SOMEONE COMES IN AND ACTUALLY TAKES THE MONEY WITHOUT FILLING OUT ANY VOUCHERS AND WANTING TO DO IT UNTIL LATER. THERE WERE ACTUALLY VOUCHERS THAT NEEDED TO BE COMPLETED TWO OR THREE WEEKS AGO, THAT WERE STILL PILING UP. OF COURSE YOU SHOULD DO IT IN A TIMELY FASHION. AND FATHER CHARLES SAID, WHO'S THE ONE THAT DOES THIS? AND DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORIO TOLD ME IT WAS THE SUPERIOR. NEITHER OF THEM. BOTH OF THEM WERE QUIET. THEY WERE AFRAID OF FATHER CHARLES. AND THEY DID NOT WANT TO CONFRONT FATHER CHARLES WITH WHAT HE DID IN FRONT OF ME. SO I SAID, FATHER CHARLES, BROTHER DAVID AND BROTHER GREGORY BOTH SAID IT WAS THE SUPERIOR THAT HAS DONE IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THERE YOU SEE, THE SWEET FATHER CHARLES, HOW HE IS ACTING.

JOE: YEA, I UNDERSTAND. I'M JUST TRYING TO FIGURE OUT NOW. IF WE'RE GOING TO DEVOTE THE TIME, THEN WE CAN MAKE AN IMPACT. BUT PART OF IT IS OUR OWN LACK, A LOGISTICAL PROBLEM, WE JUST HAVEN'T BEEN ABLE TO SPEND THE TIME ON IT.

KEVIN: THAT'S THE TYPE OF LETTER WE SEND AND AUTHORIZE EVERYTIME WE SEND ANY MONEY TO THEM. AFTER THEY'VE ALREADY PETITIONED UP. WHEN CESARIO WENT DOWN THERE HE GOT US BIDS ON A CONTRACTOR TO PUT IT PIPING. HE GOT US TWO BIDS, HE CHECKED WITH 5 OF THEM. THEN WE WENT AHEAD AND WE AUTHORIZED IT. IT WORKED OUT VERY WELL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ISN'T THAT WONDERFUL, IN SPITE OF THE LIMITATIONS THAT FATHER CHARLES PUTS ON HIM.

JOE: TELL ME THIS. WHY WAS THAT TORN UP SO LONG.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE THE GIFT OF ORGANIZATIONAL ABILITIES.

JOE: I MEAN THERE WAS, IT SEEMED BE, ABOUT A MONTH OR 6 WEEKS AND EVERYTHING WAS TORN UP AROUND THERE. THERE WERE TRENCHES, AND THIS WAS HALF DONE IN THE BACK, UNDONE. THAT

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

DEAR BROTHERS, IT IS NOT EASY OR PLEASANT TO CONVEY THIS MESSAGE TO YOU WHO ARE SO DEAR TO OUR HEARTS BUT OUR DUTY BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD DEMANDS IT. IF YOU TAKE THIS PROPERLY YOU ARE WORKING FOR REAL HUMILITY AND SANCTITY, BUT IF YOU DON'T IT WILL BE YOUR MOST WRECHED DISGRACE.

THESE RESOLUTIONS ARE HEREBY ADOPTED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER AND BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON THIS SUNDAY OF AUGUST 31, 1980.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria OMF — Joseph E. O'Connor

Anthony J. Aparicio — Kevin J. Mannion

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

DEAR BROTHERS, IT IS NOT EASY OR PLEASANT TO CONVEY THIS MESSAGE TO YOU WHO ARE SO DEAR TO OUR HEARTS BUT OUR DUTY BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD DEMANDS IT. IF YOU TAKE THIS PROPERLY YOU ARE WORKING FOR REAL HUMILITY AND SANCTITY, BUT IF YOU DON'T IT WILL BE YOUR MOST WRECHED DISGRACE.

THESE RESOLUTIONS ARE HEREBY ADOPTED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER AND BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON THIS SUNDAY OF AUGUST 31, 1980.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria OMP   Joseph E. O'Connor

Anthony J. Aparicio   Kevin J. Manion

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

DEAR BROTHERS, IT IS NOT EASY OR PLEASANT TO CONVEY THIS MESSAGE TO YOU WHO ARE SO DEAR TO OUR HEARTS BUT OUR DUTY BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD DEMANDS IT. IF YOU TAKE THIS PROPERLY YOU ARE WORKING FOR REAL HUMILITY AND SANCTITY, BUT IF YOU DON'T IT WILL BE YOUR MOST WRECHED DISGRACE.

THESE RESOLUTIONS ARE HEREBY ADOPTED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER AND BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON THIS SUNDAY OF AUGUST 31, 1980.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

Joseph E. O'Connor

Anthony J. Aparia

Kevin J. Manion

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

DEAR BROTHERS, IT IS NOT EASY OR PLEASANT TO CONVEY THIS MESSAGE TO YOU WHO ARE SO DEAR TO OUR HEARTS BUT OUR DUTY BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD DEMANDS IT. IF YOU TAKE THIS PROPERLY YOU ARE WORKING FOR REAL HUMILITY AND SANCTITY, BUT IF YOU DON'T IT WILL BE YOUR MOST WRETCHED DISGRACE

THESE RESOLUTIONS ARE HEREBY ADOPTED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER AND BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON THIS SUNDAY OF AUGUST 31, 1980.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria OMF — Joseph E. O'Connor

Anthony J. Aparicio — Kevin J. Marion

MEETING OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

AUGUST 31, 1980

MET WITH THE BISHOP, AND WE WENT OVER THE PROPERTY, AND WE CONTINUED THE DISCUSSION. HE BROUGHT UP THAT MAN, RAPHEAL CASTILLANOS, FROM GUIMAS, AND I TALKED TO HIM A COUPLE OF TIMES. DID I SEND YOU A LETTER ON THIS? ANYWAY THAT ALL KIND OF FELL APART. THE BISHOP WAS MIS-INFORMED, AND RAPHAEL SAID IT IS MORE COMPLICATED THAN HE THINKS TOO, ABOUT PUTTING A NOTE ON THE PROPERTY. SO THAT FELL APART THERE, A LITTLE BIT. SEE THE WHOLE PROBLEM STILL COMES DOWN TO THEY ARE GOING TO HAVE A TAX WHEN THEY TRANSFERE. AND THE BISHOP JUST WANTS TO GET THE CASH. HE DOESN'T FULLY UNDERSTAND THOSE LEGAL COMPLEXITIES. I THINK THESE OTHER PEOPLE ARE ON THERE BECAUSE THEY WERE ASKED TO, AND THEY REALLY DON'T KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON.

ARPAIA: BUT WE HAVE TO PROPTECT OURSELVES. HOW ARE WE GOING TO PROPTECT OURSELVES? THAT'S THE THING.

O'CONNOR: THERE'S NO 100% WAY TO PROTECT OURSELVES. IN OTHER WORDS, EVERYTHING HAS SOME RISK TO IT. THERE ISN'T ANY TOTALLY CLEAN WAY BECAUSE WE ARE OPERATING AGAINST THE LAW THERE, OUTSIDE THE LAW.

ARPAIA: FATHER, HOW DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THIS, YOUR THE SPIRITUAL MAN, YOU HAVE A GREAT INSIGHT. AND WHETHER YOU

ARE PRACTICAL OR NOT DOESN'T MAKE ANY DIFFERENCE, THE HOLY SPIRIT. I THINK WE RUN A GREAT RISK, BECAUSE WE DON'T HAVE THIS PROPERTY IN OUR NAME.

MANION: NEITHER DOES THE CHURCH IN MEXICO.

APRAIA: I KNOW THAT, I KNOW THAT, BUT OUR BOYS ARE COMMITTED DOWN THERE. WHAT DID WE INVEST DOWN THERE BESIDES THE DOWN PAYMENT, $ 50,000 OR $ 60,000?

MANION: BESIDES THE DOWN PAYMENT WHICH WAS $ 40,000 WE'VE PUT AT LEAST, WHAT WOULD YOU SAY, $ 25,000 OR MORE THAN THAT? I'D SAY MORE LIKE $ 20,000 ON IMPROVEMENTS.

O'CONNOR: DON'T FORGET WE HAD THE USE OF THE PROPERTY, TOO.

FOUNDER: WHO IS THE PERSON THAT COULD BE CONSULTED THERE IN MEXICO?

O'CONNOR: WELL, WE'VE BEEN DOING THAT ALL THE TIME, FATHER, THE LAST THING WAS THE TRUST, THEY FINALLY APPROVED, YOU SEE, THAT WAS TURNED DOWN AT FIRST BECAUSE OF THE SIZE OF THE PROPERTY.

MANION: IF ITS ANY CONSOLATION, JOHN HAFFERT, AS BIG AS HE IS WITH THE BLUE ARMY THROUGOUT THE WORLD, WITH ALL HIS FRIENDS OR SO-CALLED FRIENDS THAT HE MIGHT HAVE, HAS

THE SAME PROBLEM. HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW TO DO IT IN MEXICO.

O'CONNOR: THERE ISN'T ANY TOTALLY CORRECT WAY. TOTALLY BECAUSE ITS ILLEGAL FOR US TO HOLD PROPERTY. ITS ILLEGAL FOR THE BISHOP TO HOLD PROPERTY. BUT WHEREAS WE ARE DOUBLELY ILLEGAL. SEE, WE HAVE ONE THING WITH THE "FINCAS DEL YAQUI" THEY ARE NOT SUPPOSED TO BE DOING WHAT THEY ARE DOING WITH US EITHER, SELLING THE PROPERTY, ARE THEY?

APRAIA: MAYBE THAT'S WHY THEY ARE TRYING TO AVOID US!

O'CONNOR: YOU SEE, THEY ARE NOT SUPPOSED TO BE DOING THAT, AND THE BISHOP IS NOT SUPPOSED TO BE DOING IT. AND IF HE PUTS A BUNCH OF PRESSURE, OF COURSE, HE HAS PUT INTO JEAPORDY THE WHOLE DIOCESE WITH THE GOVERNMENT. AND THE PROBLEM WE ARE IN RIGHT NOW IS THAT ANY TIME HE GETS THE CASH AND THEY REALLY TRANSFER THEY HAVE A BIG TAX. AND HE IS JUST INTERESTED IN GETTING CASH. NOW THE TRUST, WE ARE BACK TO SQUARE ONE BECAUSE OF THE TIME FACTOR AND THE BANK, THEY CHANGED THE TRUSTEES, AND THAT BANK DOWN THERE DIDN'T KNOW WHAT THEY WERE DOING.

ARPAIA: WHAT DID THEY APPRAISE THAT PROPERTY AT $ 28,000? I THOUGHT YOU SENT ME SOMETHING ON THAT.

MANION: JOE SENT US COPIES OF CORRESPONDENCE, BUT

POSSIBLY WE ARE BEST OFF IN THE PRESENT, SEEING THAT WE CANNOT GO ANY FURTHER, UNLESS WE CAN GET SOME ENLIGHTENMENT, WE ARE BEST OFF UNDER THE CORPORATE SHELL OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI BECAUSE THEY ARE ABLE TO FIGHT ALL OUR LAW SUITS FOR US.

ARPAIA: TRUE!

MANION: POSSIBLY THIS IS ONE OF THE REASONS WHY THE MAYOR OF ALAMOS THOUGHT HE COULD MAKE THE MOVE THAT HE DID. HE THOUGHT THAT THE AMERICANS HAD BOUGHT IT, AND ACTUALLY IT WAS STILL THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI THAT HELD TITLE. MAYBE HE WASN'T BARGINING FOR THAT.

O'CONNOR: YES, THAT WAS FORTUITOUS, SURE.

ARPAIA: LIKE THE BISHOP SAID, MAYBE WE SHOULD STAY WITH THE TRUST, WE ARE IN THERE ILLEGALLY ANYWAY.

O'CONNOR: WITH THE FINAS DEL YAQUI.

MANION: THAT IS WHAT THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, OR ENRIQUE TIRADO IN THE CHANCELLORY OFFICE, WHO IS RESPONSIBLE FOR THE PATRONADO OF THE CATHEDRAL, THAT'S WHAT HE THINKS WOULD BE BEST FOR US TO DO. IS ACTUALLY TO MAKE THE AGREEMENT WITH THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI. AND THEN TO ENSURE THAT THEIR SIDE OF THE AGREEMENT WOULD ALWAYS BE UPHELD. HE SAID THEY

WE SHOULD PERSONALLY GET TO KNOW EACH OF THE MEMBERS OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, WHICH IS WHAT TONY TRIED TO DO THE LAST VISIT AND IT JUST DIDN'T WORK OUT.

ARPAIA: WELL, FR. CHARLES KNOWS THEM DOESN'T HE?

MANION: HE KNOWS SOME OF THEM, HE KNOWS MAYBE ABOUT 3 OR 4.

ARPAIA: WELL, WHAT HE OUGHT TO DO IS MAYBE HAVE, THE NEXT TIME HE WANTS SOMEONE TO GO DOWN THERE, MAYBE INVITE ALL OF THEM DOWN THERE AND WE WILL HAVE A BAR-B-Q OR SOMETHING, DON'T YOU THINK RIGHT ON THE PREMISES.

FATHER: YOU SUGGESTED THAT BEFORE TOO.

ARPAIA: THAT WAY WE COULD SIT DOWN WITH THEM.

MANION: THAT IS WHAT ENRIQUE TIRADO WOULD BE THE BEST WAY TO SEQURE OUR INTEREST IS IF WE HAVE AN AGREEMENT WITH THESE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, AND WE DON'T KNOW IF THEY'RE GOING TO CHANGE OR NOT, AND WHEN THEY HAVE NEW MEMBERS OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI WE SHOULD ALWAYS GET TO KNOW THEM AND MEET THEM. THAT WILL TAKE,NATURALLY, ALL OF THE PRESSURE ON US TO GO DOWN THERE AND MEET THEM AND ALL OF THIS ALL THE TIME, AND WE WOULD HAVE TO KEEP ON TOP OF THIS SITUTION. BUT AT THE PRESENT SITUTION, MAYBE WE ARE JUST AS WELL OFF WERE WE

ARE, UNDER THE CORPORATE SHELL OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

O'CONNOR: YES, THAT OLD SAYING IN SPAIN, THE DEVIL YOU KNOW IS BETTER THAN THE DEVIL YOU DON'T KNOW, FATHER? IN OTHER WORDS WE KNOW THAT WE DON'T HAVE TITLE, AND THE BISHOP IS TRYING TO GET $ 25,000 FROM US.

ARPAIA: WELL, WHAT SHOULD WE DO ON THAT?

O'CONNOR: NO, NO, NO, HE'S THE GUY THAT DIDN'T KNOW WHAT HE WAS DOING. HE TOLD US HE WAS SUPPOSED TO DO IT.

ARPAIA: TELL JOE ABOUT THE BISHOP VISITING ME IN THE HOSPITAL.

MANION: O.K. THAT WILL COME UP I WILL DO IT IN TIME SEQUENCE.

O'CONNOR: BUT ON THIS OTHER THING ON FINCAS DEL YAQUI, WE DID ALOT OF WORK ON THE TRUST AND GOT ALOT OF THE PAPERS TOGETHER. THERE WAS A WHOLE BUNCH OF THINGS, AND LAST TIME I CALLED BROTHER DAVID I ASKED HIME TO FINISH UP WITH THE LAST PAPER WE NEEDED. BUT THE TRUST COSTS MONEY, AND IT DOES REQUIRE TRANSFERING AND NOW, I THINK IT HAS TO BE STARTED OVER AGAIN OR AT LEAST REAPPLIED IF WE GO THAT WAY.

ARPAIA: JOE, LET ME ASK YOU A QUESTION. IF WE GO TO THE TRUST WHAT OUR ANNUAL FEE, AND ISN'T THERE A SET-UP

FEE?

O'CONNOR: AS BEST I CAN REMEMBER, AND I DON'T HAVE THE PAPERS HERE, ITS ONE PERCENT (1%) I BELIEVE.

MANION: (HANDING THE "DOING BUSINESS IN MEXICO" BOOK) IT'S ALL IN HERE.

ARPAIA: THEN ITS ABOUT $ 6000. ROUGHLY OR $ 6,500 FOR THE FIRST YEAR?

MANION: YOU HAVE ONE OF THOSE?

ARPAIA: YES, I HAVE ONE OF THOSE.

MANION: IT'S ALL IN THERE, ALL THE INFORMATION IS IN THERE.

ARPAIA: I JUST WANT IT GENERAL, YOU DON'T HAVE TO BE EXACT JOE. ISN'T IT 1 % ?

MANION: ITS ONE PERCENT (1%) PER YEAR.

O'CONNOR: ONE PERCENT (1%)

ARPAIA: WASN'T IT $ 6,500 TO SET IT UP AND THEN $ 600 PER YEAR?

O'CONNOR: THERE WAS A SUBSTAINTIAL FEE, IT MAY HAVE BEEN MORE THAN THAT, I COULDN'T NAIL IT TOTALLY DOWN. THERE WAS A SUBSTANTIAL FEE TO SET IT UP. PLUS THERE'S A 10 % TAX OVER $ 60,000, A BIG TAX OVER A CERTAIN FLOORING.

MEETING OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

AUGUST 31, 1980

ARPAIA: FOR THE BUYERS OR THE SELLERS?

O'CONNOR: FOR THE BUYERS THAT'S A TAX, A TRANSFER TAX. SO IT DEPENDED UPON WHAT ITS APPRAISED AT. WE NEVER GOT THE FINAL FIGURE BECAUSE IT IS ALL BASED UPON THE APPRAISAL. THEN THERE ARE SOME MORE COMPLEXITIES ON THE TAX. I WAS TRYING TO GET TO THE POINT TO FIND OUT EXACTLY THE COST, AND WITHOUT THE APPRAISAL I CAN'T PIN THE EXACT COST DOWN OF THE TRANSFERE AS WELL AS THEIR INCOME TAX. AND THEN IT WOULD REQUIRE, IF WE ARE GOING TO TRANSFER INTO A TRUST, I'M SURE THEY'RE GOING TO JAZZ US AROUND WITHOUT PAYING THEM SOME MORE MONEY. IT'S JUST A QUESTION OF HOW MUCH. IN OTHER WORDS IF YOU CAN GET IT DOWN SO IT COSTS US ABOUT $ 10,000 TO TRANSFER, AND WE PAY HALF OF THAT, AND IT MIGHT BE $ 20,000 TO TRANSFER.

ARPAIA: AND THEN THE BISHOP IS GOING TO HAVE TO PAY $ 25,000.

O'CONNOR: SO HE'S NOT GOING TO DO IT.

ARPAIA: SO THERE'S $ 45,000. THAT'S GOING TO BE LOST.

O'CONNOR: NO, THE BISHOP, NO. IT DEPENDS UPON.

ARPAIA: HIS BASE RATE.

O'CONNOR: HIS BASE, I KNOW WHAT HIS BASE IS. IT WAS

346,000 PESES, BUT IT DEPENDS UPON WHAT WE SAY THEY TRANSFER IT AT, WHICH IS GOING TO BE AT LEAST WHAT THEY APRAISE IT AT. NOW I DID TALK WITH THE BANKERS THERE AND THEY THOUGHT THEY COULD APPRAISE IT . . .

MANION: LOW?

O'CONNOR: RELATIVELY . . . ABOUT WHAT THE PROPERTY TAX APPRAISAL WAS.

ARPAIA: $ 45,000 WASN'T IT?

O'CONNOR: NO, I DON'T REMEMBER NOW, DID I WRITE THIS IN A LETTER?

MANION: YES, IT'S ALL IN A LETTER AND WE HAVE COPIES OF IT, AND I DON'T HAVE IT INDEXED.

ARPAIA: WELL. . . O.K. . ALLRIGHT . . ALLRIGHT

MANION: ONE FACTOR, THIS IS WHAT MIGHT HAPPEN, IF THERE IS ANOTHER DROUGHT, THE CITY MIGHT DECIDE TO COME IN AND EXPROPRIATE OUR WELL FOR THE COMMON GOOD OF . . .

ARPAIA: BUT THEY DID THAT, THEY TOOK WATER THE OTHER DAY.

O'CONNOR: WE VOLUNTARILY GAVE IT.

ARPAIA: YES, BUT THEY PUT THE PRESSURE ON FATHER.

MANION: ONCE THEY KNOW THAT THE BANK IS THE ONE THAT

HAS THE LEGAL TITLE, AND THAT ITS AMERICANS THAT THEY ARE HOLDING FOR, THEY MIGHT EVEN HAVE MORE REASON TO MOVE IN AND TAKE IT.

ARPAIA: LEVERAGE, YES.

O'CONNOR: THAT'S SOMETHING I DON'T KNOW. IN OTHER WORDS MAYBE THEY HAVE LESS REASON, MAYBE THEY HAVE MORE REASON. I DON'T KNOW.

ARPAIA: I DON'T KNOW.

MANION: I AM SAYING, THAT THEY WOULD HATE TO HAVE THE CATHOLIC CHURCH AGAINST THEM, BECAUSE ALL THE PEOPLE, ALL THE MASSES OF THE PEOPLE ARE CATHOLIC, NOMINALLY CATHOLIC, AT LEAST. AND IT DOESN'T LOOK GOOD, ESPECIALLY WHEN THE BISHOP STANDS UP ON OUR BEHALF, BECAUSE THEY ARE ATTACKING THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI PROPERTY, WHICH IS THE CHURCH'S PROPERTY, UNDER THE CORPORATE SHELL OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI I THINK WE'VE PRETTY WELL, HAVEN'T WE?

O'CONNOR: OH, YES! THIS IS ALL, WE HAVE COME OUT AS WELL AS WE COULD HAVE. I HEARD FROM FR. CHARLES, THAT WHEN THE BISHOP COME AND GAVE A SERMON, HE REALLY ATTACKED THE PEOPLE THAT PUT THAT BUILDING UP, AND SO ON.

ARPAIA: DID THEY MOVE THAT BUILDING OFF YET, KEVIN?

MEETING OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

AUGUST 31, 1980

MANION: THIS TO BRING YOU UP TO DATE ON THAT THEY HAD A BIG STORM RIGHT WHEN I GOT INTO ALAMOS FOR THE 15TH, THE PROFESSIONS, AND THE STORM WASHED OUT THE ROAD. BUT I WAS LUCKILY IN ALAMOS. PEOPLE COULD NOT LEAVE NOR GO INTO ALAMOS BECAUSE THE ROAD WASHED OUT. RIGHT WHEN I LEFT AN EVEN BIGGER STORM CAME, IT MADE THE RIVER OVERFLOW ITS BANK, AND IT UNDERMINED THE FOUNDATION OF THE BUILDING THAT THE CITY BUILT ON OUR PROPERTY . . .

ARPAIA: EXACTLY WHAT I SAID WAS GOING TO HAPPEN . . . (LAUGHTER) REMEMBER I TOLD YOU THAT FATHER?

MANION: AND SO NOW THE WHOLE BUILDING IS SAGGING.

FATHER: BESIDES THAT . . .

MANION: AT THE SAME TIME THE RIVER BEHIND THE MONASTERY OVERFLOWED ITS BANKS AND HAS A NEW COURSE, IT CUT ITS NEW COURSE UNDERNEATH THE FOUNDATIONS OF OUR BIG WALL WHERE THE DINING ROOM IS . . .

ARPAIA: OH, WE'VE GOT TO STOP THAT RIGHT AWAY.

O'CONNOR: YEA.

MANION: SO FATHER CHARLES SAID THEY THOUGHT IT WOULD BE ABOUT $ 200.00 TO HAVE THE CONTRACTOR . . .

ARPAIA: RIGHT AWAY!

MEETING OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

AUGUST 31, 1980

O'CONNOR: LETS PUT THAT AS AN EMERGENCY . . .

ARPAIA: EMERGENCY, YEA. . .

MANION: THAT'S . . . WE ALREADY TOLD FR. CHARLES . . .

ARPAIA: IS THIS . . .

MANION: YES, IT'S DONE.

O'CONNOR: DO THAT IMMEDIATELY!

MANION: WE TOLD FR. CHARLES . . .

FATHER: PEOPLE ARE STARTING TO GET INTO OUR PROPERTY, AND HE PUT THE DOGS THERE TO STOP THEM.

MANION: YES, YES, FR. CHARLES SAID THAT SOME OF THE PEOPLE COULD COME INTO THE PROPERTY THEN BECAUSE THE WALL APPARENTLY HAD FALLEN DOWN SO THEY STATIONED THE DOGS TO WATCH THE PEOPLE.

O'CONNOR: PART OF THE WALL FELL DOWN?

MANION: HE DID'T SAY THAT.

ARPAIA: IT UNDERMINED IT.

MANION: HE SAID IT UNDERMINED 15 FEET UNDERNEATH OUR . . .

ARPAIA: IS THAT ALL ITS GOING TO COST US?

O'CONNOR: WAIT A SECOND NOW . . . 15 FEET. . . THE DINING ROOM . . . THAT'S A REAL BIG BUILDING . . . IF IT

WENT UNDER 15 FEET IT WOULD BE IN THE RIVER (LAUGHTER).

ARPAIA: NO, ITS BEHIND, ITS BEHIND. YOU KNOW WHERE THAT BIG TREE IS THEY WANTED TO CUT DOWN?

O'CONNOR: YEA . . .

ARPAIA: ITS PROBABLY IN THAT AREA THERE.

O'CONNOR: YEA, ITS PROBABLY BY THE WALL THERE, RIGHT.

ARPAIA: BY THE WALL.

MANION: ITS RIGHT BY THE WALL, THAT BIG WALL THAT LOOKS LIKE A CASTLE.

APRAIA: WELL, THAT'S ALL RIGHT.

O'CONNOR: WELL WE WERE CONCERNED ABOUT IT, AND WE GOT ADVICE, I WAS CONCERNED ABOUT SHORING THAT UP AT THE TIME, AND THEN THE BISHOP SENT THE ARCHITECT OUT THERE, I BELIEVE, AND HE THOUGHT WE DID'T NEED IT.

ARPAIA: I THOUGHT WE NEEDED IT.

O'CONNOR: I WAS VERY CONCERNED.

ARPAIA: REMEMBER WHAT I SAID?

MANION: WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?

O'CONNOR: THE WALL BACK THERE.

ARPAIA: IT WAS SEEPING.

MANION: OH, IT WAS SEEPING, OH, BECAUSE OF THE SEWAGE?

ARPAIA: YEA, I THINK SO.

O'CONNOR: AND I WALKED AROUND WITH BILL RUTHER LAST TIME AND I POINTED OUT SOME THINGS OF THE WALL TO GET SOME FILLING IN THERE.

MANION: O.K., ANYWAY, SO FATHER CHARLES DID SAY THEY WERE GETTING RIGHT ON IT. THAT'S THE LAST I HEARD FROM IT, WHICH WOULD HAVE BEEN ABOUT A WEEK AND A HALF AGO.

O'CONNOR: WELL, I THINK WE OUGHT TO GET SOMEBODY TO LOOK AT THAT IMMEDIATELY, A CONTRACTOR,

MANION: THAT'S WHAT I TOLD FR. CHARLES, AND THAT'S WHAT HE'S DONE.

O'CONNOR: AND NOT JUST $ 200.00, I THINK SOME STEEL THERE. MAYBE SOME LONG . . .

ARPAIA: I THINK YOU OUGHT TO PUT SOME STEEL IN THERE.

FATHER: YES, YES!

ARPAIA: DRIVE SOME RODS IN AND THEN PUT THE CEMENT IN WITH THE BRICKS.

FATHER: BECAUSE THAT CAN HAPPEN AGAIN.

O'CONNOR: PLUS THAT'S KIND OF DANGEROUS, NOW FATHER, THERE'S A BIG RIVER BOTTOM ON THE BOTTOM, AND PEOPLE WALK THROUGH THERE, IF THAT WALL FELL OVER ON THEM AND KILLED

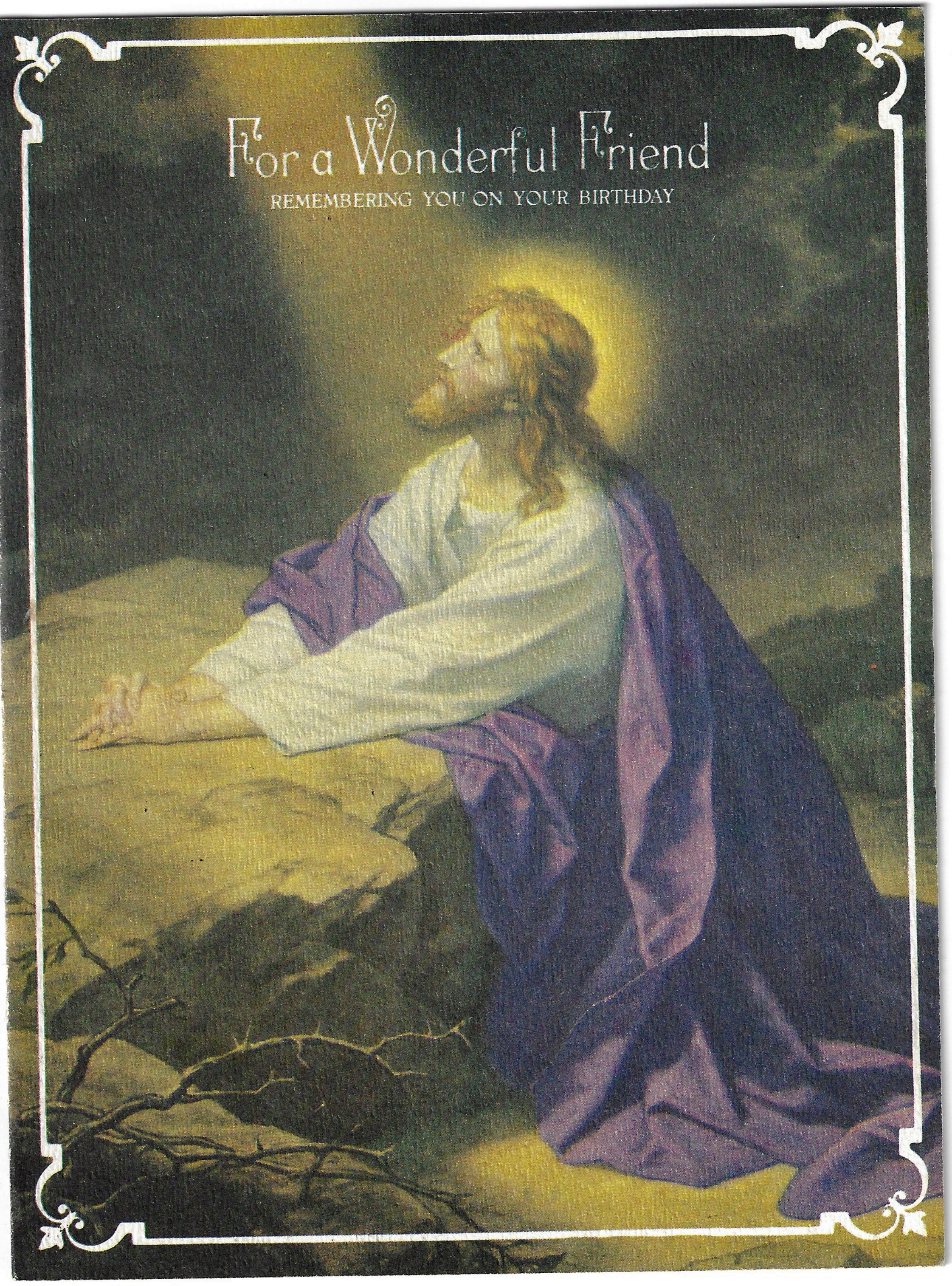
SOME PEOPLE . . .

ARPAIA: IT DID SOMEBODY, MANY YEARS AGO . . .

O'CONNOR: MANY YEARS AGO . . . I DON'T KNOW WHAT KIND OF TROUBLE WE MIGHT BE IN. I DON'T THINK WE WANT TO TAKE THOSE OF CHANCES.

ARPAIA: DO WE HAVE ANY INSURANCE DOWN THERE, REMEMBER I BROUGHT THAT UP ONCE BEFORE?

MANION: NO, AND I ASKED THE BISHOP ABOUT INSURANCE. NATURALLY WE COULD GET INSURANCE, I'M SURE THEY'D SELL IT TO US. THE BISHOP, AS FAR AS INSURANCE, CONCERNING HEALTH INSURANCE OR SOME KIND OF SOCIAL SECURITY INSURANCE, THEY


For a Wonderful Friend
REMEMBERING YOU ON YOUR BIRTHDAY

Terry Podell Family

Happy Birthday!

Our hearts are glad because
we trust in His Holy Name.

John & Janis Peters

Laurie Weirig

Ann Bouce

Betty Walther

John + Lissi Howley

Carlos M. Guerra

Terry Podell Family

Margaret Podell
Mike & Ce Ce Passo
Rosie Ruiz
Bill Naujoks & family
IRMA PERAZA
Maria Matos
Juan C. Matos
Jesus Matos
Lupe Muñoz
Maria de Jesus Sandoval
Morley & Mildred Madden
Leo & Frances Barraza
Jose J. Sanchez
Alicia Sanchez
Manuel B. Sandoval
Petra Matus and Family
Carmella Bartel

Esther Montenegro
Hope Lemus
Mrs Alice Dorado
Daniel & Alejandra Rivas

To my SPIRITUAL DIRECTOR:
Love! General Vint. - Poppa (USAF)

Yolanda Diaz
Irma E. Mayo
Y. M. Hata
Chris Rodriguez

Blessed are the people whom He has
chosen for his inheritance.
The Lord looks down from heaven
and observes the intent of their deeds.
Hope abides alone in Him whose
watchfulness is forever.
Our hearts shall rejoice in Him,
because we have trusted in His Holy Name.

PSALM 33

Robert Anthony Diaz
Sarah Martinez
Lilee Martinez
Joe + Anita Molina

Marianne C Papp
Geo Anna M. Viola
Mary Ann Avinet
Ina Maria Winston Giuseppina Viola
Anthony Amerine
Cathy Lemmer
Charles, Nancy, Andrew, KONRAD
Stephen & ANNA KATRINA Walther
Essel Bockstrom
6/21/80 --- Rose B. Hansen

LINDA TAYLOR

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

TO FR CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION:

WHEREAS ALL HAVE AN OBLIGATION BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD TO ACCOUNT FOR ALL THEIR MATERIAL POSSESSIONS, AND THIS OBLIGATION IS PARTICULARLY IMPORTANT IN A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION, MANIFESTING ITSELF IN THE FULFILLMENT OF THE VOW OF AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS STATED MANY TIMES TO FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P THAT THOSE CONGREGATIONS THAT FAIL IN POVERTY DISAPPEAR BECAUSE OF THE WRATH OF GOD, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, WE HAVE OBSEVRED THAT THERE HAS BEEN A NOTICEABLE ABSENSE OF POVERTY AND CARELESSNESS IN MATERIAL THINGS AND GIFTS OF THE DONORS SPECIFIC MANIFESTATIONS OF THE LACK OF POVERTY INCLUDE:

1) FAILURE TO SAFE-GUARD THE PRECIOUS GIFT OF CHICKENS GIVEN TO THE MONASTERY, FAILING IN OBEDIENCE TO THE FOUNDER WHO EXPRESSLY TOLD FR CHARLES TO SAFEGUARD THE CHICKEN COUP SECURING IT PROPERLY FROM "RAPACIOUS BIRDS AND OTHER WILD ANIMALS."

2) LACK OF WILL IN THE TIMELY IMPLEMENTION OF THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES, INCLUDING FAILURE TO SEND VOUCHERS IN A TIMELY FASHION, AND IN SOME CASES THE FAILURE TO

Father Aloysius Ellacuria, M.F.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

WHEREAS ALL HAVE AN OBLIGATION BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD TO ACCOUNT FOR ALL THEIR MATERIAL POSSESSIONS, AND THIS OBLIGATION IS PARTICULARLY IMPORTANT IN A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION, MANIFESTING ITSELF IN THE FULFILLMENT OF THE VOW OF AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS STATED MANY TIMES TO FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. THAT THOSE CONGREGATIONS THAT FAIL IN POVERTY DISAPPEAR BECAUSE OF THE WRATH OF GOD, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, WE HAVE OBSEVRED THAT THERE HAS BEEN A NOTICEABLE ABSENSE OF POVERTY AND CARELESSNESS IN MATERIAL THINGS AND GIFTS OF THE DONORS. SPECIFIC MANIFESTATIONS OF THE LACK OF POVERTY INCLUDE:

1) FAILURE TO SAFE-GUARD THE PRECIOUS GIFT OF CHICKENS GIVEN TO THE MONASTERY, FAILING IN OBEDIENCE TO THE FOUNDER WHO EXPRESSLY TOLD FR. CHARLES TO SAFEGUARD THE CHICKEN COUP SECURING IT PROPERLY FROM "RAPACIOUS BIRDS AND OTHER WILD ANIMALS."

2) LACK OF WILL IN THE TIMELY IMPLEMENTATION OF THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES, INCLUDING FAILURE TO SEND VOUCHERS IN A TIMELY FASHION, AND IN SOME CASES THE FAILURE TO

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

COMPLETE VOUCHERS BEFORE EXPENDITURES AS THE PROCEDURE WAS EXPLAINED BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS' ACCOUNTANT ALEX MANAHAN.

3) THE FAILURE TO EFFICIENTLY ORGANIZE THE LABOR OF THE BROTHERS. THIS WAS SO NOTICEABLE THAT MR. WINSTON HANKS A VISITOR WAS SCANDALIZED BY THE LACK OF PRODUCTIVITY OF THE BROTHERS AND TOLD THE SAME TO A BENEFACTOR, KEVIN MATTHEWS.

4) THE FACT THAT TWO OF THE BROTHERS, DAVID AND GREGORIO, TOLD THE ACCOUNTANT IN HIS OFFICIAL VISIT IN MARCH OF 1980 THAT THERE WAS A GENERAL FEELING AMONG THE BROTHERS THAT THE DIRECTORS WERE "STINGY" WITH FUNDS.

5) THE FAILURE OF THE BROTHERS TO DISBURSE FUNDS FOR THE APPROPRIATED PURPOSE. A CASE IN POINT IS $ 500.00 SENT TWICE FOR THE SAME ITEM, TO WIT A PUMP AND FILTER.

6) THE FAILURE TO PROTECT THE PROPERTY OF THE MONASTERY, FOR EXAMPLE ALLOWING WATER TO LEAK ONTO BAGS OF CEMENT AND RUINING SAME AND FAILURE TO PROPERLY SECURE SAME RESULTING IN THE THEFT OF A GREAT DEAL MORE CEMENT.

7) THE FAILURE TO USE THE PROPERTY FOR PRODUCING PROPER VEGETABLES, FRUITS, AND OTHER OTHER REASONABLE USES. FOR EXAMPLE THE FAILURE TO ARRANGE THE PLANTING OF CORN ON

 Father Alphonsus Maria cm [signature]

†

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

TIME IN 1979 AND THE TOTAL FAILURE IN 1980. THIS WAS EXPLAINED BY JOSEPH O'CONNOR TO THE SUPERIOR AND THE BROTHERS IN MAY OF THIS YEAR. IN ALL OF THIS IS SEEN THE LACK OF SPIRIT OF ORGANIZATION IN THE SUPERIOR AND ALSO HIS RELUCTANCE IN DELEGATING HIS POWERS TO OTHERS WHO CAN DO THE WORK.

AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, THERE IS NOTICEABLE LACK OF BASIC CATECHETICAL TRAINING AMONG THE BROTHERS, AS EVIDENCED BY BROTHER JIM MCMAHAN WHO LEFT THE CONGREGATION WITHOUT THE FUNDAMENTALS OF CATECHISM. AND,

WHEREAS FURTHER, SINCE THE SPIRIT OF OUR CONGREGATION IS SEMI-CONTEMPLATIVE AND EVENTUALLY HAS TO HAVE PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT, WE ARE NOT CALLED TO BE OUT OF THE MONASTERY THE WHOLE DAY. EVEN NOW, INSTEAD OF SENDING THE BROTHERS OUT AND UNTRAINED THEY SHOULD BE ENCOURAGED TO STUDY THE BASIC THINGS THAT THEY DON'T KNOW, NAMELY THE CATECHISM OR CHRISTIAN DOCTRINE AND EXTRA TIME SPEND TIME IN PRAYER BEFORE THE BLESSED SACRAMENT. THIS IS THEIR BEST APOSTLATE ESPECIALLY DURING FORMATION.

WHEREAS HERE IN CALIFORNIA THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

INCLUDING THE CLARETIANS SEND THEIR NOVICES OUT TO THE PARISHES AND CHURCHES FOR THE DAY ONLY ON SUNDAYS SINCE THIS IS ONLY PROPER BECAUSE ALL THE PEOPLE ARE ON THE GROUNDS OF THE CHURCH AND TOGETHER WITH THE PASTOR THEY HELP PEOPLE YOUNG AND OLD. THE YOUNG THE PEOPLE ARE FREE THAT DAY, THEY ARE NOT IN THE SCHOOLS AS THEY ARE DURING THE WEEK. THEY ARE FREE THERE TOGETHER WITH THE OLDER PEOPLE TO RECEIVE INSTRUCTIONS. TO SEND OUR BROTHERS DURING THE WEEK OUTSIDE IS FOOLISHNESS AND GREAT DANGER FOR THE VOCATIONS OF THE NOVICES BECAUSE OF THE FLIRTATION OF THE GIRLS. YOUNG BOYS ARE OR SHOULD BE IN THE SCHOOLS AS OUR BOYS SHOULD BE DOING THE WORK OF THEIR OBLIGATION IN THE MONASTERY, AND THANKING GOD FOR HAVING SO EASY THEIR MEALS FROM THE GENEROUS BENEFACTORS WHO OUT OF THEIR POVERTY ARE HELPING THEM.

WHEREAS ACCORDING TO CANON LAW THE WILL OF THE FOUNDER IS MOST IMPORTANT AND SUFFICIENT IN ITSELF AND WITHOUT ANY FURTHER INQUIRY.

BE IT RESOLVED THAT:

1) THE REAL SPIRIT OF POVERTY SHOULD BE KEPT, OUT OF FILIAL FEAR OF THE PUNISHMENTS OF GOD.

2) EVERYONE FROM THE SUPERIOR TO THE LAST OF THE

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

SUBJECTS SHOULD EXAMINE THEMSELVES EACH DAY ON HOW THEY KEEP THE SPIRIT OF HOLY POVERTY.

3) THERE SHOULD BE A SCRUPULOUS OBSERVANCE OF THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES SET FORTH BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

4) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD BE WILLING TO KNOW HIS LIMITATIONS AND ON THINGS HE CANNOT DO HE SHOULD BE WILLING TO DELEGATE TO HIS SUBALTERNS. HE SHOULD NEVER MAKE IT DIFFICULT FOR THE SUBJECTS TO ACCOMPLISH SOMETHING THAT THE HE IS UNABLE TO DO.

5) THE SUPERIOR WITH LOVING KINDNESS AND NEVER WITH ACOLD ATTITUDE SHOULD APPROACH HIS SUBJECTS AND HELP THEM IN ALL WAYS HE CAN MANY TIMES A DAY IF IT IS NECESSARY. ONE OF THE VOCATIONS OF YOUR MONASTERY WAS ABOUT TO QUIT BECAUSE OF THE COLDNESS OF THE SUPERIOR.

6) IT IS VITALLY IMPORTANT TO TRAIN THE BROTHERS IN THEIR BASIC KNOWLEDGE OF CATECHISM THAT MOST OF THEM DON'T KNOW. THIS WAY THEIR PASTORAL WORK ON SUNDAYS WILL BE EFFICACIOUS. THIS IS A SERIOUS DUTY OF THE SUPERIOR.

7) THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH AND A COPY RETURNED TO THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FORTHWITH. FURTHER THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE READ THREE TIMES, MORNING, NOON AND NIGHT TO EVERY MEMBER OF THE MONASTERY. BELIEVE US

 Father Alsopin Ellacurría C.M.F.

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

DEAR BROTHERS, IT IS NOT EASY OR PLEASANT TO CONVEY THIS MESSAGE TO YOU WHO ARE SO DEAR TO OUR HEARTS BUT OUR DUTY BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD DEMANDS IT. IF YOU TAKE THIS PROPERLY YOU ARE WORKING FOR REAL HUMILITY AND SANCTITY, BUT IF YOU DON'T IT WILL BE YOUR MOST WRECHED DISGRACE.

THESE RESOLUTIONS ARE HEREBY ADOPTED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER AND BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON THIS SUNDAY OF AUGUST 31, 1980.

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF
THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

TO FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION:

WHEREAS ALL HAVE AN OBLIGATION BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD TO ACCOUNT FOR ALL THEIR MATERIAL POSSESSIONS, AND THIS OBLIGATION IS PARTICULARLY IMPORTANT IN A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION, MANIFESTING ITSELF IN THE FULFILLMENT OF THE VOW OF AND VIRTUE OF POVERTY, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS STATED MANY TIMES TO FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P THAT THOSE CONGREGATIONS THAT FAIL IN POVERTY DISAPPEAR BECAUSE OF THE WRATH OF GOD, AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, WE HAVE OBSEVRED THAT THERE HAS BEEN A NOTICEABLE ABSENSE OF POVERTY AND CARELESSNESS IN MATERIAL THINGS AND GIFTS OF THE DONORS. SPECIFIC MANIFESTATIONS OF THE LACK OF POVERTY INCLUDE:

1) FAILURE TO SAFE-GUARD THE PRECIOUS GIFT OF CHICKENS GIVEN TO THE MONASTERY, FAILING IN OBEDIENCE TO THE FOUNDER WHO EXPRESSLY TOLD FR. CHARLES TO SAFEGUARD THE CHICKEN COUP SECURING IT PROPERLY FROM "RAPACIOUS BIRDS AND OTHER WILD ANIMALS."

2) LACK OF WILL IN THE TIMELY IMPLEMENTION OF THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES, INCLUDING FAILURE TO SEND VOUCHERS IN A TIMELY FASHION, AND IN SOME CASES THE FAILURE TO

 Father [signature] MAP

COMPLETE VOUCHERS BEFORE EXPENDITURES AS THE PROCEDURE WAS EXPLAINED BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS' ACCOUNTANT ALEX MANAHAN.

3) THE FAILURE TO EFFICIENTLY ORGANIZE THE LABOR OF THE BROTHERS. THIS WAS SO NOTICEABLE THAT MR WINSTON HANKS A VISITOR WAS SCANDALIZED BY THE LACK OF PRODUCTIVITY OF THE BROTHERS AND TOLD THE SAME TO A BENEFACTOR, KEVIN MATTHEWS.

4) THE FACT THAT TWO OF THE BROTHERS, DAVID AND GREGORIO, TOLD THE ACCOUNTANT IN HIS OFFICIAL VISIT IN MARCH OF 1980 THAT THERE WAS A GENERAL FEELING AMONG THE BROTHERS THAT THE DIRECTORS WERE "STINGY" WITH FUNDS.

5) THE FAILURE OF THE BROTHERS TO DISBURSE FUNDS FOR THE APPROPRIATED PURPOSE. A CASE IN POINT IS $ 500.00 SENT TWICE FOR THE SAME ITEM, TO WIT A PUMP AND FILTER.

6) THE FAILURE TO PROTECT THE PROPERTY OF THE MONASTERY, FOR EXAMPLE ALLOWING WATER TO LEAK ONTO BAGS OF CEMENT AND RUINING SAME AND FAILURE TO PROPERLY SECURE SAME RESULTING IN THE THEFT OF A GREAT DEAL MORE CEMENT.

7) THE FAILURE TO USE THE PROPERTY FOR PRODUCING PROPER VEGETABLES, FRUITS, AND OTHER OTHER REASONABLE USES FOR EXAMPLE THE FAILURE TO ARRANGE THE PLANTING OF CORN ON

7

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

TIME IN 1979 AND THE TOTAL FAILURE IN 1980. THIS WAS EXPLAINED BY JOSEPH O'CONNOR TO THE SUPERIOR AND THE BROTHERS IN MAY OF THIS YEAR. IN ALL OF THIS IS SEEN THE LACK OF SPIRIT OF ORGANIZATION IN THE SUPERIOR AND ALSO HIS RELUCTANCE IN DELEGATING HIS POWERS TO OTHERS WHO CAN DO THE WORK.

AND

WHEREAS FURTHER, THERE IS NOTICEABLE LACK OF BASIC CATECHETICAL TRAINING AMONG THE BROTHERS, AS EVIDENCED BY BROTHER JIM MCMAHAN WHO LEFT THE CONGREGATION WITHOUT THE FUNDAMENTALS OF CATECHISM AND,

WHEREAS FURTHER, SINCE THE SPIRIT OF OUR CONGREGATION IS SEMI-CONTEMPLATIVE AND EVENTUALLY HAS TO HAVE PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT, WE ARE NOT CALLED TO BE OUT OF THE MONASTERY THE WHOLE DAY EVEN NOW. INSTEAD OF SENDING THE BROTHERS OUT AND UNTRAINED THEY SHOULD BE ENCOURAGED TO STUDY THE BASIC THINGS THAT THEY DON'T KNOW, NAMELY THE CATECHISM OR CHRISTIAN DOCTRINE AND EXTRA TIME SPEND TIME IN PRAYER BEFORE THE BLESSED SACRAMENT. THIS IS THEIR BEST APOSTLATE ESPECIALLY DURING FORMATION

WHEREAS HERE IN CALIFORNIA THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS

 Fr. Ma. Alfonso [illegible] Eduarte, MPA

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

INCLUDING THE CLARETIANS SEND THEIR NOVICES OUT TO THE PARISHES AND CHURCHES FOR THE DAY ONLY ON SUNDAYS SINCE THIS IS ONLY PROPER BECAUSE ALL THE PEOPLE ARE ON THE GROUNDS OF THE CHURCH AND TOGETHER WITH THE PASTOR THEY HELP PEOPLE YOUNG AND OLD THE YOUNG THE PEOPLE ARE FREE THAT DAY, THEY ARE NOT IN THE SCHOOLS AS THEY ARE DURING THE WEEK. THEY ARE FREE THERE TOGETHER WITH THE OLDER PEOPLE TO RECEIVE INSTRUCTIONS. TO SEND OUR BROTHERS DURING THE WEEK OUTSIDE IS FOOLISHNESS AND GREAT DANGER FOR THE VOCATIONS OF THE NOVICES BECAUSE OF THE FLIRTATION OF THE GIRLS. YOUNG BOYS ARE OR SHOULD BE IN THE SCHOOLS AS OUR BOYS SHOULD BE DOING THE WORK OF THEIR OBLIGATION IN THE MONASTERY, AND THANKING GOD FOR HAVING SO EASY THEIR MEALS FROM THE GENEROUS BENEFACTORS WHO OUT OF THEIR POVERTY ARE HELPING THEM

WHEREAS ACCORDING TO CANON LAW THE WILL OF THE FOUNDER IS MOST IMPORTANT AND SUFFICIENT IN ITSELF AND WITHOUT ANY FURTHER INQUIRY.

BE IT RESOLVED THAT:

1) THE REAL SPIRIT OF POVERTY SHOULD BE KEPT, OUT OF FILIAL FEAR OF THE PUNISHMENTS OF GOD

2) EVERYONE FROM THE SUPERIOR TO THE LAST OF THE

+

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

SUBJECTS SHOULD EXAMINE THEMSELVES EACH DAY ON HOW THEY KEEP THE SPIRIT OF HOLY POVERTY.

3) THERE SHOULD BE A SCRUPULOUS OBSERVANCE OF THE ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES SET FORTH BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

4) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD BE WILLING TO KNOW HIS LIMITATIONS AND ON THINGS HE CANNOT DO HE SHOULD BE WILLING TO DELEGATE TO HIS SUBALTERNS. HE SHOULD NEVER MAKE IT DIFFICULT FOR THE SUBJECTS TO ACCOMPLISH SOMETHING THAT THE HE IS UNABLE TO DO.

5) THE SUPERIOR WITH LOVING KINDNESS AND NEVER WITH ACOLD ATTITUDE SHOULD APPROACH HIS SUBJECTS AND HELP THEM IN ALL WAYS HE CAN MANY TIMES A DAY IF IT IS NECESSARY. ONE OF THE VOCATIONS OF YOUR MONASTERY WAS ABOUT TO QUIT BECAUSE OF THE COLDNESS OF THE SUPERIOR.

6) IT IS VITALLY IMPORTANT TO TRAIN THE BROTHERS IN THEIR BASIC KNOWLEDGE OF CATECHISM THAT MOST OF THEM DON'T KNOW. THIS WAY THEIR PASTORAL WORK ON SUNDAYS WILL BE EFFICACIOUS. THIS IS A SERIOUS DUTY OF THE SUPERIOR.

7) THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH AND A COPY RETURNED TO THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FORTHWITH. FURTHER THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE READ THREE TIMES, MORNING, NOON AND NIGHT TO EVERY MEMBER OF THE MONASTERY. BELIEVE US

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF

THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

DEAR BROTHERS, IT IS NOT EASY OR PLEASANT TO CONVEY THIS MESSAGE TO YOU WHO ARE SO DEAR TO OUR HEARTS BUT OUR DUTY BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD DEMANDS IT. IF YOU TAKE THIS PROPERLY YOU ARE WORKING FOR REAL HUMILITY AND SANCTITY, BUT IF YOU DON'T IT WILL BE YOUR MOST WRECHED DISGRACE.

THESE RESOLUTIONS ARE HEREBY ADOPTED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER AND BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON THIS SUNDAY OF AUGUST 31, 1980.

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA, ALAMOS
MONTHLY TRANSACTIONS REPORT
DATE: 08/31/80

DOCUMENT NO. SEQUENCE

ACCT	DESCRIPTION			AMOUNT
** DOCUMENT	1146 PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M **	
8500	MEDICAL EXPENSE	E	08/04/80	500.00
6200	GAS & OIL FOR AUTOS	E	08/04/80	140.00
4100	FOOD	E	08/04/80	435.00
6300	BUS, TRAIN, PLANE	E	08/04/80	5.00
4600	OFFICE SUPPLIES	E	08/04/80	30.00
8500	MEDICAL EXPENSE	E	08/04/80	142.50
4400	UTILITIES	E	08/04/80	226.50
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/04/80	21.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/04/80	1,500.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1147 BOOKS	47	M **	
8400	EDUCATION & BOOKS	E	08/05/80	1,312.92
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/05/80	1,312.92-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1148 PORTADOR	49	M **	
4100	FOOD	E	08/08/80	1,207.60
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/08/80	120.80
4300	CLEANING & LAUNDRY	E	08/08/80	64.20
6200	GAS & OIL FOR AUTOS	E	08/08/80	1,169.00
6300	BUS, TRAIN, PLANE	E	08/08/80	87.00
4500	POSTAGE	E	08/08/80	108.60
4600	OFFICE SUPPLIES	E	08/08/80	130.00
4700	PERSONAL & CLOTHING	E	08/08/80	735.00
9000	MISCELLANEOUS	E	08/08/80	196.70
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/08/80	3,818.90-
			TOTAL	0.00 **
** DOCUMENT	1149 PAID BILL	51	M **	
7100	HOUSE IMPROVEMENTS	E	08/06/80	1,648.90
7100	HOUSE IMPROVEMENTS	E	08/06/80	55.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/06/80	1,703.90-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1150 ABARROTERA D MAYO	52	M **	
4100	FOOD	E	08/06/80	1,847.95
4200	KITCHEN SUPPLIES	E	08/06/80	270.60
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/06/80	2,118.55-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1151 CARNICERIA D MAYO	53	M **	
4100	FOOD	E	08/06/80	1,740.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/06/80	1,740.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1152 ALMACENES D MAYO	54	M **	
4100	FOOD	E	08/06/80	370.48
4300	CLEANING & LAUNDRY	E	08/06/80	400.12

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA, ALAMOS
MONTHLY TRANSACTIONS REPORT
DATE: 08/31/80

DOCUMENT NO. SEQUENCE

ACCT	DESCRIPTION			AMOUNT	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/06/80	770.60-	
			TOTAL	0.00	**
** DOCUMENT	1153 AUTO REFACCONES	55	M **		
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/09/80	1,210.00	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/09/80	1,210.00-	
			TOTAL	0.00	
** DOCUMENT	1154 ABARROTERA D MAYO	56	M **		
4200	KITCHEN SUPPLIES	E	08/09/80	672.94	
4700	PERSONAL & CLOTHING	E	08/09/80	736.61	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/09/80	1,409.55-	
			TOTAL	0.00	
** DOCUMENT	1155 PORTADOR	57	M **		
4100	FOOD	E	08/09/80	420.00	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/09/80	420.00-	
			TOTAL	0.00	
** DOCUMENT	1156 FERRETERIA-PERLA	60	M **		
7100	HOUSE IMPROVEMENTS	E	08/09/80	405.00	
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/09/80	198.00	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/09/80	603.00-	
			TOTAL	0.00	
** DOCUMENT	1157 BOTICA NUEVA	61	M **		
8500	MEDICAL EXPENSE	E	08/09/80	337.04	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/09/80	337.04-	
			TOTAL	0.00	
** DOCUMENT	1158 BILL - FIGUEROA	62	M **		
4100	FOOD	E	08/09/80	4,418.45	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/09/80	4,418.45-	
			TOTAL	0.00	
** DOCUMENT	1159 ANTONIO RAMIREZ	63	M **		
4100	FOOD	E	08/09/80	928.65	
4200	KITCHEN SUPPLIES	E	08/09/80	31.00	
8400	EDUCATION & BOOKS	E	08/09/80	56.00	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/09/80	1,015.65-	
			TOTAL	0.00	
** DOCUMENT	1160 BOTICA ECONOMICA	64	M **		
8500	MEDICAL EXPENSE	E	08/09/80	1,332.85	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/09/80	1,332.85-	
			TOTAL	0.00	
** DOCUMENT	1161 P. LUIS DEL REAL	58	M **		
8200	ALMS & STIPENDS	E	08/12/80	1,500.00	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/12/80	1,500.00-	
			TOTAL	0.00	

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA, ALAMOS
MONTHLY TRANSACTIONS REPORT
DATE: 08/31/80

DOCUMENT NO. SEQUENCE

ACCT	DESCRIPTION			AMOUNT
** DOCUMENT	1162 MADRES CAPUCHINAS 59 M **			
4700	PERSONAL & CLOTHING	E	08/14/80	2,100.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/14/80	2,100.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1163 M. ISMAEL ESPARZA 65 M **			
8200	ALMS & STIPENDS	E	08/15/80	2,000.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/15/80	2,000.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1164 TERESA FIGUEROA 66 M **			
5300	LABOR & HIRED HELP	E	08/15/80	300.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/15/80	300.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1165 REGISTER SCHOOL 76 M **			
8400	EDUCATION & BOOKS	E	08/15/80	700.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/15/80	700.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1166 ABARROTES ALAMEDA 67 M **			
4100	FOOD	E	08/16/80	1,733.20
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/16/80	1,733.20-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1167 PORTADOR/FLOWERS 68 M **			
9000	MISCELLANEOUS	E	08/17/80	1,500.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/17/80	1,500.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1168 MARCO FIGUEROA 69 M **			
4100	FOOD	E	08/20/80	166.40
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/20/80	176.00
5300	LABOR & HIRED HELP	E	08/20/80	270.00
6200	GAS & OIL FOR AUTOS	E	08/20/80	430.00
6300	BUS, TRAIN, PLANE	E	08/20/80	156.80
8500	MEDICAL EXPENSE	E	08/20/80	817.30
4600	OFFICE SUPPLIES	E	08/20/80	693.50
4400	UTILITIES	E	08/20/80	290.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/20/80	3,000.00-
			TOTAL	0.00 **
** DOCUMENT	1169 ABARROTERA D MAYO 70 M **			
4100	FOOD	E	08/20/80	3,799.75
4300	CLEANING & LAUNDRY	E	08/20/80	547.80
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/20/80	4,347.55-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1170 OPTICA VICTORIA 71 M **			
4700	PERSONAL & CLOTHING	E	08/20/80	951.50

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA, ALAMOS
MONTHLY TRANSACTIONS REPORT
DATE: 08/31/80

DOCUMENT NO. SEQUENCE

ACCT	DESCRIPTION			AMOUNT
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/20/80	951.50-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1171 PAPELERIA PACIFIC 72	M **		
8400	EDUCATION & BOOKS	E	08/20/80	335.40
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/20/80	335.40-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1172 SUPERCARNECERIA 73	M **		
4100	FOOD	E	08/20/80	3,555.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/20/80	3,555.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1173 ALMACENES D MAYO 74	M **		
4100	FOOD	E	08/20/80	1,050.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/20/80	1,050.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1174 NAVAJOA MOTORS 75	M **		
6100	CAR MAINTENCANCE	E	08/21/80	1,507.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/21/80	1,507.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1175 AUTO REFACCIONES 77	M **		
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/25/80	4,394.80
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/25/80	4,394.80-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1176 PORTADOR/CEMENT 78	M **		
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/26/80	2,976.50
6200	GAS & OIL FOR AUTOS	E	08/26/80	23.50
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/26/80	3,000.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1177 ALMACENES D MAYO 80	M **		
4100	FOOD	E	08/29/80	2,465.35
4700	PERSONAL & CLOTHING	E	08/29/80	2,045.55
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/29/80	4,510.90-
			TOTAL	0.00 **
** DOCUMENT	1178 AUTO REFACCIONES 81	M **		
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/29/80	773.20
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/29/80	773.20-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1179 ABARROTERA D MAYO 83	M **		
4100	FOOD	E	08/28/80	776.58
4300	CLEANING & LAUNDRY	E	08/28/80	2,172.52
4200	KITCHEN SUPPLIES	E	08/28/80	9.90
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/28/80	2,959.00-
			TOTAL	0.00 **

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA, ALAMOS
MONTHLY TRANSACTIONS REPORT
DATE: 08/31/80

DOCUMENT NO. SEQUENCE

ACCT	DESCRIPTION			AMOUNT
** DOCUMENT	1180 MARCO FIGUEROA	84	M **	
4100	FOOD	E	08/27/80	460.00
4200	KITCHEN SUPPLIES	E	08/27/80	148.50
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/27/80	168.50
6100	CAR MAINTENCANCE	E	08/27/80	1,265.00
6200	GAS & OIL FOR AUTOS	E	08/27/80	300.00
6300	BUS, TRAIN, PLANE	E	08/27/80	526.00
4700	PERSONAL & CLOTHING	E	08/27/80	132.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/27/80	3,000.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1181 AUTO REFACCIONES	85	M **	
5100	MATERIALS & SUPPLIES	E	08/28/80	1,537.80
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/28/80	1,537.80-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1182 PLUMBING CONTRACT	86	M **	
7100	HOUSE IMPROVEMENTS	E	08/30/80	43,000.00
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/30/80	43,000.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1183 0535 $ 1200. MAP/LA		M **	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/20/80	26,400.00
3100	MONTHLY SUPPORT	I	08/20/80	26,400.00-
			TOTAL	0.00
** DOCUMENT	1184 0536 $ 700. SEMINARY		M **	
1001	CASH IN BANK	A	08/20/80	15,400.00
3100	MONTHLY SUPPORT	I	08/20/80	15,400.00-
			TOTAL	0.00

****
TOTAL 0.00
****

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA, ALAMOS
MONTHLY TRANSACTIONS REPORT
DATE: 08/31/80

ACCOUNT NO. SEQUENCE

DOCUMENT	DESCRIPTION				AMOUNT
** ACCT	1001 CASH IN BANK			A **	
1146	PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M	08/04/80	1,500.00-
1147	BOOKS	47	M	08/05/80	1,312.92-
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	3,818.90-
1149	PAID BILL	51	M	08/06/80	1,703.90-
1150	ABARROTERA D MAYO	52	M	08/06/80	2,118.55-
1151	CARNICERIA D MAYO	53	M	08/06/80	1,740.00-
1152	ALMACENES D MAYO	54	M	08/06/80	770.60-
1153	AUTO REFACCONES	55	M	08/09/80	1,210.00-
1154	ABARROTERA D MAYO	56	M	08/09/80	1,409.55-
1155	PORTADOR	57	M	08/09/80	420.00-
1156	FERRETERIA-PERLA	60	M	08/09/80	603.00-
1157	BOTICA NUEVA	61	M	08/09/80	337.04-
1158	BILL - FIGUEROA	62	M	08/09/80	4,418.45-
1159	ANTONIO RAMIREZ	63	M	08/09/80	1,015.65-
1160	BOTICA ECONOMICA	64	M	08/09/80	1,332.85-
1161	P. LUIS DEL REAL	58	M	08/12/80	1,500.00-
1162	MADRES CAPUCHINAS	59	M	08/14/80	2,100.00-
1163	M. ISMAEL ESPARZA	65	M	08/15/80	2,000.00-
1164	TERESA FIGUEROA	66	M	08/15/80	300.00-
1165	REGISTER SCHOOL	76	M	08/15/80	700.00-
1166	ABARROTES ALAMEDA	67	M	08/16/80	1,733.20-
1167	PORTADOR/FLOWERS	68	M	08/17/80	1,500.00-
1168	MARCO FIGUEROA	69	M	08/20/80	3,000.00-
1169	ABARROTERA D MAYO	70	M	08/20/80	4,347.55-
1170	OPTICA VICTORIA	71	M	08/20/80	951.50-
1171	PAPELERIA PACIFIC	72	M	08/20/80	335.40-
1172	SUPERCARNECERIA	73	M	08/20/80	3,555.00-
1173	ALMACENES D MAYO	74	M	08/20/80	1,050.00-
1174	NAVAJOA MOTORS	75	M	08/21/80	1,507.00-
1175	AUTO REFACCIONES	77	M	08/25/80	4,394.80-
1176	PORTADOR/CEMENT	78	M	08/26/80	3,000.00-
1177	ALMACENES D MAYO	80	M	08/29/80	4,510.90-
1178	AUTO REFACCIONES	81	M	08/29/80	773.20-
1179	ABARROTERA D MAYO	83	M	08/28/80	2,959.00-
1180	MARCO FIGUEROA	84	M	08/27/80	3,000.00-
1181	AUTO REFACCIONES	85	M	08/28/80	1,537.80-
1182	PLUMBING CONTRACT	86	M	08/30/80	43,000.00-
1183	0535 $ 1200. MAP/LA		M	08/20/80	26,400.00
1184	0536 $ 700. SEMINARY		M	08/20/80	15,400.00
				TOTAL	69,666.76-
** ACCT	3100 MONTHLY SUPPORT			I **	
1183	0535 $ 1200. MAP/LA		M	08/20/80	26,400.00-
1184	0536 $ 700. SEMINARY		M	08/20/80	15,400.00-
				TOTAL	41,800.00-
** ACCT	4100 FOOD			E **	
1146	PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M	08/04/80	435.00
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	1,207.60

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA, ALAMOS
MONTHLY TRANSACTIONS REPORT
DATE: 08/31/80

ACCOUNT NO. SEQUENCE

DOCUMENT	DESCRIPTION				AMOUNT
1150	ABARROTERA D MAYO	52	M	08/06/80	1,847.95
1151	CARNICERIA D MAYO	53	M	08/06/80	1,740.00
1152	ALMACENES D MAYO	54	M	08/06/80	370.48
1155	PORTADOR	57	M	08/09/80	420.00
1158	BILL - FIGUEROA	62	M	08/09/80	4,418.45
1159	ANTONIO RAMIREZ	63	M	08/09/80	928.65
1166	ABARROTES ALAMEDA	67	M	08/16/80	1,733.20
1168	MARCO FIGUEROA	69	M	08/20/80	166.40
1169	ABARROTERA D MAYO	70	M	08/20/80	3,799.75
				TOTAL	17,067.48
** ACCT	4100 FOOD			E **	
1172	SUPERCARNECERIA	73	M	08/20/80	3,555.00
1173	ALMACENES D MAYO	74	M	08/20/80	1,050.00
1177	ALMACENES D MAYO	80	M	08/29/80	2,465.35
1179	ABARROTERA D MAYO	83	M	08/20882	776.58
1180	MARCO FIGUEROA	84	M	08/22/80	460.00
				TOTAL	8,306.93
** ACCT	4200 KITCHEN SUPPLIES C			E **	
1150	ABARROTERA D MAYO	52	M	08/06/80	270.60
				TOTAL	270.60
** ACCT	4200 KITCHEN SUPPLIES C			E **	
1154	ABARROTERA D MAYO	56	M	08/09/80	672.94
1159	ANTONIO RAMIREZ	63	M	08/09/80	31.00
1179	ABARROTERA D MAYO	83	M	08/28/80	9.90
1180	MARCO FIGUEROA	84	M	08/27/80	148.50
				TOTAL	862.34
** ACCT	4300 CLEANING & LAUNDRY			E **	
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	64.20
1152	ALMACENES D MAYO	54	M	08/06/80	400.12
1169	ABARROTERA D MAYO	70	M	08/20/80	547.80
1179	ABARROTERA D MAYO	83	M	08/28/80	2,172.52
				TOTAL	3,184.64
** ACCT	4400 UTILITIES			E **	
1146	PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M	08/04/80	226.50
1168	MARCO FIGUEROA	69	M	08/20/80	290.00
				TOTAL	516.50
** ACCT	4500 POSTAGE			E **	
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	108.60
				TOTA'L	108.60
** ACCT	4600 OFFICE SUPPLIES			E **	
1146	PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M	08/04/80	30.00
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	130.00
1168	MARCO FIGUEROA	69	M	08/20/80	693.50
				TOTAL	853.50

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA, ALAMOS
MONTHLY TRANSACTIONS REPORT
DATE: 08/31/80

ACCOUNT NO. SEQUENCE

DOCUMENT	DESCRIPTION				AMOUNT
** ACCT	4700 PERSONAL & CLOTHING			E **	
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	735.00
1154	ABARROTERA D MAYO	56	M	08/09/80	736.61
1162	MADRES CAPUCHINAS	59	M	08/14/80	2,100.00
1170	OPTICA VICTORIA	71	M	08/20/80	951.50
1177	ALMACENES D MAYO	80	M	08/29/80	2,045.55
1180	MARCO FIGUEROA	84	M	08/27/80	132.00
				TOTAL	6,700.66
** ACCT	5100 MATERIALS & SUPPLIES			E **	
1146	PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M	08/04/80	21.00
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	120.80
1153	AUTO REFACCONES	55	M	08/09/80	1,210.00
1156	FERRETERIA-PERLA	60	M	08/09/80	198.00
1168	MARCO FIGUEROA	69	M	08/20/80	176.00
1175	AUTO REFACCIONES	77	M	08/25/80	4,394.80
1176	PORTADOR/CEMENT	78	M	08/26/80	2,976.50
1178	AUTO REFACCIONES	81	M	08/29/80	773.20
1180	MARCO FIGUEROA	84	M	08/27/80	168.50
1181	AUTO REFACCIONES	85	M	08/28/80	1,537.80
				TOTAL	11,576.60
** ACCT	5300 LABOR & HIRED HELP			E **	
1164	TERESA FIGUEROA	66	M	08/15/80	300.00
1168	MARCO FIGUEROA	69	M	08/20/80	270.00
				TOTAL	570.00
** ACCT	6100 CAR MAINTENCANCE			E **	
1174	NAVAJOA MOTORS	75	M	08/21/80	1,507.00
1180	MARCO FIGUEROA	84	M	08/27/80	1,265.00
				TOTAL	2,772.00
** ACCT	6200 GAS & OIL FOR AUTOS			E **	
1146	PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M	08/04/80	140.00
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	1,169.00
1168	MARCO FIGUEROA	69	M	08/20/80	430.00
1176	PORTADOR/CEMENT	78	M	08/26/80	23.50
1180	MARCO FIGUEROA	84	M	08/27/80	300.00
				TOTAL	2,062.50
** ACCT	6300 BUS, TRAIN, PLANE			E **	
1146	PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M	08/04/80	5.00
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	87.00
1168	MARCO FIGUEROA	69	M	08/20/80	156.80
1180	MARCO FIGUEROA	84	M	08/27/80	526.00
				TOTAL	774.80
** ACCT	7100 HOUSE IMPROVEMENTS			E **	
1149	PAID BILL	51	M	08/06/80	1,648.90
1149	PAID BILL	51	M	08/06/80	55.00

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA, ALAMOS
MONTHLY TRANSACTIONS REPORT
DATE: 08/31/80

ACCOUNT NO. SEQUENCE

DOCUMENT	DESCRIPTION				AMOUNT
1156	FERRETERIA-PERLA	60	M	08/09/80	405.00
1182	PLUMBING CONTRACT	86	M	08/30/80	43,000.00
				TOTAL	45,108.90
** ACCT	8200 ALMS & STIPENDS			E **	
1161	P. LUIS DEL REAL	58	M	08/12/80	1,500.00
1163	M. ISMAEL ESPARZA	65	M	08/15/80	2,000.00
				TOTAL	3,500.00
** ACCT	8400 EDUCATION & BOOKS			E **	
1147	BOOKS	47	M	08/05/80	1,312.92
1159	ANTONIO RAMIREZ	63	M	08/09/80	56.00
1165	REGISTER SCHOOL	76	M	08/15/80	700.00
1171	PAPELERIA PACIFIC	72	M	08/20/80	335.40
				TOTAL	2,404.32
** ACCT	8500 MEDICAL EXPENSE			E **	
1146	PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M	08/04/80	500.00
1146	PORTADOR/ISMAEL	46	M	08/04/80	142.50
1157	BOTICA NUEVA	61	M	08/09/80	337.04
1160	BOTICA ECONOMICA	64	M	08/09/80	1,332.85
1168	MARCO FIGUEROA	69	M	08/20/80	817.30
				TOTAL	3,129.69
** ACCT	9000 MISCELLANEOUS			E **	
1148	PORTADOR	49	M	08/08/80	196.70
1167	PORTADOR/FLOWERS	68	M	08/17/80	1,500.00
				TOTAL	1,696.70

****
TOTAL 0.00
****

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

MR. MANION: FATHER ALOYSIUS ALSO WANTS TO INCREASE THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. HE'S PROPOSED TWO PEOPLE, ONE IS A KEVIN MATTHEWS AND THE SECOND IS WINSTON HANKS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BOTH OF THEM COMPLAINED HOW THE THINGS THERE ARE DONE SO POORLY.

MR. MANION: HE WANTED KEVIN MATTHEWS BECAUSE KEVIN MATTHEWS ON HIS OWN WANTS TO IMPOSE A PLAN FOR THE GARDEN. HE'LL DO IT ON HIS OWN. YOU AND I AND TONY DON'T EVEN HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT THE GARDEN. KEVIN WILL TAKE ON THAT WHOLE PROJECT.

WINSTON HANKS BECAUSE HE HAS VERY GOOD COMMON SENSE. AND

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE HAS A SON THERE.

MR. MANION: HE'S A PIPING ENGINEER WITH THE SHELL OIL CORPORATION, AND HE HAS GOOD COMMON SENSE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE WAS THE ONE THAT COMPLAINED, WHAT HAPPENED HERE? ALL THESE PEOPLE, AND THESE THINGS ARE THIS WAY? AND CHARLIE BECAUSE . . .

MR. MANION: EACH OF US HAVE OUR PLUSES AND OUR MINUSES. AND FATHER HAS FOR SOME TIME . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: FATHER HAS A BIG ONE, A BIG ONE, BECAUSE I TOLD HIM SEVERAL TIMES TO PUT THE PLACE IN DECENCY . . .

MR. ARPAIA: ONE OTHER PERSON I RECOMMEND IS JOHN REEL.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, GOOD!

MR. ARPAIA: FATHER THOUGHT THAT HE MIGHT BE A GOOD CANDIDATE FOR THE BOARD.

MR. MANION: THE FINAL ONE IS A PRIEST WHO WE HAVE YET TO CONTACT, A FR. DAVID HOOVER, WHO WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. THIS IS DO THAT FR. DAVID HOOVER, BECAUSE WE ARE ACTING AS A GOVERNMENT.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND THEN WHEN I DIE WE HAVE A PRIEST, AND HE IS A VERY, VERY . . . AND HE LOVES ME AND HE IS A VERY IDEAL PRIEST AND HE IS VERY KIND. FATHER HOOVER.

MR. ARPAIA: IS HE STATIONED DOWN THERE?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE'S AT ST. KEVIN'S, ST. KEVIN'S.

MR. MANION: OUR MONTHLY MEETING IS ESSENTIAL BECAUSE AS THE CONGREGATION GROWS, WHICH MEANS NOT NOW, BUT IN TWO YEARS FROM NOW WHEN WE HAVE A HOUSE IN GUADALAJARA, WHICH FATHER WANTS US TO START INVESTIGATING. AND A HOUSE IN JALISCO . . . AND TWO OR THREE HOUSES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT WHY I WANT SOME HOUSES OUTSIDE OF THIS BISHOP, BECAUSE HE IS NOT GOOD TO US. HE IS SELFISH. ALL FOR HIMSELF. PARDON ME. I SAY THESE THINGS IS CLEAR ENGLISH WITH MY BASQUE ACCENT. BUT IN CLEAR ENGLISH WITHOUT ANY . . .

MR. MANION: THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IS GOING TO LOOK AT OUR ORGANIZATION, MAYBE 10 YEARS FROM NOW, AND THEY'RE GOING TO COME IN FROM ROME TO TAKE A LOOK AT WHAT WE'RE DOING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT IF THE THINGS GO THE WAY THEY ARE, IT WON'T LAST 10 YEARS.

MR. MANION: JOE O'CONNOR, DID YOU KNOW THAT OUR INCOME TAX THIS YEAR WAS NOT COMPLETE WHEN WE FILED IT? THAT'S OUR RESPONSIBILITY AS DIRECTORS. WE NEED NOT PHONE CALLS MONTHLY, WE NEED MEETINGS WHERE WE COME IN AND WE LOOK. SOMETHING ELSE, APPARENTLY THERE ARE THINGS THAT ARE NOT ON OUR INCOME TAX. NOW NATURALLY I ASKED ALEX TO HELP AND SO FORTH. BUT HE DIDN'T KNOW EVERYTHING. I DIDN'T HAVE THE TIME TO SUPERVISE.

MR. O'CONNOR: WHAT KIND OF THINGS?

MR. MANION: WE HAD SOME STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US, SOME REGISTERED STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US LAST YEAR, SOME RESTRICTED STOCK. NATURALLY IT WAS . . .

MR. ARPAIA: IT WAS TAKEN BACK THOUGH, WASN'T IT?

MR. MANION: DID YOU EVEN RECEIVE IT?

MR. ARPAIA: I NEVER RECEIVED IT. THEY TOOK IT BACK.

MR. MANION: DID THEY TAKE IT BACK?

MR. ARPAIA: YEA!

MR. MANION: DO YOU HAVE A DOCUMENT TO GIVE THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION. WE ARE SUPPOSED TO BE A SHOW CASE ORGANIZATION.

MR. ARPAIA: I MAILED IT TO YOU, DIDN'T I? FOR YOUR APPROVAL, BUT THEN THAT GUY . . A . . SAID HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US.

MR. MANION: ALL RIGHT, IF HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US THEN THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION SHOULD HAVE COPIES OF ALL OF THIS. AGAIN, WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A BOUNCED CHECK COMES BACK? A CHECK THAT WAS DONATED IN APRIL AND IN JULY IT COMES BACK FROM OUR BANK? WE SHOULD BE IMPLIMENTING AND WATCHING THIS TYPE OF THING. WE CAN'T SIMPLY SIT BACK. WE ARE A REAL ORGANIZATION THAT IS GOING TO BE LOOKED INTO BY THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IN 10 YEARS.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, THAT ONE CHECK THAT BOUNCED, I PUT IT BACK THROUGH YESTERDAY. THE DAY BEFORE YESTERDAY.

MR. MANION: I MEAN, HOW IS IT POSSIBLE THAT WE WOULD LET A THREE MONTH DELAY? WE SHOULDN'T ALLOW OURSELVES . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: OH NO.

MR. ARPAIA: WE'VE NEVER HAD A THREE MONTH DELAY ON A BAD CHECK.

MR. MANION: THERE WAS IN THIS CASE. HELEN BENTLY'S CHECK WRITTEN APRIL 1ST, OR APRIL 2ND, OR APRIL 3RD. AND IT COMES BACK TO US IN JULY. NOW NATURALLY, JACKIE IS GOING ON VACTION, AND TONY'S IN THE HOSPITAL, AND I'M NOT ALWAYS AROUND.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WHY DID IT TAKE SO LONG FOR IT TO GET BACK TO US?

MR. MANION: THAT IS OUR RESPONSIBILITY. THAT'S WHY WE NEED THE MONTHLY MEETINGS TO BE ABLE TO . . . WE SHOULD INVESTIGATE . . . FOR INSTANCE, JOE, DO YOU KNOW HOW OUR ACCOUNTS STAND? YOU'VE SEEN SOME OF OUR ACCOUNTS, WHAT WE'RE DOING SO YOU ARE MORE FAMILIAR WITH WHAT WE'RE DOING. DO YOU KNOW THOUGH, JOE, WHO ARE THE SIGNEES ON OUR ACCOUNTS? WELL, I THINK THESE ARE THE TYPES OF THINGS, WE SHOULD HAVE EVERYTHING OUT IN THE OPEN, IN A SHOWCASE WAY SO THAT WHEN THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS COMES IN AND LOOKS AT US AND THEY SAY, ISN'T THIS AMAZING WHAT THE WORK OF GOD HAS DONE THROUGH FATHER ALOYSIUS. WE NEED TO MEET MONTHLY TO MONITOR OURSELVES. IF WE JUST HAVE PHONE CALLS WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE IMPLEMENTING ANYTHING. I MEAN, WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE MONITORING OURSELVES AS WELL. WE NEED TO PUT IN THE EFFORT, WE NEED TO EXERCISE OUR OBLIGATION AND OUR RESPONSIBILITY.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE MEETINGS OF THE HOLY SEE ARE MEETING MORE FREQUENTLY BECAUSE THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY 32 MILLION.

MR. O'CONNOR: THE WHAT FATHER?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY BY 32 MILLION.

MR. MANION: THIS IS AS OF JUNE.

MR. ARPAIA: I READ THAT IN THE PAPER.

MR. MANION: THIS IS A NEW ONE. IT CAME OUT IN JUNE. THE DEFICIT THIS YEAR, LAST YEAR IT WAS 25 MILLION . . .

MR. ARPAIA: THAT'S DUE TO INFLATION.

MR. MANION: THIS IS THE THING. ECONOMICS IS VERY IMPORTANT AND THEY ARE GOING TO BE SO INTERESTED WHEN THEY SEE THAT THE M. A. P. FOUNDED BY FATHER ALOYSIUS. AND FATHER DIDN'T DECIDE TO FOUND THIS. THIS WAS AN ACT OF GOD OUT OF OBEDIENCE. AND WE'VE BEEN ASKED BY FATHER TO HELP HIM IN THIS REGARD. IT IS OUR OBLIGATION. PROBABLY MORE IMPORTANT THAN ANYTHING ELSE WE WILL DO IN OUR LIFETIME. IS TO EVEN BE INVITED TO HELP THIS ORGANIZAION. AND WE CANNOT DO IT BY PHONE. AN EXAMPLE IS WE CANNOT DO THE BUSINESS BY PHONE IN MEXICO. WE HAVE TO GO DOWN THERE PERSONALLY, AND THEN WE SEE OTHER THINGS. NOW, ITS GOING TO TAKE A LITTLE EFFORT. CAN WE AFFORD. LET ME ASK YOU JOE? ARE YOU ABLE TO AFFORD, ONCE A MONTH, LIKE THE LAST SUNDAY OF EVERY MONTH?

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, IT IS QUITE A BURDEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN . . . LET US PUT IT THIS WAY. LET THE M. A. P. PAY FOR YOU.

MR. ARPAIA: WE HAVE THE MONEY, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT WE HAVE TO HAVE IT.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I COUNT ON YOU.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I CANNOT COUNT ON FATHER CHARLES.

MR. O'CONNOR: I THINK LARGELY THE ORGANIZATION HAS WORKED TO A GREAT EXTENT, IN OTHER WORDS, ALL OF THESE THINGS ARE DETAILS WHICH I DON'T THINK ARE TOO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS SOMETHING SERIOUS. THEY HAVE BEEN ALL COVERED UP, AND SAYING . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: BUT THESE THINGS OF SUBSTANCE, IF THEY'RE NOT GETTING THE TRAINING OF THE NOVICES, AND THEY ARE NOT LEARNING POVERTY, THEN THOSE ARE SUBSTANTIVE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAVE NOT. I BELIEVE I ADMIT YOU THAT YOU MUST SAY THEY ARE DEFICIENT, THEY ARE VERY DEFICIENT.

MR. O'CONNOR: THIS IS WHY I WOULD SAY IT WOULD BE WORTH THE TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE POVERTY IS ESSENTIAL, BECAUSE ALL THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS THAT DIDN'T KEEP POVERTY HAVE DISAPPEARED.

MR. O'CONNOR: I FOLLOW YOU, I BELIEVE IN YOU FULLY IN THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVERY RELIGIOUS ORDER THAT DOESN'T APPRECIATE POVERY HAVE DISAPPEARED FROM THE M. A. P. AND YOU MUST TELL THAT TO CHARLIE.

MR. O'CONNOR: YES. WELL, THEN, IN OTHER WORDS, I WOULD FIND THAT TO BE WORTH WHILE TO FOLLOW FR. ALOYSIUS' SPIRITUAL NEEDS THEN. AND THERE'S NO WAY WE CAN REALLY FIGURE OUT WHAT THEY'RE DOING WITHOUT GETTING RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF IT ACTUALLY. IT TAKES ALOT OF TIME. I'M NOT SO IMPRESSED WITH THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF THIS OR THAT, BUT I DO RECOGNIZE FATHER'S SPIRITUAL VIEWPOINT HERE AND THAT THIS ORDER, THESE MEN HAVE TO BE TRAINED IN THE SPIRIT OF POVERTY. AND IN ORDER FOR US TO GET IN THE MIDDLE OF THAT, IT DOES TAKE A LONG TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: CHARLIE HIMSELF, CHARLIE HIMSELF. AS I TOLD YOU, BUT I DON'T WANT TO REPEAT ANYMORE THE THINGS THAT I SAID ABOUT HIM.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND WE WON'T.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IT ADDS GREAT PAIN TO MY HEART, THIS IS NOT PLEASANT FOR ME.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WE HAVE TO GET THEM OUT.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

MR. O'CONNOR: O.K. ONCE A MONTH, NOW WHAT ABOUT THIS CONCERN ABOUT THE SACRED CONGREGATION AND ALL THAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE ARE STILL UNDER THE BISHOP OF OBREGON, AS SOON AS WE GET OUT, AND NOW WE ARE GETTING OUT.

MR. MANION: THERE'S GOING TO BE VERY MUCH ANTAGONISM WHEN WE TRY TO GET OFFICIAL APPROVAL, AND AS THE BIGGER WE GET, AND THE MORE WE HAVE SOMETHING THAT LOOKS GOOD, THERE'S GOING TO BE THE DEVIL'S ADVOCATE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE APPROVAL, IF THEY FIND ALL THE THINGS RIGHT, THEN THERE WILL BE NO TROUBLE.

MR. O'CONNOR: THEN FATHER, WHAT I WOULD SUGGEST HERE IS IF WE ARE GOING TO CLOSE RANKS AND HAVE A LOT TIGHTER ORGANIZATION HERE, I THINK THE SMALLER THE BETTER, AT LEAST INITIALLY. UNTIL WE GET EVERYTHING FULLY ORGANIZED. FOR ONE THING, ITS QUITE A BURDEN TO NOTIFY 7 PEOPLE . . .

MR. MANION: WE HAVE THE COMPUTOR. THE TWO LETTERS YOU RECEIVED, JUST AS FAST NOW, THE COMPUTOR. I HAVE NOT BEEN ABLE IN THE PAST, BUT NOW I'M ABLE TO DO IT. THAT'S NOT MUCH OF A BURDEN. IT'S VERY SIMPLE TO CORRESPOND.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, THE MAIN THING IS TO, I SEE THE MAIN THING HERE IS TO GET ON TOP OF WHAT PRECISLY WHAT THEY'RE DOING SO . . .

(TRANSITION TO INCREASING THE MEMBERSHIP ON THE BOARD TO INCLUDE KEVIN MATTHEWS, WINSTON HANKS, AND FR. DAVID HOOVER)

O'CONNER: WELL I CERTAINLY THINK THAT THOSE COULD BE (ON) COMMITTEES OR SOMETHING OF THE CORPORATION. AND TRY TO GET ALL THESE PEOPLE GOING. YOU KNOW THERE'S A LOT OF THINGS WE'VE DONE HERE, A LOTOF HISTORY, TO GET SOMEBODY . . ."

TONY: JOHN REEL IS A RETIRED . . .

O'CONNOR: HE'S RETIRED?

TONY: HE'S MARRIED, HE'S RETIRED, AND HE HAS ALOT OF TIME . . .

O'CONNOR: HE HAS ALOT OF TIME?

TONY: I'LL TELL YOU WHO HE WAS. HE WAS, FOR 38 YEARS, THE HEAD OF THE LEASING DEPARTMENT FOR ALL OF TEXACO,

SERVICE STATIONS. SO HE'S VERY KNOWLEGEABLE.

O'CONNOR: O.K. NOW HOW COULD WE . . . AND THIS FATHER DAVID IS . . .

KEVIN: FATHER DAVID HOOVER WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. HE'S A DIOCESEAN PRIEST.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE IS IN ST. KEVIN'S PARISH.

O'CONNOR: IN LOS ANGELES?

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN LOS ANGELES. HE WOULD BE VERY WILLING TO . . .

TONY: MAYBE WE SHOULD BRING HIM IN . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT, NOW, NOW, WHEN WE BRING PEOPLE IN, NOW WHAT, WHAT CAN WE REVEAL. IN OTHER WORDS WE HAVE TO BE CAREFUL HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THE TIME BEING HE IS NOT NEEDED TO COME. JUST LIKE TODAY WHEN I HEARD THAT YOU WANTED TO BRING THE SECRETARY, NO YOU HAVE TO . . .

KEVIN: FATHER DIDN'T WANT, THIS TALKS ABOUT SECURITY, HE DIDN'T WANT PATRICIA TO COME IN HERE. AND I SAY, OH FATHER SHE CAN TAKE NOTES, AND FATHER SAID NO, SECURITY IS ESSENTIAL. WELL THE ONE THING THAT NO ONE SHOULD HAVE A RELUCTANCE ON DOING IS, I THINK, YOU'RE THE ATTORNEY, YOU COULD DRAFT THIS, EVEN THOUGH IT MAY NOT BE LEGALLY BINDING, WOULD BE AT LEAST MORALLY BINDING, WE SHOULD ACTUALLY DRAFT A STATEMENT OF NON-DISCULOSURE TO BE SIGNED BY EACH OF THE DIRECTORS BEFORE THE MEETING SO THAT IT GIVES US, WE REALIZE WE ARE DOING THESE THINGS SECRETLY, IN OTHER WORDS, NOT IN THE BAD SENSE OF SECRET, BUT IN THE WAY CHURCH LAW TALKS ABOUT SECRECY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, WE HAVE TO SAY THE THINGS.

KEVIN: WHEN THE CHURCH TALKS ABOUT THE GOVERNMENT OF AN INSTITUTE, IT SAYS THE GENERAL CONSULTORS MUST KEEP SECRET, AND THAT'S THE WORD IT USES, ON ALL THE MATTERS DISCUSSED IN COUNCIL. AND THEN IT GOES ON TO SHOW THE TYPES OF SECRECY. WE NEED NO ONLY PROFESSIONAL SECRECY, LIKE AN ATTORNEY WOULD HAVE, OR A DOCTOR WOULD HAVE, BUT WE NEED SECRECY BECAUSE THIS IS A WORK OF GOD AS WELL. SO THESE ARE OTHER TYPES OF THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF WE HAD SAID SOME OF THESE THINGS IN

FRONT OF THIS LADY WE WOULD HAVE BEEN CRITICIZING . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, I'M THINKING THE SAME THING WITH NEW PEOPLE COMING IN, TOO. IN OTHER WORDS THE SAME PRINCIPLE, THE MORE PEOPLE WE'VE GOT INVOLVED, THE MORE POTENTIAL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF YOU WANT THAT FOR THE TIME BEING, YOU THREE ARRANGE EVERYTHING SO THAT ALL IS IN ORDER.

KEVIN: YES, ALL RIGHT, LET'S MAKE A RESOLUTION . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: AND ALSO, MAYBE THEY CAN HALF WAY DO THIS UNTIL SOME LATER DATE, OR MAYBE WE CAN SET UP SOME SORT OF ADVISOR, ADVISORY CAPACITY . . .

MR. ARPAIA: PUT THEM ON THE ADVISORY BOARD.

MR. O'CONNOR: ADVISORY BOARD, OR SOMETHING . . .

MR. ARPAIA: YEA.

MR. O'CONNOR: LIKE THAT TO KEEP THEM AWAY FROM ALL THESE THINGS THAT BELONG IN THE BACKGROUND . . . LIKE GET THEM TO DO THE GARDEN, AND SO FORTH . . .

MR. MANION: WHY DON'T WE DO THIS. BETWEEN NOW AND THE NEXT MEETING LET EACH OF US TRY TO THINK ABOUT THE PROPER WAY THESE COULD BE HELPING US INITIALLY.

MR. O'CONNOR: YOU SEE, THE THREE PEOPLE, WE CAN ACT PRETTY EFFICIENTLY HERE. DESPITE SOME OF THESE PROBLEMS DOWN THERE, AND SO ON, WHICH ARE A FUNCTION OF TIME, LARGELY. WHEN WE MEET ONCE A MONTH WE'LL GET A HANDLE ON IT. BUT GET SOMEBODY EDUCATED AS TO WHAT'S GONE ON IN THE PAST, AND SO ON, THIS IS KIND OF AN UNDERTAKING.

MR. MANION: I'VE TRIED TO PUT THIS TOGETHER, AND LOOK, I HAVEN'T EVEN DONE 1980.

MR. O'CONNOR: WE CAN SPEND ENORMOUS AMOUNTS OF OUR TIME DISCUSSING THESE THINGS WITH OTHERS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS MEETING HAS BEEN WONDERFUL.

MR. O'CONNOR: OH YES, THIS IS NECESSARY. AS I SEE IT, THE TIME THAT WE DEVOTE TO GET RIGHT ON TOP OF WHAT THEIR DOING, THEN WE CAN ACT. I MEAN, WE REALLY HAVEN'T BEEN ABLE TO . . .

FRONT OF THIS LADY WE WOULD HAVE BEEN CRITICIZING . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, I'M THINKING THE SAME THING WITH NEW PEOPLE COMING IN, TOO. IN OTHER WORDS THE SAME PRINCIPLE, THE MORE PEOPLE WE'VE GOT INVOLVED, THE MORE POTENTIAL . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF YOU WANT THAT FOR THE TIME BEING, YOU THREE ARRANGE EVERYTHING SO THAT ALL IS IN ORDER.

KEVIN: YES, ALL RIGHT, LET'S MAKE A RESOLUTION . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: AND ALSO, MAYBE THEY CAN HALF WAY DO THIS UNTIL SOME LATER DATE, OR MAYBE WE CAN SET UP SOME SORT OF ADVISOR, ADVISORY CAPACITY . . .

MR. ARPAIA: PUT THEM ON THE ADVISORY BOARD.

MR. O'CONNOR: ADVISORY BOARD, OR SOMETHING . . .

MR. ARPAIA: YEA.

MR. O'CONNOR: LIKE THAT TO KEEP THEM AWAY FROM ALL THESE THINGS THAT BELONG IN THE BACKGROUND . . . LIKE GET THEM TO DO THE GARDEN, AND SO FORTH . . .

MR. MANION: WHY DON'T WE DO THIS. BETWEEN NOW AND THE NEXT MEETING LET EACH OF US TRY TO THINK ABOUT THE PROPER WAY THESE COULD BE HELPING US INITIALLY.

MR. O'CONNOR: YOU SEE, THE THREE PEOPLE, WE CAN ACT PRETTY EFFICIENTLY HERE. DESPITE SOME OF THESE PROBLEMS DOWN THERE, AND SO ON, WHICH ARE A FUNCTION OF TIME, LARGELY. WHEN WE MEET ONCE A MONTH WE'LL GET A HANDLE ON IT. BUT GET SOMEBODY EDUCATED AS TO WHAT'S GONE ON IN THE PAST, AND SO ON, THIS IS KIND OF AN UNDERTAKING.

MR. MANION: I'VE TRIED TO PUT THIS TOGETHER, AND LOOK, I HAVEN'T EVEN DONE 1980.

MR. O'CONNOR: WE CAN SPEND ENORMOUS AMOUNTS OF OUR TIME DISCUSSING THESE THINGS WITH OTHERS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS MEETING HAS BEEN WONDERFUL.

MR. O'CONNOR: OH YES, THIS IS NECESSARY. AS I SEE IT, THE TIME THAT WE DEVOTE TO GET RIGHT ON TOP OF WHAT THEIR DOING, THEN WE CAN ACT. I MEAN, WE REALLY HAVEN'T BEEN ABLE TO . . .

MEETING OF BOARD OF DIRECTORS

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

AUGUST 31, 1980

TONY: THIS IS WHAT I WANTED TO ASK THEM, ARE YOU GOING TO ACKNOWLEDGE THIS OR WHAT?

O'CONNOR: I HAVE THE FEELING THAT THE BOURS AND THESE OTHER PEOPLE DON'T REALLY KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON THE DIOCESE IS JUST USING THEIR NAMES.

MANION: THEY DON'T EVEN KNOW WHO THE OTHER MEMBERS ARE. THE ONE WHO KNOWS WHO THE MEMBERS ARE IS THE VICAR OF THE DIOCESE, FR. ESPARZA, AND HE KEEPS ALL THE STOCK CERTIFICATES RIGHT IN HIS VAULT IN THE CHANCELLORY OFFICE.

O'CONNOR: THEY WOULD SHY AWAY FROM SAYING ANYTHING ALLRIGHT!

ARPAIA: SO WHAT'S GOING TO HAPPEN, WE'RE GOING TO HAVE ANOTHER MEXICAN STAND-OFF. SUPPOSING THE MEXICAN GOVERNMENT COMES IN AND STARTS INVESTIGATING THE "FINCAS DEL YAQUI" WHAT'S GOING TO HAPPEN?

O'CONNOR: WE'RE AT RISK! THERE'S NOT ALOT WE CAN DO ABOUT THAT.

MANION: BUT THE GOVERNMENT WOULD HAVE TO TAKE ON THE WHOLE DIOCESE, AND THE GOVERNMENT WOULDN'T WANT TO DO THAT.

O'CONNOR: WE SHOULD DEFINITELY HAVE MINUTES THAT WE

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

MR. MANION: FATHER ALOYSIUS ALSO WANTS TO INCREASE THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. HE'S PROPOSED TWO PEOPLE, ONE IS A KEVIN MATTHEWS AND THE SECOND IS WINSTON HANKS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BOTH OF THEM COMPLAINED HOW THE THINGS THERE ARE DONE SO POORLY.

MR. MANION: HE WANTED KEVIN MATTHEWS BECAUSE KEVIN MATTHEWS ON HIS OWN WANTS TO IMPOSE A PLAN FOR THE GARDEN. HE'LL DO IT ON HIS OWN. YOU AND I AND TONY DON'T EVEN HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT THE GARDEN. KEVIN WILL TAKE ON THAT WHOLE PROJECT.

WINSTON HANKS BECAUSE HE HAS VERY GOOD COMMON SENSE. AND . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE HAS A SON THERE.

MR. MANION: HE'S A PIPING ENGINEER WITH THE SHELL OIL CORPORATION, AND HE HAS GOOD COMMON SENSE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE WAS THE ONE THAT COMPLAINED, WHAT HAPPENED HERE? ALL THESE PEOPLE, AND THESE THINGS ARE THIS WAY? AND CHARLIE BECAUSE . . .

MR. MANION: EACH OF US HAVE OUR PLUSES AND OUR MINUSES. AND FATHER HAS FOR SOME TIME . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: FATHER HAS A BIG ONE, A BIG ONE, BECAUSE I TOLD HIM SEVERAL TIMES TO PUT THE PLACE IN DECENCY . . .

MR. ARPAIA: ONE OTHER PERSON I RECOMMEND IS JOHN REEL.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, GOOD!

MR. ARPAIA: FATHER THOUGHT THAT HE MIGHT BE A GOOD CANDIDATE FOR THE BOARD.

MR. MANION: THE FINAL ONE IS A PRIEST WHO WE HAVE YET TO CONTACT, A FR. DAVID HOOVER, WHO WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. THIS IS DO THAT FR. DAVID HOOVER, BECAUSE WE ARE ACTING AS A GOVERNMENT.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND THEN WHEN I DIE WE HAVE A PRIEST, AND HE IS A VERY, VERY . . . . AND HE LOVES ME AND HE IS A VERY IDEAL PRIEST AND HE IS VERY KIND FATHER HOOVER.

MR. ARPAIA: IS HE STATIONED DOWN THERE?

NATIONAL 45-606 EYE-EASE 45-706 20/20 BUFF Made in U.S.A.

SEP 15 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACIÓN PERPETUA
Resumen de ingresos y gastos
Agosto de 1980

			PESOS
	INGRESOS		
30	Donativos	4364.00	
31	Estipendio de misa	1700.00	
32	Servicios Sacerdotales	650.00	
33	Colectas	11.00	
34	Venta de fruta	553.00	
36	Fondos a los hermanos	1255.00	
39	Miscelánea	0.50	
40	Junta directiva	111788.63	
			120322.13
	GASTOS		
1 A	Cosina: Alimentos	24931.81	
1 B	Cosina: Provisiones	1132.94	
2 A	Remiendo y mantenimiento: Mat. y provisiones	11576.60	
2 B	Remiendo y mantenimiento: Labor	570.00	
3	Remiendo y mantenimiento: Limpieza	3120.44	
4	Remiendo y mantenimiento: Mant. del Carro	2962.00	
5 A	Transportación: Gasolina	1862.50	
5 B	Transportación: Viaje	1791.90	
6 A	Comunicaciones: Correos	117.60	
7 B	Utilidades: Agua, gas, etc...	516.50	
8	Utilidades: Limosnas y estipendios	3500.00	
9 C	Oficina: Espensas y provisiones	723.50	
10 A	Oficina: Provisiones escolares y libros	1704.32	
10 B	Oficina: Pensión Escolar	700.00	
11	Oficina: Medical	3329.69	
12 B	Dormitorios: Ropa de cama, toallas, etc...	7144.86	
19	Dormitorios: Miscelánea	1500.50	
			67185.16
		Ganancia:	53136.97
	GASTOS INVERTIDOS		
20	Activos: Mejoras	45108.90	
~~22~~	~~Activos: Equipos~~		45108.90
		Ganancia Total:	8028.07

Preparado por: Raymundo Meza Rguez.

P. Carlos Carpenter, MAP

PROPSED BUDGET FOR ORDINARY EXPENSES

AUGUST, 1980

THE FOLLOWING BUDGET IS SUBMITTED BASED UPON THE AVERAGE ORDINARY EXPENDITURES FOR THE MONTHS OF APRIL, MAY, AND JUNE 1980. THIS BUDGET SHOULD SERVE AS A GUIDLINE IN HELPING TO PROJECT FUTURE EXPENDITURES:

EXPENSE TYPE	DOLLARS	PESOS
FOOD	$ 600.00	13,200.00
TRAVEL (GASOLINE, BUS, TRAIN)	80.00	1,760.00
TELEPHONE	75.00	1,650.00
REPAIRS & MAINTENANCE FOR VEHICLE	75.00	1,650.00
CLOTHING & PERSONAL EFFECTS	50.00	1,100.00
OFFICE EXPENSE	35.00	770.00
RELIGIOUS SUPPLIES	10.00	220.00
MEDICAL	50.00	1,100.00
UTILITIES (GAS, ELECTRICITY)	26.00	572.00
KITCHEN SUPPLIES	25.00	550.00
CLEANING & LAUNDRY SUPPLIES	10.00	220.00
DORMITORY & LODGING	20.00	440.00
SMALL TOOLS & OTHER SUPPLIES	75.00	1,650.00
TOTAL	$ 1,131.00	24,882.00

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. ALOYSIUS AND FR. CHARLES

AUGUST 2, 1980

1) WE HAVE BEEN WITH THE BISHOP AND HE HAS NEVER BEEN HAPPIER IN HIS LIFE! REALLY, I DON'T EXAGERATE, HE IS SO HAPPY THAT ON HIS RETURN FROM BARONE'S HE WAS SINGING LIKE A CHILD. REFERING TO THE CADILLAC HE SAID HE WAS RECEIVED WITH A PRESIDENTIAL CAR! HE WAS SO HAPPY! WHEN HE CAME TO THE PROVINCIAL HOUSE I INVITED HIM TO ATTEND THE MASS. MANY OTHER GOOD THINGS HAPPENED, SO HE WILL COME MUCH OFTENER TO THE STATES. AND THEN HIS PREOCCUPATIONS WILL ONLY BE ONLY OCCUPATIONS. HE IS IN HIS HEAVEN; AND I CONSIDER THAT ALL IS A BLESSING FROM THE BLESSED MOTHER. I SAID MASS FOR HIM AT 3:00 IN THE AFTERNONN. THE PROVINCIAL DIDN'T ALLOW ME ANY ACTIVITY FOR THE WHOLE MONTH OF AUGUST. SO IN THE MORNING INSTEAD OF VISITING THE GUILD I WAS IN BED TAKING OXYGEN. THE BISHOP IS SO HAPPY WITH ALL THE BOYS. ALL THIS IS A GRACE FROM GOD AND THE BLESSED MOTHER.

2) MARCO BURNED THE GARDEN WHILE TRYING TO HEAT WATER. APPARENTLY HE MISUNDERSTOOD WHAT SOMEONE TOLD HIM.

3) TRY TO FIND SOMEONE WHO KNOWS ABOUT TROPICAL FRUIT TREES. PLANT IN YOUR GARDEN THE BEST TREES, THE BEST IN THE TROPICAL TREES. THERE WAS NOT MUCH DAMAGE DONE IN YOUR GARDEN BY THE FIRE WAS THERE? CAN THE TREES THAT WERE

BURNED BE REPLANTED? WHICH WERE THE ONES BURNED? SOME LEMON AND LIME TREES, BUT NO ONE BUYS LIMES. WE HAVE TOO MAY LIMES, THERE IS NO MARKET. ALSO, THERE WERE SOME GUAVA TREES THAT WERE BURNED. BUT THE GUAVA TREE, IT GROWS LIKE A WEED. PLAN TO HAVE SOME MAN THAT SPEICALIZES IN FRUIT TREES. SO THAT YOUR GARDEN BECOMES A GARDEN OF EDEN, A GARDEN OF EDEN WITHOUT ANY SERPENT!

4) THE BISHOP SAYS THAT HE IS SO HAPPY THAT THERE ARE SEVEN BEING ADMITTED INTO PROFESSION.

(HERE THE PHONE CONNECTION WAS BROKEN BECAUSE OF THE STORM IN ALAMOS)

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

AUG - 8 1980

August 4, 1980

Dear Directors,

Enclosed you will find the minutes of our last local Chapter and the Projected Budget for August - Dicember 1980. We hope that these will help you in your meetings.

I estimate about $700.00 dollars to be needed in order to get the men ~~starting~~ started in the seminary this September. Although this was not discussed in the Local Chapter I talked with Fr. Charles about it, getting his O.K. to write to you about it. Br. Cesario told me that he wrote you saying that it will be about $45.00 dollars a brother monthly in the seminary for his tuition, room and board.

Keep us in your prayers as we do for you.

Br. David Loreno

Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration
Projected Budget *
August - December 1980

AUG - 8 1980

DOLLARS

#	Account	Jan.-Jun. Average for 1 month	cut backs per month **	Adjusted average per month	Aug-Dic. /80 Projection
1A	Kitchen: Food	$ 69346		$ 69346	$ 416076
1B	Kitchen: Supplies	4057		4057	24342
2A	Repair + Maint. Materials + Sup.	13664	$ 6267 (2)	7397	44382
2B	Repair + Maint.: Labor	17328	17328 (1)		
3	Cleaning + Laundry	1099		1099	6594
4	Car Maintenance	3693		3693	22158
5A	Transportation: gasoline	8709	1139 (3)	7570	45420
5B	Transportation: Bus, etc.	3808	3333 (3)	475	2850
6A	Communications: ~~Lift~~ Mail	1702		1702	10212
6B	Communications: Telephone	7433	4500 (2)	2933	17598
7A	Utilities: Light	4101		4101	24606
7B	Utilities: Water, gas, etc.	1705		1705	10230
8	Alms and Stipends	1103		1103	6618
9A	Offices: Taxes	6991	6991 (1)		
9B	Office: Lawyer's fee	16887	16887 (1)		
9C	Office: Expenses + Supplies	3892	2000 (2)	1892	11352
10	School Supplies + Books	2006		2006	12036
11	Medical Expense	9785	5000 (2)	4785	28710
12B	Dormitory: Clothing, Personal Hyg.	3480		3480	20880
13	Religious Supplies	9912	9000 (3)	912	5472
19	Miscellaneous	1353		1353	8118
		$ 192154	$ 72645	$ 119609	$ 717654

Cost per man per day

January - March 1980	$2.92
April - June 1980	$2.25
Average for 6 months	$2.58
Projected for Aug. - Dic 1980	$2.04

(See Accounts: 1A, 1B, 3, 6A, 7A, 7B, 12B to figure daily pension per man)

* Based on Financial Reports of 1st and 2nd Semesters 1980 forwarded to you all.

** Cuts backs represent here one of 3 things:
1) the expense will no longer be used next 6 months;
2) needed cut backs in expenditures;
3) reductions because of extraordinary expenses in Jan - Jun. period in that expense.

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

AUG - 8 1980

August 4, 1980

Dear Directors,

Enclosed you will find the minutes of our last local Chapter and the Projected Budget for August - Dicember 1980. We hope that these will help you in your meetings.

I estimate about $700.00 dollars to be needed in order to get the men ~~starting~~ started in the seminary this September. Although this was not discussed in the Local Chapter I talked with Fr. Charles about it, getting his O.K. to write to you about it. Br. Cesareo told me that he wrote you saying that it will be about $45.00 dollars a brother monthly in the seminary for his tuition, room and board.

Keep us in your prayers as we do for you.

Br. David Lozano

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

AUG - 8 1980

August 4, 1980

Dear Directors,

Enclosed you will find the minutes of our last local Chapter and the Projected Budget for August - Dicember 1980. We hope that these will help you in your meetings.

I estimate about $700.00 dollars to be needed in order to get the men ~~starting~~ started in the seminary this September. Although this was not discussed in the Local Chapter I talked with Fr. Charles about it, getting his O.K. to write to you about it. Br. Cesario told me that he wrote you saying that it will be about $45.00 dollars a brother monthly in the seminary for his tuition, room and board.

Keep us in your prayers as we do for you.

Br. David Sereno

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

AUG - 8 1980

August 4, 1980

Dear Directors,

Enclosed you will find the minutes of our last local Chapter and the Projected Budget for August - Dicember 1980. We hope that these will help you in your meetings.

I estimate about $700.00 dollars to be needed in order to get the men ~~starting~~ started in the seminary this September. Although this was not discussed in the Local Chapter I talked with Fr. Charles about it, getting his O.K. to write to you about it. Br. Cesario told me that he wrote you saying that it will be about $45.00 dollars a brother monthly in the seminary for his tuition, room and board.

Keep us in your prayers as we do for you.

Br. David Serero

BANK OF AMERICA

Timesaver Statement®

GLENDALE MAIN OFFICE NO. 0162
GLENDALE, CA
PHONE 213-956-3421

DATE OF THIS STATEMENT 08-04-80

KEVIN J MANION
RENTAL ACCOUNT
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK CA 91506

E1
0162-PS15

DON'T FORGET TO INCLUDE BANKAMERICA TRAVELERS CHEQUES IN YOUR VACATION PLANS! THEY'RE SAFER THAN CASH, READILY ACCEPTED, AND REFUNDABLE IF LOST OR STOLEN--ALL OVER THE WORLD.

CHECKING 0162-2-60064 SELECT CHECKING

SUMMARY

PREVIOUS STATEMENT BALANCE........0.00

TOTAL OF 1 DEPOSIT FOR........150.00

TOTAL OF 1 CHECK FOR........1.16
TOTAL OF 1 AUTOMATIC DEBIT AUTHORIZED FOR........0.15

STATEMENT BALANCE 08-04-80........148.69

CHECKS/ DEBITS

CHECKS

CHECK NUMBER	DATE PAID	AMOUNT
	07-14	1.16

AUTOMATIC DEBITS

	DATE PAID	AMOUNT
SERVICE CHARGE (BASED ON 1 CHECKS PAID)........	08-04	0.15

DEPOSITS/ CREDITS

DEPOSITS

DATE POSTED	AMOUNT
07-08	150.00

DAILY BALANCE

DATE	AMOUNT
07-08	150.00
07-14	148.84
08-04	148.69

BANK OF AMERICA

Timesaver Statement

GLENDALE MAIN OFFICE NO. 0162
GLENDALE, CA
PHONE 213-956-3421

DATE OF THIS STATEMENT 08-04-80

KEVIN J MANION
RENTAL ACCOUNT

ELECTRONIC FUND TRANSFER

INQUIRIES/POSSIBLE ERRORS

FOR INQUIRIES OR POSSIBLE ERRORS CONCERNING ELECTRONIC FUND TRANSFERS CALL 800-622-0643 (IF YOU ARE OUTSIDE CALIFORNIA CALL 415-622-6700) OR WRITE US AT P.O. BOX 37046, SAN FRANCISCO, CA 94137. FOR ERRORS OR INQUIRIES CONCERNING BANKAMERITELLER TRANSACTIONS CALL 213-573-5126 OR WRITE US AT BANK OF AMERICA CARD CENTER, BANKAMERITELLER DEPT., P.O. BOX Z, PASADENA, CA 91122.

PREAUTHORIZED ELECTRONIC DEPOSITS

FOR VERIFICATION OF PREAUTHORIZED ELECTRONIC DEPOSITS MADE TO YOUR ACCOUNT FROM THE SAME PERSON OR COMPANY ON A REGULAR BASIS YOU MAY CALL 800-622-0643 (OUTSIDE CALIFORNIA CALL 415-622-6700 COLLECT).

*Gap in Check Sequence

Bank of America NT&SA • Member FDIC

AUG 11 1980

Alamos, Sonora
August 7, 1980

Dearest Kevin:

Your wonderful letter and checks, postmarked August 4, 1980 arrived today. Thank you for all the trouble you went to to do it. As a few observations, following the numbers reported on the phone call between us on July 30th:

1)Brother Bill states that the beams appear not on the point of falling in. The leak, to me, does not seem to cause more damage, on an emergency basis, than normal leaks (e.g. Even Las Delicias has leaks-- this is the most charming house in Alamos which Trina fell in love with). We'll do the best we can, and at the soonest possible date, to repair it. But more urgent things have come up: the river overflowed one night and took away 1/4 of our fence to protect the property from future invasions out front. I hired a man to fix it again. This will take 2 days at 280 pesos per day.

2)The fire in the orchard: The Brother who was the efficient cause of it was acting under obedience of another Brother working in the kitchen. He was told to go into the back yard. He misundertood and went into the huerta area. After the fire started he went to the acting Superior, went down on the ground to ask for pardon, very repented and overwhelmed and shocked. When I came back (now I recall what I did not recall when you called me) I was told about it. I looked at it, saw that no real harm was caused (because we had already spoken of cutting down some of the lime trees which have no market value and we have 10 times more than we need) but it looked as though the weeds in that area had been burned down, as it is mostly an area without any trees. The one who caused it came to beg pardon from me. I pardoned him, telling him that I was not upset because I thought it had been done on purpose, and considered it the providence of God.

3) Thank you for the money for the plumber. We should go to work on it soon. The only problem is: the 15 of August are the vows.

4)We may be able to cut back water for the

people since the rains have started again. However, the rains may be less than necessary to supply water until winter for the town. Pray for rain. It may be too dry this rainy season to support the town for the whole year until next year.

5)Public penances are accepted by those arriving late to Chapel. They kneel on the floor until the Superior tells then to get up.

6) For the Mexicans it is really hard to give up their families. Some have admitted to me that they find this the most repugnant thing to their nature, although they are trying to do their very best to be virtuous. I have not mitigated the rule through all of this. Even though one of them, who Fr. Durazo recommended more than any of the rest, said it was a real cross for him that he finds almost impossible to bear. I am trying to save his vocation. He is naturally melancholic.

7)I find the Brothers making an honest effort to keep the kitchen clean. To demand them more, and to keep cracking down on them, may be to demand too much too soon, especially for the newcomers. In rural areas, even in the States, I recall seeing houses, even kitchens and toilets, not always as clean as houses in the cities where streets are paved, everything is paved. I would have to polish my shoes three times a day if I go into town that many times because of the dust and mud on the streets. Naturally this gets tracked in. I used to go fustering around the house, like a bickering house-wife, but I found that this destroys inner peace and doesn't do any good for anybody. Hno. Cesareo agrees "that it's not the way they think it should be in Los Angeles". I asked him to write you a letter for your tranquillity. We don't have all the efficient means that are easily at hand in Los Angeles: e.g. the case of the cesspools. L.A. asked us to "just call up the workers that do those things. They have special equipment for such things. Trucks with high-vacuum

My time is 11:00 a.m. Mondays.

hoses, etc." I called Joaquin Bours. We looked all over for two weeks. We finally realized that not even the City of Navojoa has such equipment for city uses. In other cases, I agree that all we need is "more elbow grease". Nevertheless, the whole place needs more elbow grease, and once you've finished most of it is broken or deteriorated again. For example, to replace a broken window we have to go to Navojoa for the window pane. And there are so many things of this nature everywhere you look. (I haven't been able to wash my personal clothing for 4 or 5 weeks, since the last time the Brothers all went to the beach. I was at home alone, so I could get it done.) We have to wash our clothes each week, however, as a rule.

8)In this number there is a misunderstanding. On August 4th, the courts will resume their sessions. This does not mean necessarily that they will reach a decision that very day. I called the lawyer this morning. He said that Hermosillo regularly sends news of his case to him. He has not received their notification. He showed me the notifications that he receives almost every day from Hermosillo. He expects some news to come any day now regarding the progess of the case.

9)Rural Bank: when Nelita gets back from Queretero, we'll have her write up another receipt for us, photostatic it and also photostatic the checks from that Bank. By doing this we may not even need a contract to rent that Barn. By having these photostatic copies that Bank will not have the chance to claim settlers rights, which is very common here in Mexico, and traditional.

10)Brick Factory: Our lawyer tells me we do not need another letter from the current manager, the last letters are good enough. But our lawyer said he feels it would be unwise to start a court case over it right now while the other case with Conasupo is raging. Once the Conasupo case is over, then start pushing the brick factory off. Possibly this opinion is based on the fact that the City of Alamos is on our side in the Conasupo case. If we start waging war against the City write now, we may lose their help, or good word on our

behalf. You see, the ones occupying the Brick Factory is the "Junta de Progreso y Bienestar", which is in the City Hall of Alamos. The man in charge of the Junta is the same one who people say is going to take down the almacen of Conasupo. This last item is only a gossip. You can hardly believe anything in Alamos. You have to wait until they start taking down that building to believe it.

New News:

What do we do about the vows? Only four have permission to take vows. The Bishop is gone. He did not change the decision. He left it up to me. I'm afraid there might me a shake-up when they find out that only 4 are taking vows.

In Mary's Heart,

Fr. Charles

PHONE CALL FROM FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.

6:00 A.M. -- AUGUST 8, 1980

PURPOSE OF THE CALL WAS TO COMMUNICATE TO FR. FOUNDER THAT THE BISHOP DID NOT OPPOSE OR CONTRADICT FR. CHARLES DECISION TO EXCLUDE THE THREE UNACCEPTABLE BROTHERS FROM PROFESSION. THE BISHOP DID SPEAK WITH THE BROTHERS WHEN HE MADE HIS VISIT. HOWEVER, THE BISHOP SAID NOTHING AFTERWARDS TO FR. CHARLES REGARDING THOSE THAT WERE NOT ACCEPTED. THE ORIGINAL COPIES OF THE INFORMES ARE IN THE CHANCELLORY OFFICE AND THE BISHOP DID NOT ASK FR. CHARLES TO ACCEPT THESE THREE. THEREFORE TECHNICALLY FR. CHARLES DECISION STANDS.

IF THESE THREE ARE NOT TO BE ADMITTED TO PROFESSION, THEY SHOULD BE TOLD AHEAD OF TIME. IN THIS CASE FR. CHARLES WILL COMPLY WITH THE FOUNDER'S INSTRUCTION THAT EACH SHOULD BE TOLD AND SENT AWAY SEPERATELY.

BUT FR. CHARLES DOES NOT WANT TO ACT OF HIS OWN WILL. WHAT DECISION DOES THE FOUNDER MAKE IN THIS CASE? THE BISHOP HAS SAID NOTHING.

PLEASE ADVISE AS SOON AS POSSIBLE.

OTHER ANIMAL ATTACKED AND ATE ALL BUT ONE. BROTHER BILL COMMENTED THAT THE DEVIL WAS AT WORK THAT NIGHT.

5) BROTHER JOHN IS STILL LATE FOR CHAPEL. HE CLAIMS HE DOESN'T HEAR THE BELL. FR. CHARLES FOUND HIM WITH HIS PILLOW AROUND HIS HEAD COVERING HIS EARS. FR. CHARLES ASKED HIM IF HE COULD CHANGE HIS GUARDIAN ANGEL. NOW CAESARIO IS BROTHER JOHN'S GUARDIAN ANGEL.

6) CAESARIO IS VERY STRICT, AND WANTS MORE AUTHORITY THAN FR. CHARLES FEELS COMFORTABLE GIVING TO HIM. FR. CHARLES HAS PUT CAESARIO IN CHARGE OF ALL THE WORK PROJECTS.

7) FR. CHARLES WILL BE IN HUADABOMPO FOR WEDNESDAY AND THURSDAY SINCE THE PARISH PRIEST THERE WILL BE GIVING THE BROTHERS THEIR RETREAT.

8) FR. CHARLES SUGGESTED WHEN I ARRIVE ON TUESDAY TO TAKE THE TAXI TO THE BUS DEPOT IN CUIDAD OBREGON AND THEN TAKE THE BUS TO NAVAJOA AND THEN TO ALAMOS.

9) FR. CHARLES WAS TOLD ABOUT FR. ALOYSIUS' CRITICAL HEALTH AND TO PRAY FOR HIM.

10) FR. CHARLES WAS RELIEVED WHEN TOLD THAT FR. ALOYSIUS LIKES TO HAVE QUESTIONS REFERED TO HIM. THIS WAY FR. CHARLES DOES NOT FEEL ALONE IN MAKING DECISIONS.

OTHER ANIMAL ATTACKED AND ATE ALL BUT ONE. BROTHER BILL COMMENTED THAT THE DEVIL WAS AT WORK THAT NIGHT.

5) BROTHER JOHN IS STILL LATE FOR CHAPEL. HE CLAIMS HE DOESN'T HEAR THE BELL. FR. CHARLES FOUND HIM WITH HIS PILLOW AROUND HIS HEAD COVERING HIS EARS. FR. CHARLES ASKED HIM IF HE COULD CHANGE HIS GUARDIAN ANGEL. NOW CAESARIO IS BROTHER JOHN'S GUARDIAN ANGEL.

6) CAESARIO IS VERY STRICT, AND WANTS MORE AUTHORITY THAN FR. CHARLES FEELS COMFORTABLE GIVING TO HIM. FR. CHARLES HAS PUT CAESARIO IN CHARGE OF ALL THE WORK PROJECTS.

7) FR. CHARLES WILL BE IN HUADABOMPO FOR WEDNESDAY AND THURSDAY SINCE THE PARISH PRIEST THERE WILL BE GIVING THE BROTHERS THEIR RETREAT.

8) FR. CHARLES SUGGESTED WHEN I ARRIVE ON TUESDAY TO TAKE THE TAXI TO THE BUS DEPOT IN CUIDAD OBREGON AND THEN TAKE THE BUS TO NAVAJOA AND THEN TO ALAMOS.

9) FR. CHARLES WAS TOLD ABOUT FR. ALOYSIUS' CRITICAL HEALTH AND TO PRAY FOR HIM.

10) FR. CHARLES WAS RELIEVED WHEN TOLD THAT FR. ALOYSIUS LIKES TO HAVE QUESTIONS REFERED TO HIM. THIS WAY FR. CHARLES DOES NOT FEEL ALONE IN MAKING DECISIONS.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.

11:00 P.M. -- AUGUST 8, 1980

11) FR. CHARLES FEELS THAT THE HOUSE IN GUADALAJARA, FROM AN ECONOMIC STANDPOINT SHOULD RECEIVE SUPPORT DIRECTLY FROM LOS ANGELES, AND NOT FROM ALAMOS. THE BROTHERS IN ALAMOS HAVE ENOUGH TO DO TO TAKE CARE OF THEIR OWN ACCOUNTS WITH THE BURDEN OF ANOTHER HOUSE.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.

11:00 P.M. -- AUGUST 8, 1980

11) FR. CHARLES FEELS THAT THE HOUSE IN GUADALAJARA, FROM AN ECONOMIC STANDPOINT SHOULD RECEIVE SUPPORT DIRECTLY FROM LOS ANGELES, AND NOT FROM ALAMOS. THE BROTHERS IN ALAMOS HAVE ENOUGH TO DO TO TAKE CARE OF THEIR OWN ACCOUNTS WITH THE BURDEN OF ANOTHER HOUSE.

faith, the most importunate temptations were overcome, numberless graces received, and precious favours, both spirtual and temporal obtained. It has been to them as armour, shielding them against the influence of the demon and completely putting him to flight.

The wonders worked in the past, are a pledge of those to come. "L'Echo de St. Francois has often given some wonderful instances. In the November number, 1915, we read the following letter from a Canadian soldier after the bloody battle of Langemarck. Writing to his mother in Montreal, he says: "My confidence in St. Anthony is on the increase—it is he who saved me. You sent me some blessed pieces of linen called "Briefs." Out of the six, I lost one, distributed four, and kept the sixth. In that last fight, my company was so badly tried, that only eight of us returned. Of these eight, two were wearing Briefs, and the eighth had happily found and worn the Sacred Heart Badge, four and myself our Briefs, and the eighth had happily found and worn the Brief I had lost."

Let therefore all the friends of the great Wonder-worker wear it as well as their Scapular, let them slip it unknown into the clothing of sinners, whom they are anxious to convert; let it be seen in their rooms, and on the doors of their houses, in order to say to Satan, "Begone, hostile fiend, vanquished by the Lion of Juda! Here reigns the Cross! Thou has no power over the clients of St. Anthony of Padua!"

FRANCISCAN FATHERS
1005 FERGUSON STREET
ROCKFORD, ILLINOIS

THE CROSS OR BRIEF OF ST. ANTHONY OF PADUA

Behold the Cross of the Lord! Begone hostile enemies, The lion of Juda, the offspring of David has triumphed. Alleluia! — Alleluia!

Ecce crucem Domini. Fugite Partes adversae vicit Leo de tribu Juda Radix David. Alleluia!—Alleluia!

(The Brief on cloth has touched the True Cross of Our Lord Jesus Christ and the Relic of St. Anthony.)

N. B.—Such "Brief" on cloth may be had by applying to the Franciscan Fahers, 1005 Ferguson S., Rockford, Illinois.

St. Anthony of Padua, the universal Wonder-worker, has received the special power of putting to flight the devil. Born on the 15th of August, on the triumphant day of Mary's Assumption, who crushed the serpent's head, he seems to share with his Heavenly Mother, in the glorious privilege.

The history of his life shows us how he excelled in discovering the deceits of the enemy of souls, and what brilliant victories he gained over him. This admirable power he still exercises after death as he did in life, ever showing himself to be "The Hammer of Heretics" and the terror of hell.

Since the devil seems to have regained, at the present time, alas! by means of impiety, pride, corruption, an extensive kingdom, since he insolently raises his head, rallying his unhappy subjects, the members of his secret societies, organizing his army and directing all his force against the Catholic Church; since, he is confident and boasts of success, it is necessary that he should be confounded once more and hurled back into hell, into the deepest abyss.

To this end we shall make use of the Cross, and of the Brief St. Anthony, which brief is a liturgical exorcism, reminds satan of the everlasting victory inflicted upon him by the Lion of Juda. (Pope Sixtus V. ordered this Brief to be engraven on the Vatican obelisk.)

Here is an account taken from the Bollandists of the origin of this Brief.

"In Portugal, in the reign of King Denis, there was a certain person exposed to the attacks of the devil. This enemy of our salvation appeared often under the figure of Jesus Crucified and persuaded her to throw herself into the Tagus, to obtain the remission of her sins, and the happiness of Heaven. The unfortunate creature, deceived by Satan's lies, decided one day to destroy herself. On her way to the river she entered a Franciscan Chapel, prostrating herself before the Altar of St. Anthony of Padua, she entreated the Saint to help to save her soul, then, terrified by the prospect of death, and overcome by fatigue, she fell asleep.

During her sleep, St. Anthony appeared to her and persuaded her to turn away from her fatal project, giving her a piece of parchment, which she was always to wear. On awakening, she found the precious leaflet hanging around her neck, on which was inscribed a few lines, known afterwards as the Brief or letter of St. Anthony. She immediately felt the efficacy of this Heavenly remedy; the temptation and obsession of Satan entirely disappeared."

"The King of Portugal hearing of this miracle wished to see the wonderful document and sent for it. As soon as the poor woman was deprived of the precious treasure, she fell again into the power of the devil. They procured for her an exact copy of the miraculous Brief. She received it with confidence, wearing it day and night. From this moment she recovered her peace of mind and was forever delivered from her temptations. The king preserved the original with the Crown Treasurers.

Numbers of Christians have experienced in all ages the power of the Brief. In wearing it, kissing it piously, and in reciting the invocation with

+

Dear Kevin,

I really had a shock today, the lady mgr was telling me they are going to build a Condominion on our grounds we only have 2 or 3 mo's more here. I wish you would ask Father Aloysius if I should try to get into the St. Anns home for the aged in San Deigo, or try to find a place here? or try to go to my nephew in Baltimore md? I have a terrible fear of going on an airplane. I feel like I would like to be "in a small room where I am alone with God and my little Infant Jesus. Father has always told me the right thing to do never wrong. If He will tell you what Jesus wants me to do. I wish our Blessed Mother would

take me to Heaven on Her Assumption
Aug 15th, I am sorry I did not give Father
Carpenter Little St. Teresa's medal. The
world is so wicked, Ask Father
please pray I will get into some convent
or Spiritual place. As I am getting
so old 87½ yrs old. I only want what
our Dear Lord wants me to do, if He
would like me to stay here and pray
for the dying to help him save Souls.
and poor Soul's in purgatory. I know
anything Father asks our Lord He will
give it to Him. I wish I had about
20 of the Blessed medals of St Benedict
Ask Father to Bless these 2 Scapulars
for me. Brief, Kevin I will pay for your
Gasoline and take you to Sunday
morning Breakfast if you will
come and let me know what Father
wants me to do. It is so hard to be
alone at my age. I have to pay

Loretta everytime I go in her car and I feel she has caused me trouble with my friends, Joan Hoffman has been a wonderful friend of mine. I am sending Her the address of Father Charles I know she will help Him.

Gratefully, In the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

Margaret Collopy.

I really do not know who will take me?

One Breif is Fathers one for me.

M. Collopy.
P.O. Box 633
Santa Monica
Calif. 90406

Kevin Manion.

120 So. Keystone.

Burbank Calif. 7378464

AMDG

To: Fr. Aloysius
& M.A.P. Board of Directors

AUG - 8 1980

8-2-80 - M.A.P. Chapter Weekly Meeting -

Present: Fr. Carlos, Superior; Hno. Cesario, Vicario;
Hno. David, Consulter; Hno. Gregorio, Consulter;
Hno. Ismael, Economo

Absent: Hno. Marcos, Secretary (Excused)

Agenda:

A. Observance of Daily Schedule

I. Of late, there has been a flagrant pattern of tardiness to various Community acts, & an increase in total absence due to oversleeping & material projects. Ergo, beginning Monday, 8-4-80, anyone arriving tardy to Chapel or Meals will kneel in the aisle instead of the prie-dieu, & eat the meal kneeling down.

II. List of Other Flagrant Transgressions of the Rule: a. Dozing off in Chapel; b. Failure to discharge one's cleaning duties & assignments; c. Unsportsmanlike conduct & language in sports; d. Bad manners at table; e. Bad postures in Chapel; f. Worldly, inane conversations at the meals; g. Disregard for the material goods of the Congregation; h. Failure to clean the dining room tables.

III. Group meditations will begin shortly now that the books have been chosen.

IV. 2 more laundry washers are needed immediately. Total cost for both is $1,000 (Am. dollars

AUG - 8 1980

B. Bottled Water... Fr. Carlos noted that drinking bottled water has helped to stamp out hepatitis & diarrhea.

C. Liturgistas... To ensure continuity of service in the chapel, the assignment of those brothers as "Liturgistas" is increased immediately from 2 to 3 weeks.

I. Each Liturgista leads prayers for one week. He is to start the prayers in a prompt & timely manner.

D. Master of Ceremonies... For the 8-15-80 Professum of Vows ceremonies, Bro. Marcos will be the M.C.

E. Cluttering Up Kitchen Refrigerator... Fr. Carlos made it very clear that all should drink their water from their individual containers in their rooms. Up to now, brothers have kept individual water in the refrigerator which clutters it up & is unsanitary with so much outside traffic entering the kitchen. Also drinking glasses are used & left in the sink for someone else to wash. Thus there aren't enough clean glasses for the following meal.

Summary - The Local M.A.P. chapter humbly requests $1,000 (Am. $) for 2 laundry washers.

In Jesus & Mary,
Hno. C. Ramirez, Vicario

AMDG

To: Fr. Aloysius
& M.A.P. Board of Directors

AUG - 8 1980

8-2-80 - M.A.P. Chapter Weekly Meeting -
Present: Fr. Carlos, Superior; Hno. Cesario, Vicario;
Hno. David, Consulter; Hno. Gregorio, Consulter;
Hno. Ismael, Economo
Absent: Hno. Marcos, Secretary (Excused)
Agenda:
A. Observance of Daily Schedule
I. Of late, there has been a flagrant pattern of tardiness to various community acts, & an increase in total absence due to oversleeping & material projects. Ergo, beginning Monday, 8-4-80, anyone arriving tardy to Chapel or Meals will kneel in the aisle instead of the prie-dieu, & eat the meal kneeling down.
II. List of Other Flagrant Transgressions of the Rule: a. Dozing off in chapel; b. Failure to discharge one's cleaning duties & assignments; c. Unsportsmanlike conduct & language in sports; d. Bad manners at table; e. Bad postures in Chapel; f. Worldly, inane conversations at the meals; g. Disregard for the material goods of the Congregation; h. Failure to clean the dining room tables.
III. Group meditations will begin shortly now that the books have been chosen.
IV. 2 more laundry washers are needed immediately. Total cost for both is $1,000 (Am. dollars

AUG - 8 1980

B. Bottled Water... Fr. Carlos noted that drinking bottled water has helped to stamp out hepatitis & diarrhea.

C. Liturgistas... To ensure continuity of service in the chapel, the assignment of those brothers as "Liturgistas" is increased immediately from 2 to 3 weeks.

I. Each Liturgista leads prayers for one week. He is to start the prayers in a prompt & timely manner.

D. Master of Ceremonies... For the 8-15-80 Profession of Vows ceremonies, Bro. Marcos will be the M.C.

E. Cluttering Up Kitchen Refrigerator... Fr. Carlos made it very clear that all should drink their water from their individual containers in their rooms. Up to now, brothers have kept individual water in the refrigerator which clutters it up & is unsanitary with so much outside traffic entering the kitchen. Also drinking glasses are used & left in the sink for someone else to wash. Thus there aren't enough clean glasses for the following meal.

<u>Summary</u> - The Local M.A.P. chapter humbly requests #1,000 (Am. #) for 2 laundry washers.

In Jesus & Mary,

Hno. C. Ramirez Vicario

To: Fr. Aloysius
& M.A.P. Board of Directors

MAY 16 1983

AUG - 8 1980

8-2-80 M.A.P. Chapter Weekly Meeting—

Present: Fr. Carlos, Superior; Hno. Cesario, Vicario; Hno. David, Consulter; Hno. Gregorio, Consulter; Hno. Ismael, Economo

Absent: Hno. Marcos, Secretary (Excused)

Agenda:

A. Observance of Daily Schedule

I. Of late, there has been a flagrant pattern of tardiness to various community acts, & an increase in total absence due to oversleeping & material projects. Ergo, beginning Monday, 8-4-80, anyone arriving tardy to Chapel or Meals will kneel in the aisle instead of the prie-dieu, & eat the meal kneeling down.

II. List of Other Flagrant Transgressions of the Rule: a. Dozing off in chapel; b. Failure to discharge one's cleaning duties & assignments; c. Unsportsmanlike conduct & language in sports; d. Bad manners at table; e. Bad postures in Chapel; f. Worldly, inane conversations at the meals; g. Disregard for the material goods of the Congregation; h. Failure to clean the dining room tables.

III. Group meditations will begin shortly now that the books have been chosen.

MATERIAL

IV. 2 more laundry washers are needed immediately. Total cost for both is $1,000 (Am. dol...

AMDG

To: Fr. Aloysius
& M.A.P. Board of Directors

AUG - 8 1980

8-2-80 - M.A.P. Chapter Weekly Meeting -

Present: Fr. Carlos, Superior; Hno. Cesario, Vicario;
Hno. David, Consulter; Hno. Gregorio, Consulter;
Hno. Ismael, Economo

Absent: Hno. Marcos, Secretary (Excused)

Agenda:

A. Observance of Daily Schedule

I. Of late, there has been a flagrant pattern of tardiness to various Community acts, & an increase in total absence due to oversleeping & material projects. Ergo, beginning Monday, 8-4-80, anyone arriving tardy to Chapel or Meals will kneel in the aisle instead of the prie-dieu, & eat the meal kneeling down.

II. List of Other Flagrant Transgressions of the Rule: a. Dozing off in chapel; b. Failure to discharge one's cleaning duties & assignments; c. Unsportsmanlike conduct & language in sports; d. Bad manners at table; e. Bad postures in Chapel; f. Worldly, inane conversations at the meals; g. Disregard for the material goods of the Congregation; h. Failure to clean the dining room tables.

III. Group meditations will begin shortly now that the books have been chosen.

MATERIAL → IV. 2 more laundry washers are needed immediately. Total cost for both is $1,000 (Am. dollar

AUG - 8 1980

B. Bottled Water... Fr. Carlos noted that drinking bottled water has helped to stamp out hepatitis & diarrhea

C. Liturgistas... To ensure continuity of service in the chapel, the assignment of those brothers as "Liturgistas" is increased immediately from 2 to 3 weeks.

I. Each Liturgista leads prayers for one week. He is to start the prayers in a prompt & timely manner.

D. Master of Ceremonies... For the 8-15-80 Professium of Vows ceremonies, Bro. Marcos will be the M.C.

E. Cluttering Up Kitchen Refrigerator... Fr. Carlos made it very clear that all should drink their water from their individual containers in their rooms. Up to now, brothers have kept individual water in the refrigerator which clutters it up & is unsanitary with so much outside traffic entering the kitchen. Also drinking glasses are used & left in the sink for someone else to wash. Thus there aren't enough clean glasses for the following meal.

Summary - The Local M.A.P. Chapter humbly requests $1,000 (Am. $) for 2 laundry washers.

In Jesus & Mary,

Hno. C. Ramirez Vicario

AMDG

To: Fr. Aloysius
& M.A.P. Board of Directors

AUG - 8 1980

8-2-80 - M.A.P. Chapter Weekly Meeting -

Present: Fr. Carlos, Superior; Hno. Cesario, Vicario; Hno. David, Consulter; Hno. Gregorio, Consulter; Hno. Ismael, Economo

Absent: Hno. Marcos, Secretary (Excused)

Agenda:

A. Observance of Daily Schedule

I. Of late, there has been a flagrant pattern of tardiness to various Community acts, & an increase in total absence due to oversleeping & material projects. Ergo, beginning Monday, 8-4-80, anyone arriving tardy to Chapel or Meals will kneel in the aisle instead of the prie-dieu, & eat the meal kneeling down.

II. List of Other Flagrant Transgressions of the Rule: a. Dozing off in chapel; b. Failure to discharge one's cleaning duties & assignments; c. Unsportsmanlike conduct & language in sports; d. Bad manners at table; e. Bad postures in Chapel; f. Worldly, inane conversations at the meals; g. Disregard for the material goods of the Congregation; h. Failure to clean the dining room tables.

III. Group meditations will begin shortly now that the books have been chosen.

IV. 2 more laundry washers are needed immediately. Total cost for both is #1,000 (Am. dollars

AUG - 8 1980

B. Bottled Water... Fr. Carlos noted that drinking bottled water has helped to stamp out hepatitis & diarrhea.

C. Liturgistas... To ensure continuity of service in the chapel, the assignment of those brothers as "Liturgistas" is increased immediately from 2 to 3 weeks.

I. Each Liturgista leads prayers for one week. He is to start the prayers in a prompt & timely manner.

D. Master of Ceremonies... For the 8-15-80 Professum of Vows ceremonies, Bro. Marcos will be the M.C.

E. Cluttering Up Kitchen Refrigerator... Fr. Carlos made it very clear that all should drink their water from their individual containers in their rooms. Up to now, brothers have kept individual water in the refrigerator which clutters it up & is unsanitary with so much outside traffic entering the kitchen. Also drinking glasses are used & left in the sink for someone else to wash. Thus there aren't enough clean glasses for the following meal.

Summary – The Local M.A.P. Chapter humbly requests $1,000 (Am. $) for 2 laundry washers.

In Jesus & Mary,

Hno. C. Ramirez, Vicario

AMDG

To: Fr. Aloysius
& M.A.P. Board of Directors

AUG - 8 1980

8-2-80 - M.A.P. Chapter Weekly Meeting -
Present: Fr. Carlos, Superior; Hno. Cesario, Vicario; Hno. David, Consulter; Hno. Gregorio, Consulter; Hno. Ismael, Economo
Absent: Hno. Marcos, Secretary (Excused)
Agenda:

A. Observance of Daily Schedule

I. Of late, there has been a flagrant pattern of tardiness to various Community acts, & an increase in total absence due to oversleeping & material projects. Ergo, beginning Monday, 8-4-80, anyone arriving tardy to Chapel or Meals will kneel in the aisle instead of the prie-dieu, & eat the meal kneeling down.

II. List of Other Flagrant Transgressions of the Rule: a. Dozing off in Chapel; b. Failure to discharge one's cleaning duties & assignments; c. Unsportsmanlike conduct & language in sports; d. Bad manners at table; e. Bad postures in Chapel; f. Worldly, inane conversations at the meals; g. Disregard for the material goods of the Congregation; h. Failure to clean the dining room tables.

III. Group meditations will begin shortly now that the books have been chosen.

IV. 2 more laundry washers are needed immediately. Total cost for both is $1,000 (Am. dollars

AUG-8 1980

B. Bottled Water... Fr. Carlos noted that drinking bottled water has helped to stamp out hepatitis & diarrhea.

C. Liturgistas... To ensure continuity of service in the chapel, the assignment of those brothers as "Liturgistas" is increase immediately from 2 to 3 weeks.

I. Each Liturgista leads prayers for one week. He is to start the prayers in a prompt & timely manner.

D. Master of Ceremonies... For the 8-15-80 Professium of Vows ceremonies, Bro. Marcos will be the M.C.

E. Cluttering Up Kitchen Refrigerator... Fr. Carlos made it very clear that all should drink their water from their individual containers in their rooms. Up to now, brothers have kept individual water in the refrigerator which clutters it up & is unsanitary with so much outside traffic entering the kitchen. Also drinking glasses are used & left in the sink for someone else to wash. Thus there aren't enough clean glasses for the following meal.

Summary - The Local M.A.P. chapter humbly requests $1,000 (Am. $) for 2 laundry washers.

In Jesus & Mary,

Hno. C. Ramirez, Vicario

Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration
Projected Budget *
August - December 1980

AUG - 8 1980

DOLLARS

#	Account	Jan.-Jun. Average for 1 month	cut backs per month **	Adjusted average per month	Aug-Dec./80 Projection
1A	Kitchen: Food	$ 69346		$ 69346	$ 416076
1B	Kitchen: Supplies	4057		4057	24342
2A	Repair + Maint. Materials + Sp.	13664	$ 6267 (2)	7397	44382
2B	Repair + Maint.: Labor	17328	17328 (1)		
3	Cleaning + Laundry	1099		1099	6594
4	Car Maintenance	3693		3693	22158
5A	~~Transportation~~: gasoline	8709	1139 (3)	7570	45420
5B	~~Transportation~~: Bus, etc.	3808	3333 (3)	475	2850
6A	Communications ~~Light~~ Mail	1702		1702	10212
6B	Communications: Telephone	7433	4500 (2)	2933	17598
7A	Utilities: Light	4101		4101	24606
7B	Utilities: Water, gas, etc.	1705		1705	10230
8	Alms and Stipends	1103		1103	6618
9A	Office: Taxes	6991	6991 (1)		
9B	Office: Lawyer's Fee	16887	16887 (1)		
9C	Office: Expenses + Supplies	3892	2000 (2)	1892	11352
10	School Supplies + Books	2006		2006	12036
11	Medical Expense	9785	5000 (2)	4785	28710
12B	Dormitory: Clothing, Personal Hyg.	3480		3480	20880
13	Religious Supplies	9912	9000 (3)	912	5472
19	Miscellaneous	1353		1353	8118
		$ 192154	$ 72645	$ 119609	$ 717654

Cost per man per day

January - March 1980	$ 2.92
April - June 1980	$ 2.25
Average for 6 months	$ 2.58
Projected for Aug. - Dec 1980	$ 2.04

(See Accounts: 1A, 1B, 3, 6A, 7A, 7B, 12B to figure daily pension per man)

* Based on Financial Reports of 1st and 2nd Semesters 1980 forwarded to you all.

** Cuts backs represent here one of 3 things:
1) the expense will no longer be used next 6 months;
2) needed cut backs in expenditures;
3) reductions because of extraordinary expenses in Jan - Jun period in that expense.

Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration
Projected Budget *
August - December 1980

AUG - 8 1980

DOLLARS

#	Account	Jan.-Jun. Average for 1 month	cut backs per month **	Adjusted average per month	Aug-Dic./80 Projection
1A	Kitchen: Food	$ 69346		$ 69346	$ 416076
1B	Kitchen: Supplies	4057		4057	24342
2A	Repair + Maint. Materials + Sp.	13664	$ 6267 (2)	7397	44382
2B	Repair + Maint.: Labor	17328	17328 (1)		
3	Cleaning + Laundry	1099		1099	6594
4	Car Maintenance	3693		3693	22158
5A	~~Transportation~~: gasoline	8709	1139 (3)	7570	45420
5B	~~Transportation~~: Bus etc.	3808	3333 (3)	475	2850
6A	Communications ~~Light~~ Mail	1702		1702	10212
6B	Communications: Telephone	7433	4500 (2)	2933	17598
7A	Utilities: Light	4101		4101	24606
7B	Utilities: Water, gas, etc.	1705		1705	10230
8	Alms and Stipends	1103		1103	6618
9A	Offices Taxes	6991	6991 (1)		
9B	Office: Lawyer's fee	16887	16887 (1)		
9C	Office: Expenses + Supplies	3892	2000 (2)	1892	11352
10	School Supplies + Books	2006		2006	12036
11	Medical Expense	9785	5000 (2)	4785	28710
12B	Dormitory: Clothing Personal Hyg.	3480		3480	20880
13	Religious Supplies	9912	9000 (3)	912	5472
19	Miscellaneous	1353		1353	8118
		$ 192154	$ 72645	$ 119609	$ 717654

Cost per man per day
January - March 1980 $2.92
April - June 1980 $2.25
Average for 6 months $2.58
Projected for Aug. - Dic 1980 $2.04

(See Accounts: 1A, 1B, 3, 6A, 7A, 7B, 12B to figure daily pension per man)

* Based on Financial Report of 1st and 2nd Semesters 1980 forwarded to you all.

** Cuts backs represent here one of 3 things:
1) the expense will no longer be used next 6 months;
2) needed cut backs in expenditures;
3) reductions because of extraordinary expenses in Jan - Jun. period in that expense.

Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration
Projected Budget *
August – December 1980

AUG - 8 1980

DOLLARS

#	Account	Jan.–Jun. Average for 1 month	cut backs per month **	Adjusted average per month	Aug.–Dic./80 Projection
1A	Kitchen: Food	$ 69346		$ 69346	$ 416076
1B	Kitchen: Supplies	4057		4057	24342
2A	Repair & Maint.: Materials & Sp.	13664	$ 6267 (2)	7397	44382
2B	Repair & Maint.: Labor	17328	17328 (1)		
3	Cleaning & Laundry	1099		1099	6594
4	Car Maintenance	3693		3693	22158
5A	Transportation: gasoline	8709	1139 (3)	7570	45420
5B	Transportation: bus, etc.	3808	3333 (3)	475	2850
6A	Communications: Mail	1702		1702	10212
6B	Communications: Telephone	7433	4500 (2)	2933	17598
7A	Utilities: Light	4101		4101	24606
7B	Utilities: Water, gas, etc.	1705		1705	10230
8	Alms and Stipends	1103		1103	6618
9A	Office: Taxes	6991	6991 (1)		
9B	Office: Lawyer's Fee	16887	16887 (1)		
9C	Office: Expenses & Supplies	3892	2000 (2)	1892	11352
10	School Supplies & Books	2006		2006	12036
11	Medical Expense	9785	5000 (2)	4785	28710
12B	Dormitory: Clothing, Personal Hyg.	3480		3480	20880
13	Religious Supplies	9912	9000 (3)	912	5472
19	Miscellaneous	1353		1353	8118
		$ 192154	$ 72645	$ 119609	$ 717654

Cost per man per day

January – March 1980	$2.92
April – June 1980	$2.25
Average for 6 months	$2.58
Projected for Aug. – Dic 1980	$2.04

(See Accounts: 1A, 1B, 3, 6A, 7A, 7B, 12B to figure daily pension per man)

* Based on Financial Report of 1st and 2nd Semesters 1980 forwarded to you all.

** Cuts backs represent here one of 3 things:
1) the expense will no longer be used next 6 months;
2) needed cut backs in expenditures;
3) reductions because of extraordinary expenses in Jan.–Jun. period in that expense.

AUGUST 8, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAR FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.,

THE FOLLOWING CASH DONATIONS WERE RECEIVED BY FR. ALOYSIUS FOR THE M. A. P. AND SHOULD BE ACKNOWLEDGED AT ONCE:

DATE	NAME & ADDRESS	AMOUNT
JUNE, 1980	OLIVIA HIROTA	$ 5.00
JUNE, 1980	ERMELINDA DE ROMO 2213 LATINITY STREET LOS ANGELES, CA 90011 (PHONE: 748-5678)	20.00
JUNE, 1980	DANIEL & ALEX RIVAS	30.00
JUNE, 1980	ELENA NAVARRO	70.00
JUNE, 1980	MISCELLANEOUS CASH	60.00
TOTAL -		$ 185.00

SINCERELY,

Kevin J. Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

AUGUST 8, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, INC.
10123 RIVERSIDE DRIVE
NORTH HOLLYWOOD, CA 91602

DEAR TONY,

THE FOLLOWING DONATIONS WERE RECEIVED BY FR. ALOYSIUS FOR THE M. A. P. AND SHOULD BE DEPOSITED:

DATE	CHECK#	ABA #	NAME & ADDRESS	AMOUNT
06/18	210	16-4	MARY ANN M. ARMET 1950 ROSCOMARE ROAD LOS ANGELES, CA 90024	$ 1000.00
06/18	1227	16-4	MISS ALEYENE HOPPA (661-4278) 4568 FINLEY AVE, APT # 2 LOS ANGELES, CA 90027	25.00
06/20	20543	83-184	JOSEPH SKUBE GENERAL DELIVERY LIGNITE NORTH DAKOTA 58752	66.78
06/21	2808	16-8	FRANCIS & MARY LEVY 7124 HELLMAN AVE. RANCHO CUCAMONGA, CA 91701 PHONE: 714-987-7872	25.00
06/21	1620	16-66	CAROLE & ANNE GARDNER (963-2449) 17160 REIMER STREET FOUNTAIN VALLEY, CA 92708	15.00
06/21	2767	16-4	JOSEPH & CONNIE VORNDRAN 3125 MOUNTAIN VIEW AVENUE LOS ANGELES, CA 90066 (398-7109)	25.00
06/21	0274	16-66	ROSE B. HANSEN (986-7642) 4711 NATICK AVE. SHERMAN OAKS, CA 91403	100.00
06/23	12904	16-2625	MONTE AIKENS	1000.00
08/07	648	16-4	Mary Chatterton MARGARET A. FLING 351 SOUTH FULLER AVE, # M-J LOS ANGELES, CA 90036	100.00

TOTAL - $ 2,356.78

SINCERELY,

Box 645,
Rancho Santa Fe, Ca 92067
August 8th, 1980

Padre Carlos Carpenter,
Monasterio de Fatima,
Alamos, Sonora,
MEXICO

Dear Padre Carlos:

Sorry I have not been sending you the periodicals but none of them are in Spanish and I am sort of waiting for a good Spanish contact. If you want copies of the Tidings and the Southern Cross, let me know and I will send them sporadically. Also, if you want me to write to Spain or Mexico City for certain Catholic publications, please advise.

At my age, many people are dieing and someone is always asking for a Mass card. I would be happy to have some printed for you if you give me the copy and some idea of what you want. Masses are a good source of income and of course you can always pass on your overflow to the Diocese at their financial rate, which I am sure is lower than yours.

I am leaving for the East for the next two weeks and can visualize a mailing list where I would send a "plea letter" from you to all of our Eastern friends. Your letter might incorporate the fact that your organization is new and has a new voice in Heaven therefore Masses should be sent to you.

Sorry I have not sent you money Father, however I am re-building my business but in the meantime can continue sending you ideas. Please thank Brother Bill Ruther for his kind invitation. I am planning a trip to Alamos with Joe O'Connor in about October.

Sincerely,

EMMETT J. MANION

cc: Kevin

AUG 17 1980

August 8, 1980

Dear Kevin,

Here are some more news briefs you can tell Father Founder:

1) The swimming pool is finally working. We've been swimming for about an hour each afternoon for the past three days since it's been open. I can spend about 10 or 20 minutes.

2) Joaquin Bours gifted us 40 beautiful white laying hens last Sunday, August 3rd. As I came in the driveway this morning, after having gone to one of the small towns to celebrate Mass for a young man who had drowned in the Mayo River near here, one of the Brothers informed me that the chickens were all eaten last night by a wildcat that got into the chicken coop. Only one is left (it was under a box because it was sick with a broken leg). The wildcat tore the chicken wire to pieces, making a hole to get in with. The Brothers say they can tell it was a wildcat by the footprints. There was a terrible storm last night. Apparently the wildcat got lost. But the people say that it is not unusual for the wildcat to come into the town at night.

3) Whenever there's a terrible storm, the phones don't work. The lights go out, and we go running around the house to close all the windows. Mopping up all the water all over the house because of the rain. These are flash floods that come almost every evening at a different moment. The time Father Aloysius was talking to me on the phone, that was during a flash flood, and I believe that is why we were disconnected.

4) Marco and Enrique have their passports and are ready to go to the States the next time we go. I recall Father asked me to bring them one by one so as to meet their Father Founder.

5) The Seminary in San Juan de los Lagos is accepting us. Only one problem, theystart on July 1st. They've already finished Logic and Introduction to

philosophy, which are courses that some of the Brothers have not taken yet. The classes start again on August 30th at noon. Maybe we could teach the Brothers a crash course in Logic after they take vows, e.g. from August 16 - 28th.

6)One of the Brothers mentioned that we pay the same amount for chicken feed as we do for eggs. There is another type of chicken, that is not a layer, that gets bigger than the layers, and it eats anything: garbage, etc. It's for eating.

7)Not all the chickens were eaten, but all of them were killed, ~~besides~~ excepting one, the one that was sick.

8) Ask Father what we should do with the pictures from Mary Walker that are not patron saints for the Congregation: e.g. St. Peter Julian Eymard; St. Alphonsus Liguouri and other Redemptorist saints in the same picture; St. Gerard Majella; St. Gertrude; St. Anne, etc.

Tell Fr. Aloysius that I am completely disposed to give my consent, in judgment and will, to whatever he feels is best regarding the vows.

In the Most Blessed Sacrament
and the Immaculate Heart of Mary,

Fr. Charles Carpenter

Fr. Charles Carpenter, M.A.P.

AUG 17 1980

August 8, 1980

Dear Kevin,

Here are some more news briefs you can tell Father Founder:

1) The swimming pool is finally working. We've been swimming for about an hour each afternoon for the past three days since it's been open. I can spend about 10 or 20 minutes.

2) Joaquin Bours gifted us 40 beautiful white laying hens last Sunday, August 3rd. As I came in the driveway this morning, after having gone to one of the small towns to celebrate Mass for a young man who had drowned in the Mayo River near here, one of the Brothers informed me that the chickens were all eaten last night by a wildcat that got into the chicken coop. Only one is left (it was under a box because it was sick with a broken leg). The wildcat tore the chicken wire to pieces, making a hole to get in with. The Brothers say they can tell it was a wildcat by the footprints. There was a terrible storm last night. Apparently the wildcat got lost. But the people say that it is not unusual for the wildcat to come into the town at night.

3) Whenever there's a terrible storm, the phones don't work. The lights go out, and we go running around the house to close all the windows. Mopping up all the water all over the house because of the rain. These are flash floods that come almost every evening at a different moment. The time Father Aloysius was talking to me on the phone, that was during a flash flood, and I believe that is why we were disconnected.

4) Marco and Enrique have their passports and are ready to go to the States the next time we go. I recall Father asked me to bring them one by one so as to meet their Father Founder.

5) The Seminary in San Juan de los Lagos is accepting us. Only one problem, they start on July 1st. They've already finished Logic and Introduction to

PHONE CALL FROM FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

6:00 A. M. -- AUGUST 8, 1980

PURPOSE OF THE CALL WAS TO COMMUNICATE TO FR. FOUNDER THAT THE BISHOP DID NOT OPPOSE OR CONTRADICT FR. CHARLES DECISION TO EXCLUDE THE THREE UNACCEPTABLE BROTHERS FROM PROFESSION. THE BISHOP DID SPEAK WITH THE BROTHERS WHEN HE MADE HIS VISIT. HOWEVER, THE BISHOP SAID NOTHING AFTERWARDS TO FR. CHARLES REGARDING THOSE THAT WERE NOT ACCEPTED. THE ORIGINAL COPIES OF THE INFORMES ARE IN THE CHANCELLORY OFFICE AND THE BISHOP DID NOT ASK FR. CHARLES TO ACCEPT THESE THREE. THEREFORE TECHNICALLY FR. CHARLES DECISION STANDS.

IF THESE THREE ARE NOT TO BE ADMITTED TO PROFESSION, THEY SHOULD BE TOLD AHEAD OF TIME. IN THIS CASE FR. CHARLES WILL COMPLY WITH THE FOUNDER'S INSTRUCTION THAT EACH SHOULD BE TOLD AND SENT AWAY SEPERATELY.

BUT FR. CHARLES DOES NOT WANT TO ACT OF HIS OWN WILL. WHAT DECISION DOES THE FOUNDER MAKE IN THIS CASE? THE BISHOP HAS SAID NOTHING.

PLEASE ADVISE AS SOON AS POSSIBLE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

1) PROPERTY TRANSACTIONS WITH BISHOP.

185 2) CESARIO SENT DOWN BY FATHER AS THE VICAR.

200 3) LETTER OF APRIL 1980.

- OFFICE EXPENSES
- WE PAID FOR POOL 3 TIMES.
- VERY DISORGANIZED, ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS.

230 4) QUALIFICATIONS OF CESARIO:

- 26,000.
- 92,000 HOUSE.
- 16 YEARS OF EXPERIENCE.
- AGREEMENT

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE COULD HAVE EVEN TAKEN PERPETUAL PROFESSION, HE DOESN'T NEED TO GO THROUGH ALL THAT. PARDON ME, BUT IT WAS JEALOUSLY OF FATHER CHARLES. PREVENTED (CESARIO FROM BEING THE VICAR) . . . HE IS SO DISORGANIZED. FATHER DOESN'T HAVE ANY SENSE OF ORGANIZATION. AND MANY TIMES ANY SENSE OF DUTY, ANY SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY. AND I SEND THIS BOY SO TO HELP HIM, EVEN TO GIVE HIM A VICAR, BUT THEN HE DIS . . .

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS CESARIO GAVE HIS HOUSE, HE GAVE HIS WHOLE LIFE DOWN TO ALAMOS, AND HE UNDERSTOOD HE WAS GOING TO BE THE VICAR UNDERNEATH FATHER CHARLES, NATURALLY, HE WAS NOT SUPPPOSED TO BE THE SUPERIOR, HE WAS ONLY SUPPOSED TO BE THE VICAR TO HELP FATHER CHARLES ON ALL THESE MATTERS, INCLUDING THE ORGANIZATION OF THE FINANCES, AND GOING OUT AND GETTING CONTRACTORS AND SO FORTH.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: SO THAT FATHER COULD DEVOTE HIMSELF TO THE SPIRITUAL LIFE, AND SPIRITUAL THINGS, AND THEN THINGS GO MUCH BETTER AT HOME, BECAUSE THEY COMPLAINED, THE BOYS THERE THAT THEY DON'T KNOW WHAT TO DO FROM DAY TO DAY.

KEVIN: WHEN I WENT DOWN IN MARCH AND I CAME BACK MARCH 30TH OF THIS PAST YEAR THE ONE THING I NOTICED, AND I MADE A REPORT TO FATHER ALOYSIUS . . . WAS THAT THEY ARE NOT REALLY WORKING, THEY DON'T HAVE ANY, IT LOOKS LIKE EACH IS DOING HIS OWN THING, SEPARATELY, NO UNIFIED PLAN. IN OTHER

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980
(PARTIAL TRANSCRIPT)

(REGARDING WHETHER THE SUPERIOR HAS POWER WITHOUT LIMITS IN THE CONGREGATION.)

FATHER ALOYSIUS: LISTEN, HE NEVER (WAS A RELIGIOUS). THERE FATHER CHARLES IS EVERYTHING. BUT HE NEVER . . . IN THE SUPERIOR. THERE ARE TWO UNDER THE SUPERIOR, THE CONSULTORS, FIRST CONSULTOR, SECOND CONSULTOR. THERE IS THE MINISTER OR BURSER TO TAKE CARE OF THE MONEY. NOT ALL, THE WHOLE THING ALL IN FATHER CHARLES, WITHOUT HIS GIFT OF ORGANIZATION. SPIRITUALLY HE HIS WONDERFUL. HE GOES OUTSIDE AND WINS ALL THE PEOPLE, SPIRITUALLY. BUT HE IS NOT AN ORGANIZER.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND SOMEHOW IT GOT MIXED UP.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT I ADMIT THAT FATHER CHARLES, BECAUSE HE HAS BEEN ALONE, HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED RIGHT ALONG FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. I PAID ALL HIS CAREER, AND ALL, AND PUT THERE ALL ALONE. HE'S QUITE PAMPERED. AND ALL THAT WORKS IN HIM UNCONSCIOUSLY.

KEVIN: FATHER ALOYSIUS WROTE A LETTER WHICH SAID, "DEAR FATHER CHARLES AND MISSIONARIES OF PERPETDUAL ADORATION, I WISH TO PRESENT TO YOU CESARIO RAMIREZ WHO WILL ACT AS VICAR TO HELP FATHER CHARLES . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT VICAR DOESN'T MEAN SUPERIOR! VICAR MEANS ONE THAT IS UNDER THE SUPERIOR . . .

KEVIN: WE ALL UNDERSTAND THAT, FATHER . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOT TOTALLY, LET'S SEE WHERE ALL THIS GARBLING CAME FROM. WE DON'T WANT TO GET THE BISHOP ANY MORE INVOLVED THEN WE HAVE TO. NOW WE WANT TO GET HIM OUT OF THE PICTURE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT I WANT TO PUT THE THINGS RIGHT! AND I REGRET IT VERY MUCH BECAUSE I LOVE CHARLIE, I BROUGHT HIM FROM THE WORLD, AND PAID ALL HIS CAREER, AND PUT HIM THERE, AND I REGRET IT VERY MUCH THAT HE ACTED THAT WAY.

MR. O'CONNOR: YOU FEEL THAT WAS QUITE DELIBERATE WITH JEALOUSLY . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND HE DISOBEYED ME!

MR. O'CONNOR: HE CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD WHAT WAS TO GO ON?

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980
(PARTIAL TRANSCRIPT)

FATHER ALOYIUS: AND AFTER ALL I AM THE FOUNDER, I AM THE MAIN ONE, AND HE SHOULD HAVE OBEYED ME INSTEAD OF GOING TO THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: THIS ACCOMPANIED CESARIO (SEE DOCUMENT). FATHER ALOYSIUS FELT THAT THE BROTHERS SHOULD ORGANIZE THEIR OWN GOVERNMENT. READ IT OUT LOUD.

MR. O'CONNOR: (READS DOCUMENT)

FATHER ALOYSIUS: I AM VERY . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOW FATHER DID YOU MEAN THAT THE COUNCIL ADVISES THE SUPERIOR AND THE SUPERIOR MAKES THE DECISIONS OR THAT THE COUNCIL . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: ON YES! THE COUNCIL SHOULD ADVISE THE SUPERIOR. THE SUPERIOR IS NOT AN ABSOLUTE KING OR DICTATOR. THE SUPERIOR SHOULD HAVE GOT THE CONSULTORS AND FOLLOW THEIR DIRECTIONS. BUT HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. AND WE HAVE PAMPERED HIM TOO MUCH, AND WE MUST BE CAREFUL FROM NOW ON.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, HE GAVE THE IMPRESSION . . . NOW YOUR THINKING ON THE COUNCIL NOW, THEY DO MORE THEN RECOMMEND, THEY DECIDE, OR IS IT JUST AN ADVISORY ROLE TO THE SUPERIOR?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE COUNCILORS, AS THE WORD SAYS, COUNCILS.

MR. O'CONNOR: IN OTHER WORDS, THEY JUST ADVISE?

KEVIN: IN CANON LAW THE WAY THE GOVERNMENT OF THE INSTITUTE WORKS IS, IT IS THE SUPERIOR WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL. HE MUST ACT WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL . . .

KEVIN: HE MUST ACT WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL.

SO WHAT FATHER WANTED HERE IS TO HELP FATHER CHARLES. NATURALLY EVERYONE IN THE COUNCIL HAS TALENTS, GOD GIVES TALENTS TO SOME, AND SOME TO OTHERS, AND IT HELPS ORGANIZE THE WHOLE THING. FATHER CHARLES HAS A MARVALEOUS TALENT ON COMMUNICATING SPIRITUAL THINGS, HE AS A VERY NICE TEMPERMENT, AND WINS EVERYBODY, AND WHENEVER I'VE BEEN DOWN THERE HE'S BEEN VERY GOOD WITH ME, AND WHEN TONY'S BEEN DOWN HE'S BEEN GOOD WITH TONY. HE'S A VERY WONDERFUL PERSON. NOW APPARENTLY, FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE

ORGANIZATIONAL TALENTS, THE GIFT OF ORGANIZATION. HOWEVER, SOME OF THE OTHERS DO.

KEVIN: HE MUST ACT WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WHY I HAVE FULL APPROVAL OF THE ORDER. THE GENERAL AND THE COUNCIL.

KEVIN: FATHER ALOYSIUS SENT THIS "GOVERNMENT OF THE INSTITUTE" (SEE DOCUMENT) DOWN WITH CESARIO TO FATHER CHARLES AND APPARENTLY HE READ THIS.

MR. O'CONNOR: LET ME GO BACK TO THE POINT THAT YOU MADE TO MAKE SURE I UNDERSTAND IT. NOW WE HAVE THE SUPERIOR, AND WE HAVE A COUNCIL. IF THE COUNCIL DECIDES IT WANTS TO DO SOMETHING THE SUPERIOR SAYS, HE LISTENS TO THEM, AND HE DECIDES HE WANTS TO DO IT THE OTHER WAY . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: IT SAYS ALSO IF THINGS SHOULD BE DELIBERATIVE OR UP TO THE SUPERIOR. THERE ARE THINGS THAT THE SUPERIORS CANNOT DO WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OR APPROVAL OF THE COUNCIL.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT.

// FATHER ALOYSIUS: FATHER CHARLES WAS JEALOUS, LET US ADMIT IT. HE WAS JEALOUS.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES COULD HAVE TOLD THE BISHOP, BISHOP, THIS MAN IS SENT HERE TO HELP ME SO WE CAN ORGANIZE, AND SO WE ARE ABLE TO DO MORE WORK FOR YOU. AND THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID, YES, THAT IS WONDERFUL. BUT THAT WAS HOW IT WAS PRESENTED.

// FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND HE STILL SAYS THERE SHOULD ONLY BE ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE.

KEVIN: THIS IS WHAT THE BISHOP SAID, THERE CAN BE ONLY ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE.

MR. O'CONNOR: SO HOW DID THAT GET GARBLED? NOBODY EVER INTENDED TO HAVE TWO SUPERIORS.

(one man in charge of material things. The other in charge of spiritual)

// FATHER ALOYSIUS: NOBODY EVER INTENDED TO PUT TWO SUPERIORS THERE.

KEVIN: FIRST OF ALL, THERE WAS NO NEED TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP, BECAUSE (INTERNALLY) WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP.

(Just to say hello and introduce him as I did with the others.)

// FATHER ALOYSIUS: THERE WAS NO NEED TO SAY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP. HE DOESN'T BELONG TO THE BISHOP, HE BELONGS TO THE M. A. P. (See how the information was distorted to Fr. Founder!)

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, I'M TRYING TO FIND OUT WERE IT GOT GARBLED UP.

KEVIN: IT GOT GARBLED UP POSSIBLY BECAUSE THE DIRECTORS, THIS IS WHAT I SUGGESTED TO FATHER ALOYSIUS, I THINK THE DIRECTORS SHOULD TAKE A MORE DIRECT APPROACH IN RE-INFORCEING FATHER CHARLES AGAINST THE BISHOP. THE BISHOP IS NATURALLY, TRYING TO . . .

// FATHER ALOYSIUS: OH YES!

KEVIN: TRYING TO USE OUR GROUP.

// FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE CAN DO ALL HE CAN THE BISHOP, BUT ALSO HE CAN BE HELD BACK, THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: IN OTHER WORDS, THE BISHOP, YOU SAW HOW HE WAS UP HERE.

MR. O'CONNOR: YES, FATHER CHARLES WOULD TEND TO GO ALONG, RIGHT, AND IF THE BISHOP SAYS DO THIS, HE'D DO THIS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

// FATHER ALOYSIUS: NOT ONLY THAT BUT HE WAS (IMPLYING) THAT WE WERE PUTTING SOMEONE THAT WAS TAKING HIS PLACE.

KEVIN: CESARIO IS ABOUT 50 YEARS OLD, SO HE'S OLDER THAN FATHER CHARLES. HE IS DIFFERENT FROM FATHER CHARLES, SO NATURALLY ON SOME THINGS THEY POSSIBLY WILL NOT SEE EYE TO EYE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE HASN'T THE SAME PERONALITY, BUT EVEN SO HE'S VERY VALUABLE.

KEVIN: THE CRUX OF IT IS, APPARENTLY, FATHER CHARLES DIDN'T PRESENT CESARIO TO THE BISHOP IN THE LIGHT THAT THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID, WELL THAT'S VERY GOOD THAT YOU NOW HAVE SOMEONE THAT WILL HELP YOU.

/ FATHER ALOYSIUS: IN THE LIGHT THAT I WANTED HIM (CHARLES) TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL YOU WROTE A LETTER, DIDN'T HE SHOULD THE LETTER TO THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: THE BISHOP COUNTERMANDED IT, HE SAID, NO VICAR, HE IS NOT TO BE A VICAR, HE'S TO BE A LOWLY NOVICE. NOW THE ONLY REASON THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID THAT IS BECAUSE FATHER CHARLES APPARENTLY PRESENTED IT IN A DIFFERENT VIEW TO THE BISHOP. NOW, FATHER ALOYSIUS APPROACH WAS TO SEND CESARIO DOWN THERE TO HELP ORGANIZE THE BROTHERS. THE BROTHERS WERE NOT WORKING, THEY WERE NOT . . . ← *interpretation*

/// FATHER ALOYSIUS: THEY WERE NOT ORGANIZED. WE WERE LOSING VOCATIONS.

KEVIN: IN MARCH I WENT DOWN FOR TWO REASONS: A VOCATION TRIP, BECAUSE I TOOK TWO VOCATIONS WHICH FATHER ALOYSIUS FOUND, BROTHER JIM WHO TONY MET, AND A BROTHER TOM. AND I ALSO WENT DOWN FOR AN ACCOUNTING TRIP, JUST TO SEE HOW THINGS WERE GOING, AND ALEX FLEW DOWN TOO. ALEX WITH HIS OWN MONEY. I ACTUALLY ASKED FOR MAP TO REIMBURSE ME.

ALEX FOUND OUT THEY WERE NOT IMPLIMENTING ALEX'S PROGRAM PROPERLY BECAUSE. NOT BECAUSE OF LACK OF UNDERSTANDING, BUT BECAUSE OF LACK OF TIME. THERE IS A MYSTERIOUS LACK OF TIME. THEY NEVER HAVE TIME TO DO ANY OF THE RIGHT THINGS, BUT THEY SEEM TO HAVE ALOT OF TIME TO DO OTHER THAN THE RIGHT THINGS. FOR SOME REASON. SO THIS IS IN THE BACKGROUND, ONE OF THE REASONS WHY FATHER ALOYSIUS FOUND THIS CESARIO . . . ← *a priori negative interpretation*

FATHER ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: AND HE'D BE A GREAT ORGANIZER. AND HE IS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND WE'D REMEDY THE SITUAION. BECAUSE FATHER CHARLES NEVER ORGANIZES THE BOYS PROPERLY. THE BOYS NEVER KNEW WHAT TO DO THE NEXT DAY. AND THEY WERE SAY THEY DIDN'T KNOW WHAT TO DO. EVEN THAT BOY THAT WAS SO GOOD, THAT AMERICAN.

KEVIN: ONE OF THE COMMENTS THAT BROTHER DON HAD, WHO IS STILL DOWN THERE, IS, WHAT DO WE DO? WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING?

TONY: I'D LIKE TO MAKE A RECOMMENDATION AT THIS POINT. I THINK THAT WE SHOULD DRAFT A LETTER, SEND A COPY TO THE BISHOP, AND A COPY TO FATHER CHARLES, IMPLEMENTING HIM AS THE VICAR, AND TELLING THE BISHOP OF HIS BACKGOUND AND OF HIS EXPERIENCE. WE DON'T NECESSARILY . . .

who do you think opposes Cesario the most?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: LISTEN, HE NEVER (GARBLE). THERE FATHER CHARLES IS, EVERYTHING. BUT HE NEVER . . . IN THE SUPERIOR. THERE ARE TWO UNDER THE SUPERIOR, THE CONSULTORS, FIRST CONSULTOR, SECOND CONSULTOR. THERE IS THE MINISTER OR BURSER TO TAKE CARE OF THE MONEY. NOT ALL, THE WHOLE THING ALL IN FATHER CHARLES, WITHOUT HIS GIFT OF ORGANIZATION. SPIRITUALLY HE HIS WONDERFUL. HE GOES OUTSIDE AND WINS ALL THE PEOPLE, SPIRITUALLY. BUT HE IS NOT AN ORGANIZER. HE GOT JEALOUS!

MR. O'CONNOR: YOU'RE SURE OF THAT THEN?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: OH YES!

MR. O'CONNOR: BECAUSE WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE TALKING TO HIM, HE ADMITTED HE NEEDED MORE ADMINISTRATIVE HELP . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE GOT JEALOUS BECAUSE THE WAY HE PRESENTED CESARIO IS PROOF. THE WAY HE PRESENTED CESARIO. CESARIO WAS SO DISCOURAGED THAT HE WANTED TO COME HOME.

MR. O'CONNOR: TELL ME FATHER, WHY WOULD HE IMPACT WITH THE BISHOP, THAT IS CESARIO, ISN'T HE UNDER (THE CONGREGATION) WHY DID WE HAVE TO DISCUSS THIS WITH THE BISHOP?

KEVIN: THIS IS ANOTHER REASON WHY FATHER WANTS US TO HAVE MONTHLY MEETINGS FROM NOW ON. OUR GOVERNMENT OF OUR ORGANIZATION IS TAKING ON WHAT IS LIKE A GENERAL GOVERNMENT OF A RELIGIOUS COMMUNITY. AS A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP, NATURALLY IN EXTERNAL

THINGS THE BISHOP CAN HAVE CONTROL, BUT IN INTERNAL MATTERS THE BISHOP CANNOT INTERFER WITH US, EVEN ACCORDING TO CANON LAW. IN OTHER WORDS, WE HAVE AN AUTONOMY FROM THE BISHOP IN INTERNAL MATTERS. WITH CESARIO AND WITH THE VICAR, THAT'S AN INTERNAL MATTER, AND THE BISHOP NEED NOT EVEN CONCERN HIMSELF WITH THAT. HOWEVER, FOR SOME RESON FATHER CHARLES HAS IN HIS UNDERSTANDING OF SOME OF THE DOCUMENTS, AND I HAVE ALL THE CANON LAW HERE, FATHER CHARLES IS MIS-READING THEM AND HE MISUNDERSTANDS, OR HAS MISSED SOMETHING, AS FAR AS GOVERNMENT OF AN INSTITUTE AS IT RELATES TO THE BISHOP. FATHER CHARLES, NATURALLY, SEES HIMSELF INCARDINATED TO THE BISHOP AND FEELS MORE ATTACHED TO THE BISHOP THAN HE SHOULD FEEL. NOW MAYBE WHAT TONY SAID WILL SOLVE THE PROBLEM . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOW WAIT A MINUTE NOW I'M NOT SO SURE, LET ME DISCUSS THIS FURTHER NOW. IN YOUR LETTER NOW YOU ASKED CHARLES TO INTRODUCE CESARIO TO THE BISHOP?

—what? KEVIN: FATHER ALOYSIUS WOULD HAVE PREFERRED THAT FATHER CHARLES WOULD HAVE NOT EVEN BROUGHT IT UP TO THE BISHOP.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL THAT'S WHAT I WOULD HAVE THOUGHT.

KEVIN: WHY BRING IT UP?

I did. ← FATHER ALOYSIUS: EVEN IF HE BOUGHT HIM TO THE BISHOP HE COULD HAVE SAID, BISHOP, I NEED HIM, I NEED HELP. AND THEN THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE BEEN VERY KIND.

TONY: FATHER CHARLES SHOULD HAVE DEFENDED HIM.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE SHOULD HAVE DEFENDED HIM.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND SOMEHOW IT GOT MIXED UP.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT I ADMIT THAT FATHER CHARLES, BECAUSE HE HAS BEEN ALONE, HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED RIGHT ALONG FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. I PAID ALL HIS CAREER, AND ALL, AND PUT THERE ALL ALONE. HE'S QUITE PAMPERED. AND ALL THAT WORKS IN HIM UNCONSCIOUSLY.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL YOU KNOW PEOPLE BETTER THAN I DO FATHER. HE DID GIVE ME THE IMPRESSION WHEN I WAS THERE THE LAST TIME THAT HE WAS TRYING TO WORK HARD, AND HE WAS QUITE OPEN IN SAYING HE WAS HAVING A DIFFICULT TIME ORGANIZING, AND I NEED MORE HELP HERE. AND HE SEEMS TO BE . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: MORE HELP, YES. AND WE PUT THERE SOME HELP. NOBODY INTENDED TO TAKE HIM FROM THE SUPERIOR. AND STILL THIS TIME HE TOLD YOU THAT THERE SHOULD BE ONLY ONE

SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE.

KEVIN: YES. THERE WAS NO PROBLEM HERE . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WE ALL UNDERSTAND THAT, BUT WAS THERE A TELEPHONE CALL TO HIM OR SOMETHING?

KEVIN: I WILL SHOW YOU THE LETTER HERE.

MR. O'CONNOR: CORRECT ME IF I'M WRONG, BUT THE SMOOTHE WAY WOULD HAVE BEEN TO INFORM THE BISHOP . . .

what does Kevin know?

KEVIN: THE BISHOP, FROM THE WAY THE PRESENTATION WAS WENT SAID, OH NO, WE MUST NOT HAVE TWO SUPERIORS IN THE HOUSE. HE MUST BE A NOVICE LIKE EVERYONE ELSE

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND GO THROUGH THE WHOLE NOVITIATE. WHEN ACCORDING TO CANON LAW, EVEN WITH ONE MONTH OF NOVITIATE, IT WOULD BE BETTER FOR HIM TO GO AHEAD WITH THE PROFESSION, BECAUSE HE WENT THOUGH ALL THE PROFESSION WITH THE CLARETIANS . . .

TONY: FOR SEVEN YEARS.

others oppose him. I support him all the time.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND AT THAT TIME SO MANY LEFT. HE WAS MY NOVICE. HE REPENTED. HE IS WONDERFUL, WONDERFUL MAN.

KEVIN: FATHER ALOYSIUS WROTE A LETTER WHICH SAID, "DEAR FATHER CHARLES AND MISSIONARIES OF PERPETDUAL ADORATION, I WISH TO PRESENT TO YOU CESARIO RAMIREZ WHO WILL ACT AS VICAR TO HELP FATHER CHARLES . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT VICAR DOESN'T MEAN SUPERIOR! VICAR MEANS ONE THAT IS UNDER THE SUPERIOR . . .

KEVIN: WE ALL UNDERSTAND THAT, FATHER . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOT TOTALLY, LET'S SEE WHERE ALL THIS GARBLING CAME FROM. WE DON'T WANT TO GET THE BISHOP ANY MORE INVOLVED THEN WE HAVE TO, NOW WE WANT TO GET HIM OUT OF THE PICTURE.

Father was misinformed.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT I WANT TO PUT THE THINGS RIGHT! AND I REGRET IT VERY MUCH BECAUSE I LOVE CHARLIE, I BROUGHT HIM FROM THE WORLD, AND PAID ALL HIS CAREER, AND PUT HIM THERE, AND I REGRET IT VERY MUCH THAT HE ACTED THAT WAY.

MR. O'CONNOR: YOU FEEL THAT WAS QUITE DELIBERATE WITH JEALOUSLY . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND HE DISOBEYED ME!

MR. O'CONNOR: HE CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD WHAT WAS TO GO ON?

FATHER ALOYIUS: AND AFTER ALL I AM THE FOUNDER, I AM THE MAIN ONE, AND HE SHOULD HAVE OBEYED ME INSTEAD OF GOING TO THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: THIS ACCOMPANIED CESARIO (SEE DOCUMENT). FATHER ALOYSIUS FELT THAT THE BROTHERS SHOULD ORGANIZE THEIR OWN GOVERNMENT. READ IT OUT LOUD.

MR. O'CONNOR: (READS DOCUMENT)

FATHER ALOYSIUS: I AM VERY . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOW FATHER DID YOU MEAN THAT THE COUNCIL ADVISES THE SUPERIOR AND THE SUPERIOR MAKES THE DECISIONS OR THAT THE COUNCIL . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: ON YES! THE COUNCIL SHOULD ADVISE THE SUPERIOR. THE SUPERIOR IS NOT AN ABSOLUTE KING OR DICTATOR. THE SUPERIOR SHOULD HAVE GOT THE CONSULTORS AND FOLLOW THEIR DIRECTIONS. BUT HE HAS BEEN QUITE SPOILED FROM THE VERY BEGINNING. AND WE HAVE PAMPERED HIM TOO MUCH, AND WE MUST BE CAREFUL FROM NOW ON.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, HE GAVE THE IMPRESSION . . . NOW YOUR THINKING ON THE COUNCIL NOW, THEY DO MORE THEN RECOMMEND, THEY DECIDE, OR IS IT JUST AN ADVISORY ROLE TO THE SUPERIOR?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE COUNCILORS, AS THE WORD SAYS, COUNCILS.

MR. O'CONNOR: IN OTHER WORDS, THEY JUST ADVISE?

Wrong

KEVIN: IN CANON LAW, WHICH IS ANOTHER REASON WHY WE SHOULD ALL GET THAT BOOK, THE CODE OF CANON LAW. THE SUPERIOR CAN ALWAYS VETO THE COUNCIL, HOWEVER, THE SUPERIOR TO ACT, USUALLY ACTS WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS COUNCIL. IN THE HISTORY OF THE M. A. P. THE WAY THE M. A. P. WAS FOUNDED, THE FATHER GENERAL STATED IN A LETTER OF FEBRUARY 9, 1972 TO FATHER ALOYSIUS (SEE LETTER) "I TOGETHER WITH THE CONSENT OF MY COUNCIL . . . " AND USUSALLY IN CANON LAW THE WAY THE GOVERNMENT OF THE INSTITUTE WORKS IS, IT IS THE SUPERIOR WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL. HE MUST ACT WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: FATHER GENERAL APPROVED THE

CONGREGATION. HE TOLD ME TO START A NEW CONGREGATION.

KEVIN: HE MUST ACT WITH THE CONSENT OF HIS GENERAL COUNCIL.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WHY I HAVE FULL APPROVAL OF THE ORDER, THE GENERAL AND THE COUNCIL.

KEVIN: AT THE SAME TIME, IF I'M NOT MISTAKEN, THE COUNCIL CANNOT ACT WITHOUT THE SUPERIOR'S APPROVAL. IN OTHER WORDS THE SUPERIOR GENERAL COULD VETO THE COUNCIL. BUT THE SUPERIOR ACTS WITH THE CONSENT OF THE COUNCIL. SO WHAT FATHER WANTED HERE IS TO HELP FATHER CHARLES NATURALLY EVERYONE IN THE COUNCIL HAS TALENTS, GOD GIVES TALENTS TO SOME, AND SOME TO OTHERS, AND IT HELPS ORGANIZE THE WHOLE THING. FATHER CHARLES HAS A MARVALEOUS TALENT ON COMMUNICATING SPIRITUAL THINGS, HE AS A VERY NICE TEMPERMENT, AND WINS EVERYBODY, AND WHENEVER I'VE BEEN DOWN THERE HE'S BEEN VERY GOOD WITH ME, AND WHEN TONY'S BEEN DOWN HE'S BEEN GOOD WITH TONY. HE'S A VERY WONDERFUL PERSON. NOW APPARENTLY, FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE ORGANIZATIONAL TALENTS, THE GIFT OF ORGANIZATION. HOWEVER, SOME OF THE OTHERS DO. CESARIO IS ONE OF THOSE WHO DOES. NOW CESARIO DOES NOT HAVE THE OTHER GIFTS THAT FATHER CHARLES HAS. FATHER ALOYSIUS SENT THIS "GOVERNMENT OF THE INSTITUTE" (SEE DOCUMENT) DOWN WITH CESARIO TO FATHER CHARLES AND APPARENTLY HE READ THIS.

MR. O'CONNOR: LET ME GO BACK TO THE POINT THAT YOU MADE TO MAKE SURE I UNDERSTAND IT. NOW WE HAVE THE SUPERIOR, AND WE HAVE A COUNCIL. IF THE COUNCIL DECIDES IT WANTS TO DO SOMETHING THE SUPERIOR SAYS, HE LISTENS TO THEM, AND HE DECIDES HE WANTS TO DO IT THE OTHER WAY . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: IT SAYS ALSO IF THINGS SHOULD BE DELIBERATIVE OR UP TO THE SUPERIOR. THERE ARE THINGS THAT THE SUPERIORS CANNOT DO WITHOUT THE PERMISSION OR APPROVAL OF THE COUNCIL.

KEVIN: THIS IS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTIONS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: ITS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTIONS.

KEVIN: ITS WRITTEN IN THE CONSTITUTIONS WHICH ARE RIGHT HERE, BUT THEY ARE IN SPANISH, BUT FATHER FORBADE THEM TO BE TRANSLATED INTO ENGLISH. IT DEPENDS UPON WHAT THE CONSTITUTIONS SAY, WHAT THESE MATTERS ARE, WHETHER DELIBERATIVE OR CONSULTATIVE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: ITS ALL IN CANON LAW, GET YOUR BOOK ON CANON LAW.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: MY PURPOSE WAS IN SENDING CESARIO THERE IS THAT PEOPLE GOT HIS AGE. THAT THE BOYS THERE KNOW WHAT TO DO THE NEXT DAY. BECAUSE WE LOST THAT BOY . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WHICH ONE DID WE LOSE?

KEVIN: NOW THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED. BROTHER DON WHO IS STILL THERE HE SAID THIS IS IN MARCH, HE SAID, "WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING?" WELL, NATURALLY, THE SUPERIOR SHOULD BE TELLING THEM WHAT THEY'RE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE'S A BOY WITH GREAT TALENT. HE IS PROFESSED.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, I WAS THERE LATER THAN MARCH, WASN'T I? WHEN WAS I THERE?

KEVIN: YOU WERE THERE IN ABOUT APRIL OR MAY.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND I WAS GOING OVER THIS, ABOUT ORGANIZATION AND SO ON, AND THEY SEEMED TO BE DOING SOMETHING ABOUT IT.

KEVIN: THAT'S GOOD, THAT'S GOOD. APPARENTLY THEY WERE . . . THAT'S VERY GOOD. NOW BRINGING IT UP A LITTLE MORE, I BROUGHT TWO VOCATIONS DOWN. THE TWO VOCATIONS DID NOT REALLY HAVE TRAINING IN THE RELIGIOUS LIFE.

MR. O'CONNOR: NOW THIS IS TOM, THE TALL BOY?

KEVIN: AND JIM.

MR. O'CONNOR: THAT'S THE MECHANIC?

KEVIN: YES. NOW, FATHER CHARLES WAS IN THE BIG BUILDING AND THE OTHERS WERE OUT IN THE WING. AND UNDERSTANDABLY, FATHER CHARLES, UNLESS OTHERS BRING IT TO HIS ATTENTION, WHICH MAYBE THAT'S THE FAULT OF THE OTHERS AS WELL, FATHER CHARLES DOESN'T KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON IN THE WINGS. HOWEVER, POSSIBLY, AS A SUPERIOR AND MASTER OF NOVICES, FATHER CHARLES SHOULD ALWAYS BE SUSPICIOUS, BUT HE DOESN'T HAVE THAT. NATURALLY, CESARIO IS JUST THE OPPOSITE. CESARIO IS THE TYPE THAT WOULD ALWAYS BE SUSPICIOUS ABOUT ANYTHING, EVEN TOO MUCH.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE OF JUVENILE HALL.

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS, THE TWO BROTHERS APPARENTLY WERE NEVER REPRIMANDED, THE NEW ONES, FOR TALKING AFTER LIGHTS WERE OUT, SITTING OUT IN THEIR . . . TALKING UNTIL MIDNIGHT. WELL THE SUPERIOR NATURALLY SHOULDN'T LET THAT HAPPEN. MAYBE THE SUPERIOR DIDN'T EVEN KNOW ABOUT IT. BUT, FOR WHATEVER REASON, FATHER CHARLES BASICALLY FELT, OR THIS IS WHAT HE TOLD TO ME, THAT HE THOUGHT, HE FEELS THAT THE OLDER ONES TRAIN THE YOUNGER ONES. THE OLD ONES THAT HAD BEEN THERE THREE YEARS, WOULD TRAIN THE NEW ONES THAT CAME. AND THAT WOULD TAKE CARE OF IT. FATHER CHARLES WAS BUSY DOING THINGS IN THE DIOCESE WITH THE BISHOP, OR DOING APOSSTOLIC WORK (SEE LETTERS) SO HE DIDN'T HAVE TIME TO TRAIN. SO NATURALLY THE OLDER ONES WOULD TRAIN THE YOUNGER ONES. THE OLDER ONES THOUGH HAVE NEVER BEEN TRAINED THEMSELVES. THAT'S THE PROBLEM. NOW FATHER CHARLES, APPARENTLY DIDN'T REALIZE THIS. I DON'T KNOW.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: OF COURSE, HE DIDN'T REALIZE IT.

KEVIN: BUT HE HAS OTHER TALENTS . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: NOW THIS TOM AND JIM NOW . . .

KEVIN: NEITHER OF THEM ARE NO LONGER THERE.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: BUT JIM SAID HE HAD NOTHING TO DO THERE. HE LEFT, HE SAID, BECAUSE HE HAD NOTHING TO DO.

KEVIN: JIM IS A MECHANIC, HE GETS INTO THE WORK.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND THEN, NATURALLY, HE HAD A GIRL FRIEND AND HE STARTED THINKING IN THE GIRL FRIEND . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: I THOUGHT IT WAS KIND OF UNUSUAL THAT HE CAME BACK, MYSELF, FOR THE VISIT WHEN I WAS THERE.

KEVIN: THIS IS WHAT HAPPENED. WE CAN CALL IT A MISTAKE BY OURSELVES, TONY AND MYSELF AND FATHER CHARLES. THE REASON HE CAME BACK, ORIGINALLY, JOHN CARROLL WAS GOING TO COME BACK BECAUSE HE WORKED OUT VERY WELL. BUT THEY HAD REFRIGERATION TROUBLE DOWN THERE. AND TONY THOUGHT HE COULD TEACH THIS BROTHER REFRIGERATION, AND SO THE RATIONALE DEVELOPED VERY QUICKLY, IN A MATTER OF ABOUT TWO DAYS, TO BRING BROTHER JIM BACK. SO FATHER CHARLES AND BROTHER JIM COME BACK. THE PROBLEM HAPPENED, THE FIRST DAY BROTHER JIM AND FATHER CHARLES CAME TO THE HOUSE, FATHER CHARLES APPARENTLY GAVE BROTHER JIM PERMISSION TO GO BACK TO HIS

HOUSE. WELL HE HAD A PRIOR GIRL FRIEND, NATURALLY LURKING AROUND, SHE'S A GIRL FRIEND OF HIS OTHER BROTHER, AND FATHER ALOYSIUS TOLD JIM NEVER TO SEE OR TALK TO THE GIRL FRIEND AGAIN. THIS WAS WHEN HE WENT DOWN THE FIRST TIME.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE DAY BEFORE THIS JIM LEFT, I RECEIVED A LETTER FROM CHARLIE. "JIM IS THE BEST BOY HERE". HOW HE LIVES IN THE MOON, INSTEAD OF LIVING IN THE MONASTERY. I MEAN, FATHER CHARLES.

KEVIN: SO ONE OF THE COMMENTS FATHER ALOYSIUS MADE IS, THIS IS A HUMILIATION FOR FATHER WHICH WILL ADD TO HIS EXPERIENCE. SO HE KNOWS BETTER NOW IN THE FUTURE, THEN TO TRUST SOMEONE WHO DIDN'T EVEN KNOW HIS CATECHISM. BROTHER JIM DIDN'T EVEN KNOW WHAT GRACE WAS. AND HE HAD BEEN DOWN THERE SINCE MARCH. MARCH, APRIL, MAY, AND FATHER CHARLES CAME BACK IN JUNE.

MR. O'CONNOR: THAT SEEMED UNUSUAL, ONCE THEY GO DOWN THERE, THEY'VE GOT TO STAY. THAT SEEMED UNUSUAL FOR HIM TO COME BACK.

KEVIN: THE DAMAGE HAPPENED WHEN HE CAME BACK HERE. BECAUSE HE WAS ALLOWED TO GO BACK TO HIS HOME.

MR. O'CONNOR: THAT PROBABLY HAD AN INFLUENCE ON THE OTHER KID.

KEVIN: DEFINITELY, BECAUSE THESE TWO TALKED WITH EACH OTHER AFTER LIGHTS WERE OUT. ESPECIALLY WHEN BROTHER JIM CAME BACK. BECAUSE HE WAS WITH HIS GIRL FRIEND TWO OR THREE DAYS. THAT'S NO GOOD. WE'LL CHALK THAT UP TO EXPERIENCE.

MR. O'CONNOR: I WOULD THINK THAT FATHER'S INITIAL ADVICE THERE THAT WHEN THEY GO DOWN THERE THEY'VE GOT TO PERSERVERE . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: LISTEN, THE BOY WANTED TO PERSERVERE UP TO THE END. HE SAID, "I'LL NEVER QUIT!" JIM, "I'LL NEVER QUIT" HE TOLD ME.

KEVIN: THE PROBLEM IS, THESE BROTHERS, THEY GO DOWN THERE, THEY DON'T KNOW THEIR CATECHISM, THEY GO DOWN WITH THE BEST OF INTENTIONS, THEY NEED TO BE TRAINED, AND THEY ARE NOT RECEIVING TRAINING.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THEY NEED TO BE TRAINED AND THEY NEED TO BE LOVED. THE SUPERIOR HAS TO SHOW LOVE TO THEM, HE HAS TO CALL THEM, AND SMILE AND "HOW ARE YOU" AND NICE THINGS. AND THAT'S ONE THING THAT FATHER CHARLES DOESN'T DO.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

MR. MANION: FATHER ALOYSIUS ALSO WANTS TO INCREASE THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. HE'S PROPOSED TWO PEOPLE, ONE IS A KEVIN MATTHEWS AND THE SECOND IS WINSTON HANKS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BOTH OF THEM COMPLAINED HOW THE THINGS THERE ARE DONE SO POORLY.

MR. MANION: HE WANTED KEVIN MATTHEWS BECAUSE KEVIN MATTHEWS ON HIS OWN WANTS TO IMPOSE A PLAN FOR THE GARDEN. HE'LL DO IT ON HIS OWN. YOU AND I AND TONY DON'T EVEN HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT THE GARDEN. KEVIN WILL TAKE ON THAT WHOLE PROJECT.

WINSTON HANKS BECAUSE HE HAS VERY GOOD COMMON SENSE. AND . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE HAS A SON THERE.

MR. MANION: HE'S A PIPING ENGINEER WITH THE SHELL OIL CORPORATION, AND HE HAS GOOD COMMON SENSE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE WAS THE ONE THAT COMPLAINED, WHAT HAPPENED HERE? ALL THESE PEOPLE, AND THESE THINGS ARE THIS WAY? AND CHARLIE BECAUSE . . .

MR. MANION: EACH OF US HAVE OUR PLUSES AND OUR MINUSES. AND FATHER HAS FOR SOME TIME . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: FATHER HAS A BIG ONE, A BIG ONE, BECAUSE I TOLD HIM SEVERAL TIMES TO PUT THE PLACE IN DECENCY . . .

MR. ARPAIA: ONE OTHER PERSON I RECOMMEND IS JOHN REEL.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, GOOD!

MR. ARPAIA: FATHER THOUGHT THAT HE MIGHT BE A GOOD CANDIDATE FOR THE BOARD.

MR. MANION: THE FINAL ONE IS A PRIEST WHO WE HAVE YET TO CONTACT, A FR. DAVID HOOVER, WHO WAS DOWN IN MEXICO. THIS IS DO THAT FR. DAVID HOOVER, BECAUSE WE ARE ACTING AS A GOVERNMENT.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND THEN WHEN I DIE WE HAVE A PRIEST, AND HE IS A VERY, VERY . . . AND HE LOVES ME AND HE IS A VERY IDEAL PRIEST AND HE IS VERY KIND FATHER HOOVER.

MR. ARPAIA: IS HE STATIONED DOWN THERE?

BOARD OF DIRECTORS MEETING -- AUGUST 31, 1980

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE'S AT ST. KEVIN'S, ST. KEVIN'S.

MR. MANION: OUR MONTHLY MEETING IS ESSENTIAL BECAUSE AS THE CONGREGATION GROWS, WHICH MEANS NOT NOW, BUT IN TWO YEARS FROM NOW WHEN WE HAVE A HOUSE IN GUADALAJARA, WHICH FATHER WANTS US TO START INVESTIGATING. AND A HOUSE IN JALISCO . . . AND TWO OR THREE HOUSES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT WHY I WANT SOME HOUSES OUTSIDE OF THIS BISHOP, BECAUSE HE IS NOT GOOD TO US. HE IS SELFISH. ALL FOR HIMSELF. PARDON ME I SAY THESE THINGS IS CLEAR ENGLISH WITH MY BASQUE ACCENT. BUT IN CLEAR ENGLISH WITHOUT ANY . . .

MR. MANION: THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IS GOING TO LOOK AT OUR ORGANIZATION, MAYBE 10 YEARS FROM NOW, AND THEY'RE GOING TO COME IN FROM ROME TO TAKE A LOOK AT WHAT WE'RE DOING.

* FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT IF THE THINGS GO THE WAY THEY ARE, IT WON'T LAST 10 YEARS.

MR. MANION: JOE O'CONNOR, DID YOU KNOW THAT OUR INCOME TAX THIS YEAR WAS NOT COMPLETE WHEN WE FILED IT? THAT'S OUR RESPONSIBILITY AS DIRECTORS. WE NEED NOT PHONE CALLS MONTHLY, WE NEED MEETINGS WHERE WE COME IN AND WE LOOK. SOMETHING ELSE, APPARENTLY THERE ARE THINGS THAT ARE NOT ON OUR INCOME TAX. NOW NATURALLY I ASKED ALEX TO HELP AND SO FORTH. BUT HE DIDN'T KNOW EVERYTHING. I DIDN'T HAVE THE TIME TO SUPERVISE . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: WHAT KIND OF THINGS?

MR. MANION: WE HAD SOME STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US, SOME REGISTERED STOCK THAT WAS GIVEN US LAST YEAR, SOME RESTRICTED STOCK. NATURALLY IT WAS . . .

MR. ARPAIA: IT WAS TAKEN BACK THOUGH, WASN'T IT?

MR. MANION: DID YOU EVEN RECEIVE IT?

MR. ARPAIA: I NEVER RECEIVED IT. THEY TOOK IT BACK.

MR. MANION: DID THEY TAKE IT BACK?

MR. ARPAIA: YEA!

MR. MANION: DO YOU HAVE A DOCUMENT TO GIVE THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION. WE ARE SUPPOSED TO BE A SHOW CASE ORGANIZATION.

MR. ARPAIA: I MAILED IT TO YOU, DIDN'T I? FOR YOUR APPROVAL, BUT THEN THAT GUY . . A . . SAID HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US.

MR. MANION: ALL RIGHT, IF HE COULDN'T GIVE IT TO US THEN THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION SHOULD HAVE COPIES OF ALL OF THIS. AGAIN, WHAT HAPPENS WHEN A BOUNCED CHECK COMES BACK? A CHECK THAT WAS DONATED IN APRIL AND IN JULY IT COMES BACK FROM OUR BANK? WE SHOULD BE IMPLIMENTING AND WATCHING THIS TYPE OF THING. WE CAN'T SIMPLY SIT BACK. WE ARE A REAL ORGANIZATION THAT IS GOING TO BE LOOKED INTO BY THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS IN 10 YEARS.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, THAT ONE CHECK THAT BOUNCED, I PUT IT BACK THROUGH YESTERDAY. THE DAY BEFORE YESTERDAY.

MR. MANION: I MEAN, HOW IS IT POSSIBLE THAT WE WOULD LET A THREE MONTH DELAY? WE SHOULDN'T ALLOW OURSELVES . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: OH NO.

MR. ARPAIA: WE'VE NEVER HAD A THREE MONTH DELAY ON A BAD CHECK.

MR. MANION: THERE WAS IN THIS CASE. HELEN BENTLY'S CHECK WRITTEN APRIL 1ST, OR APRIL 2ND, OR APRIL 3RD. AND IT COMES BACK TO US IN JULY. NOW NATURALLY, JACKIE IS GOING ON VACTION, AND TONY'S IN THE HOSPITAL, AND I'M NOT ALWAYS AROUND.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WHY DID IT TAKE SO LONG FOR IT TO GET BACK TO US?

MR. MANION: THAT IS OUR RESPONSIBILITY. THAT'S WHY WE NEED THE MONTHLY MEETINGS TO BE ABLE TO . . . WE SHOULD INVESTIGATE . . . FOR INSTANCE, JOE, DO YOU KNOW HOW OUR ACCOUNTS STAND? YOU'VE SEEN SOME OF OUR ACCOUNTS, WHAT WE'RE DOING SO YOU ARE MORE FAMILIAR WITH WHAT WE'RE DOING. DO YOU KNOW THOUGH, JOE, WHO ARE THE SIGNEES ON OUR ACCOUNTS? WELL, I THINK THESE ARE THE TYPES OF THINGS, WE SHOULD HAVE EVERYTHING OUT IN THE OPEN, IN A SHOWCASE WAY SO THAT WHEN THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF RELIGIOUS COMES IN AND LOOKS AT US AND THEY SAY, ISN'T THIS AMAZING WHAT THE WORK OF GOD HAS DONE THROUGH FATHER ALOYSIUS. WE NEED TO MEET MONTHLY TO MONITOR OURSELVES. IF WE JUST HAVE PHONE CALLS WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE IMPLEMENTING ANYTHING. I MEAN, WE'RE NOT GOING TO BE MONITORING OURSELVES AS WELL. WE NEED TO PUT IN THE EFFORT, WE NEED TO EXERCISE OUR OBLIGATION AND OUR RESPONSIBILITY.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE MEETINGS OF THE HOLY SEE ARE MEETING MORE FREQUENTLY BECAUSE THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY 32 MILLION.

MR. O'CONNOR: THE WHAT FATHER?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THE VATICAN IS IN BANKRUPCY BY 32 MILLION.

MR. MANION: THIS IS AS OF JUNE.

MR. ARPAIA: I READ THAT IN THE PAPER.

MR. MANION: THIS IS A NEW ONE, IT CAME OUT IN JUNE. THE DEFICIT THIS YEAR, LAST YEAR IT WAS 25 MILLION . . .

MR. ARPAIA: THAT'S DUE TO INFLATION.

MR. MANION: THIS IS THE THING. ECONOMICS IS VERY IMPORTANT AND THEY ARE GOING TO BE SO INTERESTED WHEN THEY SEE THAT THE M. A. P. FOUNDED BY FATHER ALOYSIUS. AND FATHER DIDN'T DECIDE TO FOUND THIS. THIS WAS AN ACT OF GOD OUT OF OBEDIENCE. AND WE'VE BEEN ASKED BY FATHER TO HELP HIM IN THIS REGARD. IT IS OUR OBLIGATION PROBABLY MORE IMPORTANT THAN ANYTHING ELSE WE WILL DO IN OUR LIFETIME. IS TO EVEN BE INVITED TO HELP THIS ORGANIZAION. AND WE CANNOT DO IT BY PHONE. AN EXAMPLE IS WE CANNOT DO THE BUSINESS BY PHONE IN MEXICO. WE HAVE TO GO DOWN THERE PERSONALLY, AND THEN WE SEE OTHER THINGS. NOW, ITS GOING TO TAKE A LITTLE EFFORT. CAN WE AFFORD. LET ME ASK YOU JOE? ARE YOU ABLE TO AFFORD, ONCE A MONTH, LIKE THE LAST SUNDAY OF EVERY MONTH?

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, IT IS QUITE A BURDEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN . . . LET US PUT IT THIS WAY. LET THE M. A. P. PAY FOR YOU.

MR. ARPAIA: WE HAVE THE MONEY, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT WE HAVE TO HAVE IT.

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT

// FR. ALOYSIUS: I COUNT ON YOU

MR. O'CONNOR: ALL RIGHT, FATHER.

// FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I CANNOT COUNT ON FATHER CHARLES.

MR. O'CONNOR: I THINK LARGELY THE ORGANIZATION HAS WORKED TO A GREAT EXTENT, IN OTHER WORDS, ALL OF THESE THINGS ARE DETAILS WHICH I DON'T THINK ARE TOO . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS SOMETHING SERIOUS. THEY HAVE BEEN ALL COVERED UP, AND SAYING . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: BUT THESE THINGS OF SUBSTANCE, IF THEY'RE NOT GETTING THE TRAINING OF THE NOVICES, AND THEY ARE NOT LEARNING POVERTY, THEN THOSE ARE SUBSTANTIVE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAVE NOT. I BELIEVE I ADMIT YOU THAT YOU MUST SAY THEY ARE DEFICIENT, THEY ARE VERY DEFICIENT.

MR. O'CONNOR: THIS IS WHY I WOULD SAY IT WOULD BE WORTH THE TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE POVERTY IS ESSENTIAL, BECAUSE ALL THE RELIGIOUS ORDERS THAT DIDN'T KEEP POVERTY HAVE DISAPPEARED.

MR. O'CONNOR: I FOLLOW YOU. I BELIEVE IN YOU FULLY IN THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVERY RELIGIOUS ORDER THAT DOESN'T APPRECIATE POVERY HAVE DISAPPEARED FROM THE M. A. P. AND YOU MUST TELL THAT TO CHARLIE.

MR. O'CONNOR: YES. WELL, THEN, IN OTHER WORDS, I WOULD FIND THAT TO BE WORTH WHILE TO FOLLOW FR. ALOYSIUS' SPIRITUAL NEEDS THEN. AND THERE'S NO WAY WE CAN REALLY FIGURE OUT WHAT THEY'RE DOING WITHOUT GETTING RIGHT IN THE MIDDLE OF IT ACTUALLY. IT TAKES ALOT OF TIME. I'M NOT SO IMPRESSED WITH THE SACRED CONGREGATION OF THIS OR THAT, BUT I DO RECOGNIZE FATHER'S SPIRITUAL VIEWPOINT HERE AND THAT THIS ORDER, THESE MEN HAVE TO BE TRAINED IN THE SPIRIT OF POVERTY. AND IN ORDER FOR US TO GET IN THE MIDDLE OF THAT, IT DOES TAKE A LONG TIME.

FR. ALOYSIUS: CHARLIE HIMSELF. CHARLIE HIMSELF. AS I TOLD YOU, BUT I DON'T WANT TO REPEAT ANYMORE THE THINGS THAT I SAID ABOUT HIM.

MR. O'CONNOR: AND WE WON'T.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IT ADDS GREAT PAIN TO MY HEART. THIS IS NOT PLEASANT FOR ME.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL, WE HAVE TO GET THEM OUT.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

11:00 P. M. -- AUGUST 8, 1980

1) THE BISHOP EXPECTS ALL SEVEN BROTHERS TO TAKE THEIR VOWS ON AUGUST 15TH. FR. ALOYSIUS DIRECTED THAT FR. CHARLES BE TOLD AS SOON AS POSSIBLE SINCE THE BROTHERS WILL BE TAKING THEIR RETREAT. ALSO, FR. ALOYSIUS GIVES FR. CHARLES FULL AUTHORITY TO DELAY WHERE FR. CHARLES THINKS NECESSARY THE NOVITIATE FOR THOSE WHO ARE NOT PROPERLY PREPARED. THERE ARE POSSIBLY TWO HERE, BROTHER JOHN AND THE NERVOUS MEXICAN BROTHER. BY THE SAME TOKEN, THOSE WHOM FR. CHARLES FEELS SHOULD BEGIN THE NOVITIATE IMMEDIATELY SHOULD DO SO.

2) THE INFORMATION FROM THE SEMINARY AT SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS HAS ARRIVED. APPARENTLY SOME INITIAL STUDIES IN LOGIC AND THE INTRODUCTION TO PHILOSOPHY HAVE ALREADY BEEN COMPLETED BY THE BEGINNING CLASS. IN SEPTEMBER THE STUDENTS WILL STUDY EPISTOMOLOGY. ONLY BROTHER PATRICK MAY FIND THE STUDIES TOO DIFFICULT, SINCE FR. CHARLES FEELS THAT THE OTHERS WILL MAKE IT.

3) FOR THIS PURPOSE FR. CHARLES IS THINKING OF A CRAM COURSE IN LOGIC FOR OUR SEMINARIANS BEFORE SEPTEMBER. THIS WOULD BE GIVEN AT THE MONASTERY.

4) JOAQUIN BOURS DONATED 40 LAYING HENS AND DURING THE STORM WHEN FR. ALOYSIUS CALLED LAST, A MOUNTAIN LION OR

OTHER ANIMAL ATTACKED AND ATE ALL BUT ONE. BROTHER BILL COMMENTED THAT THE DEVIL WAS AT WORK THAT NIGHT.

5) BROTHER JOHN IS STILL LATE FOR CHAPEL. HE CLAIMS HE DOESN'T HEAR THE BELL. FR. CHARLES FOUND HIM WITH HIS PILLOW AROUND HIS HEAD COVERING HIS EARS. FR. CHARLES ASKED HIM IF HE COULD CHANGE HIS GUARDIAN ANGEL. NOW CAESARIO IS BROTHER JOHN'S GUARDIAN ANGEL.

6) CAESARIO IS VERY STRICT, AND WANTS MORE AUTHORITY THAN FR. CHARLES FEELS COMFORTABLE GIVING TO HIM. FR. CHARLES HAS PUT CAESARIO IN CHARGE OF ALL THE WORK PROJECTS.

7) FR. CHARLES WILL BE IN HUADABOMPO FOR WEDNESDAY AND THURSDAY SINCE THE PARISH PRIEST THERE WILL BE GIVING THE BROTHERS THEIR RETREAT.

8) FR. CHARLES SUGGESTED WHEN I ARRIVE ON TUESDAY TO TAKE THE TAXI TO THE BUS DEPOT IN CUIDAD OBREGON AND THEN TAKE THE BUS TO NAVAJOA AND THEN TO ALAMOS.

9) FR. CHARLES WAS TOLD ABOUT FR. ALOYSIUS' CRITICAL HEALTH AND TO PRAY FOR HIM.

10) FR. CHARLES WAS RELIEVED WHEN TOLD THAT FR. ALOYSIUS LIKES TO HAVE QUESTIONS REFERED TO HIM. THIS WAY FR. CHARLES DOES NOT FEEL ALONE IN MAKING DECISIONS.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

11:00 P. M. -- AUGUST 8, 1980

11) FR. CHARLES FEELS THAT THE HOUSE IN GUADALAJARA, FROM AN ECONOMIC STANDPOINT SHOULD RECEIVE SUPPORT DIRECTLY FROM LOS ANGELES, AND NOT FROM ALAMOS. THE BROTHERS IN ALAMOS HAVE ENOUGH TO DO TO TAKE CARE OF THEIR OWN ACCOUNTS WITH THE BURDEN OF ANOTHER HOUSE.

FR. ALOYSIUS MEDICAL CONDITION

AUGUST 9, 1980

INTRODUCTION

THREE PROBLEMS HAVE ARISEN SINCE FR. ALOYSIUS HAS RETURNED FROM THE HOSPITAL: 1) WEAKNESS IN THE MORING UPON RISING, 2) PROPER DIET, 3) OVER-REACTION AND EXAGGERATION FROM SOME REGARDING THE NATURE OF PROPER CARE DURING RECOVERY.

I. RISING IN THE MORNING

1) WHAT FATHER STATED TO ME WAS THAT THE MORNINGS -- THAT'S THE TIME HE HAS NO HELP. THAT'S WHEN HE NEEDS HELP. FATHER HAS A HARD TIME GETTING UP. THE OTHER DAY HE FELL AND HURT HIS HEAD ON THE OXYGEN CONTAINER. HE NEEDS HELP, BUT WHEN HE NEEDS IT IS WHEN HE IS GETTING UP IN THE MORNING. THAT'S THE ONLY TIME WHEN FR. REALLY NEEDS HELP. THAT'S WHEN HE IS LIABLE TO FALL, IN THE MORNING, UPON GETTING UP, WHEN HE IS LIGHT HEADED AND WEAK.

2) FR. ALOYSIUS DOESN'T NEED A NURSE! ALL FR. IS ASKING FOR IS A HELPING HAND TO GET UP. THAT'S ALL! NOT AT

ANY TIME, LIKE BRO. SALVATORE DOES. BROTHER SALVATORE SHOULD ALWAYS COME AT THE SAME TIME, NOT WHEN HE PLEASES. WHEN FR. NEEDS BROTHER SALVATORE THE MOST -- IN THE MORNINGS -- HE IS NOT THERE. AT OTHER TIMES FR. ALOYSIUS WANTS TO HELP HIMSELF, AND HE CAN HELP HIMSELF!

3) FR. ALOYSIUS LIKES TO GET UP EARLY IN THE MORNING. IT IS AN OVER REACTION TO HIRE A FULL TIME NURSE. FR. ONLY NEEDS SOMEONE TO HELP HIM GET UP IN THE MORNING AT A DETERMINED HOUR.

4) THE SOLUTION -- TO ASSIGN A TIME FOR BROTHER SALVATORE TO HELP FATHER TO GET UP SO THAT HE DOESN'T FALL AND HELP FATHER WITH DRESSING. THIS IS THE TIME FATHER IS THE WEAKEST. THAT'S ALL! BROTHER SALVATORE SHOULD ALWAYS COME AT THE SAME TIME, NOT WHEN HE PLEASES.

II. DIET

5) THE MEALS SHOULD BE ACCORDING TO THE MENU IN THE HOSPITAL, NOT WHATEVER BROTHER SALVATORE PLEASES. FR. NEEDS FOOD AT THE PROPER TIME AND ON A REGULAR BASIS. SOMETIMES BROTHER COMES SOON, AND SOMETIMES LATER. BROTHER SALVATORE ALWAYS HAS SOME EXCUSES. HE HAS NO ORDER AND

COMES WHENEVER HE LIKES. BROTHER IS GOOD, BUT HE HAS NO NOTION OF TIME. HE COMES SOON SOMETIMES AND LATER OTHER TIMES. FR. CAN'T COMPLAIN BECAUSE BROTHER HAS CHARITY. BUT HE HAS NO ORDER.

6) THE DIET IS A VERY SIMPLE ONE. WHEN TERRI WAS WORKING IN THE KITCHEN THERE WAS NEVER ANY TROUBLE WITH THE MEALS BECAUSE SHE WANTED TO FIX THEM PROPERLY. FATHER IS ON THE SAME DIET HE HAS BEEN ON FOR THE LAST THREE YEARS. FOR TERRI THERE WAS NO PROBLEM, SHE SPENT TEN EXTRA MINUTES TO PREPARE APPETIZING WHOLESOME FOOD ACCORDING TO THE PROPER DIET.

7) THE UNWILLINGNESS AND THE LAZINESS OF THE CARETAKER IN THE KITCHEN ONLY COMPLICATES MATTERS. HOLLARING "GET A NURSE, GET A NURSE" IS JUST PASSING THE BUCK.

8) THE SOLUTION -- TO MAKE THINGS EASIER FATHER WILL TAKE THE MEALS OF THE COMMUNITY BUT HE WILL BE CAREFUL. BRO. SALVATORE DOESN'T PREPARE THE MEALS OF THE HOSPITAL, BUT FR. WILL BE SATISFIED WITH THE MEALS OF THE COMMUNITY -- BUT HE WILL BE CAREFUL. HE WILL EAT WHAT THE OTHERS EAT, JUST ABSTAINING FROM WHAT IS HARMFUL. FR. WILL TRY TO EAT WHATEVER IS CONVENIENT. FR. ALOYSIUS WILL ADJUST HIMSELF TO THE MEALS AND SIMPLY REFRAIN FROM EATING WHAT IS HARMFUL TO

HIS HEALTH. SIMPLE.

III. OVER REACTION

9) YESTERDAY FR. AMBROSI ADMINISTERS THE "LAST SACRAMENTS" AND TODAY HE PROSOSES A CONFERENCE WITH BRO SALVATORE AND MARIE SCHMIDT TO PROPOSE THE IDEAL SOLUTION TO THE ABOVE PROBLEM -- TO HAVE BROTHER SALVATORE MINISTER FOR 8 HOURS SO THAT HE (BRO.) WILL BE FREE THE REST OF THE DAY TO RECUPERATE, TO HIRE A FULL-TIME NURSE FOR 8 HOURS ($ 1,000.00 + PER MONTH?), AND FINALLY, TO "BORROW" A SISTER SERVANT OF MARY FOR ANOTHER 8 HOURS, IE. 24 HOUR A DAY COVERAGE. THE IDEAL SOLUTION!

10) IN THE WORDS OF FR. ALOYSIUS "THE IDEA TO HIRE A FULL TIME NURSE TO DO NOTHING THE WHOLE DAY IS FOOLISHNESS!"

IV. SUMMARY --

1) ASSIGN SOMEONE AT SOME TIME IN THE MORNING TO HELP FATHER ALOYSIUS TO GET UP SO HE WON'T FALL.

2) DON'T OVERLY COMPLICATE. ONCE FATHER IS OUT OF BED,

AND UP, HE CAN HANDLE HIMSELF.

3) DON'T SPEND MONEY ON OUTSIDERS WHO WILL HAVE NOTHING TO DO FOR 8 HOURS. WHAT WOULD A FULL-TIME NURSE DO FOR 8 HOURS?

4) NOT TO EXAGGERATE FR.'S CONDITION. JUST GIVE THE MEALS AT THE PROPER TIME. ASSIGN A SET TIME FOR FR'S MEALS.

5) BROTHER SALVATORE KNOWS WHERE EVERTHING IS, FATHER'S CLOTHES, THE KITCHEN ITEMS, ETC. SOME STRANGER DOES NOT KNOW WHERE ANYTHING IS AND WOULD JUST BE INTERFERING IN THE KITCHEN.

V. -- OTHER RECOMMENDATIONS

6) DOCTOR TO ORDER A HOSPITAL BED TO EASE FR. ALOYSIUS'MOBILITY INTO AND OUT OF BED. THIS IS QUITE COMMON.

7) CARLO VELLA TOLD FR. THAT HE WILL HELP WITH THE ARTHRITIS PAIN WITH HEAT AND MASSAGE.

8) FATHER DOESN'T MIND THAT THIS BE READ IN FRONT OF BROTHER SALVATORE.

FR. ALOYSIUS MEDICAL CONDITION

AUGUST 9, 1980

HIS HEALTH. SIMPLE.

III. OVER REACTION

9) YESTERDAY FR. AMBROSI ADMINISTERS THE "LAST SACRAMENTS" AND TODAY HE PROSOSES A CONFERENCE WITH BRO SALVATORE AND MARIE SCHMIDT TO PROPOSE THE IDEAL SOLUTION TO THE ABOVE PROBLEM -- TO HAVE BROTHER SALVATORE MINISTER FOR 8 HOURS SO THAT HE (BRO.) WILL BE FREE THE REST OF THE DAY TO RECUPERATE, TO HIRE A FULL-TIME NURSE FOR 8 HOURS ($ 1,000.00 + PER MONTH?), AND FINALLY, TO "BORROW" A SISTER SERVANT OF MARY FOR ANOTHER 8 HOURS, IE. 24 HOUR A DAY COVERAGE. THE IDEAL SOLUTION!

10) IN THE WORDS OF FR. ALOYSIUS "THE IDEA TO HIRE A FULL TIME NURSE TO DO NOTHING THE WHOLE DAY IS FOOLISHNESS!"

IV. SUMMARY --

1) ASSIGN SOMEONE AT SOME TIME IN THE MORNING TO HELP FATHER ALOYSIUS TO GET UP SO HE WON'T FALL.

2) DON'T OVERLY COMPLICATE. ONCE FATHER IS OUT OF BED,

AND UP, HE CAN HANDLE HIMSELF.

3) DON'T SPEND MONEY ON OUTSIDERS WHO WILL HAVE NOTHING TO DO FOR 8 HOURS. WHAT WOULD A FULL-TIME NURSE DO FOR 8 HOURS?

4) NOT TO EXAGGERATE FR.'S CONDITION. JUST GIVE THE MEALS AT THE PROPER TIME. ASSIGN A SET TIME FOR FR'S MEALS.

5) BROTHER SALVATORE KNOWS WHERE EVERTHING IS, FATHER'S CLOTHES, THE KITCHEN ITEMS, ETC. SOME STRANGER DOES NOT KNOW WHERE ANYTHING IS AND WOULD JUST BE INTERFERING IN THE KITCHEN.

V. -- OTHER RECOMMENDATIONS

6) DOCTOR TO ORDER A HOSPITAL BED TO EASE FR. ALOYSIUS'MOBILITY INTO AND OUT OF BED. THIS IS QUITE COMMON.

7) CARLO VELLA TOLD FR. THAT HE WILL HELP WITH THE ARTHRITIS PAIN WITH HEAT AND MASSAGE.

8) FATHER DOESN'T MIND THAT THIS BE READ IN FRONT OF BROTHER SALVATORE.

FR. ALOYSIUS MEDICAL CONDITION

AUGUST 9, 1980

VI. -- FOOTNOTE

THIS WHOLE THING CAME UP WHEN FR. AMBROSI AND BRO. SALVATORE PLANNED TO GO ON VACTION TOGETHER. THESE TWO ARE VERY CLOSE FRIENDS. BROTHER TOLD FR. ALOYSIUS THAT HE WOULD GET A SISTER FROM THE SERVANTS OF MARY TO TAKE CARE OF FATHER WHEN SALVATORE WAS NOT THERE. FATHER WAS VERY SURPRISED WHEN TOLD OF THE VACATION PLAN. THAT'S BEHIND THE WHOLE THING.

BROTHER SALVATORE THOUGHT HE COULD HIRE A SISTER WHILE HE WAS ON VACATION. THAT'S WHAT HE TOLD FR. ALOYSIUS SOME TIME AGO. FR. THOUGHT IT WAS VERY FUNNY, BUT DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING. IN THE MEANTIME HIRE A SISTER? OR HIRE A NURSE, SOME STRANGER?

FR. ALOYSIUS IS SURPRISED THAT BROTHER WOULD GO AWAY ASKING A STRANGER. PUTTING FR. ALOYISUS IN THE HANDS OF A STRANGER, WHO WOULDN'T KNOW WHERE THINGS ARE, ETC.

FATHER ALOYSIUS REGRETS THAT THESE PEOPLE ARE MINGELING THESE AFFARIS.

RESPECTFULLLY SUBMITTED, Kevin J Mannion

FR. ALOYSIUS MEDICAL CONDITION

AUGUST 9, 1980

INTRODUCTION

THREE PROBLEMS HAVE ARISEN SINCE FR. ALOYSIUS HAS RETURNED FROM THE HOSPITAL: 1) WEAKNESS IN THE MORING UPON RISING, 2) PROPER DIET, 3) OVER-REACTION AND EXAGGERATION FROM SOME REGARDING THE NATURE OF PROPER CARE DURING RECOVERY.

I. RISING IN THE MORNING

1) WHAT FATHER STATED TO ME WAS THAT THE MORNINGS -- THAT'S THE TIME HE HAS NO HELP. THAT'S WHEN HE NEEDS HELP. FATHER HAS A HARD TIME GETTING UP. THE OTHER DAY HE FELL AND HURT HIS HEAD ON THE OXYGEN CONTAINER. HE NEEDS HELP, BUT WHEN HE NEEDS IT IS WHEN HE IS GETTING UP IN THE MORNING. THAT'S THE ONLY TIME WHEN FR. REALLY NEEDS HELP. THAT'S WHEN HE IS LIABLE TO FALL, IN THE MORNING, UPON GETTING UP, WHEN HE IS LIGHT HEADED AND WEAK.

2) FR. ALOYSIUS DOESN'T NEED A NURSE! ALL FR. IS ASKING FOR IS A HELPING HAND TO GET UP. THAT'S ALL! NOT AT

COMES WHENEVER HE LIKES. BROTHER IS GOOD, BUT HE HAS NO NOTION OF TIME. HE COMES SOON SOMETIMES AND LATER OTHER TIMES. FR. CAN'T COMPLAIN BECAUSE BROTHER HAS CHARITY. BUT HE HAS NO ORDER.

6) THE DIET IS A VERY SIMPLE ONE. WHEN TERRI WAS WORKING IN THE KITCHEN THERE WAS NEVER ANY TROUBLE WITH THE MEALS BECAUSE SHE WANTED TO FIX THEM PROPERLY. FATHER IS ON THE SAME DIET HE HAS BEEN ON FOR THE LAST THREE YEARS. FOR TERRI THERE WAS NO PROBLEM, SHE SPENT TEN EXTRA MINUTES TO PREPARE APPETIZING WHOLESOME FOOD ACCORDING TO THE PROPER DIET.

7) THE UNWILLINGNESS AND THE LAZINESS OF THE CARETAKER IN THE KITCHEN ONLY COMPLICATES MATTERS. HOLLARING "GET A NURSE, GET A NURSE" IS JUST PASSING THE BUCK.

8) THE SOLUTION -- TO MAKE THINGS EASIER FATHER WILL TAKE THE MEALS OF THE COMMUNITY BUT HE WILL BE CAREFUL. BRO. SALVATORE DOESN'T PREPARE THE MEALS OF THE HOSPITAL, BUT FR. WILL BE SATISFIED WITH THE MEALS OF THE COMMUNITY -- BUT HE WILL BE CAREFUL. HE WILL EAT WHAT THE OTHERS EAT, JUST ABSTAINING FROM WHAT IS HARMFUL. FR. WILL TRY TO EAT WHATEVER IS CONVENIENT. FR. ALOYSIUS WILL ADJUST HIMSELF TO THE MEALS AND SIMPLY REFRAIN FROM EATING WHAT IS HARMFUL TO

VI. -- FOOTNOTE

THIS WHOLE THING CAME UP WHEN FR. AMBROSI AND BRO. SALVATORE PLANNED TO GO ON VACTION TOGETHER. THESE TWO ARE VERY CLOSE FRIENDS. BROTHER TOLD FR. ALOYSIUS THAT HE WOULD GET A SISTER FROM THE SERVANTS OF MARY TO TAKE CARE OF FATHER WHEN SALVATORE WAS NOT THERE. FATHER WAS VERY SURPRISED WHEN TOLD OF THE VACATION PLAN. THAT'S BEHIND THE WHOLE THING.

BROTHER SALVATORE THOUGHT HE COULD HIRE A SISTER WHILE HE WAS ON VACATION. THAT'S WHAT HE TOLD FR. ALOYSIUS SOME TIME AGO. FR. THOUGHT IT WAS VERY FUNNY, BUT DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING. IN THE MEANTIME HIRE A SISTER? OR HIRE A NURSE, SOME STRANGER?

FR. ALOYSIUS IS SURPRISED THAT BROTHER WOULD GO AWAY ASKING A STRANGER. PUTTING FR. ALOYISUS IN THE HANDS OF A STRANGER, WHO WOULDN'T KNOW WHERE THINGS ARE, ETC.

FATHER ALOYSIUS REGRETS THAT THESE PEOPLE ARE MINGELING THESE AFFARIS.

RESPECTFULLLY SUBMITTED, Kevin J Mannion

Only those who are ...

AUG 10 1980

if someone because of that quits,

in Spain those who were sat back, had to cry,

How many they are & names never has helped in many.

1) Assign someone at some time in morning to get up at some assigned time. Help

2) Don't over complicate - lack of capacity - up start fall

Once out of bed, can

3) Hospital Bed,

4) Don't spend $ on outsiders

5) What will full time nurse do 8 hours a day

I want these ~~sp~~ eagles to
sore high not sparrows
going from tree to tree.
~~causing~~
bothering the neighbors.
with their mediocrity.

In the new place to
try their best.

(1)

I ~~like~~ wish I could say to say that I am as happy as I was before with H.F.R. ~~Charles Carpenter~~ but because of too much leasing of Fr. Ch. that was most ~~is very~~ destructive at the beginning of the religious life & at the beginning of a new congregation when he has under him some angels, ~~for~~ about when he has to give an account to Almighty God, because they ~~are less~~ would be ~~perfect~~ more perfect if he had been a little stricter.

because of his leniency with the medicines.

(2) he should have been more severe with those 3 mediocres.

(3)

Because ~~the~~ thr angels of the group lost

may graces because

he was not severe enough

with the mediocres who

were always the "remora"

for the angels of the ~~group~~ new congregation.

Hoping that he will take it

well, realyzing that we

are trying to grow eagles

that sore high over the highest

mountains, not ~~s~~ little

Sparrows' - that bother the

(4) going from roof to roof & from tree to tree.

that's why all the troubles.

Don't pay attention to those don't know anything about the religious life
are the best spirits

Fr Ally says Bro Cas

has the right spirit.
Fr wishes that you would have same spirit
you have been far too lenient,
against all my wishes
& cause of ~~impiety~~
do not a legalist
spirit, but a spirit of
real religious observance

formed him for
several (5) years of religious life.
All his leniencies are delatorious
destructive
has to give a strict
account to Almighty God.
Not so happy any more with him
I wish Fr will say that he is happy with you –

Aur Cort/ Ayam

AUGUST 10, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P.
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAREST FR. CHARLES AND COMMUNITY,

I WISH I COULD SAY THAT I AM AS HAPPY AS I WAS BEFORE WITH YOU. BUT BECAUSE OF TOO MUCH LINIENCY WITH SOME OF YOUR NOISEY SPARROWS THERE WAS DONE ALOT OF HARM TO SOME OF YOUR ANGLES THAT ARE CALLED TO BE EAGLES AS ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST. HOW HAPPY THE DEVIL HAS BEEN MANY TIMES BECAUSE THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE CAUSED SO MUCH HARM WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE CHIRPPINGS DOING DIABOLICAL WORK AMOUNG THE ANGELS WHICH GOD HAS GIVEN US BOTH AMOUNG THE MEXICANS AND THE AMERICANS. SO MANY PRECIOUS GRACES HAVE BEEN LOST.

I SAY THIS BECAUSE I AM BOUND AS A FOUNDER TO LET YOU KNOW AND TO LET THEM KNOW. DO READ AND EXPLAIN THIS TO THEM.

THERE HAS BEEN DONE ALOT OF HARM THROUGHOUT THE YEAR.

Father N. Ayam / Illinois [illegible]

Ave Cor Mariae

THIS HAS BEEN VERY HARMFUL FOR THOSE NOBLE ANGELIC SOULS BOTH AMONG THE MEXICANS AND AMONG THE AMERICANS CALLED TO BE EAGLES AND THE DEVIL REJOICES AT MINIMIZING THE DEGREES OF SANCTITY THAT WERE LOST FOR THEM FOR ALL ETERNITY.

I REGRET IT WITH BLOODY TEARS. LET US DEEPEN, FR. CHARLES, OUR SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY AND THOSE MISERABLE SPARROWS, I ADMIT THEM OUT OF GREATEST COMPASSION TO THEIR RELIGIOUS PROFESSION. BUT IF THE FOLLOWING THREE YEARS OF CONTINUATION OF THE NOVITIATE THEY DO NOT IMPROVE RADICALLY THEY SHOULD BE OUSTED FROM THE CONGREGATION FOR ALL THE HARM THEY CAUSED IN THE ORDER. BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN ONLY THE "REMORA" OF THIS EUCHARISTIC-CORDIMARIAN CONGREGATION CALLED FOR THE LAST TIMES OF THE CHURCH TO HELP THE IMMACULATE HEART IN HER FINAL TRIUMPH ACCORDING TO HER PREDICTION IN FATIMA, "AT THE END MY IMMACULTE HEART WILL TRIUMPH!"

THESE SPARROWS SHOULD ACCUSE THEMSELVES SINCERELY AND THOROUGHLY FOR THEIR IMMENSE HARM MADE TO THEIR ANGELIC CONFRERES.

THEY HAVE ABUSED TOO MUCH AND THEIR HARM HAS BEEN HORRENDOUS. BECAUSE AMONG OUR HOLY EAGLES THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE DONE DIABOLICAL WORK WITH THEIR HABITUAL DISREGARD OF PERFECT SILENCE, WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE AND FOOLISH TONGUES OF BAD JOKES AND FRIVOLOUS

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Ave. for Marcus

CHIRPINGS. THIS HAS BEEN IN YOUR CONGREGATION MOST DESTRUCTIVE FROM THE VERY BEGINNING OF YOUR NOVITIATE.

FR. CHARLES, YOU HAVE UNDER YOU SOME ANGELS ABOUT WHOM YOU WILL HAVE TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT TO ALMIGHTY GOD BECAUSE THESE ARE LESS PERFECT BECAUSE OF YOUR WEAKNESS WITH THE MEDIOCRES. YOUR ANGELS OF YOUR NOVITIATE WOULD BEEN HERE AND NOW MORE PERFECT IF YOU WOULD HAVE BEEN A LITTLE STRICTER. YOU SHOULD HAVE BEEN MORE SEVERE WITH THOSE SPARROWS.

YOUR PRIVILEGED CONGREGATION IS CALLED TO BE THE REFLECTION OF ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST IN HIS LOVE FOR JESUS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT RESTING SPIRITUALLY ON HIS HOLY BREAST AND ACCOMPANYING THE BLESSED MOTHER THROUGHOUT THE SACRED PASSION, PARTICULARLY AT THE FOOT OF THE CROSS, AND BEING ALWAYS IN HER COMPANY PLEADING WITH THE ROSARY FOR THE SALVATION OF ALL SOULS PARTICULARLY THE SICK AND THE DYING -- SAYING TIME AND AGAIN WITH THE GREATEST LOVE AND COMPASSION, "JESUS, MARY, I LOVE YOU SAVE THE SOULS OF THE SICK AND THE DYING."

WITH ALL MY LOVE FOR ALL OF YOU IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMAULATE HEART OF MARY,

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

CLARETIAN MISSIONARIES

PROVINCIAL OFFICE

August 10, 1980

TO: Each Member of Western Province
FROM: Father Provincial
RE: Compilation of Province Directory

Shalom:

I am writing to ask your cooperation in an effort to compile a Province Personnel Directory which, when completed and distributed to all our local houses, will serve as a valuable resource in our ongoing efforts to know one another better as brother-Claretians. Upon close examination of our Provincial files it has become apparent that in some cases particular biographical/historical information is either recorded inaccurately or entirely omitted. With your assistance, we will be able to remedy these flaws in our records as well as put together a complete and up-to-date directory.

Enclosed you will find a summary of the personal data of interest for the planned directory (birth statistics, dates of professions (and ordination), pastoral assignments and educational history) as it is recorded currently in our archives in your particular file. I ask that you make any necessary corrections and/or provide for any overlooked details evident to yourself. In terms of your pastoral history, please be sure to note your Claretian assignments as well as any significant ecclesiastical/diocesan/organizational positions held. Substantial coursework in continuing formation should be listed as well (e.g., Vatican II Institute).

Corrected biographical briefs should be returned to me no later than Friday, September 12, 1980, so that the task of compilation and printing can be undertaken right away. If we don't hear from you we will assume that our information is correct as printed on the enclosed sheet.

Fraternally,

Bernard O'Connor, CMF

Rev. Bernard O'Connor, CMF
Provincial

THE CONGREGATION OF SONS OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY OF THE WESTERN PROVINCE, INC.
1119 WESTCHESTER PLACE, LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90019 (213) 731-9329

Ave Cor † Mariae

AUGUST 10, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P.
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAREST FR. CHARLES AND COMMUNITY,

I WISH I COULD SAY THAT I AM AS HAPPY AS I WAS BEFORE WITH YOU. BUT BECAUSE OF TOO MUCH LINIENCY WITH SOME OF YOUR NOISEY SPARROWS THERE WAS DONE ALOT OF HARM TO SOME OF YOUR ANGLES THAT ARE CALLED TO BE EAGLES AS ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST. HOW HAPPY THE DEVIL HAS BEEN MANY TIMES BECAUSE THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE CAUSED SO MUCH HARM WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE CHIRPPINGS DOING DIABOLICAL WORK AMOUNG THE ANGELS WHICH GOD HAS GIVEN US BOTH AMOUNG THE MEXICANS AND THE AMERICANS. SO MANY PRECIOUS GRACES HAVE BEEN LOST.

I SAY THIS BECAUSE I AM BOUND AS A FOUNDER TO LET YOU KNOW AND TO LET THEM KNOW. DO READ AND EXPLAIN THIS TO THEM.

THERE HAS BEEN DONE ALOT OF HARM THROUGHOUT THE YEAR

Father M. [illegible]

THIS HAS BEEN VERY HARMFUL FOR THOSE NOBLE ANGELIC SOULS BOTH AMONG THE MEXICANS AND AMONG THE AMERICANS CALLED TO BE EAGLES AND THE DEVIL REJOICES AT MINIMIZING THE DEGREES OF SANCTITY THAT WERE LOST FOR THEM FOR ALL ETERNITY.

I REGRET IT WITH BLOODY TEARS. LET US DEEPEN, FR. CHARLES, (OUR SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY) AND THOSE MISERABLE SPARROWS, I ADMIT THEM OUT OF GREATEST COMPASSION TO THEIR RELIGIOUS PROFESSION. BUT IF THE FOLLOWING THREE YEARS OF CONTINUATION OF THE NOVITIATE THEY DO NOT IMPROVE RADICALLY THEY SHOULD BE OUSTED FROM THE CONGREGATION FOR ALL THE HARM THEY CAUSED IN THE ORDER. BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN ONLY THE "REMORA" OF THIS EUCHARISTIC-CORDIMARIAN CONGREGATION CALLED FOR THE LAST TIMES OF THE CHURCH TO HELP THE IMMACULATE HEART IN HER FINAL TRIUMPH ACCORDING TO HER PREDICTION IN FATIMA. "AT THE END MY IMMACULTE HEART WILL TRIUMPH!"

THESE SPARROWS SHOULD ACCUSE THEMSELVES SINCERELY AND THOROUGHLY FOR THEIR IMMENSE HARM MADE TO THEIR ANGELIC CONFRERES.

THEY HAVE ABUSED TOO MUCH AND THEIR HARM HAS BEEN HORRENDOUS. BECAUSE AMONG OUR HOLY EAGLES THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE DONE DIABOLICAL WORK WITH THEIR HABITUAL DISREGARD OF PERFECT SILENCE, WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE AND FOOLISH TONGUES OF BAD JOKES AND FRIVOLOUS

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Ave. [illegible]

CHIRPINGS. THIS HAS BEEN IN YOUR CONGREGATION MOST DESTRUCTIVE FROM THE VERY BEGINNING OF YOUR NOVITIATE.

FR. CHARLES, YOU HAVE UNDER YOU SOME ANGELS ABOUT WHOM YOU WILL HAVE TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT TO ALMIGHTY GOD BECAUSE THESE ARE LESS PERFECT (BECAUSE OF YOUR WEAKNESS WITH THE MEDIOCRES.) YOUR ANGELS OF YOUR NOVITIATE WOULD BEEN HERE AND NOW MORE PERFECT IF YOU WOULD HAVE BEEN A (LITTLE STRICTER.) YOU SHOULD HAVE BEEN MORE (SEVERE) WITH THOSE SPARROWS.

YOUR PRIVILEGED CONGREGATION IS CALLED TO BE THE REFLECTION OF ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST IN HIS LOVE FOR JESUS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT RESTING SPIRITUALLY ON HIS HOLY BREAST AND ACCOMPANYING THE BLESSED MOTHER THROUGHOUT THE SACRED PASSION, PARTICULARLY AT THE FOOT OF THE CROSS, AND BEING ALWAYS IN HER COMPANY PLEADING WITH THE ROSARY FOR THE SALVATION OF ALL SOULS PARTICULARLY THE SICK AND THE DYING -- SAYING TIME AND AGAIN WITH THE GREATEST LOVE AND COMPASSION, "JESUS, MARY, I LOVE YOU SAVE THE SOULS OF THE SICK AND THE DYING."

WITH ALL MY LOVE FOR ALL OF YOU IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMAULATE HEART OF MARY,

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Ave Cor + Maria

AUGUST 10, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M.A.P.
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAREST FR. CHARLES AND COMMUNITY,

I WISH I COULD SAY THAT I AM AS HAPPY AS I WAS BEFORE WITH YOU. BUT BECAUSE OF TOO MUCH LINIENCY WITH SOME OF YOUR NOISEY SPARROWS THERE WAS DONE ALOT OF HARM TO SOME OF YOUR ANGLES THAT ARE CALLED TO BE EAGLES AS ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST. HOW HAPPY THE DEVIL HAS BEEN MANY TIMES BECAUSE THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE CAUSED SO MUCH HARM WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE CHIRPPINGS DOING DIABOLICAL WORK AMOUNG THE ANGELS WHICH GOD HAS GIVEN US BOTH AMOUNG THE MEXICANS AND THE AMERICANS. SO MANY PRECIOUS GRACES HAVE BEEN LOST.

I SAY THIS BECAUSE I AM BOUND AS A FOUNDER TO LET YOU KNOW AND TO LET THEM KNOW. DO READ AND EXPLAIN THIS TO THEM.

THERE HAS BEEN DONE ALOT OF HARM THROUGHOUT THE YEAR.

Father Ulyssus Ubacuri OAT

Ave Cor Mariae

THIS HAS BEEN VERY HARMFUL FOR THOSE NOBLE ANGELIC SOULS BOTH AMONG THE MEXICANS AND AMONG THE AMERICANS CALLED TO BE EAGLES AND THE DEVIL REJOICES AT MINIMIZING THE DEGREES OF SANCTITY THAT WERE LOST FOR THEM FOR ALL ETERNITY.

I REGRET IT WITH BLOODY TEARS. LET US DEEPEN, FR. CHARLES, OUR SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY AND THOSE MISERABLE SPARROWS, I ADMIT THEM OUT OF GREATEST COMPASSION TO THEIR RELIGIOUS PROFESSION. BUT IF THE FOLLOWING THREE YEARS OF CONTINUATION OF THE NOVITIATE THEY DO NOT IMPROVE RADICALLY THEY SHOULD BE OUSTED FROM THE CONGREGATION FOR ALL THE HARM THEY CAUSED IN THE ORDER. BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN ONLY THE "REMORA" OF THIS EUCHARISTIC-CORDIMARIAN CONGREGATION CALLED FOR THE LAST TIMES OF THE CHURCH TO HELP THE IMMACULATE HEART IN HER FINAL TRIUMPH ACCORDING TO HER PREDICTION IN FATIMA, "AT THE END MY IMMACULTE HEART WILL TRIUMPH!"

THESE SPARROWS SHOULD ACCUSE THEMSELVES SINCERELY AND THOROUGHLY FOR THEIR IMMENSE HARM MADE TO THEIR ANGELIC CONFRERES.

THEY HAVE ABUSED TOO MUCH AND THEIR HARM HAS BEEN HORRENDOUS. BECAUSE AMONG OUR HOLY EAGLES THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE DONE DIABOLICAL WORK WITH THEIR HABITUAL DISREGARD OF PERFECT SILENCE, WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE AND FOLISH TONGUES OF BAD JOKES AND FRIVOLOUS

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Ave, tor maria

CHIRPINGS. THIS HAS BEEN IN YOUR CONGREGATION MOST DESTRUCTIVE FROM THE VERY BEGINNING OF YOUR NOVITIATE.

FR. CHARLES, YOU HAVE UNDER YOU SOME ANGELS ABOUT WHOM YOU WILL HAVE TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT TO ALMIGHTY GOD BECAUSE THESE ARE LESS PERFECT BECAUSE OF YOUR WEAKNESS WITH THE MEDIOCRES. YOUR ANGELS OF YOUR NOVITIATE WOULD BEEN HERE AND NOW MORE PERFECT IF YOU WOULD HAVE BEEN A LITTLE STRICTER. YOU SHOULD HAVE BEEN MORE SEVERE WITH THOSE SPARROWS.

YOUR PRIVILEGED CONGREGATION IS CALLED TO BE THE REFLECTION OF ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST IN HIS LOVE FOR JESUS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT RESTING SPIRITUALLY ON HIS HOLY BREAST AND ACCOMPANYING THE BLESSED MOTHER THROUGHOUT THE SACRED PASSION, PARTICULARLY AT THE FOOT OF THE CROSS, AND BEING ALWAYS IN HER COMPANY PLEADING WITH THE ROSARY FOR THE SALVATION OF ALL SOULS PARTICULARLY THE SICK AND THE DYING -- SAYING TIME AND AGAIN WITH THE GREATEST LOVE AND COMPASSION, "JESUS, MARY, I LOVE YOU SAVE THE SOULS OF THE SICK AND THE DYING."

WITH ALL MY LOVE FOR ALL OF YOU IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMAULATE HEART OF MARY,

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.F.

Ave Cor † Maria

AUGUST 10, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MONASTERIO DE FATIMA

ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAREST FR. CHARLES AND COMMUNITY,

I WISH I COULD SAY THAT I AM AS HAPPY AS I WAS BEFORE WITH YOU. BUT BECAUSE OF TOO MUCH LINIENCY WITH SOME OF YOUR NOISEY SPARROWS THERE WAS DONE ALOT OF HARM TO SOME OF YOUR ANGLES THAT ARE CALLED TO BE EAGLES AS ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST. HOW HAPPY THE DEVIL HAS BEEN MANY TIMES BECAUSE THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE CAUSED SO MUCH HARM WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE CHIRPPINGS DOING DIABOLICAL WORK AMOUNG THE ANGELS WHICH GOD HAS GIVEN US BOTH AMOUNG THE MEXICANS AND THE AMERICANS. SO MANY PRECIOUS GRACES HAVE BEEN LOST.

I SAY THIS BECAUSE I AM BOUND AS A FOUNDER TO LET YOU KNOW AND TO LET THEM KNOW. DO READ AND EXPLAIN THIS TO THEM.

THERE HAS BEEN DONE ALOT OF HARM THROUGHOUT THE YEAR.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

Ave Cor Mariae

THIS HAS BEEN VERY HARMFUL FOR THOSE NOBLE ANGELIC SOULS BOTH AMONG THE MEXICANS AND AMONG THE AMERICANS CALLED TO BE EAGLES AND THE DEVIL REJOICES AT MINIMIZING THE DEGREES OF SANCTITY THAT WERE LOST FOR THEM FOR ALL ETERNITY.

I REGRET IT WITH BLOODY TEARS. LET US DEEPEN, FR. CHARLES, OUR SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY AND THOSE MISERABLE SPARROWS, I ADMIT THEM OUT OF GREATEST COMPASSION TO THEIR RELIGIOUS PROFESSION. BUT IF THE FOLLOWING THREE YEARS OF CONTINUATION OF THE NOVITIATE THEY DO NOT IMPROVE RADICALLY THEY SHOULD BE OUSTED FROM THE CONGREGATION FOR ALL THE HARM THEY CAUSED IN THE ORDER. BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN ONLY THE "REMORA" OF THIS EUCHARISTIC-CORDIMARIAN CONGREGATION CALLED FOR THE LAST TIMES OF THE CHURCH TO HELP THE IMMACULATE HEART IN HER FINAL TRIUMPH ACCORDING TO HER PREDICTION IN FATIMA, "AT THE END MY IMMACULTE HEART WILL TRIUMPH!"

THESE SPARROWS SHOULD ACCUSE THEMSELVES SINCERELY AND THOROUGHLY FOR THEIR IMMENSE HARM MADE TO THEIR ANGELIC CONFRERES.

THEY HAVE ABUSED TOO MUCH AND THEIR HARM HAS BEEN HORRENDOUS. BECAUSE AMONG OUR HOLY EAGLES THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE DONE DIABOLICAL WORK WITH THEIR HABITUAL DISREGARD OF PERFECT SILENCE, WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE AND FOOLISH TONGUES OF BAD JOKES AND FRIVOLOUS

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Ave. tor Marie

CHIRPINGS. THIS HAS BEEN IN YOUR CONGREGATION MOST DESTRUCTIVE FROM THE VERY BEGINNING OF YOUR NOVITIATE.

FR. CHARLES, YOU HAVE UNDER YOU SOME ANGELS ABOUT WHOM YOU WILL HAVE TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT TO ALMIGHTY GOD BECAUSE THESE ARE LESS PERFECT BECAUSE OF YOUR WEAKNESS WITH THE MEDIOCRES. YOUR ANGELS OF YOUR NOVITIATE WOULD BEEN HERE AND NOW MORE PERFECT IF YOU WOULD HAVE BEEN A LITTLE STRICTER. YOU SHOULD HAVE BEEN MORE SEVERE WITH THOSE SPARROWS.

YOUR PRIVILEGED CONGREGATION IS CALLED TO BE THE REFLECTION OF ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST IN HIS LOVE FOR JESUS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT RESTING SPIRITUALLY ON HIS HOLY BREAST AND ACCOMPANYING THE BLESSED MOTHER THROUGHOUT THE SACRED PASSION, PARTICULARLY AT THE FOOT OF THE CROSS, AND BEING ALWAYS IN HER COMPANY PLEADING WITH THE ROSARY FOR THE SALVATION OF ALL SOULS PARTICULARLY THE SICK AND THE DYING -- SAYING TIME AND AGAIN WITH THE GREATEST LOVE AND COMPASSION, "JESUS, MARY, I LOVE YOU SAVE THE SOULS OF THE SICK AND THE DYING."

WITH ALL MY LOVE FOR ALL OF YOU IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMAULATE HEART OF MARY,

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

Ave Cor † Mariae

AUGUST 10, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P.
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAREST FR. CHARLES AND COMMUNITY,

I WISH I COULD SAY THAT I AM AS HAPPY AS I WAS BEFORE WITH YOU. BUT BECAUSE OF TOO MUCH LINIENCY WITH SOME OF YOUR NOISEY SPARROWS THERE WAS DONE ALOT OF HARM TO SOME OF YOUR ANGLES THAT ARE CALLED TO BE EAGLES AS ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST. HOW HAPPY THE DEVIL HAS BEEN MANY TIMES BECAUSE THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE CAUSED SO MUCH HARM WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE CHIRPPINGS DOING DIABOLICAL WORK AMOUNG THE ANGELS WHICH GOD HAS GIVEN US BOTH AMOUNG THE MEXICANS AND THE AMERICANS. SO MANY PRECIOUS GRACES HAVE BEEN LOST.

I SAY THIS BECAUSE I AM BOUND AS A FOUNDER TO LET YOU KNOW AND TO LET THEM KNOW. DO READ AND EXPLAIN THIS TO THEM.

THERE HAS BEEN DONE ALOT OF HARM THROUGHOUT THE YEAR.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

Ave Cor Mariae

THIS HAS BEEN VERY HARMFUL FOR THOSE NOBLE ANGELIC SOULS BOTH AMONG THE MEXICANS AND AMONG THE AMERICANS CALLED TO BE EAGLES AND THE DEVIL REJOICES AT MINIMIZING THE DEGREES OF SANCTITY THAT WERE LOST FOR THEM FOR ALL ETERNITY.

I REGRET IT WITH BLOODY TEARS. LET US DEEPEN, FR. CHARLES, OUR SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY AND THOSE MISERABLE SPARROWS, I ADMIT THEM OUT OF GREATEST COMPASSION TO THEIR RELIGIOUS PROFESSION. BUT IF THE FOLLOWING THREE YEARS OF CONTINUATION OF THE NOVITIATE THEY DO NOT IMPROVE RADICALLY THEY SHOULD BE OUSTED FROM THE CONGREGATION FOR ALL THE HARM THEY CAUSED IN THE ORDER. BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN ONLY THE "REMORA" OF THIS EUCHARISTIC-CORDIMARIAN CONGREGATION CALLED FOR THE LAST TIMES OF THE CHURCH TO HELP THE IMMACULATE HEART IN HER FINAL TRIUMPH ACCORDING TO HER PREDICTION IN FATIMA, "AT THE END MY IMMACULTE HEART WILL TRIUMPH!"

THESE SPARROWS SHOULD ACCUSE THEMSELVES SINCERELY AND THOROUGHLY FOR THEIR IMMENSE HARM MADE TO THEIR ANGELIC CONFRERES.

THEY HAVE ABUSED TOO MUCH AND THEIR HARM HAS BEEN HORRENDOUS. BECAUSE AMONG OUR HOLY EAGLES THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE DONE DIABOLICAL WORK WITH THEIR HABITUAL DISREGARD OF PERFECT SILENCE, WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE AND FOOLISH TONGUES OF BAD JOKES AND FRIVOLOUS

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

AUGUST 10, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P.
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAREST FR. CHARLES AND COMMUNITY,

I WISH I COULD SAY THAT I AM AS HAPPY AS I WAS BEFORE WITH YOU. BUT BECAUSE OF TOO MUCH LINIENCY WITH SOME OF YOUR NOISEY SPARROWS THERE WAS DONE ALOT OF HARM TO SOME OF YOUR ANGLES THAT ARE CALLED TO BE EAGLES AS ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST. HOW HAPPY THE DEVIL HAS BEEN MANY TIMES BECAUSE THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE CAUSED SO MUCH HARM WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE CHIRPPINGS DOING DIABOLICAL WORK AMOUNG THE ANGELS WHICH GOD HAS GIVEN US BOTH AMOUNG THE MEXICANS AND THE AMERICANS. SO MANY PRECIOUS GRACES HAVE BEEN LOST.

I SAY THIS BECAUSE I AM BOUND AS A FOUNDER TO LET YOU KNOW AND TO LET THEM KNOW. DO READ AND EXPLAIN THIS TO THEM.

THERE HAS BEEN DONE ALOT OF HARM THROUGHOUT THE YEAR

THIS HAS BEEN VERY HARMFUL FOR THOSE NOBLE ANGELIC SOULS BOTH AMONG THE MEXICANS AND AMONG THE AMERICANS CALLED TO BE EAGLES AND THE DEVIL REJOICES AT MINIMIZING THE DEGREES OF SANCTITY THAT WERE LOST FOR THEM FOR ALL ETERNITY.

I REGRET IT WITH BLOODY TEARS. LET US DEEPEN, FR. CHARLES, (OUR SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY) AND THOSE MISERABLE SPARROWS, I ADMIT THEM OUT OF GREATEST COMPASSION TO THEIR RELIGIOUS PROFESSION. BUT IF THE FOLLOWING THREE YEARS OF CONTINUATION OF THE NOVITIATE THEY DO NOT IMPROVE RADICALLY THEY SHOULD BE OUSTED FROM THE CONGREGATION FOR ALL THE HARM THEY CAUSED IN THE ORDER. BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN ONLY THE "REMORA" OF THIS EUCHARISTIC-CORDIMARIAN CONGREGATION CALLED FOR THE LAST TIMES OF THE CHURCH TO HELP THE IMMACULATE HEART IN HER FINAL TRIUMPH ACCORDING TO HER PREDICTION IN FATIMA, "AT THE END MY IMMACULTE HEART WILL TRIUMPH!"

THESE SPARROWS SHOULD ACCUSE THEMSELVES SINCERELY AND THOROUGHLY FOR THEIR IMMENSE HARM MADE TO THEIR ANGELIC CONFRERES.

THEY HAVE ABUSED TOO MUCH AND THEIR HARM HAS BEEN HORRENDOUS. BECAUSE AMONG OUR HOLY EAGLES THOSE SENIOR SPARROWS HAVE DONE DIABOLICAL WORK WITH THEIR HABITUAL DISREGARD OF PERFECT SILENCE, WITH THEIR "CHIRRIDOS" OF NONSENSE AND FOOLISH TONGUES OF BAD JOKES AND FRIVOLOUS

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Ave. Ten Maria

CHIRPINGS. THIS HAS BEEN IN YOUR CONGREGATION MOST DESTRUCTIVE FROM THE VERY BEGINNING OF YOUR NOVITIATE.

FR. CHARLES, YOU HAVE UNDER YOU SOME ANGELS ABOUT WHOM YOU WILL HAVE TO GIVE AN ACCOUNT TO ALMIGHTY GOD BECAUSE THESE ARE LESS PERFECT(BECAUSE OF YOUR WEAKNESS WITH THE MEDIOCRES.) YOUR ANGELS OF YOUR NOVITIATE WOULD BEEN HERE AND NOW MORE PERFECT IF YOU WOULD HAVE BEEN A (LITTLE STRICTER.) YOU SHOULD HAVE BEEN MORE (SEVERE) WITH THOSE SPARROWS.

YOUR PRIVILEGED CONGREGATION IS CALLED TO BE THE REFLECTION OF ST. JOHN THE EVANGELIST IN HIS LOVE FOR JESUS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT RESTING SPIRITUALLY ON HIS HOLY BREAST AND ACCOMPANYING THE BLESSED MOTHER THROUGHOUT THE SACRED PASSION, PARTICULARLY AT THE FOOT OF THE CROSS, AND BEING ALWAYS IN HER COMPANY PLEADING WITH THE ROSARY FOR THE SALVATION OF ALL SOULS PARTICULARLY THE SICK AND THE DYING -- SAYING TIME AND AGAIN WITH THE GREATEST LOVE AND COMPASSION, "JESUS, MARY, I LOVE YOU SAVE THE SOULS OF THE SICK AND THE DYING."

WITH ALL MY LOVE FOR ALL OF YOU IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMAULATE HEART OF MARY,

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

MANUEL DA FONSECA CARREIRA
ADVOGADO
Av. dos Combatentes da Grande Guerra, 24
Tel. 25325
LEIRIA

Mister
KEVIN J. MANION
120 South Keystone
BURBANK, CALIFORNIA 91 506
U S A

Leiria, August 11 th, 1980

M/ Ref.ª

V/ Ref.ª

Dear Mister MANION

Thank you for your nice letter of April 13, 1980, which I received with a great retard due to the many events of April, the month of the "portuguese" Revolution, such as great and repeated strikes in the Post-Offices, with about ten million letters and packets accumulated and retarded.

I am leading to a happy end the case of Father Ellacuria. I have already satisfied the payment asked in the post-card that Father Aloysius received from the Supreme Justice Court in Lisbon. I am also paying other final expenses of the four processes in the several Courts where the trial passed.

As you know, I have your money, received from Francisco Figueiredo. I am trying to send it to you as soon as possible, for what I am asking the permission of the Bank of Portugal , as central bank in my country.

As for your invitation to meet you, that I thank you very much, I have reflected a long time on it.

I have consulted some travel agencies where I was informed about the some modalities of prices. The cheapest one, the price APEX, with prenoted dates of both going and returning trips, only to Boston or to New York, was about Esc. 32.193.

The normal prices to San Francisco, going and returning, would be Esc. 76.417.

Even the cheapest price (Esc. 32.193), with more the ticket of your domestic airways from Boston or New York to you, would be a considerable amount of money.

If you insist, I shall think once more. But it is an expense you are not indeed obliged to support. And I think the ammount you have to receive, including the interest, is not big enough to justify such an expense added to the necessary expenses of the trials and of my work.

I am now elaborating the report of the expenses I have made

MANUEL DA FONSECA CARREIRA
ADVOGADO
Av. dos Combatentes da Grande Guerra, 24
Tel. 25325
LEIRIA

and the balance between them and the sums Father Alonso delivered to me in your name and the cheque you have sent to me directly.

I hope to send it to Mr O'Connor very soon

Please have my best greetings and present them to Father Ellacuria, Father Carpenter, Mister O'Connor and the Board of Directors of the Missionaries of the Perpetual Adoration.

Yours Sincerely

Manuel da Fonseca Carreira

(Manuel da Fonseca Carreira)

JMJ

August 12, 1980

Dear Kevin,

I know you are very busy with your insurance concerns and the concerns of MAP and Fr. Aloysius. Please however tell me if you ever received my check for $66.

I hope that all is going well with you and yours, MAP, and Father Aloysius.

If you never received the check, then I must without any delay contact my former employer.

In the letter the check came in, I had asked for an 8"x10" picture of St. Anthony Claret's image of the Immaculate Heart and the Sacred Heart Child, blessed by

Fr. Aloysius: Thanks for all of your understanding and concern.

Sincerely yours, Joseph Michael

My Dearest Spiritual Father

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

8/12/80

We are all overjoyed with the joy only our dear Lord Jesus can give, On hearing that our Father in heaven has restored your phisical health, throug our most dearest Mother Mary's Immaculate Heart. At the present we are all on a five day retreat preparing for the big day. When six of your spiritual sons and my spiritual brothers will take their vows, which with the grace of God they will keep for the rest of their natural lives. I know that you will certainly be with us in spirit on this very spiritual day. I am deeply grateful for your most charitable suggestion to Father Carlos concerning my religious life, where as I should wait another year before entering the novitiate. I feel that this recomendation is heaven sent, as I feel you are. For I am the weakest of them all. But trusting in Jesus, and with your sweet prayers, I will be made perfect in my weakness, and will be ready to enter the novitiate ~~the~~ at a time our Lord has ordained. Please pray for my little brother Martin Jr; he is caught in the same snare of the devil-

that the mercy of God, and the help of your prayers sprung me from.

May Our Dearest Lord Jesus continue to use as his most handy instrument Father Aloysius for the salvation of innumerable more souls, and may the six who are to be professed on the Assumption of our Mother be followed by sixty thousand more

through the Immaculate Heart of Mary always! your most unworthy spiritual son, Fray Juan

from **AUGUST 14**

WEEK-AT-A-GLANCE

1980 SEPTEMBER 1980						
S	M	T	W	T	F	S
	1	2	3	4	5	6
7	8	9	10	11	12	13
14	15	16	17	18	19	20
21	22	23	24	25	26	27
28	29	30				

Thursday, Aug. 14 227

(1) VOCATION

(2) LACK of poverty

poverty is essential without it rules go thru ruin.

Superiors "I have stressed Loss of $840 that many times on him, many times"

(3) Lack of OBedience in Superior, to clean the kitchen many times, seriously consequences with Hands Father

Founder not doing 1st class disobedi

(4) 2 Americans heard that conversation to prove against Tony who he told it was clean

How 15 men "reverbave

(5) Utter neglience in things of the house. eg of chickens too

(6) Reluctance not to release his delegation he neither does the things nor allows things to be done when sent a boy to the Bishop he moved to it

not too willing to release power to others.

"renenuente - unwilling"

(7) Library

Lack of Sense of Directing property.

(8) Excuse 'the older ones to train the younger

Avoid false compassion which is cruelty And walk in the fullness of Truth

(9) Direction of Bro David ~~not~~ to limit purchase of microphone because didn't matter.

Friday, Aug. 15 228

MR RAYA DHO

told children, "I can retire at 20 You Many other feel the

How we are just educating crows and the fault is that of the directors'

that said openly How it depends on the director what

Eg bad taste, and the superior to allow that capitol in a place of education

when Fr Founder heard this then he detected

I hope that the grace of God is going to work with you and the devil is not going to get away with your pride

Go to chapel, ask for the gift of pardon and not the devil of the pride get the worst of you.

Saturday, Aug. 16 229

You must learn much yet.

Allow freedom, because of lack of organization & co-ordination that was not to report to Bishop to

You are inhabiting the moon Before, prepare for the animal to get them Rather should be told & man it.

→ They are there for the good time and the good meals that they don't get at home - And How much can they get away from the leniency of the superior -

Not to forget they are IN AP someone should be driving

(3) 3rd order

(1) LAy men + LAY women

(2) OBedience in perfection subservient to vows of founder

Sunday, Aug. 17 230

(1) Practical - meeting 99%

(2) 1st contacted profession

@ general cir

(3) electrician bad in order pesticide. agriculture 40 acres

Stimulate ACtivity.

AT-A-GLANCE®

1980 AUGUST 1980

S	M	T	W	T	F	S
					1	2
3	4	5	6	7	8	9
10	11	12	13	14	15	16
17	18	19	20	21	22	23
24/31	25	26	27	28	29	30

WEEK AT A GLANCE

from AUGUST 18

Monday, Aug. 18 231

8
8.15 Effective 21 Sept
8.30
8.45 845-2441
9 Clem Kolegraff
9.15
9.30 50,000 DHO
9.45 300,000
10 1,000/25,00
10.15
10.30 1800 #1450
10.45 50
11 $60,000 →
11.15
11.30
11.45 Wilson M Barre
12 100.8
12.15 93.2' x 34' 6"
12.30 28 x 29'3"
12.45 (H) 661-5222
1 Mrs Tom (W) 478-5400 x 28
1.15 509 E Valencia Ave
1.30 Burbank, 9150
1.45 7-unit 18 yrs old
2 B.O.P. X- Sept 6
2.15
2.30
2.45
3 MARIO DIAZ
3.15
3.30
3.45
4 Paul Piasumba (H) 357-0733
4.15 ① Insurance OK? (W) 664-1961
4.30 ② Auto Ins
4.45 ③ Life Ins. M P.
5
5.15 4
5.30 Sept 4, 80
5.45
6 Call Mike Acuna
6.15 re DHO policy quote
6.30 on fire policy.
6.45 413-2383
7 Earthquake coverage
7.15
7.30 Call in
7.45 Escrow Close 26th
8 Mr Buckely →
8.15 1822 Canada Blvd 32 344
8.30 Glendale 91208
8.45 (H) 243-4850 after 6:0
9 1600 626-9601 X249
9.15
9.30 150,000
→ 90,000 250 300

Clip for Current Week

326 291/256
47

Tuesday, Aug. 19 232

8
8.15 ① Tom Brown : 914-1506
8.30 ② BUY AR 3 copy receipt Book
8.45
9 004/038/348 609000
9.15 Mr. Wiley
9.30 2 CARS
9.45 62 Merch 64 Cont
10 50/100/25
10.15 15/30
10.30 2,000 superseded
10.45 ACV
11
11.15 258-4524 Mr. Coward
11.30 4867 Elread
11.45 LA 90042
12 1200 45,000
12.15
12.30
12.45
1 FIRE Ins 100,000
1.15 Frank Sotomayor
1.30 LA
1.45 257-1112 (H)
2 614-3775 (W)
2.15
2.30
2.45
3 BERGADO
3.15
3.30 Sandy Williams
3.45 857-KBIG
4
4.15
4.30 after
4.45 B.O.P.
5 Andes Corp
5.15 201 N Glendale Bl
5.30 LA 900
5.45 624-0741
6 Mr Jimenez
6.15 Charlene
6.30 $800,000 FIRE
6.45
7 2/2 K/
7.15 → 79 Old Cutlass 65 Mustang Fastb
7.30 110 79
7.45 16 13
8 12.40 9.90
8.15 119/36 308.10 101.90
8.30 1316 E California Ave 417.30
8.45 Glendale, CA 91206
9
9.15 1-9-49
9.30
9.45

Wednesday, Aug. 20 233

8
8.15 $2000 $
8.30 50 144,000
8.45 $100,000 64,000
9 George LEONG
9.15 3728 EL LAURITA
9.30 PASADENA CA
9.45 255-5884 (A) (100) (250)
10 3/4 281
10.15 1800' (500)
10.30 247
10.45 278
11 Escrow #
11.15
11.30
11.45 DANNY GAMIO
12 658-7500
12.15
12.30 7 years / monthly
12.45
1 (36) 1-8-44
1.15 (27) 2-5-53
1.30 DAVID + TESTERMAN
1.45 JANET ~~TESTAM~~
2 1233 OAK Grove
2.15 LA 90041
2.30 257-3172 (H)
2.45
3 Escrow close Sept 20, 1980
3.15
3.30 120,000 7 bed
3.45 111,400 VA 2 bath
4 8,600 2
4.15
4.30 Mrs Corral 268-9161
4.45
5 79 FORD FAIRMONT 75 FORD RANGER
5.15 5/2 67 Ford Must
5.30 K
5.45
6
6.15
6.30 MARIO DIAZ
6.45
7 BOURS - Computer
7.15 553-5799
7.30 Pat P
7.45
8 805-948-7877
8.15 Glendale 91205
8.30 Ray Lanchory 241-584
8.45 78 VW Rabbit 80 Corolla 9
9
9.15
9.30 Corral Hortensia
9.45

+

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA

PROFESION RELIGIOSA DE VOTOS

AGOSTO 15, 1980.

Alabanzas y acción de gracias sean dadas en cada instante y momento al Santísimo y Divinísimo Sacramento de la Sagrada Eucaristía y bendito - sea el inmaculado corazón de María, nuestra Santísima Madre.

Hoy mis queridos hijos, es el día de tu consagración total y de tu- total identificación con Cristo Crucificado. La consagración total significa la completa renuncia de todo lo que sea pecaminoso y mundano.

¡Hoy es tu segundo Bautismo!

Los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que la Profesión Religiosa es un acto tan extraordinario que nos da la indulgencia plenaria respecto al pecado y a la pena temporal, para el alma privilegiada que hace la profesión religiosa. Los Padres de la Iglesia también nos aseguran que nuestro Señor no tomará en cuenta en el último día del juicio nada de lo que- fuera pecaminoso o deficiente que haya hecho el religioso antes de la profesión religiosa.

Asimismo, los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que las personas - que hayan guardado su profesión religiosa no seran juzgados en el último- juicio, sino que se sentarán gloriosamente con los apóstoles para juzgar- con Cristo a todas las gentes.

La profesión religiosa es un holocausto perfecto, en que se renuncia a los placeres del sexo, a las riquezas del mundo y al propio juicio- y voluntad.

En mi juventud, hallé mi mayor gozo en no tomar ningún deleite sensual para dar plena alegria a Jesucristo en lo que es más costoso para un joven. Solía decirle a Jesucristo: "No quiero nada de este placer, para- darte a Ti total gozo. Pero al abstenerme de esto, deseo ser padre, un - padre de almas. Y quiero que salves muchas, muchas almas por mi abstinencia."

Ustedes mis queridos "profesandi", no tienen ahora muchas riquezas. Mas no saben los planes de Dios sobre ustedes. La gente me ha dado dinero en abundancia, miles y miles de dólares, mas no he sentido nunca el menor apego. En una acasión, me vino unamillonaria con cancer en la cara y- con el diafragma roto. Nuestro Señor en su gran bondad para conmigo, --

aunque no lo merezco por nada, bendije a esa señora, que se llama Rosa Virginia Jackman, y fue curada del cancer y su diafragma fue restaurado.

En su gran bondad me dio la cuarta perte de un millón de dólares, y muchos regalos, e insistió en llevarme por todo el mundo. Dí el dinero a los-Claretianos por mi voto de pobreza y le dije a esa amable señora, a pesar de su insistencia, que no podía acompañarla. Nunca he sentido el menor apego - al dinero. Dicen aquí que he sido el que más ha benficiado a los Claretianos.

El voto de la obediencia es para renunciar al propio juicio y voluntad completamente, abedeciendo a Dios, sólo a Dios, siempre a Dios, aún si el Superior es imperfecto, más joven u hóstil. Todo esto ocurre en ocasiones como a mi, ahora a los 75 años tengo superiores que conocí cuando estaban en - la escuela Primaria, les traje a la Congregacion, mas tarde llegaron a ser - Sacerdotes y Superiores míos en esta edad.

Por eso mis queridos "professandi", laman al voto de la obediencia -- bien practicada, un martirio, no de unas horas, sino que el martirio de la - obediencia bien practicada perdura desde la profesión hasta la muerte.

Ahora tengo 75 años. Hice mi primera profesión el 15 de agosto de -- 1921. Nuestro Señor en su infinita bondad me ha probado con muchas enfermedades: siete operaciones mayores, séis pulmonías, en peligro inminente de - muerte unas seis o siete veces. He recibido los últimos sacramentos variasveces. Hace unos días creí que había llegado mi última hora. Mi corazón estaba abatido. Tengo a muchas personas santas que me quieren y que insisten- a Dios que me conserve más tiempo en la tierra. Este sábado pasado estaba - una pareja de cubanos muy santos ante el Santísimo Sacramento expuesto en - la iglesia de la Plaza Antigua de los Angeles y sentí que después de 15 años de constantes problemas del corazón, aumentados por las aflicciones morales, en ese momento, de repente, me sentí aliviado, de modo que puedo regocijarme con ustedes, mis queridos professandi; y sentí que después de estos 15 años- he recibido un nuevo corazón. Y asi, me hallo con un nuevo corazón, un corazón deniño, un corazón perfecto para amarles lo más tiernamente y amar lo -- más tiernamente a todas las almas, en particular la de los enfermos y moribundos, que es, de paso, uno de los fines de la Congregación de la Adoración Perpetua del Smo. Sacramento y Veneración Perpetua del Inmaculado Corazón de María. De propósito, esta pareja de cubanos, tenía a una de sus pequeñas hijas "Lupita" por nombre muy enferma, y nuestro Señor la curó de leucemia a -

+

través de mi instrumentalidad tan indigna.

Ustedes, mis queridos hijos, están llamados a ser misioneros de nuestra Señora de Fátima "por excelencia". Si, por excelencia, continuando la obra de Lucía, Francisco y Jacinta. Ustedes mis hijos, están llamados a una santidad muy alta. San Alfonso María de Ligorio dice que un religioso, y se entiende un buen religioso, está llamado a una santidad muy alta y asimismo a un cielo muy alto.

Hijos mios, Dios les llama para ser héroes de la santidad, para ir siempre hacia arriba, ni desviando ni a la derecha ni a la izquierda, siempre hacia arriba, como águilas reales. No tengan miedo nunca. Su madre amadísima será muy maternalmente vuestra vida, vida en su propio Corazón Inmaculado. ¡Qué privilegio incomparable y gozo de su propio Corazón el conducirles a su propio Hijo! , ¡Qué privilegio y gozo incomparable el ascender en el ascensor espiritual del Inmaculado Corazón!, mientras Ella te prepara para los desposorios con su Divino Hijo, y finalmente con el matrimonio místico o unión transformante con el Esposo de esposos, con el Amante de amantes, su Dios y tu Dios, su Amor y tu Amor, gozo eterno suyo y tuyo, para siempre jamás en las regiones celestiales, distinguidos entre los millones de elegidos como perpetuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento por la veneración del Inmaculado Corazón de la Madre amadísima entre todas las madres.

Mis queridos hijos, ¡hoy el cielo se abre!, todo el cielo está mirando a este Templo de Alamos , antigua catedral de Vizcaya, madre de las catedrales de California, Arizona, Baja California, Sinaloa y Sonaora. Yo vengo de la Vieja Vizcaya, mi idioma fue el vasco hasta que entré en el Seminario. A ver cómo se unen la Vizcaya vieja con la nueva Vizcaya, hoy unidas misticamente. Por tanto, no son hermanos míos sólo en Cristo, sino hermanos de sangre y les amo mis queridos mexicanos con todo mi ser.

Mi hijo más amado P. Carlos Carpenter, te llevé a Fátima el 13 de octubre de 1971. Te llevé con otros once. Estabamos sobrecogidos al mirar las procesiones enormes y las multitudes. Contigo llevé a doce, mi querido hijo. Entre esos doce, eres el único que ha elegido Dios para ser mi otro yo, eres tan cualificado, dotado de tantos dones como tiene el Santo Padre, en particular, respecto a los idiomas. Hablas siete idiomas y puedes manejar once. Esto quiere decir, mis queridos hijos, que la nueva Congregacion de los perpetuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento y veneradores del Inmaculado Corazón de María, deben aumentar rápido en muchas naciones y volar como águilas ----

reales, como otros San Juan Evangelista para salvar a cada alma con la atención especial para todos los enfermos y moribundos, haciendo todo lo posible por ellos. Que su oración jaculatoria preferida sea: "Jesús, María, os amo, salvad a todos los enfermos y moribundos del mundo entero". Y que al final de sus vidas el Corazón Inmaculado De María presente a todas esas almas al pie de Cristo moribundo en el calvario, que los brazos de Jesús les abracen, y se les dé su PreciosaSangre, que Jesús les bese con el beso del perdón y la paz, diciendoles como le dijo al buen ladrón: "Hoy estarás conmigo en el paraíso"!

Padre Juan Luis de Ellacuria c.m.f.

Padre Juan Luis Ellacuria, c.m.f.
(Dictado a mi Secretario, Keven Manion)

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION OF VOWS

AUGUST 15, 1980

PRAISE AND THANKSGIVING BE EVERY MOMENT GIVEN TO THE MOST HOLY AND MOST DIVINE SACRAMENT OF THE HOLY EUCHARIST AND BLESSED BE THE IMMACULATE HEART OF OUR BLESSED MOTHER!

TODAY, MY DEAR SONS, IS YOUR TOTAL CONSECRATION AND TOTAL IDENTIFICATION WITH CHRIST CRUCIFIED. TOTAL CONSECRATION MEANS COMPLETE RENUNCIATION OF ANYTHING SINFUL AND WORLDLY.

TODAY IS YOUR SECOND BAPTISM!

THE FATHERS OF THE CHURCH ASSURE US THAT THE RELIGIOUS PROFESSION IS SUCH AN EXTRAORDINARY ACT THAT IT GIVES PLENARY INDULGENCE IN REGARD TO SIN AND TEMPORAL PAIN TO THE PRIVILEGED SOUL THAT MAKES THE RELIGIOUS PROFESSION. THE FATHERS OF THE CHURCH ALSO ASSURE US THAT OUR LORD WILL NOT COUNT ON THE DAY OF THE LAST JUDGEMENT ANYTHING SINFUL OR DEFECTIVE THAT THE RELIGIOUS MADE BEFORE THE RELIGIOUS PROFESSION. LIKEWISE THE FATHERS OF THE CHURCH ASSURE US THAT THE PEOPLE THAT HAVE KEPT THEIR RELIGIOUS PROFESSION WILL NOT BE JUDGED AT THE LAST JUDGEMENT, BUT WILL SIT GLORIOUSLY WITH THE APOSTLES TO JUDGE WITH CHRIST ALL THE PEOPLE.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION OF VOWS

AUGUST 15, 1980

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION IS A PERFECT HOLOCAUST RENOUNCING ALL THE PLEASURES OF SEX, THE RICHES OF THE WORLD, AND ONE'S OWN JUDGEMENT AND WILL.

IN MY YOUTH I FOUND MY GREATEST JOY NOT TO TAKE ANY SENSUAL DELIGHT TO GIVE FULL PLEASURE TO CHRIST IN WHAT IS MOST COSTLY TO A YOUNG HUMAN BEING. I USED TO TELL CHRIST, "I DON'T WANT ANY BIT OF THIS PLEASURE TO GIVE YOU FULL PLEASURE. BUT BY ABSTAINING MYSELF FROM THIS SEXUAL ACT I WISH TO BE A FATHER, A FATHER OF SOULS. AND I WANT YOU TO SAVE MANY, MANY SOULS BY MY ABSTAINING MYSELF FROM THIS SEXUAL DESIRE."

YOU, MY DEAR "PROFESSANDI", DO NOT HAVE NOW MANY RICHES. YOU NEVER KNOW THE PLANS OF GOD UPON YOU. PEOPLE HAVE GIVEN ME MONEY GALOR, THOUSANDS AND THOUSANDS OF DOLLARS. I NEVER HAVE FELT THE LEAST ATTACHMENT. ON ONE OCCASION A MILLIONAIRE CAME TO ME WITH CANCER ON HER FACE AND A BROKEN DIAPHRAM. OUR LORD IN HIS GREAT GOODNESS TO ME, THOUGH I DON'T DESERVE IT AT ALL, I BLESSED THAT LADY, HER NAME WAS ROSE VIRGINIA JACKMAN, AND SHE WAS CURED FROM CANCER, AND HER DIAPHRAM WAS RESTORED. IN HER GREAT GOODNESS SHE GAVE ME A QUARTER OF A MILLION DOLLARS, AND

MANY GIFTS, AND INSISTED TO TAKE ME AROUND THE WORLD. I GAVE THE MONEY TO THE CONGREGATION BECAUSE OF MY VOW OF POVERTY AND I TOLD THE GRACIOUS LADY, IN SPITE OF HER INSISTENCE, THAT I COULDN'T ACCOMPANY HER. I NEVER HAVE FELT THE LEAST ATTACHMENT TO THE MONEY. THEY SAY HERE THAT I HAVE BEEN THE GREATEST MONEY CONTRIBUTOR TO THE CLARETIANS.

MY DEAR "PROFESSANDI", NEVER BE ATTACHED TO THE MONEY. THE VOW OF POVERTY IS TO HAVE A HABITUAL, PERFECT DETACHMENT, EVEN FROM THE CLOTHING OR WHATEVER ONE NEEDS FOR ONESELF OR FOR OTHERS.

THE VOW OF OBEDIENCE IS TO GIVE UP COMPLETELY ONES JUDGEMENT AND WILL AND OBEY GOD, ONLY GOD, ALWAYS GOD IN HIS SUPERIOR AND RECEIVE HIS UTTERANCES AS WORDS OF GOD, EVEN IF THE SUPERIOR BE IMPERFECT, YOUNGER, EVEN HOSTILE TO THE RELIGIOUS. ALL THIS HAPPENS TO PEOPLE LIKE MYSELF, NOW 75 YEARS OLD, WHO HAVE HAD SUPERIORS WHOM I KNEW WHEN THEY WERE IN GRADE SCHOOL, AND I BROUGHT THEM TO THE CONGREGATION, AND AFTERWARDS THEY BECAME PRIESTS AND SUPERIORS OF MY AILING AGE IN LIFE.

BECAUSE OF THIS, MY DEAR "PROFESSANDI", THEY CALL THE

VOW OF OBEDIENCE WELL PRACTICED A MARTYRDOM. NOT SO DOLOROUS AND PAINFUL AND LASTING A FEW HOURS, BUT THE MARTYRDOM OF OBEDIENCE WELL PRACTICED LASTS FROM PROFESSION UNTIL DEATH.

I AM NOW 75 YEARS OLD. I MADE MY FIRST PROFESSION ON THE 15TH OF AUGUST 1921. OUR LORD IN HIS INFINITE GOODNESS HAS PROVEN ME WITH MANY SICKNESSES, SEVEN MAJOR OPERATIONS, SIX PNEUMONIAS, IN DANGER OF IMMANENT DEATH ABOUT SIX OR SEVEN TIMES. I HAVE BEEN GIVEN THE LAST SACRAMENTS SEVERAL TIMES. THE OTHER DAY I THOUGHT THAT MY LAST DAY HAD COME. MY HEART WAS SO POOR. I HAVE MANY, MANY HOLY PEOPLE, VERY MANY AND VERY HOLY, WHO LOVE ME AND WHO INSIST TO GOD TO KEEP ME LONGER ON EARTH. THIS PAST SATURDAY THERE WERE TWO HOLY CUBANS BEFORE THE BLESSED SACRAMENT CONTINUALLY EXPOSED IN THE OLD PLAZA CHURCH AND I FELT THAT AFTER FIFTEEN YEARS OF CONSTANT TROUBLES OF MY HEART ACCUENTUATED WITH ALMOST UNSURPASSABLE MORAL AND PHYSICAL AFFLICATIONS . . . SUDDENLY I FELT RELIEVED SO THAT I COULD REJOICE WITH YOU NOW, MY DEAR "PROFESSANDI", AND I FELT, AFTER THOSE FIFTEEN YEARS, THAT I HAVE RECEIVED A NEW HEART. AND SO I AM HERE WITH A NEW HEART, WITH A BABY HEART, WITH A PERFECT

HEART TO LOVE YOU MOST TENDERLY AND TO LOVE ALL SOULS MOST TENDERLY TOO, PARTICULARLY THE SICK AND THE DYING, WHICH BY THE WAY, IS ONE OF THE AIMS OF THE CONGREGATION OF PERPETUAL ADORATION OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY.

BY THE WAY, THIS CUBAN COUPLE HAD ONE OF THEIR LITTLE DAUGHTERS, "LUPITA" BY NAME, AND OUR LORD HEALED HER FROM LEUKEMIA THROUGH MY MOST UNWORTHY INSTRUMENTALITY.

YOU, MY DEAR SONS, ARE CALLED TO BE THE MISSIONARIES OF OUR LADY OF FATIMA "PAR EXCELLENCE". YES, PAR EXCELLENCE, CONTINUING THE WORK OF LUCY, FRANCISCO, AND JACINTA. YOU, MY SONS, ARE CALLED TO A VERY HIGH SANCTITY. ST. ALPHONSUS DE LIGUORI SAYS THAT A RELIGIOUS, UNDERSTOOD A GOOD RELIGIOUS, IS CALLED TO A VERY HIGH SANCTITY AND LIKEWISE A VERY HIGH HEAVEN.

MY SONS, GOD CALLS YOU TO BE HEROES OF SANCTITY, TO GO ALWAYS UPWARDS SWERVING NEITHER TO THE RIGHT NOR TO THE LEFT, ALWAYS UPWARDS AS ROYAL EAGLES. NEVER BE AFRAID. HAVE THE GREATEST JOY. YOU MUST MEET THE EUCHARISTIC SON. DO NOT BE AFRAID. YOUR TENDEREST MOTHER THAT WILL BE YOUR LIFE,

MOST MATERNALLY, IN HER OWN IMMACULATE HEART. WHAT AN INCOMPARABLE PRIVILEGE AND JOY HER OWN HEART WILL BE TO TAKE YOU RIGHT UP TO HER FIRST SON. WHAT AN INCOMPLARABLE PRIVILEGE AND JOY TO BE ASCENDING IN THE SPIRITUAL ELEVATOR OF THE IMMACULATE HEART WHILE SHE IS PREPARING YOU FOR THE DIVINE ESPOUSALS WITH HER DIVINE SON, AND FINALLY WITH THE MYSTICAL MARRIAGE OR TRANSFORMING UNION WITH THE SPOUSE OF SPOUSES, WITH THE LOVER OF LOVERS, HER GOD AND YOUR GOD, HER LOVE AND YOUR LOVE, HER AND YOUR OWN ETERNAL BLISS, FOREVERMORE IN THE HEAVENLY REGIONS DISTINGUISHED AMONG MILLIONS OF THE ELECT AS THE PERPETUAL ADORERS OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT THROUGH THE PERPETUAL VENERATION OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF THE SWEETEST MOTHER OF MOTHERS.

MY DEAR SONS, TODAY HEAVEN IS OPENED! ALL HEAVEN IS LOOKING AT THIS MOST FAMOUS CATHEDRAL OF THE [illegible] THE MOTHER OF THE CATHEDRALS OF CALIFORNIA, ARIZONA, AND NEW MEXICO. I AM FROM THE OLD MY LANGUAGE WAS UNIQUELY BASQUE UNTIL I ENTERED THE SEMINARY. JUST SEE HOW THE OLD AND THE NEW TODAY ARE MYSTICALLY UNITED! SO YOU ARE NOT ONLY MY BROTHERS IN CHRIST, BUT MY BLOOD BROTHERS, AND I LOVE YOU MY DEAR

MEXICANS WITH ALL MY BEING.

MY MOST BELOVED SON, FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, I TOOK YOU TO FATIMA ON THE 13TH OF OCTOBER 1971. I TOOK YOU WITH ELEVEN MORE. WE WERE OVERWHELMED IN WATCHING THE MAMMOTH PROCESSION AND CROWDS. I TOOK TWELVE, MY DEAREST SON. AMONG THOSE TWLEVE YOU ARE THE ONLY ONE WHOM GOD CHOSE TO BE MY OTHER SELF. YOU ARE SO QUALIFIED, ENDOWED WITH MANY GIFTS THAT THE HOLY FATHER HAS, PARTICULARLY IN REGARD TO LANGUAGES. YOU KNOW 7 LANGUAGES, YOU SPEAK 7 LANGUAGES, YOU CAN HANDLE 11 OF THEM. THIS MEANS, MY DEAR SONS, THAT THE NEW CONGREGATION OF THE PERPETUAL ADORERS OF THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND PERPETUAL VENERATORS OF THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY MUST INCREASE FAST IN MANY NATIONS AND FLY AS ROYAL EAGLES AS OTHER ST. JOHN THE APOSTLE TO SAVE EVERY SOUL WITH THE SPECIAL ATTRACTION FOR ALL THE SICK AND DYING AND DO ALL YOU CAN FOR THEM AND LET YOUR FAVORITE EJACULATION OF THE M. A. P. BE "JESUS, MARY, I LOVE YOU, SAVE ALL THE SICK AND THE DYING THE WORLD OVER" AND AT THE END OF YOUR LIVES MAY THE DÓLOROUS AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY PRESENT ALL THOSE SOULS AT THE FOOT OF THE DYING CHRIST ON CALVARY AND LET HIS ARMS EMBRACE AND HIS

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION OF VOWS

AUGUST 15, 1980

PRECIOUS BLOOD GIVE THEM, BESTOW ON THEM, A KISS OF PARDON AND PEACE, TELLING THEM AS HE TOLD THE GOOD THIEF "TODAY YOU SHALL BE WITH ME IN PARADISE!"

FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C.M.F.

(DICTATED TO MY SECRETARY, KEVIN MANION)

+

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION OF VOWS

Praise and thnaksgiving be every moment given to the Most Holy and Most Divine Sacrament of the Holy Eucharist and blessed be the Immaculate Heart of Our Blessed Mother!

Toady my dear sons, is your total consecration and total identification with Christ crucified. Total consecration means complete renumciation of anything sinful and worldly.

Today is your second Baptism!

The fathers of the Church assure us that the religious profession is such an extraordinary act that it gives plenary indulgence in regard to sin and temporal pain to the privileged soul that makes the religious profession. The Fathers of the Church also assure us that our Lord will not count on the day of the Last Judgement anything sinful or defective that the religious made before the religious profession. Likewise the Fathers of the Church assure us that the people that have kept their religious profession will not be judged at the Last Judgement, but will sit gloriously with the Apostles to judge with Christ all the people.

Religious profession is a perfect holocaust/renouncing all the pleasures of sex, the riches of the world, and ones own judgement and will.

In my youth I found my greatest joy not to take any sensual delight to give full pleasure to Christ in what is most costly to a young human being. I used to tell Christ, "I don't want any bit of this pleasure to give you full pleasure. But by abstaining myself from this sexual act I wish to be a father, a father of souls. And I want you to save many, many souls by my abstaining myself from this sexual desire."

You, my dear "professandi", do not have now many riches. You never know the plans of God upon you. People have given me money galor, thousands and thousands of dollars. I never felt the least attachment. On one occasion a millionaire came to me with cancer on her face and a broken diaphram. Our Lord in His great goodness

Virginia Jackman, and she was cured from cancer, and her diaphram was restored. In her great goodness she gave me a quarter of a million dollars, and many gifts, and insisted to take me around the world. I gave the money to the congregation because of my vow of poverty and I told the gracious lady, in spite of her insistence that I couldn't accompany her. I never have felt the least attachment to the money. They say here that I have been the greatest money contributor to the Claretians.

My dear "professandi", never be attached to the money. The vow of poverty is to have a habitual, perfect detachment, even from the clothing or whatever one needs for oneself or for others.

The vow of obedience is to give up completely ones judgement and will and obey God, only God, Always God in His superior and receive his utterances as words of God, even if the superior be imperfect, younger, even hostile to the religious. All this happens to people like myself, now 75 years old, who have had superiors whom I knew when they were in grade school, and I brought them to the congregation, and afterw ards they became priests and superiors of my ailing age in life.

Because of this, my dear "professandi", they call the vow of obedience well practiced a martyrdom, not so dolorous and painful and lasting a few hours, but the martyrdom of obedience well practiced lasts from profession until death.

I am now 75 years old. I made my first profession on the 15th of August 1921. Our Lord in His infinite goodness has proven me with many sicknesses, seven major operations, six pneumonias, in danger of immanent death about six or seven times. I have been given the last sacraments several times. The other day I thought that my last day had come. My heart was so poor. I have many, many holy people, very many and very holy, who love me and who insist to God to keep me longer on earth. This past Saturday there were two holy Cubans before the Blessed Sacrament continually exposed in the Old Plaza Chruch and I felt that after fifteen years of constant troubles of my heart accuentuated with almost unsurpassable moral and physical afflictions . . . . suddenly I felt relieved . . . . so that I could rejoyce with you now, my dear "professandi", and I felt, after those fifteen years, that I have received

a new heart. And so I am here with a new heart, with a baby heart, with a perfect heart to love you most tenderly and to love all souls most tenderly too, particularly the sick and the dying. Which by the way, is one of the aims of the congregation of Perpetual Adoration of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Veneration of the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

By the way, this cuban couple had one of their little daughters, "Lupita" by name, and Our Lord healed her from leukemia through my most unworthy instrumental-- ity

You, my dear sons, are called to be the Missionaries of Our Lady of Fatima "par excellence". Yes, par excellence, continuing the work of Lucy, Francisco, and Jacinta. You, my dear sons, are called to a very high sanctity. St. Alphonsus de Liguori says that a religious, understood a good religious, is called to a very high sanctity and likewise a very high heaven.

My sons, God calls you to be heroes of sanctity, to go always upwards, swerving neither to the right nor to the left, always upwards as royal eagles. Never be afraid. Have the greatest joy. You must meet the Eucharistic Son. Do not be afraid. Your tenderest mother that will be your life, your sweetness and your hope, she will carry you most maternally, in her own Immaculate Heart. What an incomparable privilege and joy her own heart will be to take you right up to her first Son. What an incomparable privilege and joy to be ascending in the spiritual elevator on the Immaculate Heart while she is preparing you for the Divine espousals with her Divine Son, and finally with the mystical marriage or transforming union with the ·pouse of spouses, the Lover of lovers! Her God and your God! Her love and your love! Her and your own eternal bliss! Forevermore in the heavenly regions distinguished amoung millions of the elect as the perpetual adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament through the Immaculate Heart of the sweetest Mother of Mothers.

Today, my dear sons, heaven is opened! All heaven is looking at this most famous cathedral of the New Vizcaya. This was the mother of the cathedrals of California, Arizona, and New Mexico. I am from the Old Vizcaya. My language was uni- quely Basque until I entered the seminary. Just see how the Old Vizcaya and the new Vizcaya

today are mystically united! So you are not only my brothers in Christ, but my blood brothers, and I love you, my dear Mexicans with all my being.

My most beloved son, Father Charles Carpenter, I took you to Fatima on the 13th of October 1971. I took you with eleven more. We were overwhelmed in watching the mommoth procession and crowds. I took twelve, my dearest son, among those twelve you are the oly one whom God chose to be my other self. You are so qualified, endowed with many gifts that the Holy Father has, particularly in regard to languages You know 7 languages, you speak 7 languages, you can handle 11 of them. This means, my dear sons, that the new congregation of the Perpetual Adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Venerators of the Immaculate Heart of Mary must increase fast in many nations and fly as royal eagles, as other St. John the Apostle to save every soul with the special attraction for all the sick and the dying and do all you can for them and let your favorite ejaculation of the M.A.P. be "Jesus, Mary, I love you, save all the sick and the dying the world over." And at the end of your lives may the Dolorous and the Immaculate Heart of Mary present all those souls at the foot of the dying Christ on calvary and let his arms embrace and his precious blood give them, bestow on them, a kiss of pardon and peace, telling them as He told the good thief: "Today you shall be with me in paradise!"

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F.

(dictated to my secretary, Kevin Manion)

August 15, 1980 -- Feast of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin

a new heart. And so I am here with a new heart, with a baby heart, with a perfect heart to love you most tenderly and to love all souls most tenderly too, particularly the sick and the dying. Which by the way, is one of the aims of the congregation of Perpetual Adoration of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Veneration of the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

By the way, this cuban couple had one of their little daughters, "Lupita" by name, and Our Lord healed her from leukemia through my most unworthy instrumental-- ity

You, my dear sons, are called to be the Missionaries of Our Lady of Fatima "par excellence". Yes, par excellence, continuing the work of Lucy, Francisco, and Jacinta. You, my dear sons, are called to a very high sanctity. St. Alphonsus de Liguori says that a religious, understood a good religious, is called to a very high sanctity and likewise a very high heaven.

My sons, God calls you to be heroes of sanctity, to go always upwards, swerving neither to the right nor to the left, always upwards as royal eagles. Never be afraid. Have the greatest joy. You must meet the Eucharistic Son. Do not be afraid. Your tenderest mother that will be your life, your sweetness and your hope, she will carry you most maternally, in her own Immaculate Heart. What an incomparable privilege and joy her own heart will be to take you right up to her first Son. What an incomparable privilege and joy to be ascending in the spiritual elevator on the Immaculate Heart while she is preparing you for the Divine espousals with her Divine Son, and finally with the mystical marriage or transforming union with the .pouse of spouses, the Lover of lovers! Her God and your God! Her love and your love! Her and your own eternal bliss! Forevermore in the heavenly regions distinguished amoung millions of the elect as the perpetual adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament through the Immaculate Heart of the sweetest Mother of Mothers.

Today, my dear sons, heaven is opened! All heaven is looking at this most famous cathedral of the New Vizcaya. This was the mother of the cathedrals of California, Arizona, and New Mexico. I am from the Old Vizcaya. My language was uni- quely Basque until I entered the seminary. Just see how the Old Vizcaya and the new Vizcaya

Virginia Jackman, and she was cured from cancer, and her diaphram was restored. In her great goodness she gave me a quarter of a million dollars, and many gifts, and insisted to take me around the world. I gave the money to the congregation because of my vow of poverty and I told the gracious lady, in spite of her insistence that I couldn't accompany her. I never have felt the least attachment to the money. They say here that I have been the greatest money contributor to the Claretians.

My dear "professandi", never be attached to the money. The vow of poverty is to have a habitual, perfect detachment, even from the clothing or whatever one needs for oneself or for others.

The vow of obedience is to give up completely ones judgement and will and obey God, only God, Always God in his superior and receive his utterances as words of God, even if the superior be imperfect, younger, even hostile to the religious. All this happens to people like myself, now 75 years old, who have had superiors whom I knew when they were in grade school, and I brought them to the congregation, and afterw ards they became priests and superiors of my ailing age in life.

Because of this, my dear "professandi", they call the vow of obedience well practiced a martyrdom, not so dolorous and painful and lasting a few hours, but the martyrdom of obedience well practiced lasts from profession until death.

I am now 75 years old. I made my first profession on the 15th of August 1921. Our Lord in His infinite goodness has proven me with many sicknesses, seven major operations, six pneumonias, in danger of immanent death about six or seven times. I have been given the last sacraments several times. The other day I thought that my last day had come. My heart was so poor. I have many, many holy people, very many and very holy, who love me and who insist to God to keep me longer on earth. This past Saturday there were two holy Cubans before the Blessed Sacrament continually exposed in the Old Plaza Chruch and I felt that after fifteen years of constant troubles of my heart accuentuated with almost unsurpassable moral and physical afflictions . . . . suddenly I felt relieved . . . . so that I could rejoyce with you now, my dear "professandi", and I felt, after those fifteen years, that I have received

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION OF VOWS

Praise and thnaksgiving be every moment given to the Most Holy and Most Divine Sacrament of the Holy Eucharist and blessed be the Immaculate Heart of Our Blessed Mother!

Toady my dear sons, is your total consecration and total identification with Christ crucified. Total consecration means complete renumciation of anything sinful and worldly.

Today is your second Baptism!

The fathers of the Church assure us that the religious profession is such an extraordinary act that it gives plenary indulgence in regard to sin and temporal pain to the privileged soul that makes the religious profession. The Fathers of the Church also assure us that our Lord will not count on the day of the Last Judgement anything sinful or defective that the religious made before the religious profession. Likewise the Fathers of the Church assure us that the people that have kept their religious profession will not be judged at the Last Judgement, but will sit gloriously with the Apostles to judge with Christ all the people.

Religious profession is a perfect holocaust renouncing all the pleasures of sex, the riches of the world, and ones own judgement and will.

In my youth I found my greatest joy not to take any sensual delight to give full pleasure to Christ in what is most costly to a young human being. I used to tell Christ, "I don't want any bit of this pleasure to give you full pleasure. But by abstaining myself from this sexual act I wish to be a father, a father of souls. And I want you to save many, many souls by my abstaining myself from this sexual desire."

You, my dear "professandi", do not have now many riches. You never know the plans of God upon you. People have given me money galor, thousands and thousands of dollars. I never felt the least attachment. On one occasion a millionaire came to me with cancer on her face and a broken diaphram. Our Lord in His great goodness to me, though I don't deserve it at all, I blessed that lady, her name was Rose

today are mystically united! So you are not only my brothers in Christ, but my blood brothers, and I love you, my dear Mexicans with all my being.

My most beloved son, Father Charles Carpenter, I took you to Fatima on the 13th of October 1971. I took you with eleven more. We were overwhelmed in watching the mommoth procession and crowds. I took twelve, my dearest son, among those twelve you are the oly one whom God chose to be my other self. You are so qualified, endowed with many gifts that the Holy Father has, particularly in regard to languages You know 7 languages, you speak 7 languages, you can handle 11 of them. This means, my dear sons, that the new congregation of the Perpetual Adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Venerators of the Immaculate Heart of Mary must increase fast in many nations and fly as royal eagles, as other St. John the Apostle to save every soul with the special attraction for all the sick and the dying and do all you can for them and let your favorite ejaculation of the M.A.P. be "Jesus, Mary, I love you, save all the sick and the dying the world over." And at the end of your lives may the Dolorous and the Immaculate Heart of Mary present all those souls at the foot of the dying Christ on calvary and let his arms embrace and his precious blood give them, bestow on them, a kiss of pardon and peace, telling them as He told the good thief: "Today you shall be with me in paradise!"

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F.

(dictated to my secretary, Kevin Manion)

August 15, 1980 -- Feast of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
PROFESION RELIGIOSA DE VOTOS
AGOSTO 15, 1980.

Alabanzas y acción de gracias sean dadas en cada instante y momento al Santísimo y Divinísimo Sacramento de la Sagrada Eucaristía y bendito sea el inmaculado corazón de María, nuestra Santísima Madre.

Hoy mis queridos hijos, es el día de tu consagración total y de tu total identificación con Cristo Crucificado. La consagración total significa la completa renuncia de todo lo que sea pecaminoso y mundano.

¡Hoy es tu segundo Bautismo!

Los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que la Profesión Religiosa es un acto tan extraordinario que nos da la indulgencia plenaria respecto al pecado y a la pena temporal, para el alma privilegiada que hace la profesión religiosa. Los Padres de la Iglesia también nos aseguran que nuestro Señor no tomará en cuenta en el último día del juicio nada de lo que fuera pecaminoso o deficiente que haya hecho el religioso antes de la profesión religiosa.

Asimismo, los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que las personas que hayan guardado su profesión religiosa no seran juzgados en el último juicio, sino que se sentarán gloriosamente con los apóstoles para juzgar con Cristo a todas las gentes.

La profesión religiosa es un holocausto perfecto, en que se renuncia a los placeres del sexo, a las riquezas del mundo y al propio juicio y voluntad.

En mi juventud, hallé mi mayor gozo en no tomar ningún deleite sensual para dar plena alegria a Jesucristo en lo que es más costoso para un joven. Solía decirle a Jesucristo: "No quiero nada de este placer, para darte a Ti total gozo. Pero al abstenerme de esto, deseo ser padre, un padre de almas. Y quiero que salves muchas, muchas almas por mi abstinencia."

Ustedes mis queridos "profesandi", no tienen ahora muchas riquezas. Mas no saben los planes de Dios sobre ustedes. La gente me ha dado dinero en abundancia, miles y miles de dólares, mas no he sentido nunca el menor apego. En una acasión, me vino unamillonaria con cancer en la cara y con el diafragma roto. Nuestro Señor en su gran bondad para conmigo,

aunque no lo merezco por nada, bendije a esa señora, que se llama Rosa Virginia Jackman, y fue curada del cancer y su diafragma fue restaurado.

En su gran bondad me dio la cuarta perte de un millón de dólares, y muchos regalos, e insistió en llevarme por todo el mundo. Dí el dinero a los Claretianos por mi voto de pobreza y le dije a esa amable señora, a pesar de su insistencia, que no podía acompañarla. Nunca he sentido el menor apego al dinero. Dicen aquí que he sido el que más ha benficiado a los Claretianos.

El voto de la obediencia es para renunciar al propio juicio y voluntad completamente, abedeciendo a Dios, sólo a Dios, siempre a Dios, aún si el Superior es imperfecto, más joven u hóstil. Todo esto ocurre en ocasiones como a mi, ahora a los 75 años tengo superiores que conocí cuando estaban en la escuela Primaria, les traje a la Congregacion, mas tarde llegaron a ser Sacerdotes y Superiores míos en esta edad.

Por eso mis queridos "professandi", laman al voto de la obediencia bien practicada, un martirio, no de unas horas, sino que el martirio de la obediencia bien practicada perdura desde la profesión hasta la muerte.

Ahora tengo 75 años. Hice mi primera profesión el 15 de agosto de 1921. Nuestro Señor en su infinita bondad me ha probado con muchas enfermedades: siete operaciones mayores, séis pulmonías, en peligro inminente de muerte unas seis o siete veces. He recibido los últimos sacramentos varias veces. Hace unos días creí que había llegado mi última hora. Mi corazón estaba abatido. Tengo a muchas personas santas que me quieren y que insisten a Dios que me conserve más tiempo en la tierra. Este sábado pasado estaba una pareja de cubanos muy santos ante el Santísimo Sacramento expuesto en la iglesia de la Plaza Antigua de los Angeles y sentí que después de 15 años de constantes problemas del corazón, aumentados por las aflicciones morales, en ese momento, de repente, me sentí aliviado, de modo que puedo regocijarme con ustedes, mis queridos professandi; y sentí que después de estos 15 años he recibido un nuevo corazón. Y asi, me hallo con un nuevo corazón, un corazón deniño, un corazón perfecto para amarles lo más tiernamente y amar lo más tiernamente a todas las almas, en particular la de los enfermos y moribundos, que es, de paso, uno de los fines de la Congregación de la Adoración Perpetua del Smo. Sacramento y Veneración Perpetua del Inmaculado Corazón de María. De propósito, esta pareja de cubanos, tenía a una de sus pequeñas hijas "Lupita" por nombre muy enferma, y nuestro Señor la curó de leucemia a-
t

través de mi instrumentalidad tan indigna.

Ustedes, mis queridos hijos, están llamados a ser misioneros de nuestra Señora de Fátima "por excelemcia". Si, por excelencia, continuando la obra de Lucía, Francisco y Jacinta. Ustedes mis hijos, están llamados a una santidad- muy alta. San Alfonso María de Ligorio dice que un religioso, y se entiende- un buen religioso, está llamado a una santidad muy alta y asimismo a un cielo muy alto.

Hijos mios, Dios les llama para ser héroes de la santidad, para ir siempre hacia arriba, ni desviando ni a la derecha ni a la izquierda, siempre hacia arriba, como águilas reales. No tengan miedo nunca. Su madre amadísima- será muy maternalmente vuestra vida, vida en su propio Corazón Inmaculado. - ¡Qué privilegio incomparable y gozo de su propio Corazón el conducirles a su- propio Hijo! , ¡Qué privilegio y gozo incomparable el ascender en el ascensor espiritual del Inmaculado Corazón!,,mientras Ella te prepara para los desposorios con su Divino Hijo, y finalmente con el matrimonio místico o unión transformante con el Esposo de esposos, con el Amante de amantes, su Dios y tu -- Dios, su Amor y tu Amor, gozo eterno suyo y tuyo, para siempre jamás en las - regiones celestiales, distinguidos entre los millones de elegidos como perpetuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento por la veneración del Inmaculado Corazón de la Madre amadísima entre todas las madres.

Mis queridos hijos, ¡hoy el cielo se abre!, todo el cielo está mirando- a este Templo de Alamos , antigua catedral de Vizcaya, madre de las catedra-- les de California, Arizona, Baja California, Sinaloa y Sonaora. Yo vengo de- la Vieja Vizcaya, mi idioma fue el vasco hasta que entré en el Seminario. --- A ver cómo se unen la Vizcaya vieja con la nueva Vizcaya, hoy unidas misticamente. Por tanto, no son hermanos míos sólo en Cristo, sino hermanos de sangre y les amo mis queridos mexicanos con todo mi ser.

Mi hijo más amado P. Carlos Carpenter, te llevé a Fátima el 13 de octubre de 1971. Te llevé con otros once. Estabamos sobrecogidos al mirar las - procesiones enormes y las multitudes. Contigo llevé a doce, mi querido hijo. Entre esos doce, eres el único que ha elegido Dios para ser mi otro yo, eres- tan cualificado, dotado de tantos dones como tiene el Santo Padre, en particular, respecto a los idiomas. Hablas siete idiomas y puedes manejar once. Esto quiere decir, mis queridos hijos, que la nueva Congregacion de los perpe-- tuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento y veneradores del Inmaculado Corazón de María, deben aumentar rápido en muchas naciones y volar como águilas ----

reales, como otros San Juan Evangelista para salvar a cada alma con la atención especial para todos los enfermos y moribundos, haciendo todo lo posible por ellos. Que su oración jaculatoria preferida sea: "Jesús, María, os amo, salvad a todos los enfermos y moribundos del mundo entero". Y que al final de sus vidas el Corazón Inmaculado De María presente a todas esas almas al pie de Cristo moribundo en el calvario, que los brazos de Jesús les abracen, y se les dé su PreciosaSangre, que Jesús les bese con el beso del perdón y la paz, diciendoles como le dijo al buen ladrón: "Hoy estarás conmigo en el paraíso"!

Padre Juan Luis Ellacuria, c.m.f.
(Dictado a mi Secretario, Keven Manion)

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA

PROFESION RELIGIOSA DE VOTOS

AGOSTO 15, 1980.

Alabanzas y acción de gracias sean dadas en cada instante y momento al Santísimo y Divinísimo Sacramento de la Sagrada Eucaristía y bendito - sea el inmaculado corazón de María, nuestra Santísima Madre.

Hoy mis queridos hijos, es el día de tu consagración total y de tu-total identificación con Cristo Crucificado. La consagración total significa la completa renuncia de todo lo que sea pecaminoso y mundano.

¡Hoy es tu segundo Bautismo!

Los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que la Profesión Religiosa es un acto tan extraordinario que nos da la indulgencia plenaria respecto al pecado y a la pena temporal, para el alma privilegiada que hace la profesión religiosa. Los Padres de la Iglesia también nos aseguran que nuestro Señor no tomará en cuenta en el último día del juicio nada de lo que-fuera pecaminoso o deficiente que haya hecho el religioso antes de la profesión religiosa.

Asimismo, los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que las personas - que hayan guardado su profesión religiosa no seran juzgados en el último-juicio, sino que se sentarán gloriosamente con los apóstoles para juzgar-con Cristo a todas las gentes.

La profesión religiosa es un holocausto perfecto, en que se renuncia a los placeres del sexo, a las riquezas del mundo y al propio juicio-y voluntad.

En mi juventud, hallé mi mayor gozo en no tomar ningún deleite sensual para dar plena alegria a Jesucristo en lo que es más costoso para un joven. Solía decirle a Jesucristo: "No quiero nada de este placer, para-darte a Ti total gozo. Pero al abstenerme de esto, deseo ser padre, un - padre de almas. Y quiero que salves muchas, muchas almas por mi abstinencia."

Ustedes mis queridos "profesandi", no tienen ahora muchas riquezas. Mas no saben los planes de Dios sobre ustedes. La gente me ha dado dinero en abundancia, miles y miles de dólares, mas no he sentido nunca el menor apego. En una acasión, me vino unamillonaria con cancer en la cara y-con el diafragma roto. Nuestro Señor en su gran bondad para conmigo, —

aunque no lo merezco por nada, bendije a esa señora, que se llama Rosa Virginia Jackman, y fue curada del cancer y su diafragma fue restaurado.

En su gran bondad me dio la cuarta perte de un millón de dólares, y muchos regalos, e insistió en llevarme por todo el mundo. Dí el dinero a los Claretianos por mi voto de pobreza y le dije a esa amable señora, a pesar de su insistencia, que no podía acompañarla. Nunca he sentido el menor apego al dinero. Dicen aquí que he sido el que más ha benficiado a los Claretianos.

El voto de la obediencia es para renunciar al propio juicio y voluntad completamente, abedeciendo a Dios, sólo a Dios, siempre a Dios, aún si el Superior es imperfecto, más joven u hóstil. Todo esto ocurre en ocasiones como a mi, ahora a los 75 años tengo superiores que conocí cuando estaban en la escuela Primaria, les traje a la Congregacion, mas tarde llegaron a ser Sacerdotes y Superiores míos en esta edad.

Por eso mis queridos "professandi", llaman al voto de la obediencia bien practicada, un martirio, no de unas horas, sino que el martirio de la obediencia bien practicada perdura desde la profesión hasta la muerte.

Ahora tengo 75 años. Hice mi primera profesión el 15 de agosto de 1921. Nuestro Señor en su infinita bondad me ha probado con muchas enfermedades: siete operaciones mayores, séis pulmonías, en peligro inminente de muerte unas seis o siete veces. He recibido los últimos sacramentos varias veces. Hace unos días creí que había llegado mi última hora. Mi corazón estaba abatido. Tengo a muchas personas santas que me quieren y que insisten a Dios que me conserve más tiempo en la tierra. Este sábado pasado estaba una pareja de cubanos muy santos ante el Santísimo Sacramento expuesto en la iglesia de la Plaza Antigua de los Angeles y sentí que después de 15 años de constántes problemas del corazón, aumentados por las aflicciones morales, en ese momento, de repente, me sentí aliviado, de modo que puedo regocijarme con ustedes, mis queridos professandi; y sentí que después de estos 15 años he recibido un nuevo corazón. Y asi, me hallo con un nuevo corazón, un corazón deniño, un corazón perfecto para amarles lo más tiernamente y amar lo más tiernamente a todas las almas, en particular la de los enfermos y moribundos, que es, de paso, uno de los fines de la Congregación de la Adoración Perpetua del Smo. Sacramento y Veneración Perpetua del Inmaculado Corazón de María. De propósito, esta pareja de cubanos, tenía a una de sus pequeñas hijas "Lupita" por nombre muy enferma, y nuestro Señor la curó de leucemia a

través de mi instrumentalidad tan indigna.

Ustedes, mis queridos hijos, están llamados a ser misioneros de nuestra Señora de Fátima "por excelencia". Si, por excelencia, continuando la obra de Lucía, Francisco y Jacinta. Ustedes mis hijos, están llamados a una santidad- muy alta. San Alfonso María de Ligorio dice que un religioso, y se entiende- un buen religioso, está llamado a una santidad muy alta y asimismo a un cielo muy alto.

Hijos mios, Dios les llama para ser héroes de la santidad, para ir siempre hacia arriba, ni desviando ni a la derecha ni a la izquierda, siempre hacia arriba, como águilas reales. No tengan miedo nunca. Su madre amadísima- será muy maternalmente vuestra vida, vida en su propio Corazón Inmaculado. - ¡Qué privilegio incomparable y gozo de su propio Corazón el conducirles a su- propio Hijo! , ¡Qué privilegio y gozo incomparable el ascender en el ascensor espiritual del Inmaculado Corazón!, mientras Ella te prepara para los desposorios con su Divino Hijo, y finalmente con el matrimonio místico o unión transformante con el Esposo de esposos, con el Amante de amantes, su Dios y tu — Dios, su Amor y tu Amor, gozo eterno suyo y tuyo, para siempre jamás en las - regiones celestiales, distinguidos entre los millones de elegidos como perpetuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento por la veneración del Inmaculado Corazón de la Madre amadísima entre todas las madres.

Mis queridos hijos, ¡hoy el cielo se abre!, todo el cielo está mirando- a este Templo de Alamos , antigua catedral de Vizcaya, madre de las catedrales de California, Arizona, Baja California, Sinaloa y Sonaora. Yo vengo de- la Vieja Vizcaya, mi idioma fue el vasco hasta que entré en el Seminario. — A ver cómo se unen la Vizcaya vieja con la nueva Vizcaya, hoy unidas misticamente. Por tanto, no son hermanos míos sólo en Cristo, sino hermanos de sangre y les amo mis queridos mexicanos con todo mi ser.

Mi hijo más amado P. Carlos Carpenter, te llevé a Fátima el 13 de octubre de 1971. Te llevé con otros once. Estabamos sobrecogidos al mirar las - procesiones enormes y las multitudes. Contigo llevé a doce, mi querido hijo. Entre esos doce, eres el único que ha elegido Dios para ser mi otro yo, eres- tan cualificado, dotado de tantos dones como tiene el Santo Padre, en particular, respecto a los idiomas. Hablas siete idiomas y puedes manejar once. Esto quiere decir, mis queridos hijos, que la nueva Congregacion de los perpe-- tuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento y veneradores del Inmaculado Corazón de María, deben aumentar rápido en muchas naciones y volar como águilas ——

reales, como otros San Juan Evangelista para salvar a cada alma con la a- tención especial para todos los enfermos y moribundos, haciendo todo lo - posible por ellos. Que su oración jaculatoria preferida sea: "Jesús, Ma- ría, os amo, salvad a todos los enfermos y moribundos del mundo entero". Y que al final de sus vidas el Corazón Inmaculado De María presente a to das esas almas al pie de Cristo moribundo en el calvario, que los brazos de Jesús les abracen, y se les dé su PreciosaSangre, que Jesús les bese - con el beso del perdón y la paz, diciendoles como le dijo al buen ladrón: "Hoy estarás conmigo en el paraíso"!

Padre Juan Luis Ellacuria, c.m.f.
(Dictado a mi Secretario, Keven Manion)

15 Agosto 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION OF VOWS

Praise and thnaksgiving be every moment given to the Most Holy and Most Divine Sacrament of the Holy Eucharist and blessed be the Immaculate Heart of Our Blessed Mother!

Toady my dear sons, is your total consecration and total identification with Christ crucified. Total consecration means complete renumciation of anything sinful and worldly.

Today is your second Baptism!

The fathers of the Church assure us that the religious profession is such an extraordinary act that it gives plenary indulgence in regard to sin and temporal pain to the privileged soul that makes the religious profession. The Fathers of the Church also assure us that our Lord will not count on the day of the Last Judgement anything sinful or defective that the religious made before the religious profession. Likewise the Fathers of the Church assure us that the people that have kept their religious profession will not be judged at the Last Judgement, but will sit gloriously with the Apostles to judge with Christ all the people.

Religious profession is a perfect holocaust/renouncing all the pleasures of sex, the riches of the world, and ones own judgement and will.

In my youth I found my greatest joy not to take any sensual delight to give full pleasure to Christ in what is most costly to a young human being. I used to tell Christ, "I don't want any bit of this pleasure to give you full pleasure. But by abstaining myself from this sexual act I wish to be a father, a father of souls. And I want you to save many, many souls by my abstaining myself from this sexual desire."

You, my dear "professandi", do not have now many riches. You never know the plans of God upon you. People have given me money galor, thousands and thousands of dollars. I never felt the least attachment. On one occasion a millionaire came

Virginia Jackman, and she was cured from cancer, and her diaphram was restored. In her great goodness she gave me a quarter of a million dollars, and many gifts, and insisted to take me around the world. I gave the money to the congregation because of my vow of poverty and I told the gracious lady, in spite of her insistence that I couldn't accompany her. I never have felt the least attachment to the money. They say here that I have been the greatest money contributor to the Claretians.

My dear "professandi", never be attached to the money. The vow of poverty is to have a habitual, perfect detachment, even from the clothing or whatever one needs for oneself or for others.

The vow of obedience is to give up completely ones judgement and will and obey God, only God, Always God in his superior and receive his utterances as words of God, even if the superior be imperfect, younger, even hostile to the religious. All this happens to people like myself, now 75 years old, who have had superiors whom I knew when they were in grade school, and I brought them to the congregation, and afterw ards they became priests and superiors of my ailing age in life.

Because of this, my dear "professandi", they call the vow of obedience well practiced a martyrdom, not so dolorous and painful and lasting a few hours, but the martyrdom of obedience well practiced lasts from profession until death.

I am now 75 years old. I made my first profession on the 15th of August 1921. Our Lord in His infinite goodness has proven me with many sicknesses, seven major operations, six pneumonias, in danger of immanent death about six or seven times. I have been given the last sacraments several times. The other day I thought that my last day had come. My heart was so poor. I have many, many holy people, very many and very holy, who love me and who insist to God to keep me longer on earth. This past Saturday there were two holy Cubans before the Blessed Sacrament continually exposed in the Old Plaza Chruch and I felt that after fifteen years of constant troubles of my heart accuentuated with almost unsurpassable moral and physical afflictions . . . . suddenly I felt relieved . . . . so that I could rejoyce with you now, my dear "professandi", and I felt, after those fifteen years, that I have received

a new heart. And so I am here with a new heart, with a baby heart, with a perfect heart to love you most tenderly and to love all souls most tenderly too, particularly the sick and the dying. Which by the way, is one of the aims of the congregation of Perpetual Adoration of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Veneration of the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

By the way, this cuban couple had one of their little daughters, "Lupita" by name, and Our Lord healed her from leukemia through my most unworthy instrumental-- ity

You, my dear sons, are called to be the Missionaries of Our Lady of Fatima "par excellence". Yes, par excellence, continuing the work of Lucy, Francisco, and Jacinta. You, my dear sons, are called to a very high sanctity. St. Alphonsus de Liguori says that a religious, understood a good religious, is called to a very high sanctity and likewise a very high heaven.

My sons, God calls you to be heroes of sanctity, to go always upwards, swerving neither to the right nor to the left, always upwards as royal eagles. Never be afraid. Have the greatest joy. You must meet the Eucharistic Son. Do not be afraid. Your tenderest mother that will be your life, your sweetness and your hope, she will carry you most maternally, in her own Immaculate Heart. What an incomparable privilege and joy her own heart will be to take you right up to her first Son. What an incomparable privilege and joy to be ascending in the spiritual elevator on the Immaculate Heart while she is preparing you for the Divine espousals with her Divine Son, and finally with the mystical marriage or transforming union with the spouse of spouses, the Lover of lovers! Her God and your God! Her love and your love! Her and your own eternal bliss! Forevermore in the heavenly regions distinguished amoung millions of the elect as the perpetual adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament through the Immaculate Heart of the sweetest Mother of Mothers.

Today, my dear sons, heaven is opened! All heaven is looking at this most famous cathedral of the New Vizcaya. This was the mother of the cathedrals of California, Arizona, and New Mexico. I am from the Old Vizcaya. My language was uni- quely Basque until I entered the seminary. Just see how the Old Vizcaya and the new Vizcaya

today are mystically united! So you are not only my brothers in Christ, but my blood brothers, and I love you, my dear Mexicans with all my being.

My most beloved son, Father Charles Carpenter, I took you to Fatima on the 13th of October 1972. I took you with eleven more. We were overwhelmed in watching the mommoth procession and crowds. I took twelve, my dearest son, among those twelve you are the oly one whom God chose to be my other self. You are so qualified, endowed with many gifts that the Holy Father has, particularly in regard to languages You know 7 languages, you speak 7 languages, you can handle 11 of them. This means, my dear sons, that the new congregation of the Perpetual Adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Venerators of the Immaculate Heart of Mary must increase fast in many nations and fly as royal eagles, as other St. John the Apostle to save every soul with the special attraction for all the sick and the dying and do all you can for them and let your favorite ejaculation of the M.A.P. be "Jesus, Mary, I love you, save all the sick and the dying the world over." And at the end of your lives may the Dolorous and the Immaculate Heart of Mary present all those souls at the foot of the dying Christ on calvary and let his arms embrace and his precious blood give them, bestow on them, a kiss of pardon and peace, telling them as He told the good thief: "Today you shall be with me in paradise!"

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F.

(dictated to my secretary, Kevin Manion)

August 15, 1980 -- Feast of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION OF VOWS

Praise and thnaksgiving be every moment given to the Most Holy and Most Divine Sacrament of the Holy Eucharist and blessed be the Immaculate Heart of Our Blessed Mother!

Toady my dear sons, is your total consecration and total identification with Christ crucified. Total consecration means complete renumciation of anything sinful and worldly.

Today is your second Baptism!

The fathers of the Church assure us that the religious profession is such an extraordinary act that it gives plenary indulgence in regard to sin and temporal pain to the privileged soul that makes the religious profession. The Fathers of the Church also assure us that our Lord will not count on the day of the Last Judgement anything sinful or defective that the religious made before the religious profession. Likewise the Fathers of the Church assure us that the people that have kept their religious profession will not be judged at the Last Judgement, but will sit gloriously with the Apostles to judge with Christ all the people.

Religious profession is a perfect holocaust renouncing all the pleasures of sex, the riches of the world, and ones own judgement and will.

In my youth I found my greatest joy not to take any sensual delight to give full pleasure to Christ in what is most costly to a young human being. I used to tell Christ, "I don't want any bit of this pleasure to give you full pleasure. But by abstaining myself from this sexual act I wish to be a father, a father of souls. And I want you to save many, many souls by my abstaining myself from this sexual desire."

You, my dear "professandi", do not have now many riches. You never know the plans of God upon you. People have given me money galor, thousands and thousands of dollars. I never felt the least attachment. On one occasion a millionaire came to me with cancer on her face and a broken diaphram. Our Lord in His great goodness to me, though I don't deserve it at all, I blessed that lady, her name was Rose

Virginia Jackman, and she was cured from cancer, and her diaphram was restored. In her great goodness she gave me a quarter of a million dollars, and many gifts, and insisted to take me around the world. I gave the money to the congregation because of my vow of poverty and I told the gracious lady, in spite of her insistence that I couldn't accompany her. I never have felt the least attachment to the money. They say here that I have been the greatest money contributor to the Claretians.

My dear "professandi", never be attached to the money. The vow of poverty is to have a habitual, perfect detachment, even from the clothing or whatever one needs for oneself or for others.

The vow of obedience is to give up completely ones judgement and will and obey God, only God, Always God in his superior and receive his utterances as words of God, even if the superior be imperfect, younger, even hostile to the religious. All this happens to people like myself, now 75 years old, who have had superiors whom I knew when they were in grade school, and I brought them to the congregation, and afterw ards they became priests and superiors of my ailing age in life.

Because of this, my dear "professandi", they call the vow of obedience well practiced a martyrdom, not so dolorous and painful and lasting a few hours, but the martyrdom of obedience well practiced lasts from profession until death.

I am now 75 years old. I made my first profession on the 15th of August 1921. Our Lord in His infinite goodness has proven me with many sicknesses, seven major operations, six pneumonias, in danger of immanent death about six or seven times. I have been given the last sacraments several times. The other day I thought that my last day had come. My heart was so poor. I have many, many holy people, very many and very holy, who love me and who insist to God to keep me longer on earth. This past Saturday there were two holy Cubans before the Blessed Sacrament continually exposed in the Old Plaza Chruch and I felt that after fifteen years of constant troubles of my heart accuentuated with almost unsurpassable moral and physical afflictions . . . . suddenly I felt relieved . . . . so that I could rejoyce with you now, my dear "professandi", and I felt, after those fifteen years, that I have received

a new heart. And so I am here with a new heart, with a baby heart, with a perfect heart to love you most tenderly and to love all souls most tenderly too, particularly the sick and the dying. Which by the way, is one of the aims of the congregation of Perpetual Adoration of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Veneration of the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

By the way, this cuban couple had one of their little daughters, "Lupita" by name, and Our Lord healed her from leukemia through my most unworthy instrumental-- ity

You, my dear sons, are called to be the Missionaries of Our Lady of Fatima "par excellence". Yes, par excellence, continuing the work of Lucy, Francisco, and Jacinta. You, my dear sons, are called to a very high sanctity. St. Alphonsus de Liguori says that a religious, understood a good religious, is called to a very high sanctity and likewise a very high heaven.

My sons, God calls you to be heroes of sanctity, to go always upwards, swerving neither to the right nor to the left, always upwards as royal eagles. Never be afraid. Have the greatest joy. You must meet the Eucharistic Son. Do not be afraid. Your tenderest mother that will be your life, your sweetness and your hope, she will carry you most maternally, in her own Immaculate Heart. What an incomparable privilege and joy her own heart will be to take you right up to her first Son. What an incomparable privilege and joy to be ascending in the spiritual elevator on the Immaculate Heart while she is preparing you for the Divine espousals with her Divine Son, and finally with the mystical marriage or transforming union with the pouse of spouses, the Lover of lovers! Her God and your God! Her love and your love! Her and your own eternal bliss! Forevermore in the heavenly regions distinguished amoung millions of the elect as the perpetual adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament through the Immaculate Heart of the sweetest Mother of Mothers.

Today, my dear sons, heaven is opened! All heaven is looking at this most famous cathedral of the New Vizcaya. This was the mother of the cathedrals of California, Arizona, and New Mexico. I am from the Old Vizcaya. My language was uni- quely Basque until I entered the seminary. Just see how the Old Vizcaya and the new Vizcaya

today are mystically united! So you are not only my brothers in Christ, but my blood brothers, and I love you, my dear Mexicans with all my being.

My most beloved son, Father Charles Carpenter, I took you to Fatima on the 13th of October 1971. I took you with eleven more. We were overwhelmed in watching the mommoth procession and crowds. I took twelve, my dearest son, among those twelve you are the oly one whom God chose to be my other self. You are so qualified, endowed with many gifts that the Holy Father has, particularly in regard to languages You know 7 languages, you speak 7 languages, you can handle 11 of them. This means, my dear sons, that the new congregation of the Perpetual Adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Venerators of the Immaculate Heart of Mary must increase fast in many nations and fly as royal eagles, as other St. John the Apostle to save every soul with the special attraction for all the sick and the dying and do all you can for them and let your favorite ejaculation of the M.A.P. be "Jesus, Mary, I love you, save all the sick and the dying the world over." And at the end of your lives may the Dolorous and the Immaculate Heart of Mary present all those souls at the foot of the dying Christ on calvary and let his arms embrace and his precious blood give them, bestow on them, a kiss of pardon and peace, telling them as He told the good thief: "Today you shall be with me in paradise!"

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F.

(dictated to my secretary, Kevin Manion)

August 15, 1980 -- Feast of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin

+

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION OF VOWS

Praise and thnaksgiving be every moment given to the Most Holy and Most Divine Sacrament of the Holy Eucharist and blessed be the Immaculate Heart of Our Blessed Mother!

Toady my dear sons, is your total consecration and total identification with Christ crucified. Total consecration means complete renumciation of anything sinful and worldly.

Today is your second Baptism!

The fathers of the Church assure us that the religious profession is such an extraordinary act that it gives plenary indulgence in regard to sin and temporal pain to the privileged soul that makes the religious profession. The Fathers of the Church also assure us that our Lord will not count on the day of the Last Judgement anything sinful or defective that the religious made before the religious profession. Likewise the Fathers of the Church assure us that the people that have kept their religious profession will not be judged at the Last Judgement, but will sit gloriously with the Apostles to judge with Christ all the people.

Religious profession is a perfect holocaust renouncing all the pleasures of sex, the riches of the world, and ones own judgement and will.

In my youth I found my greatest joy not to take any sensual delight to give full pleasure to Christ in what is most costly to a young human being. I used to tell Christ, "I don't want any bit of this pleasure to give you full pleasure. But by abstaining myself from this sexual act I wish to be a father, a father of souls. And I want you to save many, many souls by my abstaining myself from this sexual desire."

You, my dear "professandi", do not have now many riches. You never know the plans of God upon you. People have given me money galor, thousands and thousands of dollars. I never felt the least attachment. On one occasion a millionaire came to me with cancer on her face and a broken diaphram. Our Lord in His great goodness to me, though I don't deserve it at all, I blessed that lady, her name was Rose

Virginia Jackman, and she was cured from cancer, and her diaphram was restored. In her great goodness she gave me a quarter of a million dollars, and many gifts, and insisted to take me around the world. I gave the money to the congregation because of my vow of poverty and I told the gracious lady, in spite of her insistence that I couldn't accompany her. I never have felt the least attachment to the money. They say here that I have been the greatest money contributor to the Claretians.

My dear "professandi", never be attached to the money. The vow of poverty is to have a habitual, perfect detachment, even from the clothing or whatever one needs for oneself or for others.

The vow of obedience is to give up completely ones judgement and will and obey God, only God, Always God in his superior and receive his utterances as words of God, even if the superior be imperfect, younger, even hostile to the religious. All this happens to people like myself, now 75 years old, who have had superiors whom I knew when they were in grade school, and I brought them to the congregation, and afterw ards they became priests and superiors of my ailing age in life.

Because of this, my dear "professandi", they call the vow of obedience well practiced a martyrdom, not so dolorous and painful and lasting a few hours, but the martyrdom of obedience well practiced lasts from profession until death.

I am now 75 years old. I made my first profession on the 15th of August 1921. Our Lord in His infinite goodness has proven me with many sicknesses, seven major operations, six pneumonias, in danger of immanent death about six or seven times. I have been given the last sacraments several times. The other day I thought that my last day had come. My heart was so poor. I have many, many holy people, very many and very holy, who love me and who insist to God to keep me longer on earth. This past Saturday there were two holy Cubans before the Blessed Sacrament continually exposed in the Old Plaza Chruch and I felt that after fifteen years of constant troubles of my heart accuentuated with almost unsurpassable moral and physical afflictions . . . . suddenly I felt relieved . . . . so that I could rejoyce with you now, my dear "professandi", and I felt, after those fifteen years, that I have received

a new heart. And so I am here with a new heart, with a baby heart, with a perfect heart to love you most tenderly and to love all souls most tenderly too, particularly the sick and the dying. Which by the way, is one of the aims of the congregation of Perpetual Adoration of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Veneration of the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

By the way, this cuban couple had one of their little daughters, "Lupita" by name, and Our Lord healed her from leukemia through my most unworthy instrumental--ity

You, my dear sons, are called to be the Missionaries of Our Lady of Fatima "par excellence". Yes, par excellence, continuing the work of Lucy, Francisco, and Jacinta. You, my dear sons, are called to a very high sanctity. St. Alphonsus de Liguori says that a religious, understood a good religious, is called to a very high sanctity and likewise a very high heaven.

My sons, God calls you to be heroes of sanctity, to go always upwards, swerving neither to the right nor to the left, always upwards as royal eagles. Never be afraid. Have the greatest joy. You must meet the Eucharistic Son. Do not be afraid. Your tenderest mother that will be your life, your sweetness and your hope, she will carry you most maternally, in her own Immaculate Heart. What an incomparable privilege and joy her own heart will be to take you right up to her first Son. What an incomparable privilege and joy to be ascending in the spiritual elevator on the Immaculate Heart while she is preparing you for the Divine espousals with her Divine Son, and finally with the mystical marriage or transforming union with the pouse of spouses, the Lover of lovers! Her God and your God! Her love and your love! Her and your own eternal bliss! Forevermore in the heavenly regions distinguished amoung millions of the elect as the perpetual adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament through the Immaculate Heart of the sweetest Mother of Mothers.

Today, my dear sons, heaven is opened! All heaven is looking at this most famous cathedral of the New Vizcaya. This was the mother of the cathedrals of California, Arizona, and New Mexico. I am from the Old Vizcaya. My language was uni-quely Basque until I entered the seminary. Just see how the Old Vizcaya and the new Vizcaya

today are mystically united! So you are not only my brothers in Christ, but my blood brothers, and I love you, my dear Mexicans with all my being.

My most beloved son, Father Charles Carpenter, I took you to Fatima on the 13th of October 1971. I took you with eleven more. We were overwhelmed in watching the mommoth procession and crowds. I took twelve, my dearest son, among those twelve you are the oly one whom God chose to be my other self. You are so qualified, endowed with many gifts that the Holy Father has, particularly in regard to languages You know 7 languages, you speak 7 languages, you can handle 11 of them. This means, my dear sons, that the new congregation of the Perpetual Adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Venerators of the Immaculate Heart of Mary must increase fast in many nations and fly as royal eagles, as other St. John the Apostle to save every soul with the special attraction for all the sick and the dying and do all you can for them and let your favorite ejaculation of the M.A.P. be "Jesus, Mary, I love you, save all the sick and the dying the world over." And at the end of your lives may the Dolorous and the Immaculate Heart of Mary present all those souls at the foot of the dying Christ on calvary and let his arms embrace and his precious blood give them, bestow on them, a kiss of pardon and peace, telling them as He told the good thief: "Today you shall be with me in paradise!"

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F.

(dictated to my secretary, Kevin Manion)

August 15, 1980 -- Feast of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin

reales, como otros San Juan Evangelista para salvar a cada alma con la atención especial para todos los enfermos y moribundos, haciendo todo lo posible por ellos. Que su oración jaculatoria preferida sea: "Jesús, María, os amo, salvad a todos los enfermos y moribundos del mundo entero". Y que al final de sus vidas el Corazón Inmaculado De María presente a todas esas almas al pie de Cristo moribundo en el calvario, que los brazos de Jesús les abracen, y se les dé su Preciosa Sangre, que Jesús les bese con el beso del perdón y la paz, diciendoles como le dijo al buen ladrón: "Hoy estarás conmigo en el paraíso"!

Padre Juan Luis Ellacuria cmf

Padre Juan Luis Ellacuria, c.m.f.
(Dictado a mi Secretario, Keven Manion)

través de mi instrumentalidad tan indigna.

Ustedes, mis queridos hijos, están llamados a ser misioneros de nuestra Señora de Fátima "por excelemcia". Si, por excelencia, continuando la obra de Lucía, Francisco y Jacinta. Ustedes mis hijos, están llamados a una santidad-muy alta. San Alfonso María de Ligorio dice que un religioso, y se entiende-un buen religioso, está llamado a una santidad muy alta y asimismo a un cielo muy alto.

Hijos mios, Dios les llama para ser héroes de la santidad, para ir siempre hacia arriba, ni desviando ni a la derecha ni a la izquierda, siempre hacia arriba, como águilas reales. No tengan miedo nunca. Su madre amadísima-será muy maternalmente vuestra vida, vida en su propio Corazón Inmaculado. - ¡Qué privilegio incomparable y gozo de su propio Corazón el conducirles a su propio Hijo! , ¡Qué privilegio y gozo incomparable el ascender en el ascensor espiritual del Inmaculado Corazón!, ,mientras Ella te prepara para los desposorios con su Divino Hijo, y finalmente con el matrimonio místico o unión transformante con el Esposo de esposos, con el Amante de amantes, su Dios y tu -- Dios, su Amor y tu Amor, gozo eterno suyo y tuyo, para siempre jamás en las - regiones celestiales, distinguidos entre los millones de elegidos como perpetuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento por la veneración del Inmaculado Corazón de la Madre amadísima entre todas las madres.

Mis queridos hijos, ¡hoy el cielo se abre!, todo el cielo está mirando-a este Templo de Alamos , antigua catedral de Vizcaya, madre de las catedrales-- les de California, Arizona, Baja California, Sinaloa y Sonaora. Yo vengo de-la Vieja Vizcaya, mi idioma fue el vasco hasta que entré en el Seminario. --- A ver cómo se unen la Vizcaya vieja con la nueva Vizcaya, hoy unidas misticamente. Por tanto, no son hermanos míos sólo en Cristo, sino hermanos de sangre y les amo mis queridos mexicanos con todo mi ser.

Mi hijo más amado P. Carlos Carpenter, te llevé a Fátima el 13 de octubre de 1971. Te llevé con otros once. Estabamos sobrecogidos al mirar las - procesiones enormes y las multitudes. Contigo llevé a doce, mi querido hijo. Entre esos doce, eres el único que ha elegido Dios para ser mi otro yo, eres-tan cualificado, dotado de tantos dones como tiene el Santo Padre, en particular, respecto a los idiomas. Hablas siete idiomas y puedes manejar once. Esto quiere decir, mis queridos hijos, que la nueva Congregacion de los perpetuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento y veneradores del Inmaculado Corazón de María, deben aumentar rápido en muchas naciones y volar como águilas ----

aunque no lo merezco por nada, bendije a esa señora, que se llama Rosa Virginia Jackman, y fue curada del cancer y su diafragma fue restaurado.

En su gran bondad me dio la cuarta perte de un millón de dólares, y muchos regalos, e insistió en llevarme por todo el mundo. Dí el dinero a los-Claretianos por mi voto de pobreza y le dije a esa amable señora, a pesar de su insistencia, que no podía acompañarla. Nunca he sentido el menor apego - al dinero. Dicen aquí que he sido el que más ha benficiado a los Claretia- nos.

El voto de la obediencia es para renunciar al propio juicio y voluntad completamente, abedeciendo a Dios, sólo a Dios, siempre a Dios, aún si el Superior es imperfecto, más joven u hôstil. Todo esto ocurre en ocasiones como a mi, ahora a los 75 años tengo superiores que conocí cuando estaban en - la escuela Primaria, les traje a la Congregacion, mas tarde llegaron a ser - Sacerdotes y Superiores míos en esta edad.

Por eso mis queridos "professandi", laman al voto de la obediencia -- bien practicada, un martirio, no de unas horas, sino que el martirio de la - obediencia bien practicada perdura desde la profesión hasta la muerte.

Ahora tengo 75 años. Hice mi primera profesión el 15 de agosto de -- 1921. Nuestro Señor en su infinita bondad me ha probado con muchas enfermedades: siete operaciones mayores, séis pulmonías, en peligro inminente de - muerte unas seis o siete veces. He recibido los últimos sacramentos varias-veces. Hace unos días creí que había llegado mi última hora. Mi corazón estaba abatido. Tengo a muchas personas santas que me quieren y que insisten-a Dios que me conserve más tiempo en la tierra. Este sábado pasado estaba - una pareja de cubanos muy santos ante el Santísimo Sacramento expuesto en - la iglesia de la Plaza Antigua de los Angeles y sentí que después de 15 años de constantes problemas del corazón, aumentados por las aflicciones morales, en ese momento, de repente, me sentí aliviado, de modo que puedo regocijarme con ustedes, mis queridos professandi; y sentí que después de estos 15 años-he recibido un nuevo corazón. Y asi, me hallo con un nuevo corazón, un corazón deniño, un corazón perfecto para amarles lo más tiernamente y amar lo -- más tiernamente a todas las almas, en particular la de los enfermos y mori-- bundos, que es, de paso, uno de los fines de la Congregación de la Adoración Perpetua del Smo. Sacramento y Veneración Perpetua del Inmaculado Corazón de María. De propósito, esta pareja de cubanos, tenía a una de sus pequeñas hijas "Lupita" por nombre muy enferma, y nuestro Señor la curó de laucemia a -

+

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
PROFESION RELIGIOSA DE VOTOS
AGOSTO 15, 1980.

Alabanzas y acción de gracias sean dadas en cada instante y momento al Santísimo y Divinísimo Sacramento de la Sagrada Eucaristía y bendito - sea el inmaculado corazón de María, nuestra Santísima Madre.

Hoy mis queridos hijos, es el día de tu consagración total y de tu- total identificación con Cristo Crucificado. La consagración total significa la completa renuncia de todo lo que sea pecaminoso y mundano.

¡Hoy es tu segundo Bautismo!

Los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que la Profesión Religiosa es un acto tan extraordinario que nos da la indulgencia plenaria respecto al pecado y a la pena temporal, para el alma privilegiada que hace la profesión religiosa. Los Padres de la Iglesia también nos aseguran que nuestro Señor no tomará en cuenta en el último día del juicio nada de lo que- fuera pecaminoso o deficiente que haya hecho el religioso antes de la profesión religiosa.

Asimismo, los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que las personas - que hayan guardado su profesión religiosa no seran juzgados en el último- juicio, sino que se sentarán gloriosamente con los apóstoles para juzgar- con Cristo a todas las gentes.

La profesión religiosa es un holocausto perfecto, en que se renuncia a los placeres del sexo, a las riquezas del mundo y al propio juicio- y voluntad.

En mi juventud, hallé mi mayor gozo en no tomar ningún deleite sensual para dar plena alegria a Jesucristo en lo que es más costoso para un joven. Solía decirle a Jesucristo: "No quiero nada de este placer, para- darte a Ti total gozo. Pero al abstenerme de esto, deseo ser padre, un - padre de almas. Y quiero que salves muchas, muchas almas por mi abstinencia."

Ustedes mis queridos "profesandi", no tienen ahora muchas riquezas. Mas no saben los planes de Dios sobre ustedes. La gente me ha dado dinero en abundancia, miles y miles de dólares, mas no he sentido nunca el menor apego. En una acasión, me vino unamillonaria con cancer en la cara y- con el diafragma roto. Nuestro Señor en su gran bondad para conmigo, —

STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE

AUGUST 16, 1980

1) "REQUEST FOR FUNDS" VOUCHER MUST BE COMPLETED BEFORE MONEY IS DISBURSED.

2) COMPLETED VOUCHERS MUST BE APPROVED IN WRITING BY THE SUPERIOR.

3) ALL VOUCHERS ARE TO BE COUNTERSIGNED BY THE ECONOMO.

4) THE ECONOMO ALONE HAS THE CUSTODY OF ALL MONIES INCLUDING CHECKBOOK AND PETTY CASH. NO OTHERS ARE AUTHORIZED TO HANDLE CASH.

5) THE SUPERIOR HAS THE RESPONSIBILITY TO SEE THAT PROPER BOOKS OF ACCOUNT ARE KEPT IN A TIMELY AND UP TO DATE MANNER.

6) UNAUTHORIZED TAKING OF MONEY OR CHECKBOOK FROM THE OFFICES OF THE ECONOMO IS SUBJECT TO DISCIPLINARY ACTION.

7) IT SHALL BE THE DUTY OF THE ECONOMO TO REPORT ANY FAULTS OF POVERTY IN THESE MATTERS AT ONCE TO THE SUPERIOR.

8) EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES ARE NEVER HAD ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS AND WITHOUT THE SUPERIORS WRITTEN APPROVAL BEFOREHAND ON AUTHORIZING VOUCHER.

9) ECONOMO MUST BALANCE PETTY CASH DAILY.

10) PETTY CASH SHALL BE LIMITED TO $ 3000.00 PESOES

UNLESS A HIGHER LIMIT IS AUTHORIZED BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

11) THERE SHALL ALWAYS BE A RECEIPT OR PETTY CASH SLIP FOR EVERY EXPENDITURE OF CASH.

12) FOR THE CONTROL OF INCOMING CASH, THE MONASTERY SHALL MAKE USE OF A "3 COPY" RECEIPT BOOK. EVERY DAY THAT CASH IS RECEIVED IT SHALL BE RECORDED IN TRIPLICATE.

13) THE ORIGINAL COPY OF THE DAILY CASH RECEIPT SHALL BE BATCHED MONTHLY WITH THE EXPENSE VOUCHERS AND SENT TO THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

14) ALL SHALL OBSERVE THE REGULAR BUSINESS HOURS OF THE ECONOMO.

15) THE WORK-COORDINATOR SHALL MONITOR THE WORK OF THE ECONOMO AS HE MONITORS OTHER WORK IN THE MONASTERY.

16) ALL ABUSES OR LACK OF COOPERATION IN ECONOMIC MATTERS ARE CONSIDERED A SERIOUS FAULT AGAINST POVERTY AND SHALL BE REPORTED IMMEDIATELY TO THE SUPERIOR OR HIS DELEGATE.

17) FURTHERMORE, THE SUPERIOR OF THE HOUSE HAS THE RESPONSIBILTY TO IMPLEMENT THIS STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE.

18) ANY NEGLIGENCE IN ECONOMIC MATTERS IS CONSIDERED

BY THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AS A LACK OF DISCIPLINE AND WILL, A SERIOUS FAULT AGAINST THE VOW OF POVERTY, AND DIRECT DISOBEDIENCE AGAINST THE WILL OF THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WHOM THE FOUNDER HAS ENTRUSTED WITH THE MATERIAL WELL-BEING OF THE FOUNDATION.

19) IT IS THE FOUNDER WHO HAS THE OBLIGATION BEFORE ALMIGHTY GOD TO RECTIFY ANY ABUSES THAT ARE BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION, AND IT IS THE OBLIGATION OF EACH MEMBER OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO INFORM THE FOUNDER AND THE OTHER DIRECTORS OF ANY ABUSES.

20) ALL -- WHETHER FOUNDER, DIRECTORS, SUPERIORS, SCHOLASTICS, OR BROTHERS -- ALL HAVE AN OBLIGATION TO RENDER ACCOUNT BEFORE ALMIGHTY GOD ON HOW THEY HAVE ADMINISTERED THE GOODS ENTRUSTED TO THEM BY ALMIGHTY GOD.

STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE

AUGUST 16, 1980

1) "REQUEST FOR FUNDS" VOUCHER MUST BE COMPLETED BEFORE MONEY IS DISBURSED.

2) COMPLETED VOUCHERS MUST BE APPROVED IN WRITING BY THE SUPERIOR.

3) ALL VOUCHERS ARE TO BE COUNTERSIGNED BY THE ECONOMO.

4) THE ECONOMO ALONE HAS THE CUSTODY OF ALL MONIES INCLUDING CHECKBOOK AND PETTY CASH. NO OTHERS ARE AUTHORIZED TO HANDLE CASH.

5) THE SUPERIOR HAS THE RESPONSIBILITY TO SEE THAT PROPER BOOKS OF ACCOUNT ARE KEPT IN A TIMELY AND UP TO DATE MANNER.

6) UNAUTHORIZED TAKING OF MONEY OR CHECKBOOK FROM THE OFFICES OF THE ECONOMO IS SUBJECT TO DISCIPLINARY ACTION.

7) IT SHALL BE THE DUTY OF THE ECONOMO TO REPORT ANY FAULTS OF POVERTY IN THESE MATTERS AT ONCE TO THE SUPERIOR.

8) EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES ARE NEVER HAD ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS AND WITHOUT THE SUPERIORS WRITTEN APPROVAL BEFOREHAND ON AUTHORIZING VOUCHER.

9) ECONOMO MUST BALANCE PETTY CASH DAILY.

10) PETTY CASH SHALL BE LIMITED TO $ 3000.00 PESOES

UNLESS A HIGHER LIMIT IS AUTHORIZED BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

11) THERE SHALL ALWAYS BE A RECEIPT OR PETTY CASH SLIP FOR EVERY EXPENDITURE OF CASH.

12) FOR THE CONTROL OF INCOMING CASH, THE MONASTERY SHALL MAKE USE OF A "3 COPY" RECEIPT BOOK. EVERY DAY THAT CASH IS RECEIVED IT SHALL BE RECORDED IN TRIPLICATE.

13) THE ORIGINAL COPY OF THE DAILY CASH RECEIPT SHALL BE BATCHED MONTHLY WITH THE EXPENSE VOUCHERS AND SENT TO THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

14) ALL SHALL OBSERVE THE REGULAR BUSINESS HOURS OF THE ECONOMO.

15) THE WORK-COORDINATOR SHALL MONITOR THE WORK OF THE ECONOMO AS HE MONITORS OTHER WORK IN THE MONASTERY.

16) ALL ABUSES OR LACK OF COOPERATION IN ECONOMIC MATTERS ARE CONSIDERED A SERIOUS FAULT AGAINST POVERTY AND SHALL BE REPORTED IMMEDIATELY TO THE SUPERIOR OR HIS DELEGATE.

17) FURTHERMORE, THE SUPERIOR OF THE HOUSE HAS THE RESPONSIBILTY TO IMPLEMENT THIS STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE.

18) ANY NEGLIGENCE IN ECONOMIC MATTERS IS CONSIDERED

STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE

AUGUST 16, 1980

BY THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AS A LACK OF DISCIPLINE AND WILL, A SERIOUS FAULT AGAINST THE VOW OF POVERTY, AND DIRECT DISOBEDIENCE AGAINST THE WILL OF THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WHOM THE FOUNDER HAS ENTRUSTED WITH THE MATERIAL WELL-BEING OF THE FOUNDATION.

19) IT IS THE FOUNDER WHO HAS THE OBLIGATION BEFORE ALMIGHTY GOD TO RECTIFY ANY ABUSES THAT ARE BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION, AND IT IS THE OBLIGATION OF EACH MEMBER OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO INFORM THE FOUNDER AND THE OTHER DIRECTORS OF ANY ABUSES.

20) ALL -- WHETHER FOUNDER, DIRECTORS, SUPERIORS, SCHOLASTICS, OR BROTHERS -- ALL HAVE AN OBLIGATION TO RENDER ACCOUNT BEFORE ALMIGHTY GOD ON HOW THEY HAVE ADMINISTERED THE GOODS ENTRUSTED TO THEM BY ALMIGHTY GOD.

STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE

AUGUST 16, 1980

1) "REQUEST FOR FUNDS" VOUCHER MUST BE COMPLETED BEFORE MONEY IS DISBURSED.

2) COMPLETED VOUCHERS MUST BE APPROVED IN WRITING BY THE SUPERIOR.

3) ALL VOUCHERS ARE TO BE COUNTERSIGNED BY THE ECONOMO.

4) THE ECONOMO ALONE HAS THE CUSTODY OF ALL MONIES INCLUDING CHECKBOOK AND PETTY CASH. NO OTHERS ARE AUTHORIZED TO HANDLE CASH.

5) THE SUPERIOR HAS THE RESPONSIBILITY TO SEE THAT PROPER BOOKS OF ACCOUNT ARE KEPT IN A TIMELY AND UP TO DATE MANNER.

6) UNAUTHORIZED TAKING OF MONEY OR CHECKBOOK FROM THE OFFICES OF THE ECONOMO IS SUBJECT TO DISCIPLINARY ACTION.

7) IT SHALL BE THE DUTY OF THE ECONOMO TO REPORT ANY FAULTS OF POVERTY IN THESE MATTERS AT ONCE TO THE SUPERIOR.

8) EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES ARE NEVER HAD ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS AND WITHOUT THE SUPERIORS WRITTEN APPROVAL BEFOREHAND ON AUTHORIZING VOUCHER.

9) ECONOMO MUST BALANCE PETTY CASH DAILY.

10) PETTY CASH SHALL BE LIMITED TO $ 3000.00 PESOES

UNLESS A HIGHER LIMIT IS AUTHORIZED BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

11) THERE SHALL ALWAYS BE A RECEIPT OR PETTY CASH SLIP FOR EVERY EXPENDITURE OF CASH.

12) FOR THE CONTROL OF INCOMING CASH, THE MONASTERY SHALL MAKE USE OF A "3 COPY" RECEIPT BOOK. EVERY DAY THAT CASH IS RECEIVED IT SHALL BE RECORDED IN TRIPLICATE.

13) THE ORIGINAL COPY OF THE DAILY CASH RECEIPT SHALL BE BATCHED MONTHLY WITH THE EXPENSE VOUCHERS AND SENT TO THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

14) ALL SHALL OBSERVE THE REGULAR BUSINESS HOURS OF THE ECONOMO.

15) THE WORK-COORDINATOR SHALL MONITOR THE WORK OF THE ECONOMO AS HE MONITORS OTHER WORK IN THE MONASTERY.

16) ALL ABUSES OR LACK OF COOPERATION IN ECONOMIC MATTERS ARE CONSIDERED A SERIOUS FAULT AGAINST POVERTY AND SHALL BE REPORTED IMMEDIATELY TO THE SUPERIOR OR HIS DELEGATE.

17) FURTHERMORE, THE SUPERIOR OF THE HOUSE HAS THE RESPONSIBILTY TO IMPLEMENT THIS STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE.

18) ANY NEGLIGENCE IN ECONOMIC MATTERS IS CONSIDERED

BY THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AS A LACK OF DISCIPLINE AND WILL, A SERIOUS FAULT AGAINST THE VOW OF POVERTY, AND DIRECT DISOBEDIENCE AGAINST THE WILL OF THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WHOM THE FOUNDER HAS ENTRUSTED WITH THE MATERIAL WELL-BEING OF THE FOUNDATION.

19) IT IS THE FOUNDER WHO HAS THE OBLIGATION BEFORE ALMIGHTY GOD TO RECTIFY ANY ABUSES THAT ARE BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION, AND IT IS THE OBLIGATION OF EACH MEMBER OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO INFORM THE FOUNDER AND THE OTHER DIRECTORS OF ANY ABUSES.

20) ALL -- WHETHER FOUNDER, DIRECTORS, SUPERIORS, SCHOLASTICS, OR BROTHERS -- ALL HAVE AN OBLIGATION TO RENDER ACCOUNT BEFORE ALMIGHTY GOD ON HOW THEY HAVE ADMINISTERED THE GOODS ENTRUSTED TO THEM BY ALMIGHTY GOD.

SEP - 9 1980

M. A. P.

<u>Aclaraciones de la Junta pasada</u> (Sábado 16 Ago.)

a) El nombre del cargo que desempeña Hermano Cesareo es mas bien "Coordinador de Trabajos", y no "Vicario".

b) Los postulantes usarán albas exclusivamente en la Misa y actos litúrgicos.

+

STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE

AUGUST 16, 1980

1) "REQUEST FOR FUNDS" VOUCHER MUST BE COMPLETED BEFORE MONEY IS DISBURSED.

2) COMPLETED VOUCHERS MUST BE APPROVED IN WRITING BY THE SUPERIOR.

3) ALL VOUCHERS ARE TO BE COUNTERSIGNED BY THE ECONOMO.

4) THE ECONOMO ALONE HAS THE CUSTODY OF ALL MONIES INCLUDING CHECKBOOK AND PETTY CASH. NO OTHERS ARE AUTHORIZED TO HANDLE CASH.

5) THE SUPERIOR HAS THE RESPONSIBILITY TO SEE THAT PROPER BOOKS OF ACCOUNT ARE KEPT IN A TIMELY AND UP TO DATE MANNER.

6) UNAUTHORIZED TAKING OF MONEY OR CHECKBOOK FROM THE OFFICES OF THE ECONOMO IS SUBJECT TO DISCIPLINARY ACTION.

7) IT SHALL BE THE DUTY OF THE ECONOMO TO REPORT ANY FAULTS OF POVERTY IN THESE MATTERS AT ONCE TO THE SUPERIOR.

8) EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES ARE NEVER HAD ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS AND WITHOUT THE SUPERIORS WRITTEN APPROVAL BEFOREHAND ON AUTHORIZING VOUCHER.

9) ECONOMO MUST BALANCE PETTY CASH DAILY.

10) PETTY CASH SHALL BE LIMITED TO $ 3000.00 PESOES

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

UNLESS A HIGHER LIMIT IS AUTHORIZED BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

11) THERE SHALL ALWAYS BE A RECEIPT OR PETTY CASH SLIP FOR EVERY EXPENDITURE OF CASH.

12) FOR THE CONTROL OF INCOMING CASH, THE MONASTERY SHALL MAKE USE OF A "3 COPY" RECEIPT BOOK. EVERY DAY THAT CASH IS RECEIVED IT SHALL BE RECORDED IN TRIPLICATE.

13) THE ORIGINAL COPY OF THE DAILY CASH RECEIPT SHALL BE BATCHED MONTHLY WITH THE EXPENSE VOUCHERS AND SENT TO THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

14) ALL SHALL OBSERVE THE REGULAR BUSINESS HOURS OF THE ECONOMO.

15) THE WORK-COORDINATOR SHALL MONITOR THE WORK OF THE ECONOMO AS HE MONITORS OTHER WORK IN THE MONASTERY.

16) ALL ABUSES OR LACK OF COOPERATION IN ECONOMIC MATTERS ARE CONSIDERED A SERIOUS FAULT AGAINST POVERTY AND SHALL BE REPORTED IMMEDIATELY TO THE SUPERIOR OR HIS DELEGATE.

17) FURTHERMORE, THE SUPERIOR OF THE HOUSE HAS THE RESPONSIBILTY TO IMPLEMENT THIS STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE.

18) ANY NEGLIGENCE IN ECONOMIC MATTERS IS CONSIDERED

STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE

AUGUST 16, 1980

BY THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AS A LACK OF DISCIPLINE AND WILL, A SERIOUS FAULT AGAINST THE VOW OF POVERTY, AND DIRECT DISOBEDIENCE AGAINST THE WILL OF THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WHOM THE FOUNDER HAS ENTRUSTED WITH THE MATERIAL WELL-BEING OF THE FOUNDATION.

19) IT IS THE FOUNDER WHO HAS THE OBLIGATION BEFORE ALMIGHTY GOD TO RECTIFY ANY ABUSES THAT ARE BROUGHT TO HIS ATTENTION, AND IT IS THE OBLIGATION OF EACH MEMBER OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO INFORM THE FOUNDER AND THE OTHER DIRECTORS OF ANY ABUSES.

20) ALL -- WHETHER FOUNDER, DIRECTORS, SUPERIORS, SCHOLASTICS, OR BROTHERS -- ALL HAVE AN OBLIGATION TO RENDER ACCOUNT BEFORE ALMIGHTY GOD ON HOW THEY HAVE ADMINISTERED THE GOODS ENTRUSTED TO THEM BY ALMIGHTY GOD.

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

Alamos, Sonora, Méx.
a Sábado 16 de Agosto de 1980

QUERIDO PADRE:

Le pido a Jesús y María le bendigan abundantemente y que nuestro Padre Celestial derrame su gracia en su corazón abrazándole amorosamente en el fuego de su amor.

Hoy, día 16 de agosto, hace un mes presisamente en que ingresé a este monasteria en el día de nuestra señora del Carmen. Deceo sinceramente perseverar en la vida religiosa, amar a Jesús con todo mi corazón y con todas mis fuerzas, vivir solo para agradarle y salvar muchas almas para Él.

Durante todos estos dias que han pasado desde que llegé al monasterio he sentido muchas pruebas y Tribulaciones. Yo sé que si he perseverado, es por la ayuda que he recibido de la virgen María. ¡Le doy gracias infinitas a Dios y a María! ¡Cuánto nos aman! Pues yo se que si él permite que suframos un poco, es solamente para purificarnos y poder a si merecer su amor.

Cuando Yo era niño, recuerdo que mis papás me decian ¿Que vas a hacer cuando seas grande? y yo les contestaba: boi a ser abogado para salvar a los que se estan aogando. Y mis padres se reian porque yo no entendia cual era el significado correcto de lo que era un abogado. Yo me imaginaba un río muy grande ancho y profundo y que al caer en él personas que no sabian nadar yo entraba para salvarlas.

Ahora vea, que mi Señor Jesús ya me Tenia preparada ésta forma de vida y deceo con todo mi corazón perseverar sin desfallecer. Ore a Dios por mi.

Su hiJo en Jesús y María

Fr. Raymundo Meza R. M.A.P.

NATIONAL CAR RENTAL $31/day

CITY No. - No. CIUDAD (1) STA. No. No. ESTAC.

OSR No. 14456

ARRENDADORA LAS GAVIOTAS, S. A.

G. LEYVA Y R. LOAIZA LOCAL 9 LOS MOCHIS, SIN.
REG. FED. AGA-750905-006 TEL. 2-53-60

(2) CAR No. AUTO No. 3016

(3) CAR LICENSE - AUTO LICENCIA PAIS No.

(4) CAR MAKE - AUTO MARCA: Obregon

(5) OWNING CITY - CIUDAD/PAIS DUEÑO: Obregon

(6) CAR WILL BE RETURNED BY: 16/8/80

(7) CAR WILL BE RETURNED TO - AUTO SERA DEVUELTO EN: Obregon

MILEAGE DETERMINED BY FACTORY ODOMETER MLS/KMS DETERMINADOS POR ODOMETRO DE MANUFACTURADOR

(15) MLS. KMS. IN ENTRADA	2469
(16) MLS. KMS. OUT SALIDA	2228
(17) MLS. KMS. DRIVEN RECORRIDOS	

(18) ALT. No. R. A.

(19) TIME IN FECHA A.M. ENTRADA P.M.

(20) TIME OUT FECHA A.M. SALIDA P.M. 12/8/80

(21) MLS. @ KMS. 2.25

(22) HOURS HORAS 200 Km. Diario

(23) DAYS @ DIAS 486.00

(24) WEEKS @ SEMANAS

(25) 1/8 Tank

(26) SUB-TOTAL

(27)

(28) TIME MLS. TOTAL & TIEMPO KMS.

(29) INTER-CITY FEE CARGO ENTRE CIUDADES/PAIS

(30) C.D.W. DAYS/WK DIAS SEM. 150.00

(31) SUB-TOTAL

(32) TAX 10% IMPUESTO %

(33)

(34) TOTAL CHARGE CARGO

(35) LESS GAS PLUS MENOS MAS

(36) NET CHARGE CARGO NETO

(37) LESS DEPOSIT MENOS DEPOSITO

(38) AMOUNT DUE NETO A PAGAR

(8) TO BE PAID BY - LIQUIDACION SERA PAGADA POR

5254 230 662 478

1154 BA 03/81

KEVIN ...ION

AEROPUERTO SERVICIOS AUXILIARES — MEXICO — ADMINISTRACION AEROPUERTO CD. OBREGON, SONORA

(39) AUTO FUE DEVUELTO EN

(40) COMISION A PAGAR A: no

(40) COMMISSIONABLE SOURCE — YES - SI — RENTA COMISIONABLE

NATIONAL CAR RENTAL LICENSEE

(9) TAR. CREDITO USADA: NCRS | AMEX | DINERS | ... | ATC | TWA | MAS. CHG. | BANK. AM. | OTHER OTRO

(10) DRIVERS LIC. No. - No. LICENCIA CONDUCTOR: A0082098

EXPIR. DATE/FECHA — EXPEDIDA POR: California

(11) LOCAL CONTACT - CONTACTO LOCAL (HOME ADDRESS, ETC.)

Llanta Extra ☑ Espejo Lateral ☑
Gato y Herramientas ☑
Daños Leves ☐ No Daños ☑
Radio ☑ Antena ☑
Copas de Llanta ☑

(41) EXCLUSION DE DAÑOS POR COLISION

Considerando el Cargo de Exclusión de Daños por colisión aceptados en esta orden (E.D.C.). La compañía está de acuerdo en excluir al cliente de responsabilidad por daños de colisión que se describe en párrafos al reverso de la página No. 2 de esta orden. Pero el cliente será responsable de todos los daños de cualquier naturaleza si el vehiculo descrito en esta orden es operado en violación de las provisiones descritas al reverso de la página No. 2 de esta orden.
El cliente acepta o no acepta la compra del (E. D. C.) por el precio especificado. La Exclusión de Daños por colisión es aplicable solamente si el cliente acepta el pago de la tarifa indicada. Robo parcial no cubierto. Partial theft not covered.

X ACEPTA ACCEPTS KJM NO ACEPTA DECLINES

(12) I HAVE READ THE TERMS AND CONDITIONS ON BOTH SIDES OF THIS RENTAL SERVICE ORDER AND AGREE THERETO. HE LEIDO LOS TERMINOS Y CONDICIONES EN AMBOS LADOS DE ESTA ORDEN DE SERVICIO DE RENTA Y FIRMO DE CONFORMIDAD.

X Kevin J Manion

(42) DEPOSIT - DEPOSITO: CASH EFECTIVO | CHECK CHEQUE | COUPON CUPON — Master Charge — MONEDA NACIONAL

(13) ADDITIONAL DRIVER - CONDUCTOR ADICIONAL

(43) CASH REFUND - EFECTIVO DEVUELTO — DEPOSIT DEPOSITO — GAS GASOLINA ETC.

REFUND RECEIVED BY DEVOLUCION RECIBIDA X

(14) CORRECT BILLING ADDRESS - DIRECCION CORRECTA DONDE MANDAR CUENTA

Kevin John Manion
120 S. Keystone
Burbank. CA. 91506
tel. 846 2035

(45) PAID BY FORMA DE PAGO: CASH EFECTIVO | CHECK CHEQUE | CHARGE CREDITO

(44) AMOUNT DUE IN U.S. DOLLARS CANTIDAD EN U.S. DOLARES $

(46) PREPARED BY: PREPARADO POR: Jesus

(47) COMPUTED BY: COMPUTADO POR:

(48) DBR DATE FECHA

(49) GAS OUT X GASL. SALIDA X: 1/4

GAS IN X GASL. ENTRADA X

ESTE VEHICULO NO TIENE PERMISO PARA SALIR DEL TERRITORIO NACIONAL.
THIS VEHICLE IS NOT AUTHORIZED TO LEAVE THE COUNTRY.

CUSTOMER IS LIABLE FOR ALL PARKING & TRAFFIC VIOLATIONS.
CLIENTE ES RESPONSABLE POR TODA MULTA DE VIOLACION DE TRAFICO.

INVOICE SUBJECT TO FINAL AUDIT.
CUENTA SUJETA A AUDITORIA FINAL.

NATIONAL CAR RENTAL — National Car Rental — europcar — TILDEN Rent-a-car

THIS RENTAL SERVICE ORDER NUMBER MUST APPEAR ON ALL PAYMENTS AND CORRESPONDENCE.

14456

ENDORSEMENTS/RESTRICTIONS (CARBON)

ORIGIN: TIJ | DESTINATION: TIJ

CONJUNCTION TICKET(S)

NAME OF PASSENGER: MANION/KMR — NOT TRANSFERABLE

ISSUED IN EXCHANGE FOR

DATE OF ISSUE: 11 AUG 80

PASSENGER'S COUPON

COUPONS NOT VALID BEFORE: 1 | 2

COUPONS NOT VALID AFTER: 1 | 2

ORIGINAL ISSUE — CARRIER — FORM & SERIAL NUMBER — PLACE — DATE — AGENTS NUMERIC CODE

TICKET DESIGNATOR — TOUR CODE

REV. 1-80

PRINTED IN U.S.A. BY RAND M NALLY

X/O	NOT GOOD FOR PASSAGE	FARE BASIS	ALLOW	CARRIER	FLIGHT/CLASS	DATE	TIME	STATUS
	FROM TIJUANA	YE3 21		AM	183 Y	12 AUG		
O	TO CIUDADOBREGON	YE3 21		AM	182 Y	16 AUG	505	OK
	TO TIJUANA							

NOT GOOD FOR PASSAGE

BAGGAGE CHECKED UNCHECKED → PCS. 8 — WT. — UNCK. WT. — PCS. 8 — WT. — UNCK. WT. — 8/16

FROM/TO	CARRIER	FARE CALCULATION
TIJ		
CEN	AM	
TIJ	AM	

See below for Airline Form, Serial Number

PLACE OF ISSUE — AGENCY
BURBANK TRAVEL
BUREAU INC
BURBANK CALIF
05 57699 5 L

80

IT IS UNLAWFUL TO PURCHASE OR RESELL THIS TICKET FROM/TO ANY ENTITY OTHER THAN THE ISSUING CARRIER OR ITS AUTHORIZED AGENTS

FARE

FORM OF PAYMENT: CASH

PASSENGER TICKET & BAGGAGE CHECK — ISSUED BY 139 6

AEROMEXICO
THE AIRLINE OF MEXICO

SUBJECT TO CONDITIONS OF CONTRACT ON PASSENGERS COUPON

FARE	EQUIV. AMT. PD	ROUTE CODE	ENCODE	CPN
124.07				

TAX	TOTAL
9.93	134.00

AIRLINE CODE — FORM — SERIAL NUMBER — CK

139 1217560807 1 □

GRACIELA

DO NOT MARK OR WRITE IN THE WHITE AREA ABOVE

NOTICE

If the passenger's journey involves an ultimate destination or stop in a country other than the country of departure the Warsaw Convention may be applicable and the Convention governs and in most cases limits the liability of carriers for death or personal injury and in respect of loss of or damage to baggage. See also notice headed "Advice to International Passengers on Limitation of Liability."

Rev. 4/25/69 — A

CONDITIONS OF CONTRACT

1. As used in this contract "ticket" means this passenger ticket and baggage check, of which these conditions and the notices form part, "carriage" is equivalent to "transportation", "carrier" means all air carriers that carry or undertake to carry the passenger or his baggage hereunder or perform any other service incidental to such air carriage, "WARSAW CONVENTION" means the Convention for the Unification of Certain Rules Relating to International Carriage by Air signed at Warsaw, 12th October 1929, or that Convention as amended at The Hague, 28th September 1955, whichever may be applicable.

2. Carriage hereunder is subject to the rules and limitations relating to liability established by the Warsaw Convention unless such carriage is not "international carriage" as defined by that Convention.

3. To the extent not in conflict with the foregoing carriage and other services performed by each carrier are subject to: (I) provisions contained in this ticket, (II) applicable tariffs, (III) carrier's conditions of carriage and related regulations which are made part hereof (and are available on application at the offices of carrier), except in transportation between a place in the United States or Canada and any place outside thereof to which tariffs in force in those countries apply.

4. Carrier's name may be abbreviated in the ticket, the full name and its abbreviation being set forth in carrier's tariffs, conditions of carriage, regulations or timetables; carrier's address shall be the airport of departure shown opposite the first abbreviation of carrier's name in the ticket; the agreed stopping places are those places set forth in this ticket or as shown in carrier's timetables as scheduled stopping places on the passenger's route; carriage to be performed hereunder by several successive carriers is regarded as a single operation.

5. An air carrier issuing a ticket for carriage over the lines of another air carrier does so only as its agent.

6. Any exclusion or limitation of liability of carrier shall apply to and be for the benefit of agents, servants and representatives of carrier and any person whose aircraft is used by carrier for carriage and its agents, servants and representatives.

7. Checked baggage will be delivered to bearer of the baggage check. In case of damage to baggage moving in international transportation complaint must be made in writing to carrier forthwith after discovery of damage and, at the latest, within 7 days from receipt; in case of delay, complaint must be made within 21 days from date the baggage was delivered. See tariffs or conditions of carriage regarding non-international transportation.

8. This ticket is good for carriage for one year from date of issue, except as otherwise provided in this ticket, in carrier's tariffs, conditions of carriage, or related regulations. The fare for carriage hereunder is subject to change prior to commencement of carriage. Carrier may refuse transportation if the applicable fare has not been paid.

9. Carrier undertakes to use its best efforts to carry the passenger and baggage with reasonable dispatch. Times shown in timetable or elsewhere are not guaranteed and form no part of this contract. Carrier may without notice substitute alternate carriers or aircraft, and may alter or omit stopping places shown on the ticket in case of necessity. Schedules are subject to change without notice. Carrier assumes no responsibility for making connections.

10. Passenger shall comply with Government travel requirements, present exit, entry and other required documents and arrive at airport by time fixed by carrier or, if no time is fixed, early enough to complete departure procedures.

11. No agent, servant or representative of carrier has authority to alter, modify or waive any provision of this contract.

CARRIER RESERVES THE RIGHT TO REFUSE CARRIAGE TO ANY PERSON WHO HAS ACQUIRED A TICKET IN VIOLATION OF APPLICABLE LAW OR CARRIER'S TARIFFS, RULES OR REGULATIONS

Issued by the Carrier whose name is in the "Issued By" section on the face of the Passenger Ticket and Baggage Check.

SUBJECT TO TARIFF REGULATIONS

YOUR ITINERARY

	TIME	DATE	VIA	NOTES
Leave Tijuana	9:55 AM	AUG 12	Aero Mexico #	183
Arrive Ciudad Obregon	11:15 AM			non-stop breakfast
Leave Ciudad Obregon	5:05 PM	AUG 16	Aero Mexico #	182
Arrive Tijuana	6:25 PM			non-stop dinner
Leave				
Arrive	THANK	YOU		
Leave				
Arrive				
Leave				
Arrive				
Leave				
Arrive				
Leave				
Arrive				
Leave				
Arrive				

(OVER)

YOUR ITINERARY

	TIME	DATE	VIA	NOTES
Leave Tijuana	9:55 AM	AUG 12	Aero Mexico #	183
Arrive Ciudad Obregon	11:15 AM			non-stop breakfast
Leave Ciudad Obregon	5:05 PM	AUG 16	Aero Mexico #	182
Arrive Tijuana	6:25 PM			non-stop dinner
Leave				
Arrive	THANK YOU			
Leave				
Arrive				
Leave				
Arrive				
Leave				
Arrive				
Leave				
Arrive				
Leave				
Arrive				

(OVER)

TRIP INFORMATION

for ______________________

Ticket . . . . $ ________

Space . . . . $ ________

Insurance . . . . $ ________

. . . . $ ________

. . . . $ ________

Total . . . . $ ________

Prepared by ______________________

____

T-205D PRINTED IN U.S.A.

Have a wonderful trip!

One way to help make it so is to protect yourself with a Travelers *Insurance Ticket*. Because of its many valuable benefits, you'll be able to put your mind at ease. It's just the thing for vacations, tours, business trips, conventions and cruises. And it costs only pennies a day! Get details now.

WORLD WIDE COVERAGE

The TRAVELERS Insurance Companies
HARTFORD, CONNECTICUT

Las Manos Hoteleras De México Le dan la más Cordial Bienvenida En: *Welcomes you at:*

BAJA CALIFORNIA

ENSENADA, B.C.N.
SN. QUINTIN, B.C.N.
CATAVIÑA, B.C.N.
GUERRERO NEGRO, B.C.N.
SN. IGNACIO, B.C.S.
LORETO, B.C.S.
LA PAZ, B.C.S.

NORTE

CHIHUAHUA, CHIH.
DURANGO, DGO.

CENTRO

IXTAPA ZIH, GRO.
CHAPULTEPEC MEX., D.F.
DEL PRADO MEX., D.F.
ZONA ROSA MEX., D.F.

SURESTE

OAXACA, OAX.
CAMPECHE, CAMP.
VILLAHERMOSA, TAB.

CARIBE MEXICANO

CANCUN, Q.R.
COZUMEL, Q.R.
CHETUMAL, Q.R.

próximamente en:

LORETO, B.C.S.
SAN JOSE DEL CABO, B.C.S.
TORREON, COAH.

al estilo único de los Hoteles el presidente MEXICO

Sistema de Reservaciones Interpresidentes en:
México, D.F. Tel. 395 03 33
Monterrey, N.L. Tels. 42 38 31 y 42 36 51
U.S.A. Cal. State 800 542 6028
Nationwide 800 854 20 26

INFORMACION AL PASAJE

FRANQUICIA DE EQUIPAJE
Vuelos Internacionales. Pasajeros en Primera Clase 30 Kgs., pasajeros en clase Económica/Turista 20 Kgs.
Vuelos Nacionales. La franquicia será de 25 kilos por pasajero

EXCESO DE EQUIPAJE.
Se cobrará a razón del 1% de la tarifa de viaje sencillo para adulto en Primera Clase por kilo excedente a la franquicia permitida.

RECONFIRME SU RESERVACION.
Las reservaciones de regreso o de conexión deberán reconfirmarse 72 horas (rutas internacionales) y 24 horas (rutas nacionales) antes de la salida de los vuelos, ya que de lo contrario serán automáticamente cancelados.
Esta disposición no se aplica a pasajeros con conexión inmediata o que regresen o conecten en un plazo menor de tiempo de los arriba especificados.

CARGOS DE CANCELACION EN VUELOS DOMESTICOS.
Si ya no desea utilizar su reservación confirmada, se le recomienda cancelarla con 24 horas de anticipación a la salida de su vuelo, lo que le permitirá obtener el reembolso completo de la cantidad total pagada. Si llegara a cancelar dentro de las 24 horas y antes de las 3 horas anteriores a la salida del vuelo, se le cobrará el 25 por ciento de cargos de cancelación.
Si cancelara dentro de las 3 horas siguientes a la salida del vuelo o no se presentara a efectuar su viaje, se le cobrará el 50 por ciento de la cantidad pagada.
Estos cargos se aplican exclusivamente a las porciones del itinerario del pasajero en que se confirmaron reservaciones.

DOCUMENTOS DE VIAJE.
El Gobierno Mexicano y Aeroméxico expedirán tarjetas de turista contra la presentación de la prueba de nacionalidad del pasajero.

QUEJAS
Si desea usted presentar alguna queja por alguna falla en nuestro servicio se le suplica reportarla inmediatamente después de la terminación de su vuelo.

ITINERARIOS
Aeroméxico se reserva el derecho de modificar los itinerarios de sus vuelos sin previo aviso.

PASSENGERS INFORMATION

FREE BAGGAGE ALLOWANCE
International flights. First class passengers 30 Kgs. (66 lbs). Tourist/Economy class 20 Kgs. (44 lbs.)
Domestic flights. Standard class 25 Kgs. (55 lbs.)

EXCESS BAGGAGE
Baggage carried in excess of the free baggage allowance is charged on basis of the 1 percent of the applicable First Class one-way adult fare per kilogram of excess weight.

RECONFIRM YOUR RESERVATION
Return or connecting space must be reconfirmed 72 hours on International Flights and 24 hours on Domestic Flights before departure of flights, otherwise reservations will be automatically cancelled. This will not apply to passengers with immediate connections or returning or connecting within a period of time less than the above specified.

CANCELLATION CHARGES ON DOMESTIC SERVICES
Full refund when reserved space is cancelled 24 hours before departure of flight.
25 percent charge it cancellation is made less than 24 hours but more than 3 hours prior to departure of flight.
50 percent charge if cancellation is either made less than 3 hours before departure of flight or if passenger fails to be present at airport.

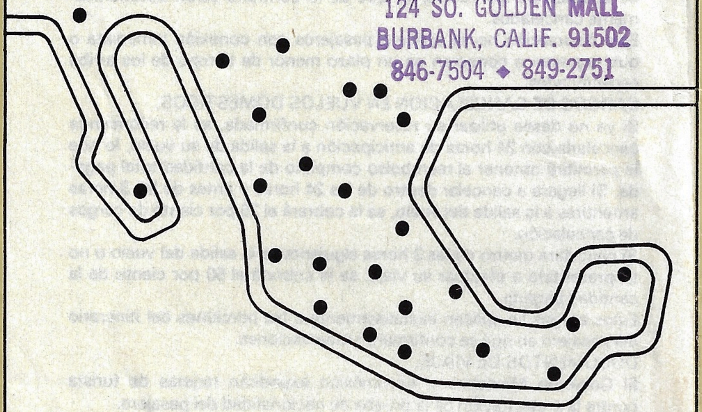
TRAVEL DOCUMENTS
Mexican Government and Aeromexico offices will issue tourist cards upon receipt of proof of citizenship.

CLAIMS
Claims must be immediately reported upon termination of flight.

SCHEDULES
Arrival and Departure times are subject to changes without notice.

Destino:

BURBANK TRAVEL BUREAU
124 SO. GOLDEN MALL
BURBANK, CALIF. 91502
846-7504 ◆ 849-2751



Bancomer

Con más de 630 sucursales en toda la República

VUELO/FLIGHT	FECHA/DATE	DESTINO/TO

SALA/GATE	FAVOR DE ESTAR EN LA SALA DE ABORDAJE A LAS: PLEASE BE AT BOARDING GATE AT:

OBSERVACIONES/REMARKS

JUL 2 3 1980

AEROMEXICO

AEROMEXICO

CUPON PARA ABORDAR
BOARDING PASS
CARTE D'ACCES A BORD

ASIENTO SEAT SIEGE	
VUELO No. FLIGHT Ner. VOL. No.	
CONTROL No. CONTROL Ner. CONTROLE No.	
DESTINO DESTINATION DESTINATION	TIJ

PASAJERO / PASSENGER / PASSAGER

- **IMPORTANTE:** Favor de conservar durante todo su viaje el talón del cupón de abordar, para presentarlo en cada caso que lo requieran las formalidades inherentes al vuelo, tanto a la hora de la salida, como durante las escalas en tránsito.
- **IMPORTANT:** Please have this boarding pass coupon available at all times for the departure and transit formalities.
- **IMPORTANT:** Vous êtes priés de garder votre laisser-passer pendant votre voyage afin de le présenter au moment de remplir les formulaires D'envol qui ont lieu à votre départ ainsi qu'aux escales de transfert.

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

AUG 17 1980

LINDY Hom

CPR 840-4348

AUGUST 17, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, INC.
10123 RIVERSIDE DRIVE
NORTH HOLLYWOOD, CALIFORNIA

DEAR TONY:

THE FOLLWING CHECKS WERE GIVEN TO ME BY FR. CHARLES AND SHOULD BE DEPOSITED:

DATE	CK #	ABA #	NAME AND ADDRESS	AMOUNT
03/10	316	90-1342	G T HANKS 445 N PROSPECT AVE REDONDO BEACH, CA 90277	$ 45.75
03/21	089	15-51	GREGORY T HANKS	299.25
06/02	1977	16-21	WINSTON H HANKS ROSEMARY M. HANKS 445 N. PROSPECT REDONDO BEACH, CA 90277	100.00
06/06	1655	16-66	RITA SERENO 412 MEADOW LANE MONROVIA, CA 91016 (359-8764)	50.00
06/21	3477	16-66	ZELDA M. HAYTER 4537 FULTON AVENUE SHERMAN OAKS, CA 91403 789-9489	5.00
06/24	4795	16-4	ANTON H SAVONIJE JANE A SAVONIJE 349 NORTH MYERS ST. BURBANK, CA 91506	10.00
07/03	791	16-66	JESSE ANDRADE ROSE ANDRADE 313 N SUNSET WEST COVINA, CA 91790	10.00
07/03	3129	11-35	CATHERINE A TRAVAGLIA	10.00
07/03	2243	24-598	CANADIAN BANK OF COMMERCE PORTLAND, OREGON	1000.00
07/03	564	11-35	MARY E. MORRIS 90 EILEEN LANE CONCORD, CA 94518	3.00

07/03	714	68-408	HELEN R. BENTLEY DOUGLAS P. BENTLEY 8701 BLUEDALE STREET ALEXANDRIA, VIRGINIA 22508 (780-1591)	100.00
07/07	611	90-812	MRS. EDWARD J. MOLONEY RITA C. FLEMING 6556 CAMINO CASETA GOLETA, CA 93017 (964-2710)	15.00
07/11	621	16-4	ALVIN C. ADAMS 27738 VIA SARASATE MISSION VIEJO, CA 92692	50.00
07/05	1472	90/372	ISAAC J. BOYKIN, JR. ROSEMARY BOYKIN 3011 WILLOW LANE THOUSAND OAKS, CA 91360 (495-3875)	10.00
07/18	5882	11-8	PETRA MATUS	30.00
07/20	156	16-66	CHRISTOPHER BARBOUR 4409 PEPPERWOOD LONG BEACH, CA 90808 (421-4044)	10.00
07/24	9347	1-772	INTERNATIONAL CHECK NATIONAL BANK OF AUSTRALASIA 275 SWANSTON STREET MELBOURNE, AUSTRALIA	57.88
07/27	630	23-1	MR. & MRS. JACK FUTTERER 3628 W. 177TH ST. TORRANCE, CA 90504	50.00
07/28	1352	16-66	ART & MARY CARR JACO VALLEY PLASTICS 821 S. VICTORY BLVD. BURBANK, CA 91502	500.00
07/29	4946	16-4	INTERNATIONAL MONEY ORDER SECURITY PACIFIC BANK LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA	20.00
08/01	4605	90-1261	MARGARET COLLOPY P.O. BOX 633 SANTA MONICA, CA 90406	40.00
08/03	870	16-66	KATHERINE MORROW 2296-C VIA PUERTA LAGUNA HILLS, CA 92653	50.00

AUGUST 17, 1980 (CON'T)

08/04	585	11-35	MARY E. MORRIS 90 EILEEN LANE CONCORD, CA 94518	3.00
08/09	1547	90-1542	HELEN C. HARTWIG MADONNA HOUSE 10814 WASHINGTON BLVD. CULVER CITY, CA 90230 (839-6318)	10.00

ENCLOSED 24 CHECKS TOTAL $ 2,478.88

SINCERELY,

Kevin J. Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

WINSTON HANKS 8-18-80

ends cap

(3) Venetian Blinds
TAPE + string big roll cut it off
nylon or cotton
need measurments

(4)

wash it, dirt for 20
spray

1 in 3 hours
1st one takes

more guy does the move he becomes an expert

Engineer
pipe lines

Sewer

water system
vacuum breaker on sprinkler system
back flow on faucet

1) new piping - (1) reasonable
(2) plastic -
(3) /

Gas company runs plastic mains.

2) go down and talk to hotel
water filter ceramic type
facet filter
throw away

3) Alkaline content change of water calcium magnesium salts

Things to Do Monday 8-11-80

1. Buy Aero Mexico ticket
2. Mail MAP Donators copies
3. Copy Corneal
4. Fr Aloysius to dictate letter
5. Water House of Caesario
6. Pay Caesario Bills
7. Greg's uncle printer calculator
   God father
8. Flying down
9. Fr thats tuition

acretic paint best
economic
Stor

NAVOR

1. bad shape
   1. all stucco patched before
   2. screens, not frames, aluminum
      not rusting, fiberglas - streched

See April 8, 1980 letter

(1) $ sent & spent for spray paint never used.

(2) Receipts of or check.

(3) CASH — Voucher or Receipt for # 0524

(4) American Rental

(5) Preparer of Document to Sign Over

(6) Reports in Pesoes

(7) List of Doners by Amount.

(8) Fernando House

(9) Why 2 memberships for Fed co? Who has these cards??

(10) Inventory (1) Brothers personal
(2) M.A.P.

(11) Daughter

4
1
3
2
7
9
26

(12) never notices sent when T+ account come up for renewal.

(13) MAP to send monthly transmittal letter summarizing + batch voucher.

(14) Occassions like like professions should be commonmen appropriately

(15) Official Photographs s/b taken

(16) Meetings must be held in strictest confidence, No public settings.

Adoption of Bylaws

Report of visit to Albums.

---

(17) Sample of Voucher for MAP C.A. Implementation.

(18) Propose Inventory of All MAP CA accounts

was rebuttle to

I who began these savings acct when she was caused. She made either a dumb mistake purposely, or to confuse me by

either to confuse to

or appearing

to confuse me.

But tell her I am not that dumb, tell her

It is terrible that y have such a person in yr outfit.

Tony I am not that dumb

this is bad any

we should not keep or use

where they intended, whether actually played that trick on me.

That's what happened when we don't have bylaws

was relucta to

I who began these savings acct when she was conned. She made either a dumb mistake purposely, or to confuse me by

either to confuse to

or appearing

to confuse me.

But tell her I am not that dumb, tell her

It is terrible that y have such a person in yr outfit.

RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS

OF

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, INC.

WEEKS BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE MONTH.

4) PROPOSED EXTRAORDINARY EXPENDITURES IN ORDER OF PRIORITY.

In the event that the econom is unable to do his work, the superior shall appoint a substitute to take his place as long & as often he the econom is unable to do his work.

~~I [illegible]~~

Accounting entries should be made

Fr Founder

Dr [illegible]

Signature of superior + 1st

→ to the econom sign should always accom. the sig of the superior, otherwise it is invalid.

① Have the sess-pools been much

② Allow Cesarie to walk, give him full freedom

③ Contradict the Bishop whenever his plans are against our plans!

④ Tell the Bishop that we don't have the extra money

important to prepare them immediately for the profession, explaining all about the religious vows.

⑤ a lot of levity there in some of them when we heard that their is not enough seriousness, too much talking they don't keep silence.

⑥ Clean the kitchen;

⑦ They cannot teach if they don't know it themselfs, what can John Conrad

og

PHONE CONVERSATION -- KEVIN MATTHEWS

AUGUST 19, 1980

1) SERVITES -- THE REASON THEY LOST THEIR 3RD ORDER IS BECAUSE THEY NEGATED THE TRUE 7 SORROWS OF MARY. THEIR 3RD ORDER FINALLY LEFT. THE SERVITES DIDN'T CULTIVATE THEIR 3RD ORDER.

2)THIS IS A TREMENDOUS IDEA TO HAVE CERTAIN HOLY MEN AND WOMEN BOUND TOGETHER AS A 3RD ORDER BEFORE THE WOMEN'S BRANCH IS ESTABLISHED. THIS WILL BE FOR THE FIRST TIME IN HISTORY! IT IS A PHEMONON. ADDITIONALLY THE HABIT OF THE 3RD ORDER TO BE THE SCAPULAR, THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY SCAPULAR TO BE WORN UNDER THE GARMENT, AND FOR SPECIAL OCCASIONS. ADDITIONALLY THET ARE BURIED IN THE HABIT.

3) THROUGH PRAYER GOD CREATES ALL THE GOOD THAT EXISTS.

4) KEVIN DISTRIBUTED ALREADY HIS COPIES OF HIS LETTER WRITTEN BY THE FOUNDER FOR THE DAY OF PROFESSION. ONE WAS GIVEN TO THE ASSISTENT PRIEST OF THE PARISH.

5) THE IDEAL WOULDD BE TO HAVE THE 3RD ORDER HOLY HOUR AT THE SAME MOMENT AND SAME HOUR AS THE ORDER IN MEXICO.

6) KEVIN IS SO DEEPLY IN LOVE WITH FR. ALOYSIUS, WILL MAKE ALOT OF SACRIFICE, WHATEVER IS NECESSASRY.

7) DEMAND TO COMMUNICATE TO FR. ALOYSIUS THAT WE WILL

ULTIMATELY TO HAVE A VICTORY.

8) WE DON'T ACCOMPLISH ANY THING WITHOUT PRAYER. PETITION, CONSTANTLY, THOUGH NOT PRACTICAL AT ALL TIMES, THEREFORE WE SHOULD HAVE A SET TIME MONTHLY FOR THE 3RD ORDER TO BE IN UNION WITH THE BROTHERS IS ALAMOS.

9) KEVIN NOW HAS A GREATER LOVE AND RESPECT AND WE WILL WORK FROM THAT BASE FORWARD. WE HAVE ESTABLISHED A GOOD BASE FOR FURTHER DEVELOPMENT. WORKINGS OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

10) KEVIN WOULD LIKE THE THE PARENTS FOR THE SONS TO HAVE A CONSOLATION. NOW THE ONLY CONSOLATION THEY RECEIVE IS THE HEPITITIS -- 3 OF THEM.

11) PROPOSE A TIME BI-MONTHLY, TO SIT DOWN AND DISCUSS THE HISTORY. IT IS IMPERATIVE THE RESPONSIBILITY.

12) KEVIN STATED "I HAVE NO MEMORY".

13) SUGGESTION TO GET TOGETHER WITH FR. FOX.

14) ROSEMARY HANKS GOT KEVIN MATTHEWS MIXED UP WITH KEVIN MANION.

AUG 20 1980

Bro Pavis Sereno, MAP - we are enclosing our ck #0536 for $700.00 for seminary support in Guadalajara.
We are also enclosing our ck #0535 for $1,200.00 for the monthly ordinary expenses per the projected budget submitted by Bro Pavis Sereno MAP

~~Our monthly needs~~

Again I want to express my congratulation on the occasion of your 1st relig p

(3) fluid on the lung

(4) continue to put salz

(2) continue daily weigh symptoms of shortness of breath
112/50 Blood pressure

(5) not feeling chipper try a walker instead of a cane

(1) might help parafon forte

Tightness in the lower back

little adema in feet

shallow Breathing

7 #'s 209

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.

2:30 P.M. -- AUGUST 20, 1980

1) JULY ACCOUNTS -- THE VOUCHERS HAVE BEEN COMPLETED BY FR. CHARLES.

2) THE RESULTS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY -- 1ST CONSULTOR, ENRIQUE; 2ND CONSULTOR, ISMEAL; SECRETARY, MARCO; TREASURER, RAYMUNDO.

3) NEW VOCATION ARRIVING ON THE 25TH. SENT TO THE M.A.P. BY FR. BRACKETT.

4) BAD NEWS -- MORE RAINS. IN FACT, IT RAINED WORSE THAN BEFORE THE PROFESSIONS. THE STREAM BEHIND THE WALL WASHED UNDER 15 FEET INTO THE FOUNDATIONS. THE CREEK MOVED UNDER OUR BIG WALL. THE PEOPLE NOW CAN GET INTO THE GARDENS, SO THE THE BROTHERS HAVE TIED THE DOGS NEAR THIS HOLE IN THE WALL. WHAT IS NEEDED IS A VERY GOOD FOUNDATION. THE BROTHERS ARE CONTACTING JESUS OLIVAS FOR BIDS.

5) THE RIVER IN FRONT OVERFLOWED AND HAS UNDERMINED THE ALMACEN. ABOUT 25 FEET UNDER THE FOUNDATIONS. NOW THE ALMACEN IS STARTING TO FALL! THE RIVER IS ALTERING ITS POSITION.

6) SUGGESTED USE OF A TRACTOR TO ALTER THE COURSE OF THE RIVER BEHIND THE MONASTER. RAMON THE OLD WORKER NOTIFIED THE BROTHERS OF THE CONDITION OF THE WALL. THE

Besides a meeting of the 3 all of them & write down all that they decide.

Minutes of General Meeting is for the book of record of annals. 2nd Book is secret for Fr. Charles

General Assembly 1st a week how they are doing, Book of Records signed by all of them

Bro David to take care of General Assembly Book.

Besides anyone can write at any time to Fr. Charles.

The meeting of the 3 is secret for FR Charles

private meeting: 3 of them get together & write weekly letter & signed by 3

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.

2:30 P.M. -- AUGUST 20, 1980

To Be very prudent & devout

THICKNESS OF THE FOUNDATION NEEDS TO BE 4 TO 5 FEET. THE STREET COMPLETELY WASHED AWAY, EVEN THE BRIDGE WHICH WE USED FROM THE MONASTERY TO ALAMOS IS WASHED AWAY.

7) WHEN MONDAY THE RIVER CAME AND WASHED AWAY PEOPLES HOMES, THEY WANTED TO COME IN AND OCCUPY THE ROOMS IN THE MONASTERY. FR. CHARELS LOCKED THE GATES.

8) IN MORNINGS IT IS NOT TOO HOT TO WARE THE HABITS, BUT IN THE AFTERNOONS IT IS VERY HOT. WE CHOULS USE COMMON SENSE LIKE ST. THERESA STATES.

9) FROM FATIMA 30 METALS ARE COMING COSTING ABOUT $ 50.00.

10) CESARIO IS ARRANGING THE WORDING OF THE CONTRACT WITH ENRIQUE TIRDAO OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

11) FR. CHARLES IS GIVING THE CRASH COURSE IN LOGIC TO THE BROTHERS GOING TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

12) FR. CHARLES QUESTIONED REGARDING A DELEGATE IN GUADALAJARA. Seminary need not say anything to the others about interior

Write every week to Fr Charles about every one. St. Anthony said to students: Keep silence about congregation, many closet, a Ernesto should watch this in the other

Prefer a Mexican as the delegate: Mexicans will like that keeps Fr Charles closer, occasionally he can visit them. Superior.

Open account in Guadalajara, sign before hand, several checks signs

should visit them once a month. & examine the accounts & everything else, They should go to his room each one of them & have spiritual direction.

Bro Ernesto should be free in correcting them.

Congratulations to all on the professions.

St. Anth recommended this to his seminarians who studied in outside seminarians

this way they will be careful talks to outsiders only about spiritual matters"

After their decisions then let Ernest write to FR.

should get together at least 1st a week

from there the repres should each representative counseling.

1st Assistant

2nd Assistant

be very de

less

a perfect biography

FR Founder's wish

Supposed to keep perfect silence what they write to Fr.

Don't say anything to other. Ernesto should tell them right away

Completely quiet about all these things

let Ernesto with Greg & Don watch all that.

When the 3 see something that shouldn't be, the 3 get together right away & inform FR

Should be very prudent, discreet reserved.

Greg should be 1st Consulta Don 2nd Consulta

delicate conscience

FR. ALOYSIUS DIRECTIVES -- AUGUST 20, 1980

1) THERE ARE SUPERIORS THAT NEITHER DO, NOR DELEGATE.

2) WHEN IN ALAMOS IT WAS NOTICED THAT DURING MEAL TIMES THERE WOULD BE AT LEAST ONE BROKEN DISH EVERY MEAL. FR. FOUNDER "LET THE FAMILY PAY FOR IT."

3) FR. CHARLES IS ARROGANT IN A SWEET WAY.

4) OPTIONAL DOCUMENT.

5) THIS LETTER HAS BEEN COMMENTED ON BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AND THE FOUNDER.

6) THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS HEREBY REQUESTS THE INVENTORY OF THE CONTENTS OF EACH BROTHER'S ROOM.

7) O'CONNOR IS DIRECTED BY FR. FOUNDER TO SPEAK WITHOUT FEAR IN FRONT OF TONY. TONY WILL KEEP SILENT.

8) FR. FOUNDER AWARE OF THESE THINGS COULDN'T SLEEP THE FIRST NIGHT.

9) REMIND FR. CHARLES OF THE VOCATIONS WHICH WERE LOST BECAUSE OF CARLESSNESS. THERE WAS A COMMENT "NOTHING TO DO.", ANOTHER ONE, WHAT SHOULD WE BE DOING?" THIS IS DUE TO LACK OF ORDGANIZATION. THIS IS SOMETHING VERY SERIOUS. THERE IS A TERRIFIC ACCOUNT WHICH WILL HAVE TO BE MADE TO ALMIGHTY GOD.

10) FR. ALOYSIUS TOLD PEOPLE TIME AND TIME AGAIN TO CLEAN THE KITCHEN. THIS IS DIRECT DISOBEDIENCE.

11) AFTER FATHER WENT OUT OF HIS WAY TO MAKE FRIENDS, NOW EVEN KEVIN MATTHEWS MENTIONED THE COMMENT OF WINSTON HANKS.

12) FR. CHARLES SHOULD BE ASHAMED OF HIMSELF, THAT HE HAS BEEN ASKED SEVERAL TIMES BY THE FOUNDER, HIS DISOBEDIENCE, OPENLY DISOBEDIENT. FR. ALOYSIUS COMMUNICATED SEVERAL TIMES ABOUT THE NECESSITY OF PROTECTION OF THE CHICKENS FROM THE WILD ANIMALS, THEY MUST BE PROTECTED PROPERLY. NOT TO BE LAZY OR CARELESS, ACTING WITHOUT ANY SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY AS HE WAS. THIS IS A FAULT AGAINST POVERTY.

13) HOW WE LOST OVER $ 400.00 ON THE ACCOUNTS WHICH WERE NEVER IMPLETMENTED.

FR. ALOYSIUS DIRECTIVES -- AUGUST 20, 1980

14) FR. CHARLES SHOULD BE TOLD NOT TO BE AN AUTO CRAT IN HIS WAYS. HE DOESN'T DO THINGS AND HE DOESN'T LET OTHERS DO THINGS. HE IS JEALOUS OR STRIPPING POWERS OF OTHERS. WE HOPE AND PRAY THAT HE WILL REPENT HIMSELF THAT HE CORRECTS HIMSELF IN TRUE HUMILITY AND NOT LET HIS PRIDE GET THE BEST OF HIM.

15) THE SUPERIOR MUST GIVE ACCOUNT TO THE BURSER OF EVERYTHING, EITHER THE SUPERIOR OR THE SUBJECT, ALL HAVE THE VOW OF POVERTY.

16) FR. FOUNDER HAS A GREAT ANXIETY HOW THE DEVIL IS GETTING THE BEST OF HIM.

AUGUST 20, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAR FR. CHARLES:

ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND TWO COPIES EACH OF THE "INFORMES" WHICH YOU SENT TO FATHER FOUNDER. FATHER REQUESTS THAT YOU DELIVER A COPY TO THE RECTOR AND A COPY TO THE SPIRITUAL DIRECTOR OF EACH OF THE STUDENTS. THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT.

ALSO, FR. ALOYSIUS DIRECTS THAT YOU WARN YOUR STUDENTS NOT TO WASTE TIME WITH ANY OF THE BROTHERS WHO MIGHT TRY TO DRAG THE OTHERS DOWN BECAUSE THEY ARE SLOW IN THEIR STUDIES.

PLEASE ADVISE US OF THE MAILING ADDRESS OF THE STUDENTS IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION, SECRETARY

120 S. KEYSTONE

BURBANK, CA 91506

AUGUST 20, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAR FR. CHARLES:

IN RESPONSE TO THE LETTER DATED AUGUST 4, 1980 FROM BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P. WE ARE ENCLOSING OUR CHECK # 0536 FOR $ 700.00 FOR SEMINARY SUPPORT IN GUADALAJARA.

WE ARE ALSO ENCLOSING OUR CHECK # 0535 FOR $ 1,200.00 FOR THE MONTHLY ORDINARY EXPENSES PER THE PROJECTED BUDGET SUBMITTED BY BRO. DAVID IN THE SAME LETTER.

ALSO ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND TWO LETTERS DATED AUGUST 8TH WHICH LIST DONERS WHO SHOULD BE PROPERLY ACKNOWLEDGED. ALSO ENCLOSED IS A COPY OF THE LETTER FROM JOSEPH SCUBE WHICH YOU MAY WANT TO ANSWER.

I WANT TO EXPRESS MY SINCEREST CONGRATULATIONS OF THE OCCASION OF YOUR FIRST RELIGIOUS PROFESSIONS, AND I THANK YOU AND YOUR BROTHERS FOR THEIR MOST GENEROUS HOSPITALITY BESTOWED ON ME DURING THE RECENT VISIT.

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY!

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION, SECRETARY
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. ALOYSIUS DIRECTIVES -- AUGUST 20, 1980

1) THERE ARE SUPERIORS THAT NEITHER DO, NOR DELEGATE.

2) WHEN IN ALAMOS IT WAS NOTICED THAT DURING MEAL TIMES THERE WOULD BE AT LEAST ONE BROKEN DISH EVERY MEAL. FR. FOUNDER "LET THE FAMILY PAY FOR IT."

3) FR. CHARLES IS ARROGANT IN A SWEET WAY.

4) OPTIONAL DOCUMENT.

5) THIS LETTER HAS BEEN COMMENTED ON BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AND THE FOUNDER.

6) THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS HEREBY REQUESTS THE INVENTORY OF THE CONTENTS OF EACH BROTHER'S ROOM.

7) O'CONNOR IS DIRECTED BY FR. FOUNDER TO SPEAK WITHOUT FEAR IN FRONT OF TONY. TONY WILL KEEP SILENT.

8) FR. FOUNDER AWARE OF THESE THINGS COULDN'T SLEEP THE FIRST NIGHT.

9) REMIND FR. CHARLES OF THE VOCATIONS WHICH WERE LOST BECAUSE OF CARLESSNESS. THERE WAS A COMMENT "NOTHING TO DO.", ANOTHER ONE, WHAT SHOULD WE BE DOING?" THIS IS DUE TO LACK OF ORDGANIZATION. THIS IS SOMETHING VERY SERIOUS. THERE IS A TERRIFIC ACCOUNT WHICH WILL HAVE TO BE MADE TO ALMIGHTY GOD.

10) FR. ALOYSIUS TOLD PEOPLE TIME AND TIME AGAIN TO CLEAN THE KITCHEN. THIS IS DIRECT DISOBEDIENCE.

11) AFTER FATHER WENT OUT OF HIS WAY TO MAKE FRIENDS, NOW EVEN KEVIN MATTHEWS MENTIONED THE COMMENT OF WINSTON HANKS.

12) FR. CHARLES SHOULD BE ASHAMED OF HIMSELF, THAT HE HAS BEEN ASKED SEVERAL TIMES BY THE FOUNDER, HIS DISOBEDIENCE, OPENLY DISOBEDIENT. FR. ALOYSIUS COMMUNICATED SEVERAL TIMES ABOUT THE NECESSITY OF PROTECTION OF THE CHICKENS FROM THE WILD ANIMALS, THEY MUST BE PROTECTED PROPERLY. NOT TO BE LAZY OR CARELESS, ACTING WITHOUT ANY SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY AS HE WAS. THIS IS A FAULT AGAINST POVERTY.

13) HOW WE LOST OVER $ 400.00 ON THE ACCOUNTS WHICH WERE NEVER IMPLETMENTED.

FR. ALOYSIUS DIRECTIVES -- AUGUST 20, 1980

14) FR. CHARLES SHOULD BE TOLD NOT TO BE AN AUTO CRAT IN HIS WAYS. HE DOESN'T DO THINGS AND HE DOESN'T LET OTHERS DO THINGS. HE IS JEALOUS OR STRIPPING POWERS OF OTHERS. WE HOPE AND PRAY THAT HE WILL REPENT HIMSELF THAT HE CORRECTS HIMSELF IN TRUE HUMILITY AND NOT LET HIS PRIDE GET THE BEST OF HIM.

15) THE SUPERIOR MUST GIVE ACCOUNT TO THE BURSER OF EVERYTHING, EITHER THE SUPERIOR OR THE SUBJECT. ALL HAVE THE VOW OF POVERTY.

16) FR. FOUNDER HAS A GREAT ANXIETY HOW THE DEVIL IS GETTING THE BEST OF HIM.

M1

THE PIONEERS

In search of a new home and prosperity, thousands of pioneer families migrated westward. They carried all of their belongings in a covered wagon (or prairie schooner). Their slow journey across the frontier was difficult and dangerous. The five month, 2,000 mile trip to the Pacific took many lives. Their courage and spirit enabled the surviving emigrants to settle the American West. (Credit: National Archives). 87

10/23/80

Dear Father -

We stopped to visit Father Ambrosi today - he sends you his love & so do we.

We've been to Yosemite - Death Valley - Lake Mead & Grand Canyon now we're going home. Happy Feast Day of St. Anthony Mary Claret!

God love you

your children

Charles & Nancy Walther & Family

Old West Collectors Series

Published by
©Kustom Quality — P. O. Box 3459
El Paso, Texas 79923

POST CARD

TONOPAH, AZ OCT 24 PM 1980 85354

U.S. POSTAGE 15¢ OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES

Address

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.
1119 Westchester Pl.
Los Angeles, Calif
90019

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

AUG 23 1980

Aclaraciones a los minutos de la Junta pasada.- (2 de agosto de 1980).

a) La norma de permanecer de rodillas en el comedor se aplicará si el hermano llegó después de haber sido terminada la oración de bendición de los alimentos.

b) Tampoco se aplicará esta norma si el hermano recibe un encargo o trabajo del Superior con el permiso expreso de poder llegar tarde.

Reunion # 3 Sábado 16 de agosto de 1980.

Puntos.-

1.- MATERIAL PARA SECRETARIO.- Se comprará material para el archivo de puntos o minutos de las juntas, a saber: carpeta especial y hojas blancas perforadas.

2.- HORAS DE OFICINA.- Para solicitar dinero en la oficina, solo podrá ser en hora de trabajo que es de 9:00 a.m. a 10:00 a.m.; fuera de esa hora quedará prohibido solicitar dinero, mas si se solicita, será bajo la penitencia de un misterio con los brazos extendidos ante el Santísimo Sacramento.

3.- COMPRAS, SUGERENCIAS.- Se pondrán dos cajas en el comedor: una dirá "compras" y la otra "sugerencias". En la de "compras", el hermano escribirá en un papelito lo que necesita comprar, esa caja se recogerá los lúnes a las 9:00 p.m., y los miércoles será el día de salir a comprar lo que se solicitó,(provisión, ropa, consultas con Doctores, reparación de relojes, etc.), si el hermano no puso el papelito de solicitar algo, deberáesperar a la próxima oportunidad ya que esta termina el lúnes a las 9:00 p.m.; En la de"Sugerencias", el hermano pondrá en un papelito algo que sugiere para el buen funcionamiento del MOnasterio y la Comunidad, pondrá también su nombre para que el secretario aclare con él la sugerencia, si es que éstano fue clara. Esta caja de "sugerencias" se recogerá los jueves a las 9:00 p.m.para ser presentada al Consejo en la Reunión del Sábado. Si el hermano no depositó su sugerencia antes del jueves a las 9:00 p.m., deberá esperar a la siguiente semana.

AUG 23 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

4.- PLAN PARA LAS JUNTAS.- Se formará unplan para las juntas del Consejo, dando el reporte semanal en este orden: el secretario, el-ecónomo, el vicario y después los otros comités si es que los - hay.

5.- NUEVAS ELECCIONES.- Habrá una junta el lunes 18 de agosto a las-3:30 p.m. para las nuevas elecciones del Consejo, la cual debera ser aprobada por N.P. Fundador y la Directiva de los Estados Unidos. Los elegidos fueron: 1er Consejero: Enrique García; 2º Consejero: Ismael Figueroa; Secretario: Marco Figueroa; Ecónomo: Raymundo Meza

6.-USO DEL HABITO.- Los hábitos deberán usarse en lo posible, sobretodo en la Capilla por las mañanas y lasnoches, también en las - Vísperas de los domingos. Las personas que han recibido el Santo hábito, no deberán ser fotografiadas sin él. Cuando un hermano - tenga necesidad de salir, es permitido portar el hábito religioso. Queda prohibido usar el habito en los trabajos. Los postulantes usarán alba.

7.- ESTUDIANTES DEL SEMINARIO.- Para los seis hermanos que saldrán - proximamente al Seminario de San Juan de los Lagos, hay los puntos siguientes:

a) Se formará una comisión para organizar la salida.
b) Recibirán diariamente por dos horas clases de Lógica para ponerse al corriente con el Plan de Estudios del Seminario.
c) Los que van al Seminario deben dejar sus celdas perfectamente limpias, sin ropa ni artículos personales.
d) Tendrán un hermano ecónomo y serán economicamente independientes de la Comunidad y el Monasterio de Alamos, Sonora.
e) Se nombrará un encargado o delegado de este grupo.

8.- MEDALLAS.- Se pidieron a las Madres Dominicas de Fátima,Portugal treinta medallas de nuestra Señora de Fátima.

P. Carlos Carpenter, MAP
Hno. David Serano
Gregorio Hanks

Hno. Cesario Ramírez
Fray Ismael Figueroa C.
Marco A. Figueroa Esquer

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

AUG 23 1980

Aclaraciones a los minutos de la Junta pasada.- (2 de agosto de 1980).

a) La norma de permanecer de rodillas en el comedor se aplicará si el hermano llegó después de haber sido terminada la oración de bendición de los alimentos.

b) Tampoco se aplicará esta norma si el hermano recibe un encargo o trabajo del Superior con el permiso expreso de poder llegar tarde.

Reunion # 3 Sábado 16 de agosto de 1980.

Puntos.-

1.- MATERIAL PARA SECRETARIO.- Se comprará material para el archivo de puntos o minutos de las juntas, a saber: carpeta especial y hojas blancas perforadas.

2.- HORAS DE OFICINA.- Para solicitar dinero en la oficina, solo podrá ser en hora de trabajo que es de 9:00 a.m. a 10:00 a.m.; fuera de esa hora quedará prohibido solicitar dinero, mas si se solicita, será bajo la penitencia de un misterio con los brazos extendidos ante el Santísimo Sacramento.

3.- COMPRAS, SUGERENCIAS.- Se pondrán dos cajas en el comedor: una dirá "compras" y la otra "sugerencias". En la de "compras", el hermano escribirá en un papelito lo que necesita comprar, esa caja se recogerá los lúnes a las 9:00 p.m., y los miércoles será el día de salir a comprar lo que se solicitó,(provisión, ropa, consultas con Doctores, reparación de relojes, etc.), si el hermano no puso el papelito de solicitar algo, deberá esperar a la próxima oportunidad ya que esta termina el lúnes a las 9:00 p.m.; En la de"Sugerencias", el hermano pondrá en un papelito algo que sugiere para el buen funcionamiento del Monasterio y la Comunidad, pondrá también su nombre para que el secretario aclare con él la sugerencia, si es que ésta no fue clara. Esta caja de "sugerencias" se recogerá los jueves a las 9:00 p.m.para ser presentada al Consejo en la Reunión del Sábado. Si el hermano no depositó su sugerencia antes del jueves a las 9:00 p.m., deberá esperar a la siguiente semana.

AUG 23 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

4.- PLAN PARA LAS JUNTAS.- Se formará unplan para las juntas del Consejo, dando el reporte semanal en este orden: el secretario, el ecónomo, el vicario y después los otros comités si es que los hay.

5.- NUEVAS ELECCIONES.- Habrá una junta el lunes 18 de agosto a las 3:30 p.m. para las nuevas elecciones del Consejo, la cual debera ser aprobada por N.P. Fundador y la Directiva de los Estados Unidos. Los elegidos fueron: 1er Consejero: Enrique García; 2° Consejero: Ismael Figue Secretario: Marco Figueroa; Ecónomo: Raymundo Meza

6.- USO DEL HABITO.- Los hábitos deberán usarse en lo posible, sobretodo en la Capilla por las mañanas y lasnoches, también en las Vísperas de los domingos. Las personas que han recibido el Santo hábito, no deberán ser fotografiadas sin él. Cuando un hermano tenga necesidad de salir, es permitido portar el hábito religioso. Queda prohibido usar el habito en los trabajos. Los postulantes usarán alba.

7.- ESTUDIANTES DEL SEMINARIO.- Para los seis hermanos que saldrán proximamente al Seminario de San Juan de los Lagos, hay los puntos siguientes:

a) Se formará una comisión para organizar la salida.
b) Recibirán diariamente por dos horas clases de Lógica para ponerse al corriente con el Plan de Estudios del Seminario.
c) Los que van al Seminario deben dejar sus celdas perfectamente limpias, sin ropa ni artículos personales.
d) Tendrán un hermano ecónomo y serán economicamente independientes de la Comunidad y el Monasterio de Alamos, Sonora.
e) Se nombrará un encargado o delegado de este grupo.

8.- MEDALLAS.- Se pidieron a las Madres Dominicas de Fátima, Portugal treinta medallas de nuestra Señora de Fátima.

Gregorio Hanks

AUG 23 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

Aclaraciones a los minutos de la Junta pasada.- (2 de agosto de 1980).

a) La norma de permanecer de rodillas en el comedor se aplicará si el hermano llegó después de haber sido terminada la oración de bendición de los alimentos.

b) Tampoco se aplicará esta norma si el hermano recibe un encargo o trabajo del Superior con el permiso expreso de poder llegar tarde.

Reunion # 3 Sábado 16 de agosto de 1980.

Puntos.-

1.- MATERIAL PARA SECRETARIO.- Se comprará material para el archivo de puntos o minutos de las juntas, a saber: carpeta especial y hojas blancas perforadas.

2.- HORAS DE OFICINA.- Para solicitar dinero en la oficina, solo podrá ser en hora de trabajo que es de 9:00 a.m. a 10:00 a.m.; fuera de esa hora quedará prohibido solicitar dinero, mas si se solicita, será bajo la penitencia de un misterio con los brazos extendidos ante el Santísimo Sacramento.

3.- COMPRAS, SUGERENCIAS.- Se pondrán dos cajas en el comedor: una dirá "compras" y la otra "sugerencias". En la de "compras", el hermano escribirá en un papelito lo que necesita comprar, esa caja se recogerá los lúnes a las 9:00 p.m., y los miércoles será el día de salir a comprar lo que se solicitó,(provisión, ropa, consultas con Doctores, reparación de relojes, etc.), si el hermano no puso el papelito de solicitar algo, deberáesperar a la próxima oportunidad ya que esta termina el lúnes a las 9:00 p.m.; En la de"Sugerencias", el hermano pondrá en un papelito algo que sugiere para el buen funcionamiento del Monasterio y la Comunidad, pondrá también su nombre para que el secretario aclare con él la sugerencia, si es que ésta no fue clara. Esta caja de "sugerencias" se recogerá los jueves a las 9:00 p.m.para ser presentado al Consejo en la Reunión del Sábado. Si el hermano no depositó su sugerencia antes del jueves a las 9:00 p.m., deberá esperar a la siguiente semana.

AUG 23 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

4.- PLAN PARA LAS JUNTAS.- Se formará unplan para las juntas del Consejo, dando el reporte semanal en este orden: el secretario, el-ecónomo, el vicario y después los otros comités si es que los - hay.

5.- NUEVAS ELECCIONES.- Habrá una junta el lunes 18 de agosto a las-3:30 p.m. para las nuevas elecciones del Consejo, la cual debera ser aprobada por N.P. Fundador y la Directiva de los Estados Unidos. Los elegidos fueron: 1er Consejero: Enrique García; 2º Consejero: Ismael Figue... Secretario: Marco Figueroa; Ecónomo: Raymundo Meza

6.-USO DEL HABITO.- Los hábitos deberán usarse en lo posible, sobretodo en la Capilla por las mañanas y lasnoches, también en las - Vísperas de los domingos. Las personas que han recibido el Santo hábito, no deberán ser fotografiadas sin él. Cuando un hermano - tenga necesidad de salir, es permitido portar el hábito religioso. Queda prohibido usar el habito en los trabajos. Los postulantes usarán alba.

7.- ESTUDIANTES DEL SEMINARIO.- Para los seis hermanos que saldrán - proximamente al Seminario de San Juan de los Lagos, hay los puntos siguientes:

a) Se formará una comisión para organizar la salida.
b) Recibirán diariamente por dos horas clases de Lógica para ponerse al corriente con el Plan de Estudios del Seminario.
c) Los que van al Seminario deben dejar sus celdas perfectamente limpias, sin ropa ni artículos personales.
d) Tendrán un hermano ecónomo y serán economicamente independientes de la Comunidad y el Monasterio de Alamos, Sonora.
e) Se nombrará un encargado o delegado de este grupo.

8.- MEDALLAS.- Se pidieron a las Madres Dominicas de Fátima,Portugal treinta medallas de nuestra Señora de Fátima.

Gregorio Hanks

Anthony J. Arpaia
Licensed Real Estate Broker

REALTOR®

August 30, 1980

The following balances are to the above date for the Missionaries of the Perpetual Adoration bank accounts:

Coast Federal S/L	#1-509040-0	$31,071.79
"	9-560408-8	2,424.93
"	1-508307-4	22,150.32
Glendale Fed. S/L	012-060378-4	23,871.59
Bank of America C.D.	C.D.	30,000.00
Bank of America	Checking acct.	3,754.00
		$113.272.63

The Daughters of St. Anthony Mary Claret has slated to donate the entire proceeds to the Missionaries as follows:

Fidelity S/L	#10-036007465	19,000.00
All money awards -Fatima Law Suit		?

4625 BUFFALO AVENUE, SHERMAN OAKS, CALIFORNIA 91423 • (213) 769-3654
14200 CANTERBURY DRIVE, VICTORVILLE, CALIFORNIA 92392 • (714) 245-2598

Anthony J. Arpaia
Licensed Real Estate Broker

REALTOR®

August 30, 1980

The following balances are to the above date for the Missionaries of the Perpetual Adoration bank accounts:

Coast Federal S/L	#1-509040-0	$31,071.79
"	9-560408-8	2,424.93
"	1-508307-4	22,150.32
Glendale Fed. S/L	012-060378-4	23,871.59
Bank of America C.D.	C.D.	30,000.00
Bank of America	Checking acct.	3,754.00
		$113.272.63

The Daughters of St. Anthony Mary Claret has slated to donate the entire proceeds to the Missionaries as follows:

Fidelity S/L	#10-036007465	19,000.00
All money awards -Fatima Law Suit		?

4625 BUFFALO AVENUE, SHERMAN OAKS, CALIFORNIA 91423 • (213) 769-3654
14200 CANTERBURY DRIVE, VICTORVILLE, CALIFORNIA 92392 • (714) 245-2598

Anthony J. Arpaia
Licensed Real Estate Broker

REALTOR®

August 30, 1980

The following balances are to the above date for the Missionaries of the Perpetual Adoration bank accounts:

Coast Federal S/L	#1-509040-0	$31,071.79
"	9-560408-8	2,424.93
"	1-508307-4	22,150.32
Glendale Fed. S/L	012-060378-4	23,871.59
Bank of America C.D.	C.D.	30,000.00
Bank of America	Checking acct.	3,754.00
		$113.272.63

The Daughters of St. Anthony Mary Claret has slated to donate the entire proceeds to the Missionaries as follows:

Fidelity S/L	#10-036007465	19,000.00
All money awards -Fatima Law Suit		?

4625 BUFFALO AVENUE, SHERMAN OAKS, CALIFORNIA 91423 • (213) 769-3654
14200 CANTERBURY DRIVE, VICTORVILLE, CALIFORNIA 92392 • (714) 245-2598

Anthony J. Arpaia
Licensed Real Estate Broker

REALTOR®

August 30, 1980

The following balances are to the above date for the Missionaries of the Perpetual Adoration bank accounts:

Coast Federal S/L	#1-509040-0	$31,071.79
"	9-560408-8	2,424.93
"	1-508307-4	22,150.32
Glendale Fed. S/L	012-060378-4	23,871.59
Bank of America C.D.	C.D.	30,000.00
Bank of America	Checking acct.	3,754.00
		$113.272.63

The Daughters of St. Anthony Mary Claret has slated to donate the entire proceeds to the Missionaries as follows:

Fidelity S/L	#10-036007465	19,000.00
All money awards -Fatima Law Suit		?

4625 BUFFALO AVENUE, SHERMAN OAKS, CALIFORNIA 91423 • (213) 769-3654
14200 CANTERBURY DRIVE, VICTORVILLE, CALIFORNIA 92392 • (714) 245-2598

Anthony J. Arpaia
Licensed Real Estate Broker

REALTOR®

August 30, 1980

The following balances are to the above date for the Missionaries of the Perpetual Adoration bank accounts:

Coast Federal S/L	#1-509040-0	$31,071.79
"	9-560408-8	2,424.93
"	1-508307-4	22,150.32
Glendale Fed. S/L	012-060378-4	23,871.59
Bank of America C.D.	C.D.	30,000.00
Bank of America	Checking acct.	3,754.00
		$113.272.63

The Daughters of St. Anthony Mary Claret has slated to donate the entire proceeds to the Missionaries as follows:

Fidelity S/L	#10-036007465	19,000.00
All money awards -Fatima Law Suit		?

4625 BUFFALO AVENUE, SHERMAN OAKS, CALIFORNIA 91423 • (213) 769-3654
14200 CANTERBURY DRIVE, VICTORVILLE, CALIFORNIA 92392 • (714) 245-2598

Anthony J. Arpaia
Licensed Real Estate Broker

REALTOR®

August 30, 1980

The following balances are to the above date for the Missionaries of the Perpetual Adoration bank accounts:

Coast Federal S/L	#1-509040-0	$31,071.79
"	9-560408-8	2,424.93
"	1-508307-4	22,150.32
Glendale Fed. S/L	012-060378-4	23,871.59
Bank of America C.D.	C.D.	30,000.00
Bank of America	Checking acct.	3,754.00
		$113.272.63

The Daughters of St. Anthony Mary Claret has slated to donate the entire proceeds to the Missionaries as follows:

Fidelity S/L	#10-036007465	19,000.00
All money awards -Fatima Law Suit		?

4625 BUFFALO AVENUE, SHERMAN OAKS, CALIFORNIA 91423 • (213) 769-3654
14200 CANTERBURY DRIVE, VICTORVILLE, CALIFORNIA 92392 • (714) 245-2598

To all of you
who, by your presence and prayer,
have made this night a joyous memory for each of us --
we extend our heart-felt "THANKS!"
Without you --
without the faith & encouragement & love you have shared --
we would have little reason to celebrate this night
or to embrace and proclaim
the reality of a loving God
who touches our lives at every turn.
HE becomes real in YOU.

We are grateful
for all you have done and been for us
to bring us to this day,
and we ask your continued support and prayer
as we turn now toward the future.

You will remain with us,
in our thoughts and prayers,
and we with you.
May you always know
our Father's closeness and care....

SEBASTIAN ATTARDO, CMF

LARRY CHRISTIAN, CMF

FR. BRIAN DORAN, CMF

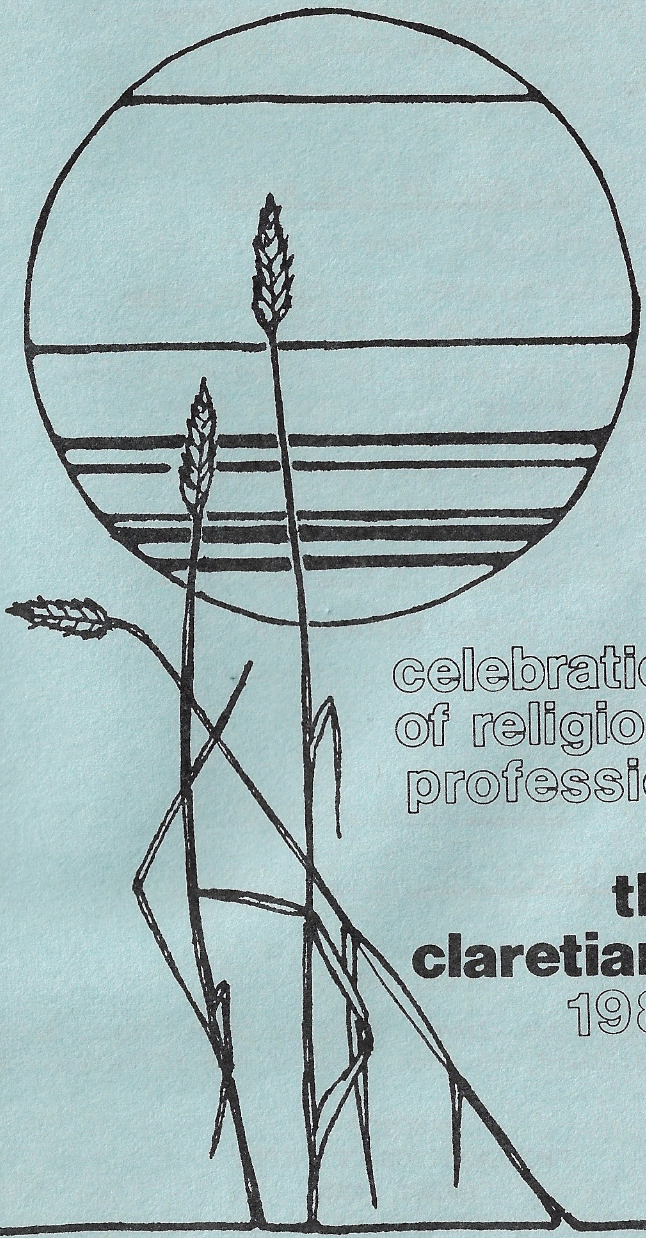
JESSE GALAZ, CMF

JIM JORGENSON, CMF

RICHARD MAGGI, CMF

GARY SMITH, CMF

"The Lord is my Light", "On Eagle's Wings", "You Are Near", and "Blest be the Lord" are copyrighted by North American Liturgy Resources, 2110 W. Peoria, Phoenix, Arizona, 85029. All Rights Reserved.



celebration of religious profession

the claretians 1980

PROCESSIONAL SONG: The Lord is my Light
John Foley, S.J.

The Lord is my light, the Lord is my shield,
Praise the Lord and the love he reveals!
Safe journey, shelter and home,
Safe in the Lord alone!

© 1976 by John B. Foley, S.J., and NALR

LITURGY OF THE WORD

FIRST READING: *Song of Songs 8:6-7*

RESPONSORIAL SONG: On Eagle's Wings
Michael Joncas

And He will raise you up on eagle's wings,
Bear you on the breath of dawn,
Make you to shine like the sun,
And hold you in the palm of His hand.

© 1979 by North American Liturgy Resources

SECOND READING: *Colossians 3:12-17*

GOSPEL ACCLAMATION

GOSPEL: *John 12:24-26*

HOMILY

PROFESSION OF VOWS

LITURGY OF THE EUCHARIST

OFFERTORY SONG: Gift of Love
Traditional

Gift of love, love, love. Gift of love, love, love.
Glory be, Lord, to thee, God of our salvation.

SANCTUS
PROCLAMATION OF FAITH
GREAT AMEN
THE LORD'S PRAYER (Traditional Chant)

COMMUNION SONG: You Are Near
Dan Schutte, S.J.

Yahweh, I know You are near,
Standing always at my side.
You guard me from the foe,
And You lead me in ways everlasting.

1. *Lord, You have searched my heart,*
And You know when I sit and when I stand.
Your hand is upon me, protecting me from death,
Keeping me from harm.

2. *Where can I run from Your love?*
If I climb to the heavens, You are there;
If I fly to the sunrise or sail beyond the sea,
Still I'd find You there.

3. *You know my heart and its ways,*
You who formed me before I was born
In the secret of darkness before I saw the sun,
In my mother's womb.

4. *Marvelous to me are Your works,*
How profound are Your thoughts, my Lord.
Even if I could count them, they number as the
stars -- You would still be there.

© 1971 by Daniel L. Schutte, S.J., and NALR

COMMUNION MEDITATION: The Greatest Love
Charles Culbreth, 1980

RECESSIONAL: Blest be the Lord
Dan Schutte, S.J.

Blest be the Lord, Blest be the Lord,
The God of mercy, the God who saves!
I shall not fear the dark of night,
Nor the arrow that flies by day.

© 1976 by Daniel L. Schutte, S.J., and NALR

Board of Directors

RESOLUTION of AUGUST 1980

WHEREAS all have an obligation before the Almighty God to account for all their material possessions, and this obligation is particularly important in a religious congregation, manifesting itself in the fulfillment of the vow of and virtue of poverty,

WHEREAS further, the Father Founder has stated many times to Fr. Charles Carpenter, M.A.P. that those congregations that fail in poverty disappear because of the wrath of God,

WHEREAS further, we have observed that there has been a noticeable absence of poverty and carelessness in material things and gifts of the donors. Specific manifestations of the lack of poverty include:

1 Failure to safe-guard the precious gift of chickens given to the monastery, failing in obedience to the founder who expressly told Fr. Charles to safeguard the chicken coup securing it properly from "rapacious birds and other wild animals."
2 Lack of will in the timely implementation of the accounting procedures, including the failure to send vouchers in a timely fashion, and in some cases, the failure to complete vouchers before expenditures as the procedure was explained by the Board of Directors' accountant, Alex Manahan.
3 The failure to efficiently organize the labor of the brothers. This was so noticeable that Mr. Winston Hanks, a visitor, was scandalized by the lack of productivity of the brothers, and he told the same to a benefactor, Kevin Matthews.
4 The fact that two of the brothers, David and Gregorio, told the accountant in his official visit in March of 1980 that there was a general feeling among the brothers that the directors were "stingy" with the funds.
5 The failure of the brothers to disburse funds for the appropriated purpose. A case in point is $500.00 sent twice for the same item, to wit, a pump and filter.
6 The failure to protect the property of the monastery, for example allowing water to leak onto bags of cement and ruining same and failure

to properly secure same resulting in the theft of a great deal more cement.

7 The failure to use the property for producing proper vegetables, fruits, and other reasonable uses. For example, the failure to arrange the planting of corn on time in 1979, and the total failure in 1980. This was explained by Joseph o'Connor to the superior and the brothers in May of this year. In all of this is seen the lack of spirit of organization in the superior and also his reluctance in delegating his powers to others who can do the work, and

WHEREAS FURTHER, there is noticeable lack of basic catechetical training among the brothers, as evidenced by brother Jim McManahan who left the congregation without the fundamentals of catechism, and

WHEREAS FURTHER, since the spirit of our congregation is semi-contemplative and eventually has to have perpetual adoration of the most Blessed Sacrament, we are not called to be out of the monastery the whole day. Even now, instead of sending the brothers out and untrained they should be encouraged to study the basic things that they don't know, namely the catechism or christian doctrine and extra time spend time in prayer before the Blessed sacrament. This is their best apostolate especially during formation.

WHEREAS here in California the religious orders, including the Claretians, send their novices out to the parishes and churches for the day only on Sundays, since this is only proper because all the people are on the grounds of the church and together with the pastor they help people young and old. The young people are free that day, they are not in the schools as they are during the week. They are free there together with the older people to receive instructions. To send our brothers during the week outside is foolishness and great danger for the vocations of the novices because of the flirtation of the girls. Young boys are, or should be, in the schools as our boys should be doing the work of their obligation in the monastery, and thanking God for having so easy their meals from the generous benefactors, who out of their poverty, are helping them.

WHEREAS according to canon law the will of the founder is most important and sufficient in itself and without any further inquiry.

Board of Directors

BE IT RESOLVED THAT:

1 The real spirit of poverty should be kept, out of filial fear of the punishments of God.
2 Everyone, from the superior to the last of the subjects, should examine themselves each day on how they keep the spirit of holy poverty.
3 There should be a scrupulous observance of the accounting procedures set forth by the Board of Directors.
4 The superior should be willing to know his limitations, and on things he cannot do, he should be willing to delegate to his subalterns. He should never make it difficult for the subjects to accomplish something that he is unable to do.
5 The superior with loving kindness, and never with a cold attitude, should approach his subjects and help them in all ways he can, many times a day, if it is necessary. One of the vocations of your monastery was about to quit, because of the coldness of the superior.
6 It is vitally important to train the brothers in their basic knowledge of catechism, that most of them don't know. This way their pastoral work on Sundays will be efficacious. This is a serious duty of the superior.
7 This document should be translated into spanish and a copy returned to the Board of Directors forthwith. Further this document should be read three times, morning, noon and night, to every member of the monastery. Believe us, dear brothers, it is not easy or pleasant to convey this message to you, who are so dear to our hearts. But our duty before the almighty God demands it. If you take this properly, you are working for real humility and sanctity, but if you don't, it will be your most wretched disgrace.

These resolutions are hereby adopted by the Father Founder and the Board of Directors on this Sunday of August 31, 1980.

(S I G N A T U R E S)

Father Aloysius Ellacuria, CMF*
Anthony J. Arpaia
Joseph E. O'Connor
Kevin J. Manion

Board of Directors

RESOLUTION OF JULY 1985

BE IT RESOLVED THAT:

1. No funds shall be sent to Alamos or Guadalajara until there is a complete accounting sent to each of the members of the Board of all funds held by, in control of, or available to the religious congregation of the Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration erected as a Pious Association in the Diocese of Ciudad Obregon, Sonora. Such account shall include bank accounts, petty cash, uncashed checks, undeposited cash donations, or any other monies from any and all sources in any and all places. Furthermore such accounting shall include an itemized listing of names of donors and/or sources of funds.

2. There be a statement signed by the Fr. Superior that the congregation is functioning according to the intentions of the Order's Founder Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F., i.e. in prayer life, discipline, sacrifice, leisure travel, etc.

3. That all members of the Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration (M.A.P.) have been educated as to the life of the Fonder, Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F. and that his name be used in word and writing in all formal functions of M.A.P.

4. The FORMULA OF PROFESSION include the following statement, "in accordance with the intentions of Father Founder, Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F." This statement should be amended to the formula of profession of religious vows as stated in the Constitutions of the Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration, and this statement shall be used in professions which are upcoming on August 15th.

5. A statement as to professed, novices, and postulants presently at Alamos and Guadalajara and/or their status, daes of expected ordination, etc. be provided to each of the members of the Board of Directors with the statement of complete accounting referred to in paragraph "A" above.

6. The complete accounting statement referred to in paragraph "A" shall be signed by the Father Superior and each of the professed members.

These resolutions are hereby adopted by the Board of Directors established by Fr. Aloysius Ellacuira, CMF on Sunday, July 28, 1985.

(S I G N A T U R E S)

Kevin Matthews, President | Dr. Franklin J. Dailey, MD, Secretary

APPROVED AS TO FORM: Anthony J. Arpaia
Joseph E. O'Connor

DIRECTIVES FOR VICAR

JULY 12, 1980

NO DRASTIC MEASURES.

1) BRO JOHN IS NOT INSTURCTED YET, LET BRO CEASARIO INSTRUCT HIM EVERYDAY, MAKE FRIENDS WITH HIM. LET JOHN REASLIZE THAT HE IS LIKED, WELL LIKED, LOVED THERE. STILL THE WORLD IS IN HIM YET, HE HAS TO BE EMPTIED FROM THE WORLDLY LIFE BY GIVING HIM PERSONALLY SPRIRTUAL FOOD IN A VERY SIMPLE WAY, SINCE HIS MIND IS RATHER SIMPLE.

IT IS ADVISABLE TO TELL HIS MOTHER THAT THEY HAVE A HARD TIME WITH HIM, THAT HE IS KIND OF A SPOILED BRAT. RELAY THE INCIDENT WITH THE MANGO FRUIT -- A TELEPHONE CALL WILL DO IT. THE MAIN THING IS TO GET HIS CONFIDENCE, THAT IS THE THING WITH EVERYONE.

2) REGARDING DOING CATECHETICAL WORK OUTSIDE OF THE MONASTERY, IT IS NOT GOOD THAT THOSE THAT ARE GREEN GO OUT, BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT FORMED. THEY CANNOT BE HELPING OTHERS AND THEY ARE HARMING THEMSELVES, AND AFTERWARDS THEY DON'T LIKE THE COMMUNITY LIFE WHEN THEY COME BACK. REGARDING BROTHER THOMAS, POSSIBLY WHEN HE WAS GONE HE TELEPHONED, HE IS NOT WORKING, HE WILL NOT BE READMITTED TO THE SEMINARY, POOR FELLOW, HE WILL JUST BE A BUM BECAUSE HE HAS NO WILL POWER. BUT, WE HAVE NOTHING ELSE NOW TO SAY ABOUT HIM. ONLY

TO PRAY FOR HIM. AGAIN, IT IS USELESS TO SEND THEM OUT BEFORE THEY ARE FORMED, IT IS TO LOSE THEM.

3) FR. SHOULD SAY TO THE BISHOP, THAT ALL HAVE TO FILL OUT A PAPER BEFORE BEING ADMITTED TO PROFESSION THAT THEY WANT TO GO TO THE PRIESETHOOD AND IF THEY ARE NOT ABLE TO DO IT ACCORDING TO THE TEACHERS IN THE SEMINARY, THEY ARE THE OFFICAL ONES TO TELL THEM WHETHER THEY ARE ABLE OR NOT. THIS WAY THE BLAME IS NOT ON FR. CHARLES. ALSO, THEY SHOULD LIVE IN THE SEMINARY, OTHERWISE HE WILL BRING THE EXCURE THAT HE DIDN'T HAVE TIME ENOUGH FOR THE STUDIES, EVEN IF THE LADY IS GENEROUS ENOUGH TO OFFER THE HOUSE. , ALL WILL SIGN EXECEPT WITH BROTHER PATRICK, WHAT SHOULD WE DO WITH HIM, IF HE DOESN'ST WANT TO BE A BROTHER, FOR OF ALL OF THEM HE IS THE LEAST QUALIFIED, HE IS THE ONLY ONE THAT REFUSES TO SIGN THIS OFFICIAL PAPER, SO BISHOP JUST SAY WHAT I SHOULD DO. THE BISHOP MAY THINK HE WILL CONFICE IT WILL BE A PENDING ISSUE, UNTIL HE SIGNS THIS PAPER, POSSIBILY HE WILL SIGN IT COMPLELED, OR FORCED BY THE BISHOP, AND THEN THE BISHOP WILL HAVE THE REWPONSIBILITY, WE MUST DO OUR UTMOST TO GO ALONG WITH THIS OUR BISHOP.

LET US BE PATIENT, THE BISHOP KNOWS ALL ABOUT IT, HE FORCED HIM TO SIGN, AND THEN THE BISHOP CAN, UNPON FAILING WILL BE TOLD TO BE A BROTHER BY THE BISHOP, AND HE WILL SEE

THAT THE WORLD IS A BLEAK PLACE. HE SHOULD AT THAT TIME GO BACK TO ALAMOS, THE BROTHERS SHOULD HAVE NOT THE TIGHT DISCIPLINE AS THE NOVICES, BUT ALL THE OTHER TIME WORK. ALSO DO NOT ADMITT THEM TO THE SAME TIMETABLE, POSSIBLY CEASRAIO CAN LEAD THEM, BUT WHENEVER FR. CHARLES GIVES SOMETHING TO CEASARIO, HE SHOULD'T TRUMPET IT TO THE BISHOP, HE SHOULD BE ALWAYS PROTECTED, IT IS SO THAT FR. CHARLES CAN GET SOME MORE WORK DONE,.

HE WILL BE VERY DEPRESSED IN TWO MONTHS, AND BRO BILL HALF WAYS, BUT TELL THE OTHERS NOT TO LOSE ANY TIME WITH THEM, BECAUSE IT IS USELESS, HE IS GFEAREAT TO GO TO THE OTHERS , "GO TO YOUR PROFESSOR, WE NEED OUR TIME FOR OURSLEVE" WARN THE OTHERS.

THE FOUNDER WAS PREFECT OF STUDENTS, PREFECT OF DISCIPLIONE, MASTER OF NOVICES FOUR TIMES, "IA HAD TO DO "

THEY WILL COME BACK MORE HUMBLE, BUT NOT WITH THE NOVICES, THESE ARE ALREADY PROFESS, BUT THEY MUST NOT BREAK SILENCE WITH THEM. THOSE TWO WILL BE WORKING THE WHOLE DAY, AND SHOULD BE WORKING THE WHOLE DAY, THIS IS NORMAL FOR BROTHERS. THEY SHOULDN'T BE COMPLELLED TO READ IN THE DINING ROOM, AND THEY SHOULD HAVE THEIR OWN TABLE.

FOR CAROLL IT IS BETTER THAT HE NOT START THE NOVITIATEYET, HE IS NOT READY. "TIENE BUEN FONDO", HE HAS A

DIRECTIVES FOR VICAR

JULY 12, 1980

GOOD HEART. THE BROTHERS SOULD HAVE THEIR OWN TABLE, IN THE CHAPEL THEIR OWN PEWS. WHEN THEY SEE THAT THEY CANNOT MAKE THE STUDIES THEY WILL COME BACK VERY MUCH MORE HUMBLE, BECAUSE BOTH THE BISHOP IS IN BETWEEN, AND OVER THEM, AND THE PROFESSORS ALSO ARE IN BETWEEN AND OVER THEM. THIS WAY FR. CHARLES DOESN'T TAKE THE BLAME.

AND FR. CHARLES SHOULD TELL THE BISHOP THAT HE NEEDS THE HELP OF THE BISHOP TO ADVISE THE BROTHERS. THE BISHOP WILL NEVER BE HAPPIER! THE MORE CONTROL HE HAS OF THE DECISIONS. HE WILL BE AS HAPPY AS IF HE HAS RECEIVED A MILLION DOLLARS! THESE ARE MY BOYS. !! BUT IF ANYTHING IS DONE WITHOUT HIS KNOWING IT, HE WILL BE SO FURIOUS.

THE BIISHOP

NOTHING DREASTIC. GET BUSY WITH THE INFORMES. ESPECIALLY THE INFORMES ABOUT THESE DOUBTFUL ONES, HE CAN TAKE THE PAPERS ALONG.

BROTHER BILL IS VALUABLE.

HE MUST SAY THIS TO THE BISHOP, THEN THE RESPONSIBILITY IS NOT HIS, HE MUST TELL ALL THIS TO.

THESE PAPERS SHOULD BE PART OF THE DIRECTORIO, BRO CEASRIO IS A JEWEL, SO HUMBLE. THIS WAY THE FOUNDER GIVES DIRECTIONS TO HIS SONS, AND THEY SHOULD BE PART OF THE

DIRECTIVES FOR VICAR

JULY 12, 1980

DIRECTORIO.

ONCE INI A WHILE,, THEY CAN PLAY ALL TOGETHER, TO A SWIMMING POOL, SEVERAL TIMES A WEEK OR SO, BUT SUSALLY THE TOW SHOULD BE TOGETHER, AND THE ONES THAT ENTER AS BROTHERS SHOULD BE WORKING WITH THEM. BUT IN THE MEANWHILE, WHILE FATHER IS ALONE, THEY SHOULD ATTEND HIS CONFERENCES, UNLESS BROTHER CEASRIO OFFERS HIMSELF TO GIVE COFERENCES ONCE IN A WHILE, ALSO FR. CAN LET CEASRAIO TO GIVE CONFERECES ON DISCIPLINE, ON GOOD MANNERS, AND HOW TO EAT WITH EDIQUATE, HOW TO CLEAN THEIR ROOMS, BECAUSE CAESARIO IS EXEMPLARY.

LET JOY REIGHN THEIR, NOT FEAR, ALL THESE THINGS SHOULD BE DONE WITH JOY AND HAPPINESS.

IF BROTHER GREGORY AND DON WERE ALONE, OR THE OTHERS LIKE THEM, IT WILL BE AN IDEAL SEMINARY.

LET FR. INVOLVE THE BISHOP IN ALL THE THINGS THAT HAVE CONSEQUENCES, IF HE DOESN'T THEY MIGHT HAVE BAD REPREUSSIONASA, AS WIN THE PAST WITH BROTHER BRENNER, AS HE LEFT WHEN HE DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP. MUCH MORE SO NO BECAUSE THE BISHOP IS ENCHANTED WITH THE PLACE, TALKS ABOUT THE PLACE, AND CONSIDERS THE PLACE AS HIS OWN, LET FR. CHARLES GIVE THE BISHOP ALL THE JOPY POSSIBLE. BESIDES HE ALWAYS HAS HAD A GREAT PERSONAL LIKENESS FOR FR. CHARLES. THAT'S WHY HE IS CALLED FR. CHARLES FOR ALL THE

DIRECTIVES FOR VICAR

JULY 12, 1980

IMPORTANT AFFAIRS, AND DOINGS OF THE DIOCESE. IT IS TO THE GREAT ADVANCTAGE THAT ALL THE PRIESTS KNOW AND LIKE HI TO THE MAP, BECAUSE AFTER, THE EXPANSION WHEN IT COMES WILL BE MUCH EASIER BECASEU HE IS KNOWN AND LOVED, AND SO HIS CONGREGATION FOR A LONG TIME. EVEN IS THIS LONG TIME IS A FEW TIMAS, HE WILL BE KNOWN AND LOVED BY ALL. HE IS ALREADY.

THESE ARE DIRECTIVES FROM THE FOUNDER TO BE INCLUDED IN THE OFFICAL DIRECTORIO.

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

DIRECTIVES FROM THE FOUNDER TO BE INCLUDED IN THE OFFICAL DIRECTORIO.

1) WHEN A BROTHER IS NOT INSTRUCTED YET, LET THE SUPERIOR OR HIS DELEGATE INSTRUCT THE BROTHER EVERYDAY, MAKING FRIENDS WITH HIM IN A VERY FATHERLY WAY. THIS WAY IF THE BROTHER IS GOOD HE WILL RESPOND, IF HE IS NOT GOOD HE WILL NOT RESPOND. LET THE BROTHER REALIZE THAT HE IS LIKED, WELL LIKED, AND EVEN LOVED THERE. FOR A YOUNG MAN NEEDS LOVE, AND IF HE WERE IN THE WORLD THIS NEED FOR LOVE HE WOULD RECEIVE FROM HIS FAMILY OR A YOUNG WOMAN. WE DON'T REALIZE THIS ENOUGH. (ESPECIALLY THE MEXICANS ARE GIVEN ATTENTION IN THEIR HOMES. WHEREAS THE AMERICANS ARE MUCH COOLER -- THAT IS, SOME OF THEM, NOT ALL). SINCE THE BROTHER IS IN THE MONASTERY THIS NEED FOR LOVE MUST BE MADE UP BY HIS BROTHERS.

BEFORE THE BROTHER IS COMPLETELY FORMED THE WORLD IS STILL IN HIM YET. THEREFORE HE HAS TO BE EMPTIED FROM THE WORLDLY LIFE BY PERSONALLY GIVING HIM SPRIRTUAL FOOD. AND FOR BROTHERS WHO ARE RATHER SIMPLE THIS SPIRITUAL FOOD SHOULD BE GIVEN IN A VERY SIMPLE WAY.

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

CONCERNING THE RELIGIOUS LIFE THE FRENCH ATHEIST VOLTAIRE (OR ROUSSEAU) STATED,"ENTRAN SIN CONOCERSE, VIVEN SIN ARMARSE, MUEREN SIN LLORASE". HOW SADLY TRUE IT IS. "MANY ENTER WITHOUT KNOWING, REMAIN WITHOUT LOVING, AND DIE WITHOUT CRYING." THEY ENTER WITHOUT KNOWING WHY THEY ENTERED, THEY STAY WITHOUT LOVING THEIR BROTHER, AND THEY DIE WITHOUT CRYING FOR THEIR DEAD, IE. A TEARLESS BURIAL. THIS IS VERY TRUE IN MANY WAYS. SO LET THIS NOT HAPPEN TO OUR MONASTERY.

IF THERE WERE MORE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER, SO MANY WOULDN'T GET HOMESICK, AND SO MANY WOULD STAY.

IF A BROTHER COMES BACK AFTER LEAVING BE SURE TO SURROUND HIM WITH LOVE. IF THERE IS LACK OF LOVE IN THE MONASTERY THIS BRINGS BACK MEMORIES OF PAST SWEETHEARTS.

BE CAREFUL OF JEALOUSLY. THERE ARE MANY WHO MAY GET JEALOUS OF A PARTICULAR BROTHER. AN EXAMPLE IS WHEN HE DOES SOMETHING VERY, VERY, NICE. THIS IS WHEN THE OTHERS COULD GET JEALOUS. JEALOUSLY AND ENVY HAS BEEN SO COMMON. SO DO AVOID ANY ENVY AND ANY JEALOUSY; BE ALWAYS NICE AND GREET THEM ALL. ENVY AND JEALOUSY ARE KILLERS OF VOCATIONS, AND KILLERS OF FRATERNAL LOVE.

WHEN A BROTHER IS PARTICULARLY BAD MANNERED IT MAY BE

ADVISABLE TO TELL HIS FAMILY OR HIS MOTHER THAT THEY HAVE A HARD TIME WITH HIM, THAT HE IS WHAT THEY CALL IN COMMON LANGUAGE KIND OF "A SPOILED BRAT". RELAY THE INCIDENT -- A TELEPHONE CALL WILL DO IT.

WHEN CORRECTING A BROTHER, THE MAIN THING IS TO GET HIS CONFIDENCE, THAT IS THE THING WITH EVERYONE.

2) REGARDING DOING CATECHETICAL WORK OUTSIDE OF THE MONASTERY, IT IS NOT GOOD THAT THOSE THAT ARE GREEN GO OUT, BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT FORMED. THEY CANNOT BE HELPING OTHERS AND THEY ARE HARMING THEMSELVES, AND AFTERWARDS THEY DON'T LIKE THE COMMUNITY LIFE WHEN THEY COME BACK. REGARDING A BROTHER WHO IS NOT YET FORMED, POSSIBLY WHEN HE IS DOING CATECHETICAL WORK HE MIGHT USE THE TELEPHONE WITHOUT THE SUPERIOR'S PERMISSION. AGAIN, IT IS USELESS TO SEND THEM OUT BEFORE THEY ARE FORMED, IT IS TO LOSE THEM.

3) WHEN A BROTHER LEAVES WE SHOULD HAVE NEVER ANYTHING TO SAY ABOUT HIM. ONLY TO PRAY FOR HIM.

4) WHEN A BROTHER ATTEMPTS TO BECOME A PRIEST, THOUGH HE BE UNQUALIFIED THIS IS THE PROCEDURE TO BE FOLLOWED:

EACH OF THE BROTHERS BEFORE BEING ADMITTED INTO PROFESSION SHOULD SIGN A DOCUMENT STATING THAT HE IS READY

FOR EVERYTHING, "IT IS MY DESIRE TO PERSERVE IN THE CONGREGATION OF THE M. A. P. EITHER AS A PRIEST OR AS A BROTHER. IN CASE I CANNOT MAKE IT AS A PRIEST I WILL BE HAPPY TO BE A BROTHER AND TO SERVE THIS CONGREGATION UNTIL DEATH."

IN CASE A BROTHER REFUSES TO SIGN THE DOCUMENT THE SUPERIOR SHOULD SAY THIS TO THE BISHOP, THAT ALL HAVE TO FILL OUT A PAPER BEFORE BEING ADMITTED TO PROFESSION. SO THAT THE BLAME IS NOT ON THE SUPERIOR FOR THOSE WHO FAIL IN THE SEMINARY, IT SHOULD BE THE TEACHERS AND THE RECTOR IN THE SEMINARY WHO ARE THE OFFICAL ONES TO TELL THE BROTHERS WHETHER THEY ARE ABLE OR NOT TO CONTINUE.

ALSO, THEY SHOULD LIVE IN THE SEMINARY, OTHERWISE A BROTHER MIGHT BRING THE EXCUSE THAT HE DIDN'T HAVE TIME ENOUGH FOR THE STUDIES BECAUSE OF ALL HIS DOMESTIC CHORES OF KEEPING UP THE HOUSE, PREPARING THE MEALS, ETC.

IF ALL SIGN EXECEPT WITH A CERTAIN STUBBORD BROTHER, THIS SHOULD BE BROUGHT TO THE ATTENTION OF THE BISHOP. ASK THE BISHOP, "WHAT SHOULD WE DO WITH HIM, IF HE DOESN'T WANT TO BE A BROTHER? FOR OF ALL OF THEM HE IS THE LEAST QUALIFIED, HE IS THE ONLY ONE THAT REFUSES TO SIGN THIS OFFICIAL PAPER, SO BISHOP, JUST SAY WHAT I SHOULD DO."

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

THE BISHOP MAY THINK HE WILL CONVINCE THE BROTHER. IN THIS CASE THE ISSUE WILL BE PENDING UNTIL HE SIGNS THIS PAPER. POSSIBILY HE WILL SIGN IT COMPELLED, OR FORCED BY THE BISHOP, AND THEN THE BISHOP WILL HAVE THE RESPONSIBILITY. WE MUST DO OUR UTMOST TO GO ALONG WITH THIS OUR BISHOP.

THE BROTHER WHO ATTEMPTS THE SEMINARY AND WHO IS NOT QUALIFIED WILL BECOME VERY DEPRESSED IN A FEW MONTHS. BUT TELL THE OTHERS NOT TO LOSE ANY TIME WITH HIM, BECAUSE IT IS USELESS. THE UNQUALIFIED BROTHER WILL WANT TO GO TO THE OTHERS FOR HELP. THE OTHERS SHOULD BE TOLD, TO SAY, "GO TO YOUR PROFESSOR, WE NEED OUR TIME FOR OURSELVES". AGAIN, WARN THE OTHERS.

IN SUCH CASES, LET US BE PATIENT. LET THE BISHOP KNOW ALL ABOUT IT. IF THE BISHOP FORCED HIM TO SIGN, THEN THE BISHOP CAN, UPON THE BROTHER'S FAILING, TELL THE INDIVIDAUL HE SHOULD BE A BROTHER. THE BROTHER WILL SEE THAT THE WORLD IS A BLEAK PLACE. HE SHOULD AT THAT TIME GO BACK TO ALAMOS TO BE A BROTHER.

6) ONCE THEY FAIL THEY WILL COME BACK MORE HUMBLE. BUT THEY SHOULD NOT ASSOCIATE WITH THE NOVICES. THESE BROTHERS ARE ALREADY PROFESSED. BUT THEY MUST NOT BREAK SILENCE WITH

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

THE NOVICES. THESE BROTHERS WILL BE WORKING THE WHOLE DAY, AND THEY SHOULD BE WORKING THE WHOLE DAY. THIS IS NORMAL FOR BROTHERS. THEY SHOULDN'T BE COMPLELLED TO READ IN THE DINING ROOM, AND THEY SHOULD HAVE THEIR OWN TABLE. IN THE CHAPEL THEIR OWN PEWS. THE BROTHERS SHOULD HAVE NOT THE TIGHT DISCIPLINE AS THE NOVICES, BUT SHOULD HAVE THEIR OWN TIMEABLE FOR WORK. ALSO DO NOT ADMIT THEM TO THE SAME TIMETABLE AS THE OTHERS. THE SUPERIOR OR HIS DELEGATE CAN LEAD THEM, BUT WHENEVER THE SUPERIOR GIVES THE VICAR SOMETHING TO DO HE SHOULD'T TRUMPET IT TO THE BISHOP. FOR REASONS OD PRUDENCE HE SHOULD BE ALWAYS PROTECTED, SO THAT THE SUPERIOR CAN GET MORE WORK DONE. WHEN THE BROTHERS SEE THAT THEY CANNOT MAKE THE STUDIES THEY WILL COME BACK VERY MUCH MORE HUMBLE, BECAUSE BOTH THE BISHOP IS IN BETWEEN, AND OVER THEM, AND THE PROFESSORS ALSO ARE IN BETWEEN AND OVER THEM. THIS WAY THE SUPERIOR DOESN'T TAKE THE BLAME.

ALL OF THESE DIRECTIVES COME FROM THE FOUNDER WHO WAS PREFECT OF STUDENTS, PREFECT OF DISCIPLIONE, MASTER OF NOVICES FOUR TIMES.

7) FOR A BROTHER WHO IS NOT YET TRAINED IT IS BETTER THAT HE NOT START THE NOVITIATE, HE IS NOT READY. "TIENE BUEN FONDO", HE HAS A GOOD HEART.

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

8) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD TELL THE BISHOP THAT HE NEEDS THE HELP OF THE BISHOP TO ADVISE THE BROTHERS. THE BISHOP WILL NEVER BE HAPPIER! THE MORE CONTROL HE HAS OF THE DECISIONS. HE WILL BE AS HAPPY AS IF HE HAS RECEIVED A MILLION DOLLARS! THESE ARE MY BOYS.!! BUT IF ANYTHING IS DONE WITHOUT HIS KNOWING IT, HE WILL BE SO FURIOUS.

NEVER DO ANYTHING DRASTIC, RATHER THE SUPERIOR SHOULD PREPARE CAREFULLY THE INFORMES, ESPECIALLY THE INFORMES ABOUT THESE DOUBTFUL ONES. YOU CAN TAKE THE PAPERS ALONG.

EACH BROTHER IS VALUABLE.

THE SUPERIOR MUST SAY THESE THINGS TO THE BISHOP, THEN THE RESPONSIBILITY IS THE BISHOP'S.

THESE PAPERS SHOULD BE PART OF THE DIRECTORIO. THIS WAY THE FOUNDER GIVES DIRECTIONS TO HIS SONS, AND THEY SHOULD BE PART OF THE DIRECTORIO.

9) ONCE IN A WHILE, THE BROTHERS, NOVICES, AND PROFESSED CAN PLAY ALL TOGETHER, GO TO A SWIMMING POOL, SEVERAL TIMES A WEEK OR SO, BUT USUALLY THE BROTHERS SHOULD BE TOGETHER AMONG THEMSELVES. THE ONES THAT ENTER AS BROTHERS SHOULD BE WORKING WITH THEM. BUT IN THE MEANWHILE, WHILE THE SUPERIOR IS ALONE, THEY SHOULD ATTEND HIS CONFERENCES, UNLESS THE VICAR OFFERS HIMSELF TO GIVE

COFERENCES ONCE IN A WHILE. ALSO THE SUPERIOR CAN LET THE VICAR GIVE CONFERECES ON DISCIPLINE, ON GOOD MANNERS, AND HOW TO EAT WITH EDIQUETTE, HOW TO CLEAN THEIR ROOMS, BECAUSE IN THIS THE VICAR IS EXEMPLARY.

10) LET JOY REIGN THERE, NOT FEAR! ALL THESE THINGS SHOULD BE DONE WITH JOY AND HAPPINESS.

IF THE OUTSTANDING ONES WERE ALONE, OR THE OTHERS LIKE THEM, IT WILL BE AN IDEAL SEMINARY.

LET THE SUPERIOR INVOLVE THE BISHOP IN ALL THESE THINGS THAT HAVE CONSEQUENCES. IF HE DOESN'T THEY MIGHT HAVE BAD REPRECUSSIONS, AS IN THE PAST WITH THE BROTHER WHO LEFT WITHOUT THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE BISHOP. MUCH MORE SO NOW BECAUSE THE BISHOP IS ENCHANTED WITH THE PLACE, TALKS ABOUT THE PLACE, AND CONSIDERS THE PLACE AS HIS OWN. LET THE SUPERIOR GIVE THE BISHOP ALL THE JOY POSSIBLE. BESIDES THE BISHOP ALWAYS HAS HAD A GREAT PERSONAL LIKENESS FOR THE SUPERIOR. THAT'S WHY HE HAS CALLED THE SUPERIOR FOR ALL THE IMPORTANT AFFAIRS AND DOINGS OF THE DIOCESE.

IT IS TO THE GREAT ADVANTAGE THAT ALL THE PRIESTS KNOW AND LIKE THE SUPERIOR OF THE M. A. P. BECAUSE AFTERWARDS, THE EXPANSION WHEN IT COMES WILL BE MUCH EASIER BECAUSE THE SUPERIOR IS KNOWN AND LOVED, AND SO IS HIS CONGREGATION AND

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

FOR A LONG TIME. EVEN IF THIS A LONG TIME THE SUPERIOR WILL BE KNOWN AND LOVED BY ALL. AND HE IS ALREADY!

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

DIRECTIVES FROM THE FOUNDER TO BE INCLUDED IN THE OFFICAL DIRECTORIO.

NO DRASTIC MEASURES.

1) WHEN A BROTHER IS NOT INSTRUCTED YET, LET THE SUPERIOR OR HIS DELEGATE INSTRUCT THE BROTHER EVERYDAY, MAKING FRIENDS WITH HIM IN A VERY FATHERLY WAY. THIS WAY IF THE BROTHER IS GOOD HE WILL RESPOND, IF HE IS NOT GOOD HE WILL NOT RESPOND. LET THE BROTHER REALIZE THAT HE IS LIKED, WELL LIKED, AND EVEN LOVED THERE. FOR A YOUNG MAN NEEDS LOVE, AND IF HE WERE IN THE WORLD THIS NEED FOR LOVE HE WOULD RECEIVE FROM HIS FAMILY OR A YOUNG WOMAN. WE DON'T REALIZE THIS ENOUGH. (ESPECIALLY THE MEXICANS ARE GIVEN ATTENTION IN THEIR HOMES. WHEREAS THE AMERICANS ARE MUCH COOLER -- THAT IS, SOME OF THEM, NOT ALL). SINCE THE BROTHER IS IN THE MONASTERY THIS NEED FOR LOVE MUST BE MADE UP BY HIS BROTHERS.

BEFORE THE BROTHER IS COMPLETELY FORMED THE WORLD IS STILL IN HIM YET. THEREFORE HE HAS TO BE EMPTIED FROM THE WORLDLY LIFE BY PERSONALLY GIVING HIM SPRIRTUAL FOOD. AND FOR BROTHERS WHO ARE RATHER SIMPLE THIS SPIRITUAL FOOD

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

SHOULD BE GIVEN IN A VERY SIMPLE WAY.

CONCERNING THE RELIGIOUS LIFE THE FRENCH ATHEIST VOLTAIRE (OR ROUSSEAU) STATED,"ENTRAN SIN CONOCERSE, VIVEN SIN ARMARSE, MUEREN SIN LLORASE". HOW SADLY TRUE IT IS. "MANY ENTER WITHOUT KNOWING, REMAIN WITHOUT LOVING, AND DIE WITHOUT CRYING." THEY ENTER WITHOUT KNOWING WHY THEY ENTERED, THEY STAY WITHOUT LOVING THEIR BROTHER, AND THEY DIE WITHOUT CRYING FOR THEIR DEAD, IE. A TEARLESS BURIAL. THIS IS VERY TRUE IN MANY WAYS. SO LET THIS NOT HAPPEN TO OUR MONASTERY.

IF THERE WERE MORE LOVE FOR ONE ANOTHER, SO MANY WOULDN'T GET HOMESICK, AND SO MANY WOULD STAY.

IF A BROTHER COMES BACK AFTER LEAVING BE SURE TO SURROUND HIM WITH LOVE. IF THERE IS LACK OF LOVE IN THE MONASTERY THIS BRINGS BACK MEMORIES OF PAST SWEETHEARTS.

BE CAREFUL OF JEALOUSLY. THERE ARE MANY WHO MAY GET JEALOUS OF A PARTICULAR BROTHER. AN EXAMPLE IS WHEN HE DOES SOMETHING VERY, VERY, NICE. THIS IS WHEN THE OTHERS COULD GET JEALOUS. JEALOUSLY AND ENVY HAS BEEN SO COMMON. SO DO AVOID ANY ENVY AND ANY JEALOUSY; BE ALWAYS NICE AND GREET THEM ALL. ENVY AND JEALOUSY ARE KILLERS OF VOCATIONS, AND KILLERS OF FRATERNAL LOVE.

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

WHEN A BROTHER IS PARTICULARLY BAD MANNERED IT MAY BE ADVISABLE TO TELL HIS FAMILY OR HIS MOTHER THAT THEY HAVE A HARD TIME WITH HIM, THAT HE IS WHAT THEY CALL IN COMMON LANGUAGE KIND OF "A SPOILED BRAT". RELAY THE INCIDENT -- A TELEPHONE CALL WILL DO IT.

WHEN CORRECTING A BROTHER, THE MAIN THING IS TO GET HIS CONFIDENCE, THAT IS THE THING WITH EVERYONE.

2) REGARDING DOING CATECHETICAL WORK OUTSIDE OF THE MONASTERY, IT IS NOT GOOD THAT THOSE THAT ARE GREEN GO OUT, BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT FORMED. THEY CANNOT BE HELPING OTHERS AND THEY ARE HARMING THEMSELVES, AND AFTERWARDS THEY DON'T LIKE THE COMMUNITY LIFE WHEN THEY COME BACK. REGARDING A BROTHER WHO IS NOT YET FORMED, POSSIBLY WHEN HE IS DOING CATECHETICAL WORK HE MIGHT USE THE TELEPHONE WITHOUT THE SUPERIOR'S PERMISSION. AGAIN, IT IS USELESS TO SEND THEM OUT BEFORE THEY ARE FORMED, IT IS TO LOSE THEM.

3) WHEN A BROTHER LEAVES WE SHOULD HAVE NEVER ANYTHING TO SAY ABOUT HIM. ONLY TO PRAY FOR HIM.

4) WHEN A BROTHER ATTEMPTS TO BECOME A PRIEST, THOUGH HE BE UNQUALIFIED THIS IS THE PROCEDURE TO BE FOLLOWED:

EACH OF THE BROTHERS BEFORE BEING ADMITTED INTO

PROFESSION SHOULD SIGN A DOCUMENT STATING THAT HE IS READY FOR EVERYTHING, "IT IS MY DESIRE TO PERSERVE IN THE CONGREGATION OF THE M. A. P. EITHER AS A PRIEST OR AS A BROTHER. IN CASE I CANNOT MAKE IT AS A PRIEST I WILL BE HAPPY TO BE A BROTHER AND TO SERVE THIS CONGREGATION UNTIL DEATH."

IN CASE A BROTHER REFUSES TO SIGN THE DOCUMENT THE SUPERIOR SHOULD SAY THIS TO THE BISHOP, THAT ALL HAVE TO FILL OUT A PAPER BEFORE BEING ADMITTED TO PROFESSION. SO THAT THE BLAME IS NOT ON THE SUPERIOR FOR THOSE WHO FAIL IN THE SEMINARY, IT SHOULD BE THE TEACHERS AND THE RECTOR IN THE SEMINARY WHO ARE THE OFFICAL ONES TO TELL THE BROTHERS WHETHER THEY ARE ABLE OR NOT TO CONTINUE.

ALSO, THEY SHOULD LIVE IN THE SEMINARY, OTHERWISE A BROTHER MIGHT BRING THE EXCUSE THAT HE DIDN'T HAVE TIME ENOUGH FOR THE STUDIES BECAUSE OF ALL HIS DOMESTIC CHORES OF KEEPING UP THE HOUSE, PREPARING THE MEALS, ETC.

IF ALL SIGN EXECEPT WITH A CERTAIN STUBBORD BROTHER, THIS SHOULD BE BROUGHT TO THE ATTENTION OF THE BISHOP. ASK THE BISHOP, "WHAT SHOULD WE DO WITH HIM, IF HE DOESN'T WANT TO BE A BROTHER? FOR OF ALL OF THEM HE IS THE LEAST QUALIFIED, HE IS THE ONLY ONE THAT REFUSES TO SIGN THIS

OFFICIAL PAPER, SO BISHOP, JUST SAY WHAT I SHOULD DO."

THE BISHOP MAY THINK HE WILL CONVINCE THE BROTHER. IN THIS CASE THE ISSUE WILL BE PENDING UNTIL HE SIGNS THIS PAPER. POSSIBILY HE WILL SIGN IT COMPELLED, OR FORCED BY THE BISHOP, AND THEN THE BISHOP WILL HAVE THE RESPONSIBILITY. WE MUST DO OUR UTMOST TO GO ALONG WITH THIS OUR BISHOP.

THE BROTHER WHO ATTEMPTS THE SEMINARY AND WHO IS NOT QUALIFIED WILL BECOME VERY DEPRESSED IN A FEW MONTHS. BUT TELL THE OTHERS NOT TO LOSE ANY TIME WITH THEM, BECAUSE IT IS USELESS. THE UNQUALIFIED BROTHER WILL WANT TO GO TO THE OTHERS FOR HELP. THE OTHERS SHOULD BE TOLD, HOWEVER, "GO TO YOUR PROFESSOR, WE NEED OUR TIME FOR OURSELVES". AGAIN, WARN THE OTHERS.

IN SUCH CASES, LET US BE PATIENT. LET THE BISHOP KNOW ALL ABOUT IT. IF THE BISHOP FORCED HIM TO SIGN, THEN THE BISHOP CAN, UPON FAILING, TELL THE INDIVIDAUL HE SHOULD BE A BROTHER. THE BROTHER WILL SEE THAT THE WORLD IS A BLEAK PLACE. HE SHOULD AT THAT TIME GO BACK TO ALAMOS TO BE A BROTHER.

ONCE THEY FAIL THEY WILL COME BACK MORE HUMBLE. BUT THEY SHOULD NOT ASSOCIATE WITH THE NOVICES. THESE BROTHERS

ARE ALREADY PROFESSED. BUT THEY MUST NOT BREAK SILENCE WITH THE NOVICES. THESE BROTHERS WILL BE WORKING THE WHOLE DAY, AND THEY SHOULD BE WORKING THE WHOLE DAY. THIS IS NORMAL FOR BROTHERS. THEY SHOULDN'T BE COMPLELLED TO READ IN THE DINING ROOM, AND THEY SHOULD HAVE THEIR OWN TABLE. IN THE CHAPEL THEIR OWN PEWS. THE BROTHERS SHOULD HAVE NOT THE TIGHT DISCIPLINE AS THE NOVICES, BUT SHOULD HAVE THEIR OWN TIMEABLE FOR WORK. ALSO DO NOT ADMIT THEM TO THE SAME TIMETABLE. THE SUPERIOR OR HIS DELEGATE CAN LEAD THEM, BUT WHENEVER THE SUPERIOR GIVES THE VICAR SOMETHING TO DO HE SHOULD'T TRUMPET IT TO THE BISHOP. HE SHOULD BE ALWAYS PROTECTED, IT IS SO THAT FR. CHARLES CAN GET SOME MORE WORK DONE. WHEN THEY SEE THAT THEY CANNOT MAKE THE STUDIES THEY WILL COME BACK VERY MUCH MORE HUMBLE, BECAUSE BOTH THE BISHOP IS IN BETWEEN, AND OVER THEM, AND THE PROFESSORS ALSO ARE IN BETWEEN AND OVER THEM. THIS WAY THE SUPERIOR DOESN'T TAKE THE BLAME.

ALL OF THESE DIRECTIVES COME FROM THE FOUNDER WHO WAS PREFECT OF STUDENTS, PREFECT OF DISCIPLIONE, MASTER OF NOVICES FOUR TIMES.

FOR A BROTHER WHO IS NOT YET TRAINED IT IS BETTER THAT HE NOT START THE NOVITIATE, HE IS NOT READY. "TIENE BUEN

FONDO", HE HAS A GOOD HEART.

6) THE SUPERIOR SHOULD TELL THE BISHOP THAT HE NEEDS THE HELP OF THE BISHOP TO ADVISE THE BROTHERS. THE BISHOP WILL NEVER BE HAPPIER! THE MORE CONTROL HE HAS OF THE DECISIONS. HE WILL BE AS HAPPY AS IF HE HAS RECEIVED A MILLION DOLLARS! THESE ARE MY BOYS.!! BUT IF ANYTHING IS DONE WITHOUT HIS KNOWING IT, HE WILL BE SO FURIOUS.

NEVER DO NOTHING DRASTIC, RATHER THE SUPERIOR SHOULD PREPARE CAREFULLY THE INFORMES, ESPECIALLY THE INFORMES ABOUT THESE DOUBTFUL ONES. YOU CAN TAKE THE PAPERS ALONG.

EACH BROTHER IS VALUABLE.

HE MUST SAY THIS TO THE BISHOP, THEN THE RESPONSIBILITY IS NOT HIS, HE MUST TELL ALL THIS TO.

THESE PAPERS SHOULD BE PART OF THE DIRECTORIO. THIS WAY THE FOUNDER GIVES DIRECTIONS TO HIS SONS, AND THEY SHOULD BE PART OF THE DIRECTORIO.

7) ONCE IN A WHILE, THEY CAN PLAY ALL TOGETHER, GO TO A SWIMMING POOL, SEVERAL TIMES A WEEK OR SO, BUT USUALLY THE BROTHERS SHOULD BE TOGETHER, AND THE ONES THAT ENTER AS BROTHERS SHOULD BE WORKING WITH THEM. BUT IN THE MEANWHILE, WHILE THE SUPERIOR IS ALONE, THEY SHOULD ATTEND HIS CONFERENCES, UNLESS THE VICAR OFFERS HIMSELF TO GIVE

COFERENCES ONCE IN A WHILE. ALSO THE SUPERIOR CAN LET THE VICAR GIVE CONFERECES ON DISCIPLINE, ON GOOD MANNERS, AND HOW TO EAT WITH EDIQUETTE, HOW TO CLEAN THEIR ROOMS, BECAUSE IN THIS THE VICAR IS EXEMPLARY.

8) LET JOY REIGN THERE, NOT FEAR! ALL THESE THINGS SHOULD BE DONE WITH JOY AND HAPPINESS.

IF BROTHER GREGORY AND DON WERE ALONE, OR THE OTHERS LIKE THEM, IT WILL BE AN IDEAL SEMINARY.

LET THE SUPERIOR INVOLVE THE BISHOP IN ALL THESE THINGS THAT HAVE CONSEQUENCES. IF HE DOESN'T THEY MIGHT HAVE BAD REPERCUSSIONS, AS IN THE PAST WITH THE BROTHER WHO LEFT WITHOUT THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE BISHOP. MUCH MORE SO NONBECAUSE THE BISHOP IS ENCHANTED WITH THE PLACE, TALKS ABOUT THE PLACE, AND CONSIDERS THE PLACE AS HIS OWN. LET THE SUPERIOR GIVE THE BISHOP ALL THE JOY POSSIBLE. BESIDES THE BISHOP ALWAYS HAS HAD A GREAT PERSONAL LIKENESS FOR THE SUPERIOR. THAT'S WHY HE HAS CALLED THE SUPERIOR FOR ALL THE IMPORTANT AFFAIRS AND DOINGS OF THE DIOCESE.

IT IS TO THE GREAT ADVANTAGE THAT ALL THE PRIESTS KNOW AND LIKE THE SUPERIOR OF THE MAP, BECAUSE AFTERWARDS, THE EXPANSION WHEN IT COMES WILL BE MUCH EASIER BECAUSE THE SUPERIOR IS KNOWN AND LOVED, AND SO IS HIS CONGREGATION AND

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

FOR A LONG TIME. EVEN IF THIS A LONG TIME THE SUPERIOR WILL BE KNOWN AND LOVED BY ALL. AND HE IS ALREADY!

DIRECTIVES FROM FOUNDER

JULY 13, 1980

1) THE ELECTION BY THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE COUSELLORS MUST BE RATIFIED BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AND APPROVED BY THE FATHER FOUNDER. THE CRITERIA TO BE CONSIDERED WILL BE PREVIOUS COMPETANCE AND TRUSTWORTHINESS.

2) THE FIRST TERM OF OFFICE WILL BE A SHORT TERM, UNTIL SEPTEMBER. SUBSEQUENTLY ALL FOLLOWING TERMS WILL BE FOR THREE MONTHS.

3) THE SUPERIOR IS RESPONSIBLE FOR ALL EXPENDITURES, ALTHOUGH THE ECONOMO IS DELEGATED HIS AUTHORITY BY THE SUPERIOR. THE VICAR SHALL SEE THAT THE ECONOMO FULFILLS HIS TASKS IN A TIMELY MANNER.

4) THE SUPERIOR AND HIS COUNSELLORS WILL INSPECT THE FINANCIAL RECORDS ONCE A MONTH. THE ACCOUNTS ARE NOT ONLY EXAMINED BY THE SUPERIOR AND THE CONSULTORS, BUT THEY ARE SIGNED OR NOT SIGNED.

5) THE COUSULTORS SHALL PREPARE THE MONTHY BUDGET OF REGULAR EXPENSES, BOTH ORDINARY AND EXTRAORDINARY.

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

ONE THING IS YOUR LOW PASSIONS WHICH YOU ARE FOLLOWING AND THE OTHER THING IS THE HOLY WILL OF GOD THAT YOU ARE NOT FOLLOWING. THERE IS A HEAVEN OF DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE TWO.

YOU KNEW IT WHEN YOU FOLLOWED IT.

PROBABLY TOO MUCH, BROTHER CAESARIO LIVES OUT ON THE FRONT, POOR BRO GREGORY HAD THE NERVE, TALKING ON THE FENSE. FOR SEVERAL HOURS. ALL NIGHT. I CANT EVEN REST, LUCKEY THAT THEY LEFT, HARDLY. WHEN I BARE DOWN THEY ACT DEPRESSED, OSCAR LEFT THIS MORNING, IT IS NOT HOW IT WAS AT FIRST, HE HAD ONLY BEEN A CONVINCED CATHOLIC FOR 6 MONTHS.

HAVE ABOUT 115. REMUNDO MESA VERY GOOD, WANT SILENCE PARYER, WHOLE RELIGIOUS LIFE, EDIFY RELIGIOUS COMMUNITY. YOU HAVE TO GET UP IN THE MORNING WHEN THEY CALL

VOTE, 1ST BRO DAVDIN, 2ND BRO GREGOARY, SECRETATY MARCO, TREASURER ISMAEL.

DOUBT IS CAESARIO HAS LOT OF INITIATIVE. GOES AROUND MONASTERY. "ALOT OF COFFEE. HARD ON BRO. THOMAS, ETC.

CLICK , BRO THOMAS TOLD ME THAT HE WAS GOING TO LEAVE. ANOTHER CLICK BETWEEN. BRO. JOHN.

NOT COMPLEETTELY WELL, BRO GREGORRY , BASICALLY OVER THAT A BLATTER INFECTION, INEXPENSIVE, LABORATORIES $75.00

DIRECTIVES OF THE CONGREGATION

JULY 13, 1980

BLOOKD ETC. BRO GREGORY HAS BLATTER INFECTION, SHOTS AND OTHER PILLS. HARD TO GET UP IN THE MORNING.

NOT EVEN HOT, BECAUSE OF COFFEE.

HIS CAR WILL BE RUNNING OUT OF REGISTRATION, TOURIST VISA. HE WROTE HIS LETTER ABOUT THE PINK SLIP.

ALCORNS WIFE TOLD US.

ACCOUNTS NOT ONLY EXAMPLINED, BUT SIGNED BY THE CONSULTORS OR NOT SIGNED.

July 14, 1980

Dear Joe, Tony, and Kevin,

I'm writing first to acknowledge the support check (0530) for $2500 recieved today. Second I would like to inform you that have elected our first chapter of MAP last saturday and we will have our first meeting this coming thursday, the 17th of July. At this meeting we will present the budget and discuss the extraordinary expenses that we will be undertaking soon. Third, we will be send you soon both a report of expenses for April May and June, as well as the the results of the first chapter meeting. Finally, we are sending to Kevin all vouchers up to date [0075-0130].

In the Most Blessed Sacrament and the Immaculate Heart of Mary

Gregory T Hanks

July 14, 1980

Dear Joe, Tony, and Kevin,

I'm writing first to acknowledge the support check (0530) for $2500 recieved today. Second I would like to inform you that have elected our first chapter of MAP last saturday and we will have our first meeting this coming thursday, the 17th of July. At this meeting we will present the budget and discuss the extraordinary expenses that we will be undertaking soon. Third, we will be send you on both a report of expenses for April May and June, as well as the the results of the first chapter meeting. Finally, we are sending to Kevin all vouchers up to date [0075-0130].

In the Most Blessed Sacrament and the Immaculate Heart of Mary

Gregory T Hanks

AMDG.
MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

JULY 17, 1980

JOE O'CONNER
TONY ARPEIA
KEVIN MANION

RE: INSTALLATION OF COPPER PLUMBING

GENTLEMEN:

IN ACCORDANCE WITH YOUR INSTRUCTIONS, AT LEAST SIX (6) DIFFERENT PLUMBING CONTRACTORS WERE CONTACTED TO SUBMIT A WRITTEN ESTIMATE FOR THE INSTALLATION OF ALL THE COPPER PLUMBING.

FROM ALAMOS, MR. LUGO SURVEYED THE PROJECT BUT FAILED TO SUBMIT A WRITTEN ESTIMATE AND INDICATED HE WAS TOO BUSY ON OTHER PROJECTS AFTER EARLIER STATING HE WAS FREE TO UNDERTAKE OUR PROJECT IMMEDIATELY.

THE OTHER ALAMOS CONTRACTOR, MR.GONZALES FAILED TO COME AND SURVEY OUR PROJECT AFTER PROMISING TO DO SO.

OF FOUR (4) CONTRACTORS FROM CD. OBREGON, TWO (2) DROVE OUT WITH THEIR ASSISTANTS AND PERSONALLY SURVEYED THE JOB IN DETAIL AND SUBMITTED THE ATTACHED HANDWRITTEN ESTIMATES.

OF THE TWO, MR. AMPARANDO APPEARED TO BE MORE KNOWLEDGEABLE AND CAPABLE THAN MR. HUERTA, EVEN THOUGH HIS ESTIMATE IS $6,030.00pesos higher.

JUST PRIOR TO THE WRITING OF THIS LETTER, A LETTER FROM MRS. CARROLL ARRIVED INDICATING THAT HER HUSBAND INSTRUCTED HER TO ADVISE US HE IS READY TO COME DOWN IMMEDIATEDLY TO DO THE COPPER PLUMBING JOB FOR FREE (EXCEPT FOR ROUNDTRIP PLANE FARE FROM SEATTLE PLUS ROOM AND BOARD OFF OUR PREMISES).

FOR REASONS EXTERNAL TO THE ACTUAL PLUMBING PROJECT, HOWEVER, WE FEEL THAT, IF DONE BY A HIRED CONTRACTOR, WE CAN DEAL IN A STRICTLY BUSINESS-LIKE MANNER AND INSIST (COMPLAIN IF NECESSARY) THAT THE JOB BE DONE ACCORDANCE TO YOUR SPECIFICATIONS.

MR. CARROLL'S PHONE NUMBER IN SEATTLE IS (206) 283-0522 SHOULD YOU WISH TO EXPLORE THIS POSSIBILITY FURTHER.

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

IN SUMMARY, IT APPEARS MR.AMPARANDO'S ESTIMATE IS THE BEST, CONSIDERING THE FACT HE ALSO GUARANTEES IN WRITING THE WORK FOR ONE FULL YEAR.

NONETHELESS, WE DEFER TO YOUR DECISION AND AWAIT YOUR INSTRUCTIONS AS TO WHICH PLUMBER WILL DO THE JOB.

ONE FINAL NOTE ON A DIFFERENT BUT RELATED SUBJECT. IN SURVEYING THE OVERALL PROJECT, IT IS NOTED THAT THE FOLLOWING SUPPLIES ARE STILL NEEDED:

7 ROLLS OF SOLDERING WIRE (TYPE 50x50)
20 SHEETS OF SANDPAPER
2 LARGE TUBES OF SOLDERING COMPOUND
20 2½" NAILS FOR CONCRETE SURFACE
10 1½" PIPE CLAMPS
5 3/4" " "
5 ½" " "

THE ADDITIONAL COST OF THESE COMES TO @$145.00(AMERICAN DOLLARS) WHICH WE HUMBLY ASK YOU TO SEND US TO PURCHASE THESE ITEMS.

IN THE HEARTS OF JESUS AND MARY,

Hno. Cesario Ramirez

HNO. CESARIO RAMIREZ, M.A.P.
VICAR

CR:ff

July 17, 1980

JUL 30 1980

Missioneries of the Perpetua Adoration
10123 Riverside Dr.
North Hollywood

Dear Board of Directors: Joe, Tony and Kevin,

I am writing to request a support check to replace vouchers No 0131 - 0135 which comes to a sum of $25,225.20 pesos. The request for replacement is $1,500.00 dolares. We have just completed the summary of expenses and income up to the month of June, and we will be sending you this report soon.

Yours in the Blessed Sacrament and in the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

Gregory T. Hanks

AMDG

TO: FR. Founder & M.A.P. Directors

Subject: Minutes of

7-19-80 M.A.P. Chapter Weekly Meeting -

Present: Fr. Carlos, Superior; Hno Cesario, Vicar; Hno David, Consulter; Hno Gregorio, Consulter; Hno Marcos, Secretary; Hno Ismael, Economo.

Agenda:

A. Community Prayers

I. Meditation - The Vicar was assigned to prepare brief morning meditations so the community can return to making the daily meditation in unison.

II. "Liturgía de las Horas para el Pueblo" will continue to be used for the recitation of the Office.

III. Religious Singing will be under the direction of Hno Marcos, who will arrange weekly practice sessions & hymn books.

B. The Material for the Habits of Novices & Postulants... Hno Marcos was put in charge of this project. Labor & Material for 14 habits amount to $182.00 American dollars ($3,990 pesos).

C. The monthly cost of living per seminarian at the seminary at Guadalajara amounts to $46.00 American dollars ($1,000 pesos). It is believed the cost is about the same at San Juan de los Lagos.

D. The Swimming Pool needs plastering in certain areas which can be done by the brothers. A metal door to safeguard the filter-pump-motor is needed. This plus sundry items to complete the job amount to $350.00

E. A Central Community Storage Room is needed. It will store basic items which the brothers badly need such as pants, shirts, underwear, T-shirts, shoes, sweaters, coats, socks, sheets, pillowcases, hats, & the like. A Room is available but ample shelving is needed to adequately & orderly store all the items. Total cost of lumber & nails for the shelves amounts to $644.00 (American dollars).

F. The Double-beds... These will never be used by M.A.P. since each brother must sleep alone. The M.A.P.'s Directors' approval is needed to sell these double-beds. They're taking up valuable storage room!

H. Main Entrance Bell & Posted Schedule... The schedule will clearly indicate business & visiting hours to keep the public from disrupting the quiet & orderliness of our monastery. Total cost for all this is $35.00

Summary

Based on the above, the Local Chapter humbly requests the following funds in American dollars:

1. Labor & Material for 14 habits ________ $182.00
2. Monthly living cost per seminarian at San Juan de los Lagos ________ $46.00
3. Material to complete swimming pool ________ $350.00
4. Lumber & nails for storage room shelves ________ $644.00
5. Cost of Retreat Master for 5-day retreat ________ $125.00
6. Gate bell & Material for Posted Schedule ________ 35.00

Total ________ $1,382.00

In Jesus & Mary,

Hno C. Ramirez, Vicario

FINANCE COMMITTEE

JULY 19, 1980

1) GAVE TO ALEX MANAHAN COPIES OF ALL SAVINGS ACCOUNTS OF THE M. A. P. :

(A)	GLENDALE	012-049595-6	CLOSED
(B)	GLENDALE	012-060378-4	OPEN
(C)	COAST	9-560408-8	OPEN
(D)	COAST	1-509040-0	OPEN
(E)	COAST	1-508307-4	OPEN
(F)	B. OF A.	? ? ?	OPEN

2) ALEX HAS THE RECORDS FOR 1979 AND WILL CONSOLIDATE BOOKS INTO PROFESSIONAL WELL-KEPT ORGANIZED BOOKS.

3) CONSTRUCT EXPENSE STATEMENTS FOR JANUARY THRU JUNE.

4) KEVIN WILL PICK UP APRIL VOUCHERS AND CHECKING ACCOUNT RECORDS FROM JACKIE ON MONDAY MORNING AT 8:30.

5) THIS IS PREPARATION FOR THE UPCOMING MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON SUNDAY NEXT.

6) ASK ALEX TO LOCATE A LOCK BOX FOR ALL THE RECORDS OF THE M. A. P.

____

KEVIN J. MANION, SECRETARY

RESOLUTION OF FINANCE COMMITTEE

JULY 19, 1980

1) THAT ALEX MANAHAN BE GIVEN COPIES OF ALL SAVINGS ACCOUNTS OF THE M. A. P. :

(A)	GLENDALE	012-049595-6	CLOSED
(B)	GLENDALE	012-060378-4	OPEN
(C)	COAST	9-560408-8	OPEN
(D)	COAST	1-509040-0	OPEN
(E)	COAST	1-508307-4	OPEN
(F)	B. OF A.	? ? ?	OPEN

2) THAT MANAHAN BE GIVEN THE RECORDS FOR 1979 TO CONSOLIDATE BOOKS INTO PROFESSIONAL WELL-KEPT ORGANIZED BOOKS.

3) THAT MANAHAN CONSTRUCT EXPENSE STATEMENTS FOR JANUARY THRU JUNE.

4) THAT KEVIN WILL PICK UP APRIL VOUCHERS AND CHECKING ACCOUNT RECORDS FROM JACKIE ON MONDAY MORNING AT 8:30.

5) THAT PREPARATION BE COMPLETED BY FRIDAY FOR THE UPCOMING MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON SUNDAY NEXT.

6) THAT MANAHAN LOCATE A LOCK BOX FOR ALL THE RECORDS OF THE M. A. P. TO BE PRESENTED TO THE BOARD.

____

JAC

KIE

JULY 21, 1980

1) JACKIE, AS ASSISTANT TREASURER, WILL SIGN THE RECEIPT OF DONATION LETTERS TO JACK MANION ON BEHALF OF THE MISSIONARIES.

2) JACKIE TO PROVIDE MISSING APRIL VOUCHERS.

3) JACKIE WILL PROVIDE THE CHECKING ACCOUNT BANK STATMENTS FOR 1980.

4) YOU HAVE SO MUCH IN YOUR HANDS, BECAUSE SHE HAS TOO MUCH WITH THE TWO BROTHERS AND THE TWO SISTERS AT BARONE'S.

REGARDING JACKIE

JULY 21, 1980

1) JACKIE, AS ASSISTANT TREASURER, WILL SIGN THE RECEIPT OF DONATION LETTERS TO JACK MANION ON BEHALF OF THE MISSIONARIES.

2) JACKIE TO PROVIDE MISSING APRIL VOUCHERS.

3) JACKIE WILL PROVIDE THE CHECKING ACCOUNT BANK STATMENTS FOR 1980.

4) YOU HAVE SO MUCH IN YOUR HANDS, BECAUSE SHE HAS TOO MUCH WITH THE TWO BROTHERS AND THE TWO SISTERS AT BARONE'S.

RESOLUTION OF FINANCE COMMITTEE

JULY 19, 1980

1) THAT ALEX MANAHAN BE GIVEN COPIES OF ALL SAVINGS ACCOUNTS OF THE M. A. P. :

(A)	GLENDALE	012-049595-6	CLOSED
(B)	GLENDALE	012-060378-4	OPEN
(C)	COAST	9-560408-8	OPEN
(D)	COAST	1-509040-0	OPEN
(E)	COAST	1-508307-4	OPEN
(F)	B. OF A.	? ? ?	OPEN

2) THAT MANAHAN BE GIVEN THE RECORDS FOR 1979 TO CONSOLIDATE BOOKS INTO PROFESSIONAL WELL-KEPT ORGANIZED BOOKS.

3) THAT HE CONSTRUCT EXPENSE STATEMENTS THRU JUNE.

4) THAT KEVIN WILL PICK UP APRIL VOUCHERS AND CHECKING ACCOUNT RECORDS FROM JACKIE ON MONDAY MORNING AT 8:30.

5) THAT PREPARATION BE COMPLETED BY FRIDAY FOR THE UPCOMING MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS ON SUNDAY NEXT.

6) THAT MANAHAN LOCATE A LOCK BOX FOR ALL THE RECORDS OF THE M. A. P. TO BE PRESENTED TO THE BOARD.

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION, SECRETARY

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

William Ruther
July 20 1980

Dear Mr. Manion and family,

I and some of the brother will be taking first vows August 15, at 11:AM here in the church in Alamos. You and your family are invited to attend.

I want to thank you very much for all the help you have given us.

God bless you. You are in our daily prayers.

In the Most Blessed Sacrament
Bro. Bill Ruther

P.S. Pardon the short notice.

+
Laudes et Gratias

CLARETIAN MISSIONARIES

PROVINCIAL OFFICE

July 23,1978

Dear Charlie:

Please add to my former long letter with regard to the commitment of M.A.P. being a living Good Friday the cry of Christ from the Cross," I Thirst", I Thirst for Souls.

Each member of M.A.P. must strive daily to grow with Christlike zeal for the salvation of souls, in their Missionary capacity.

And last but not least each member should lead the life of Christlike Holy Abandonment to the Will of His Father by trying each day to be more and more imbued with Christ's own abandonment to the Will of His loving Father, saying with Him His last words on the Cross, "Father, into Thy Hands I commend my Spirit".

In reference to your short prayers to the Blessed Sacrament, say often the following, " Praise, Adoration, Love and Thanksgiving be every moment given to the Eucharistic Heart Of Jesus in all the Tabernacles of the world and up to the end of time, Amen. Oh Sacrament Most Holy, Oh Sacrament Divine, All praise and all Thanksgiving be every moment Thine; and other similar prayers.

We are all well, Kevin has received your nice letter. I will gladly write to the Bishop to appoint you as Superior and Novice Master in Alamos.

We have two very good vocations, James Finney, who will be a very good candidate and Jack Hawkins who has finished his first year in Theology. Bring along with you the young vocation if he and his parents are willing.

Yours in the Most Blessed Sacrament
and the Immaculate Heart of Mary

Father Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F.

O'CONNOR PHONE CALL

JULY 24, 1980

1) WEREN'T THE BROTHERS GOING TO INSTALL THE WORK? IT DOESN'T TAKE MUCH TO SODDER THE PIPES TOGETHER AND LAY THEM IN THE GROUND. O'CONNOR THOUGHT ALL OF THIS HAD BEEN RESOLVED.

2) CAESARIO THINKS LIKE RELIGIOUS.

3) ARRANGE THE FLIGHT TIMES. POSSIBLY JOE WILL FLY UP SATURDAY EVENING.

4) BROTHERS ARE NOT EFFICIENT ENOUGH TO DO THIS. I DON'T LIKE THE IDEA, THE WORK WILL BE HALF WAY DONE, AND THERE WILL BE TROUBLE ALWAYS.

5) POSITIVELY FR. ALOYSIUS OBJECTS, FR. USING ALL HIS AUTHORITY AS A FOUNDER. I AM CONVINCED THE BOYS WILL DO AMATURISH WORK. THEN WE HAVE TROUBLE IN THE FUTRE. I WANT PROFESSIONAL, AND THE BEST PROFESSIONAL,. THAT'S THE WAY IT SHOULD BE AND THAT'S THE WAY FR. WANTS IT TO BE. FR. SAYS THAT WE THREE ARE FR.'S AUXILLERIES, NOT OVER FR. BUT UNDER FR. FR. ADDED THAT YOU THREE DIRECTORS OF THE BOARD ARE HIS AUXILLERIES, NOT HIS SUPERIORS.

6) FR. DOES'T WANT TO OFFEND THEM, BUT I MUST FULFILL MY DUTY THAT HAS BEEN GIVEN TO HIM BY GOD AS THE FOUNDER OF THIS ORDER. BUT I WANT THEM TO RESPECT ME. WE WANT

PROFESSIONAL. THIS IS DEFINITE. IN FACT FR. IS SURPRISED THAT YOU ACT THAT WAY BEING A LAWYER THESE BOYS HAVING NEITHER KNOWLEDGE NOR SKILL FOR DOING THESE THINGS. FR. DOESNT WANT TO OFFEND ANY IN ANY WAY BY OPPOSING TO THE DIRECTORS, BUT HE HAS HIS DUTY AS THE SUPREME SUPERIOR OF THIS CONGREGATION.

7) THESE BOYS THAT COME TO THE COUNTRY. WE HAD A BOY THAT WAS PROFESSIONAL, BUT NOT ANY LONGER. BILL THE BEST OF THEM HAS MADE BIG MISTAKES, COVERING UP THE SEWER AND THE OTHERS ARE FAR LESS QUALIFIED , OR NOT AT ALL..

8) REINFORCE THE WHOLE THING. AND O'CONNOR AND ALL WILL ACT WITH HUMILITY.

9) NO HESITATIONS, NO FR. HAD ORDERED IT IN HOPES THAT HE WILL BE WELL BY SUNDAY, THEY ARE RELEASEING HIM TOMORROW.

SIMPLE PART OF PLUMING, REMOVING THE POSSIBLE CONTAMINATION. WHY ARE WE, CONTAMINATION, PLASTIC OR COPPER

NOT SUCH A BIG DEAL

RECOGNIZE AS FOUNDER, HADN'T REALIZED WHAT'S GOING ON. THOUGHT THAT , DIFFERENT FROM

Sun air*

SD - Bob
5:55 PM →
Bob 6:30PM

O'CONNOR PHONE CALL

JULY 24, 1980

Scripts Hosp
457-4123
457-6411

DISTURBED HIMSELF. PIPIONG LIOOKS SIMPLE. SOME COPPY.

SOME TRENCHINGS. WHY DIDN'T COMPLETE IT.

ARPAIA THINKS PLASTIC

BRIEF JOB. IF ALL THEY ARE

5:55 →

8:15 Am → SD

6:30 PM → SD

U PSA 641-
3000
Hy 247-8333
627-5401

1-714-245-2598

SD → Burbank 1) Fr wants a meeting.

6:55 Am
5:55 PM → 2) my house

3) Discuss: minutes of Board of Consultors in Alamos which out of alamo

4)

FOUNDER'S DIRECTIVES

JULY 24, 1980

1) FR. ALOYSIUS, THE FOUNDER, WANTS ALL THE PLUMBING REDONE, IT IS CORRODED, THEREFORE IT COULD CAUSE ANY SICKNESS. IT IS AN OLD HOUSE, THEREFORE IT SHOULD BE REPIPED. THE WHOLE HOUSE IS TO BE REPIPED. TAKE ALL THE PIPES OUT AND REPIPE WITH NEW ONES.

2) DID YOU COMPLETELY COVER THE SEWERS?

3) THESE PROBLEMS WITH THE HOUSE IS WHY FR. CHARLES FOUND IT VERY DISCOURAGING AND EVEN THOUGHT OF MOVING TO ANOTHER LOCATION.

4) AFTER SO MUCH SICKNESS THESE THREE YEARS AND THERE HAS BEEN SO MUCH EXPENSE THE FOLLOWING IS RESOLVED:.

5) THAT THE KITCHEN IS IMMACULATE IS A "MATTER OF CONSCIENCE". THE KITCHEN IS TO BE COMPLETELY SANITIZED. IT MUST BE IMMACULATE. AS LONG AS THAT KITCHEN IS NOT COMPLETELY CLEAN, IMMACULATELY CLEAN, THE BROTHERS ARE NOT TO EXPECT A CENT FROM FR. ALOYSIUS OR ANY MORE HELP. THIS KITCHEN BUSINESS LEAVES FR. WITH A "SOUR MOUTH", BECAUSE THEY, THE BROTHERS, ARE ACTING THINS WAY FOR SO LONG. THIS WAY FR. SHOWS HOW DISGUSTED HE IS WITH YOU ALL. IT IS LAZYNESS THAT THE KITCHEN IS NOT IMMACULATE.

6) IF THE BROTHERS WANT TO EAT VEGETABLES, THEY MUST

another Cheat

FOUNDER'S DIRECTIVES

JULY 24, 1980

from their own garden. We have to take all the

GROW THEIR OWN. FR. FOUNDER DEFINITELY DEMANDS IT TO PREVENT ANY MORE SICKNESS. LET THESE DIRECTIVES BE INCLUDED IN THE DIRECTORIO.

We have been dillydallying so long

7) IT IS AN AWFUL THING WHAT HAS HAPPENED ALL THESE YEARS. ALL THIS SICKNESS.

8) IF ANYONE OBJECTS JUST ASK THEM, "HOW DO YOU LIKE BUYING VEGETABLES FERTILIZED BY HUMAN EXCREMENT AND URINES.

9) NEVER SHOULD OUR OWN VEGETABLES BE FERTILIZED THIS WAY. BROTHERS SHOULDN'T PURCHASE ANY VEGATABLES OUTSIDE, PURCHASE NONE THAT HAVE BEEN CULTIVATED OUTSIDE THE MONASTERY.

Let them cultivate

10) NEVER, NEVER, BUY ANY VEGETABLES FROM THE OUTSIDE. THEY CAN GET SICK THIS WAY. THE FOUNDER POSITIVELY DONESN'T WANT THEM TO BUY ANY VEGETABLES FROM THE OUTSIDE.

11) YOUR HOUSE IS A HOUSE OF CONSTANT SICKNESS. SOME BOYS ARE ALWAYS SICK. THE DOCTOR OF ALAMOS EVEN SAID PEOPLE SAY NEVER ANYWHERE IS THERE AS MUCH SICKNESS AS IN OUR HOUSE.

12) THIS IS ALL DUE TO THE LACK OF SANITATION. THEREFORE IT IS FORBIDDEN TO BUY VEGETABLES. GROW YOUR OWN. IT IS COMMON IN MEXICO TO FERTILIZE THE VEGETABLES WITH HUMAN FERTILIZER.

Tell that the Founder is very stern about things that are primary

FOUNDER'S DIRECTIVES

JULY 24, 1980

13) IN ALL OF THESE THINGS, DO NOT BE MIS-DIRECTED BY THE BISHOP.

14) REGARDLESS OF WHAT TONY ARPAIA SAYS, TONY HAS ALL THE REASONS TO BE THANKFUL, NOT BECAUSE OF FR. ALOYSIUS, BUT BECAUSE OF GOD'S GENEROSITY THROUGH FR. ALOYSIUS.

15) CHARLIE SHOULD KNOW BY NOW THAT TONY IS NOT RIGHT IN ALOT OF THINGS.

Dan

July 25,1984

Merril Lynch
400 S. Hope St.
Los Angeles, Ca.

Re: Acct.#230 46569
Ready Asset Trust
INO/ Charles Carpenter
Kevin J. Manion

Gentlemen,

Please accept this letter as your authorization to close our above referenced account. Please make the check payable to "Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration, Inc.", and mail it to same. The address is:Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration Inc.
4812 Saloma Avenue
Sherman Oaks, Calif. 91413

The closing statement should be sent to our address as maintained on the account. Thanking you in advance for your kind assistance.

Sincerely,

Kevin J. Manion

Kevin J. Manion

Charles Carpenter

Charles Carpenter

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

JULY 27, 1980

1) DROUGHT SITUATION IN ALAMOS -- THE OLD TIMERS IN ALAMOS REMEMBER WHEN THERE WERE STREAMS WITH FLOWING WATER IN THE RIVER BEDS. THE AMERICANS WITH ALL THEIR GARDENS HAVE CONTRIBUTED TO THE LACK OF WATER. EVEN WHEN FR. CHARLES ARRIVED THE FIRST TIME IN ALAMOS, WHEN THE BISHOP PHONED TO THE CARR'S TO NOTIFY FR. CHARLES OF THE FLOODS, THERE WERE PEOPLE IN THE TOWNS BEGGING WATER FROM THE MONASTERY. THIS WAS IN THE "FLOOD YEAR". WE MUST ADMIT THAT ALAMOS IS A "DRY AREA".

2) BROTHER DON SHOULD DEFINITELY REGISTER. FR. CHARLES IS HIS COMPETANT SUPERIOR AND HE SHOULD CALL THE CONSULATE IN HERMOSILLO AND MAKE ARRANGEMENTS FOR BRO. DON'S REGISTRATION IN COMPLIANCE WITH THE LAW. WE REMEMBER HOW ST. JOSEPH TOOK THE BLESSED MOTHER TO BETHLEHAM TO COMPLY WITH THE CENSUS OF AUGUSTUS CEASAR.

3) STILL UNRESOLVED IS THE APPEAL IN HERMOSILLO. FR. CHARLES HAS THE OPINION THAT OUR ATTORNEY DOES NOT WANT AN OUT OF COURT SETTLEMENT, BUT INSTEAD WANTS THE PROCESS TO DRAG ON. FR. CHARLES SHOULD CLARIFY THIS WITH THE BISHOP, AND THE DIRECTORS SHOULD ALSO QUESTION THE BISHOP ON THIS.

4) REGARDING THE BANK'S RENTAL OF THE WAREHOUSE ON THE

FAR END OF THE PROPERTY, WE HAVE DONE NOTHING TO PREVENT THE BANK FROM RENTING THIS FROM US. NELITA IS RECEIVING THE RENT. FR. CHARLES IS AFRAID TO ASK ASSISTANCE OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI BECAUSE BECAUSE HE FEARS THEY MIGHT USE THIS TO THINK THAT THE PROPERTY IS THEIRS.

5) REGARDING THE BRICK FACTORY ON THE FRONT OF THE PROPERTY, THE FORMER MANAGER OF THIS PROJECT OF PUBLIC WORKS FOR THE CITY OF ALAMOS WAS THE COUSIN OF NELITA BOURS. DURING HIS TERM, THREE YEARS, HE WROTE US, AT OUR REQUEST, TWO LETTERS ASKING US FOR PERMISSION TO USE THE PROPERTY. THIS WAS TO HELP US IN THE CASE AGAINST THE MAYOR. THE NEW MANAGER OF THE BRICK FACTORY KEEPS PUTTING FR. CHARLES OFF.

6) REGARDING RAMON THE GARDENER, THE BROTHERS HAVE TERMINATED THIS LABORER, PAYING HIM ACCORDING TO THE LAW, ABOUT $800.00 EXTRA. THEY SIGN A PAPER "MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA". THE PROBLEM IS THERE IS NO LEGAL ENTITY OF THIS NAME IN MEXICO. SECONDLY, RAMON'S WIFE IS A PROTESTANT AND A COMPLAINER. THERE IS ALWAYS THE POSSIBILITY THAT SHE COULD GET AN ATTORNEY TO SUE THE BROTHERS BECAUSE THEY ARE RELIGIOUS AND FOREIGNERS.

7) THE PUBLICITY WHICH THE MISSIONARIES RECEIVED

DURING THE LAWSUIT AGAINST THE MAYOR SHOULD BE KEPT IN THE ARCHIVES OF THE CONGREGATION.

8) THE BISHOP OF SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS WROTE TO BISHOP MIGUEL THAT "HE SUPPOSED" THAT OUR SIX (6) SEMINARIANS COULD BE ADMITTED TO HIS SEMINARY, BUT TO CONTACT THE RECTOR WHO IS CURRECTLY ON VACTION. BISHOP MIGUEL SHOWED THIS LETTER TO FR. CHARLES. ALSO, SOME SECULAR LADIES OF THE SAME AREA STATED THAT THIS SEMINARY IS SO STRICT THAT THEY CAN TELL JUST BY LOOKING WHO IS AND WHO ISN'T A SEMINARIAN AT THIS SEMINARY BY THE WAY THEY ACT. ANOTHER FACT IS THAT A GROUP OF SEMINARIANS WERE THROWN OUT A FEW YEARS AGO. FR. ALOYSIUS WHEN HEARING THIS SAID "BE SURE TO WARN OUR BROTHERS NOT TO DISEDIFY PEOPLE." FINALLY, THE BISHOP IS RETIRING IN A YEAR.

9) FR. CHARLES NOTIFIED BISHOP MIGUEL THAT HE DID NOT APPROVE FOR ADMISSION INTO TEMPORARY VOWS THREE (3), BUT HE EXPLAINED HE HAD NO HELP, NO COUNSEL, AND NO EXPERIENCE IN THESE MATTERS. SO BISHOP MIGUEL RESPONDED, "THEN I'LL GO MYSELF TO ALAMOS BEFORE I GO TO THE STATES." THIS IS JUST AS FR. ALOYSIUS SAID THE BISHOP WOULD DO.

10) FR. CHARLES MENTIONED THAT BROTHER PATRICK STILL HAD NOT WRITTEN HIS LETTER ASKING TO BE ADMITTED TO

PROFESSION. FR. ALOYSIUS CONSIDERS THE LETTER WE RECEIVED RECENTLY FROM BRO PATRICK IS THIS LETTER, AND TO SEND THE ORIGINAL BACK TO FR. CHARLES FOR HIS FILES. WE SHOULD KEEP A COPY IN THE FILES. BRO PATRICK DID HIS JOB.

11) FR. ALOYSIUS WANTS THE BRICK FACTORY OFF THE PROPERTY. FR. CHARLES SHOULD MAKE MORE CLAIMS, MORE MOVES AGAINST THESE UNJUST PEOPLE. HE SHOULD NOT ACT MEEKLY IN THIS CASE, BUT HOLLAR. HE CAN EVEN HAVE CAESARIO DO THIS WORK FOR HIM.

12) FR. CHARLES WANTED THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO PUT PRESSURE ON THE BISHOP TO ALLOW FR. CHARLES TO HAVE MORE TIME FOR HIS CONGREGATION.

13) THE PLUMBING WORK PROPOSAL WHICH WE HAVE RECEIVED IS TO REPIPE ALL THE OUTSIDE CONNECTIONS WHICH FORM A NETWORK FROM THE WATER TOWER TO THE HOUSE. THE MAIN HOUSE ITSELF HAS OLD GALVANIZED PIPING WHICH SOMEDAY WILL NEED TO BE REPLACED, BUT NOW IN THE SUMMER IS NOT THE TIME SINCE THE BROTHERS NEED THE USE OF THEIR SHOWERS. THE COPPER PIPING HAS ALREADY BEEN PURCHASED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF BROTHER BILL IN NAVAJOA, AND ACCORDING TO FR. CHARLES ENOUGH COPPER PIPING HAS BEEN PURCHASED TO REPIPE THE WHOLE HOUSE. FR. CHARLES WAS WARNED BY JOQUIN BOURS NOT TO TRUST

ANY PLUMBERS, SINCE THE GOOD ONES ARE ALREADY EMPLOYED, AND THE DISHONEST ONES ARE AVAILABLE FOR WORK. THE BROTHERS ARE WARNED TO BEWARE OF THE LABORERS WALKING OFF WITH ANY EXCESS COPPER PIPE OR OTHER MATERIALS WHICH HAVE ALREADY BEEN PURCHASED. REMEMBER WHAT HAPPENED WITH THE CEMENT. DON'T TRUST ANY! ALSO, SINCE THE PROPOSAL, THE PLUMBER HAS COME DOWN WITH HIS PRICE.

14) FR. CHARLES ASKED BROTHER DAVID TO COMPILE ALL INCOME AND EXPENSE STATEMENTS AND SEND THEM TO THE DIRECTORS FROM JANUARY THROUGH JUNE OF THIS YEAR (1980).

15) ALTHOUGH THE BISHOP HAS NEVER ASKED FOR AN ACCOUNTING IN THE TWO YEARS SINCE FR. CHARLES HAS BEEN IN THE DIOCESE, HE COULD DO SO AT ANY TIME.

16) FR. PHILIPE TOLD FR. CHARLES NOT TO CONTACT THE MAYOR OF ALAMOS BECAUSE THE MAYOR MAY MISLEAD OR TRAP FR. CHARLES INTO SOME ARRANGEMENT WHEREBY THE CITY WOULD AGREE TO MOVE THE UNCOMPLETED "ALMACEN" IN RETURN FOR SOME OTHER PROPERTY OF OURS.

opposed to sell any propert

17) FR. CHARLES HAS SENT TO LOS ANGELES COPIES OF THE INFORMES WHICH HE WROTE ON EACH PROSPECTIVE BROTHER WHO ASPIRES TO TEMPORARY PROFESSION.

18) BROTHER PATRICK SHOULD PERHAPS SIGN A STATEMENT

THAT HE HAS NOT BEEN PRESSURED OR FORCED TO PETITION HIS PROFESSION, BUT THAT HE DOES SO "OUT OF SHEER LOVE OF GOD".

19) WHEN SPEAKING ABOUT FR. ALOYSIUS INTENTION TO HAVE THE MONASTERY A SHOWCASE FR. CHARELES STATED THAT ACCORDING TO MEXICAN STANDARDS IT IS ALREADY. HOWEVER, FR. ALOYSIUS WAS QUITE SERIOUS THERE IS AN OBLIGATION THAT PROPERTY WHICH HAS BEEN GIVEN THE BROTHERS FOR THEIR USE SHOULD BE CULTIVATED AND BEAUTIFIED CONTINUALLY. THE BROTHERS SHOULD TAKE A PROPRIETARY INTEREST IN THEIR MONASTERY. DURING THEIR FORMATION, THEY SHOULD NOT BE OUT TEACHING CATECHISM, THEY SHOULD BE AQUIRING AN APPRECIATION FOR THE RELIGIOUS LIFE, THE COMMUNITY LIFE. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GROW THEIR OWN VEGETABLE IN THEIR OWN GARDEN, THEY SHOULD NOT PURCHASE VEGETABLES FROM THE OUTSIDE BECAUSE OF CONTAMINATION, AND FINALLY, THEIR KITCHEN SHOULD BE MOST SANITARY. THIS IS TO BE STRESSED TIME AND TIME AGAIN. THE MISSIONARIES ARE TO BE EXEMPLARY IN CLEANLINESS AS EVIDENCED BY HOW THEY KEEP THEIR MONASTERY. LACK OF CLEANLINESS IN THIS REGARD IS LAZINESS.

20) INFORM THE BROTHERS THAT THROUGH THE PRAYERS OF ALL, FR. ALOYSIUS IS COMPLETELY RECOVERED AS OF THIS EVENING. FR. IS MOST THANKFUL TO GOD AND TO THE PRAYERS OF ALL.

JUL 28 1980

el 23 de julio de 1980

Excmo. y Revmo. Sr.Dn. Miguel Gonzáles Ibarra,
II Obispo de Ciudad Obregón
Secretaría de la Sagrada Mitra
Cd. Obregón, Sonora

Excmo. Señor Obispo:

Aquí le ofresco a su Excia. los informes que he preparado con motivo de la toma de votos temporales de los novicios que siguen en la lista; tanto los que creo que el Señor quiere para esta consagración, como los que difícilmente puedo aprobar en conciencia, por las dudas que tengo, tal como las manifiesto en los informes de los respectivos candidatos.

1) CARLOS MARTINEZ, Ernesto Alonso...... aprobado

2) FIGUEROA CARRAZCO, Ismael......... no aprobado

3) HANKS, Gregory Thomas................ aprobado

4) RABIDEAU, Donald Richard.............. aprobado

5) RUTHER, William Edward............no aprobado

6) SERENO, David Anthony................. aprobado

7) SIEFNER, Patrick Ignatius......... no aprobado

La ceremonia tendrá lugar, Dios mediante, el día 15 de agosto, a las once de la mañana, en la Iglesia parroquial de la Purísima Concepción de Alamos; presidida por el Revmo. Vicario General, Msgr. Ismael Esparza, representando a su Excia.

Un servidor que besa humildemente su anillo episcopal,

En María, asunta al Cielo,

P. Carlos Carpenter

P. Carlos Carpenter, M.A.P.

JUL 28 1980

el 23 de julio de 1980

Excmo. y Revmo. Sr.Dn. Miguel Gonzáles Ibarra,
II Obispo de Ciudad Obregón
Secretaría de la Sagrada Mitra
Cd. Obregón, Sonora

Excmo. Señor Obispo:

Aquí le ofrezco a su Excia. los informes que he preparado con motivo de la toma de votos temporales de los novicios que siguen en la lista; tanto los que creo que el Señor quiere para esta consagración, como los que difícilmente puedo aprobar en conciencia, por las dudas que tengo, tal como las manifiesto en los informes de los respectivos candidatos.

1) CARLOS MARTINEZ, Ernesto Alonso...... aprobado

2) FIGUEROA CARRAZCO, Ismael......... no aprobado

3) HANKS, Gregory Thomas................. aprobado

4) RABIDEAU, Donald Richard............... aprobado

5) RUTLER, William Edward............... no aprobado

6) SERENO, David Anthony................ aprobado

7) SIEFNER, Patrick Ignatius.......... no aprobado

La ceremonia tendrá lugar, Dios mediante, el día 15 de agosto, a las once de la mañana, en la Iglesia parroquial de la Purísima Concepción de Alamos; presidida por el Revmo. Vicario General, Mgr. Ismael Esparza, representando a su Excia.

Un servidor que besa humildemente su anillo episcopal,

En María, asunta al Cielo,

P. Carlos Carpenter

P. Carlos Carpenter, M.A.P.

JUL 28 1980

el 23 de julio de 1980

Excmo. y Revmo. Sr.Dn. Miguel Gonzáles Ibarra,
II Obispo de Ciudad Obregón
Secretaría de la Sagrada Mitra
Cd. Obregón, Sonora

Excmo. Señor Obispo:

Aquí le ofrezco a su Excia. los informes que he preparado con motivo de la toma de votos temporales de los novicios que siguen en la lista; tanto los que creo que el Señor quiere para esta consagración, como los que difícilmente puedo aprobar en conciencia, por las dudas que tengo, tal como las manifiesto en los informes de los respectivos candidatos.

1) CARLOS MARTINEZ, Ernesto Alonso...... aprobado

2) FIGUEROA CARRAZCO, Ismael......... no aprobado

3) HANKS, Gregory Thomas................ aprobado

4) RABIDEAU, Donald Richard.............. aprobado

5) RUTLER, William Edward.............no aprobado

6) SERENO, David Anthony.................. aprobado

7) SIEFNER, Patrick Ignatius......... no aprobado

La ceremonia tendrá lugar, Dios mediante, el día 15 de agosto, a las once de la mañana, en la Iglesia parroquial de la Purísima Concepción de Alamos; presidida por el Revmo. Vicario General, Mngr. Ismael Esparza, representando a su Excia.

Un servidor que besa humildemente su anillo episcopal,

En María, asunta al Cielo,

P. Carlos Carpenter

P. Carlos Carpenter, M.A.P.

CONFIDENTIAL

PATRICK IGNATIUS SIEFNER

Nacio el 1 de febrero de 1952 en Seattle, Washington, U.S.A. Son once hermanos en su familia. Murio el papa en el ano 1969, cuando Patrick tenia 17 anos de edad. Cumplio hasta 3 anos de estudios al nivel universitario. Actualmente vive su mama en San Diego, donde el mismo vivia la mayor parte de su vida antes de trasladarse a Alamos.

PIEDAD: Este joven, de 28 anos de edad, proviene de una familia profundamente cristiana, con el tipo de espiritualidad irlandesa muy tipica de familias catolicas tradicionales en los EE.UU., donde resaltan las virtudes de sencillez, religiosidad popular, lealtad a la familia. Por temperamento este joven es sociable, amable, marcadamente emotivo. Por tanto, su piedad tiende a ser fundamentalmente basada en la bondad de Dios, a la cual el hombre debe responder con ternura del corazon. Sin embargo, como este joven es muy "dirigido al otro" (other-oriented) parece que pone mas importancia en la relacion con el projimo que con Dios. En si, esto no seria un defecto, porque facilitaria la caridad fraterna. Solo que la relacion con Dios, la relacion personal afectivo, corre peligro de desaparecer si va a la oracion nada mas que para cumplir la obligacion comunitaria. Cuando no sea obligatoria la oracion, no la considera de mucha urgencia, y la descuida. La postura en la capilla indica el estar aburrido a veces.

ESTUDIO: Encuentra muchisima dificultad en el estudio. Le preocupa mucho sus fracasos en el estudio en el pasado, y le dan mucha aprehension para el futuro. Su modo de pensar es "intuitivo" no logico. (Es aficionado de la pintura.) Quizas tiene algun impedimento en su percepcion, sobre todo en el oido. Este ultimo explicaria sus faltas de pronunciacion. Un especialista en psicologia quizas podria determinar el problema. Aunque parece tener inteligencia normal, en su proceso de formar ideas, o de seguir un razonamiento, parece que algo falla. Por eso tiene muchisima dificultad, sobre todo en la filosofia. Ya tuvo una mala experiencia en la Logica. No me sorprenderia si le tuvieran que suspender en esas asignaturas. Aspira al sacerdocio, y creo que su mayor impedimento seran los estudios.

DISCIPLINA: En los dos anos que este joven ha estado conmigo, he visto que tiende al laxismo en su comportamiento. Primero intente cambiar su modo de ser al proponerle los libros piadosos y ejercicios espirituales. Mas tarde, vi que no se trataba tanto de su querer o no querer ser mejor, sino que a pesar de sus buenos deseos, tiende por temperamento al relajamiento de sus costumbres de vida de disciplina (e.g. limpieza del cuarto, urbanidad en la mesa, observancia de las reglas de la casa, etc.) Por eso, probe otro modo de proceder: empece a apretar mas fuerte en mi correccion de el, incluso en algunas ocasiones le di los "ultimatums" (es decir, "o cambies, o fuera"). Vi que este procedimiento sirve, pero que solo es eficaz si al joven se le da una penitencia por malos habitos ya avisados. Sin ninguna penitencia, el se olvida al rato de la correccion. En ultimo termino, cuando he tenido que ponerme muy duro con el, el recibe la correccion, se humilla, y vuelve al buen camino.

RASGOS DE LA PERSONALIDAD: Se rige por la afectividad, es decir, por el corazon y no por la mente. Es ademas, tipo activo, y le gustan los deportes. El mejor rasgo bien puede ser su amabilidad en el trato con los demas, exigencia de la caridad fraterna, dispuesto a perdonar y olvidar los agravios que haya recibido en la convivencia. En el substratum de su personalidad

hay un fondo de bondad muy grande, inculcada por su formacion en una familia muy catolica. Por eso reacciona muy bien cuando el Superior tenga que corrigirlo con firmeza. Otro subdito no podria quizas aguantar lo que yo le he tenido que decir en algunas ocasiones a modo de correccion. En estos tres anos se ha manifestado muy leal al Superior, y abierto con el.

Como defectos se pueden senalar: 1) excesiva sensibilidad por el respeto humano. Puede ser un genero de vanidad que en terminos positivos se manifiesta en el deseo de caer bien a los demas, y en terminos negativos el miedo exagerado de caerles mal. Cuando no le den la atencion que el creia que merecia, se entristece, y a veces cae en una depresion. En este sentido le he avisado de examinar sus motivos de aspirar al sacerdocio: si entra o no el deseo de subir en la estimacion de los hombres, o si es solo y unicamente para hacer la voluntad de Dios. Este defecto es lo que mas le dificulta progresar. El dia que el sea capaz de decir, "Ya no me importa nada lo que piensen los demas, ni si me quieren, ni si me odian," seria el fruto de un milagro que Dios obrara en su alma, para liberarle de esa esclavitud. 2) El regirse no por la voluntad y la razon, sino por los sentimientos. Esto ya esta explicado arriba, en este mismo apartado, y a este rasgo se debe sus momentos de depresion y de melancolia, de los cuales se saca a duras penas. 3) La falta de prudencia, sobre todo en el hablar. Habla espontaneamente sin juzgar primero si fuera oportuno decirlo, quizas con el afan de agradar a los demas con "noticias". 4) Se enoja de repente. Pero este defecto parece que va dominandolo poco a poco. 5) La mala urbanidad, por andar olvidadizo de si mismo, sin circunspeccion.

JUICIO: Personalmente tengo dudas muy serias sobre su aspiracion al sacerdocio, sobre todo por los estudios eclesiasticos. Apenas puede leer en voz alta, lo mismo da en ingles como en espanol. Parece que tiene un bloque mental, o un miedo de equivocarse que le impide a expresarse.

Respecto a los votos, creo que podria ser fiel al compromiso en ultimo termino, como hermano coadjutor, aunque no manifiesta mucho interes en ser religioso no clerigo. El reparo que tengo es que si terminara mediocre o incluso laxo en su observancia religiosa.

Creo que el Superior que tiene a este joven debe de tratarle con bondad, pero con firmeza, hasta la exageracion. Todo esto es muy bueno para el. Lo malo es tratarle como si fuera alguna persona importante. Es muy sano para el un tratamiento duro, firme, todo lo que le humille, y al contrario, lo que le echa a perder es todo aquello que le mime. Inspirar confianza en el, por supuesto es sine qua non para dirigirle. Pero una vez que tenga ya la confianza, el ensalzarle siempre le perjudica, por lo menos cuando no vaya acompanado con la direccion espiritual y la correccion fraterna realista, directa y franca. He visto por la experience de dos anos que le va muy bien la severidad por parte del Superior.

Moralmente hablando, se puede decir que este joven es muy, muy bueno. Solo que tengo serios reparos y reservas en aprobarle para los votos religiosos.

CONFIDENTIAL

WILLIAM EDWARD RUTHER

Nació el 15 de julio de 1950 en New México, U.S.A. Ha vivido la mayor parte de su vida en Norwalk, California (arrebales de Los Angeles) en una familia católica de once hermanos. El papá se divorció de la mamá hace pocos años. Guillermo trabajo como maquinista (la venta de partes de motocicletas) y mecánico. También sabe la eléctrica. Cumplió estudios de "highschool" (preparatoria).

PIEDAD: Este joven de 30 años de edad heredó la piedad de su mamá. Su papá nunca fue nada de piadoso, todo lo contrario. La mamá fue muy piadosa y participaba con Guillermo y su hermano en los grupos de rosario, los grupos de Padre Pio, etc., entre la gente piadosa de Los Angeles. El joven tiene mucha fe. No es tipo contemplativo, sino activo, pero atento a detalles. Es laudable que ha podido seguir su vida de oración, sin el apoyo moral de su hogar. Menos la mamá, los demás de su familia no le pueden hacer mucho bien en este sentido, sobre todo el papá quien fue muy anti-testimonial. Por esta falta de historia de religiosidad en la familia, se ve débil el fondo de devoción recibida antes de llegar a Alamos en 1977. Por eso tendrá quizás dificultad en la perseverancia en sus buenos propósitos. Los ratos de silencio en la capilla le pueden inducir al sueño, y necesita el estímulo de la oración vocal. Tiene el defecto de sonreirse en la capilla, de no profundizar. Le encanta la religiosidad popular de los mexicanos, el apostolado con sacramentales, sobre todo cuando este último entraña el trato con el pueblo.

ESTUDIO: Guillermo es muy lento en los estudios. Tarda mucho en aprender. Le gusta aplicarse a la Biblia, a la argumentación anti-protestante, y a la doctrina catequética, no a la mística en general (parece que el Señor no le lleva por el camino de contemplación). Le cuesta muchísimo leer, tanto en público como en privado, aunque sí, le gustan los buenos libros. Lee tan despacio, a veces repitiendo alguna que otra palabra tres veces, buscando la correcta pronunciación. Veo imposible que le aprueben para el sacerdocio, al cual aspira. No le he desanimado. Al principio, cuando le dije que pensara en ser hermano coadjutor, me respondió que ya estaba decidido a ir al Seminario. Creo que al permitirle matricular en el Seminario, esto le abrirá los ojos para aceptar sus propias limitaciones. Y así no podrá decir más tarde que no llegó al sacerdocio por la injusticia que le hicieran al no dejarle estudiar en el Seminario. A fuerza de aplicarse, intenta memorizar y entender las asignaturas.

DISCIPLINA: Este joven tiene muy buena voluntad. En trabajos señalados más particularmente, él sigue la dirección del Superior. No es capaz, sin embargo, de ser responsable de obras mayores, ya que pierde de vista la finalidad de la obra o la voluntad del Superior. A veces para buscar soluciones a problemas materiales, cae en autopías. Por ejemplo, para arreglar el techo, construir un doble techo. Siempre trae las cuentas bien enumeradas después de hacer compras. Se distrae muy facilmente en su trabajo. Por ejemplo, puede tardar en volver a casa al ver a algun amigo por la calle... Es capaz de humillarse cuando sepa que la voluntad del Superior es distinta. La corrección enérgica es peligrosa y produce en él hasta lagrimas y la "crisis". Este joven necesita el amor y cariño. Un poco de cariño basta para ganar su confianza. Hay faltas (ej. la urbanidad) que parecen ser casi imposibles de eliminar. La aplicación de una

penitencia suele traer buenos resultados, pero sin que el Superior manifieste excesivo rigor. La firmeza sin el carino le asusta.

RASGOS DE LA PERSONALIDAD: Es algo como un niño en sus reacciones sociales. Muy cariñoso, bondadoso, sencillo, alegre. Su personalidad tan llana y alegre atrae muchos a tratar con él con facilidad. Tiene el mayor número de amigos fuera de la casa que todos los demás en el Monasterio de Fátima. No tiene miedo de hablar con nadie. Hace amigos en seguida y tiene siempre algo que decir (lo que se le ocurra de chistoso).

Ha superado sus momentos de crisis en los tres años de estar aquí, con un movimiento de mayor confianza en Dios. Quisiera que fuera más deseoso de hablar con el Superior. No esconde nada, pero prefiere evitar al Superior, a quien ve quizás como disciplinario para restringir su libertad social, y buscar faltas en el súbdito.

Es tipo activo, no en el sentido deportista (aunque si le gustan los juegos en general) sino como mecánico, orientado hacia las cosas: máquinas, plantas, animales (en este orden). Y hacia las personas para recrearse.

Como cualidades, hay que señalar: 1)humildad; 2)servicialidad; 3)flexibilidad, para adaptarse al ambiente; 4)sociabilidad; 5)alegría; 6)habilidad para arreglar cosas; 7)emprendedor.

Defectos: 1)necesidad de ser más consciente y delicado en el trato con el Señor; 2)mala urbanidad que desedifica al prójimo; 3)la imprudencia en el hablar; 4)descuido en la limpieza personal y de la habitación; 5)olvidadizo y desorganizado en su proceder; 6)regaña a veces al prójimo por sus defectos, sobre todo en arreglar o construir las cosas; 7)viola el silencio; 8)oye mal.

JUICIO: Como el sustrato de formación cristiana en la familia es muy superficial, y como no podrá hacer los estudios eclesiásticos, dudo que sea capaz de ser buen religioso bajo pruebas fuertes, ni sacerdote por la manifiesta falta de inteligencia normal.

CONFIDENTIAL

JUL 29 1980

ISMAEL FIGUEROA CARRAZCO

Nació el 12 de febrero de 1957 en las Cabras, Alamos, Sonora, hijo de papás católicos, modestos agricultores en los arrebales de Alamos; tiene nueve hermanos.

PIEDAD: Este joven es muy piadoso y muy amante de la oración. El basa su relación con Dios en la Sagrada Escritura. Este Libro es casi el único que lee o que usa para la meditación. Es tipo contemplativo, con mayor inclinación a la Palabra que a lo sacramental. La familia de él es también muy piadosa, antepasados y primos, todos conocidos por su catolicidad en Alamos. Tiene una hermana, Blanquita, profesa con votos perpetuos en las Misioneras Claretianas.

ESTUDIO: El joven tiene buen cerebro, buena memoria. Sólo terminó un año de preparatoria, en el Seminario de Cd.Obregón donde le enviamos a estudiar, 1978-79. Tiene ya 23 años de edad, y no hizo la preparatoria antes, debido a la pobreza de su familia. Hizo también, anteriormente a su ingreso en nuestro Monasterio, los cursos de catequética en Navojoa por tres años. Es estudioso y le gusta estar sólo con sus libros, especialmente con la Biblia, en la capilla. Queremos enviarle a estudiar en la Preparatoria de Alamos, yendo cada día a clase desde el Monasterio, para los dos años que le faltan para terminar.

DISCIPLINA: En general se comporta muy bien y con buena voluntad. La habitación y el vestido están limpios y pobres. No toma libertades y pide permiso para todo. La única dificultad que tengo es por la falta de conocimiento que tengo del súbdito, aunque he sido su Superior desde mi ordenación sacerdotal, 1978. Como este joven es muy callado, y prefiere el silencio y la soledad, veo una gran dificultad respecto a la obediencia. La preferencia del propio juicio puede ser a veces obstáculo para la flexibilidad ante el orden del Superior. Por ejemplo, se aparta a menudo de la comunidad durante funciones que el juzgue no obligatorias. En capítulo de faltas, nunca ha tenido una autoacusación, quizás por la vergüenza de tener que hablar de sí mismo en público.

RASGOS DE LA PERSONALIDAD

Muy callado, acomplejado, sencillo, contemplativo. Se le hace muy difícil la apertura, el recreo y el relax con los demás. Anda muy serio, como si fuera una exigencia religiosa. A veces tengo la impresión de que este joven sea "alienado" socialmente. Esto explicaría su interés en los protestantes, su simpatía por los no-católicos, hasta por las sectas fanáticas. El sentirse alienado, es una disposición para entender a los que no están integrados en su propio grupo. De hecho, a menudo ensalza a los protestantes, y eso aunque no habla mucho. Poco a poco voy ganando su confianza. La parte afectiva es muy subdesarrollada. Ha tenido contacto con los protestantes, pero me dijo que nunca se unió con ellos.

JUICIO: Tengo mucha dificultad en aprobar a este joven para los votos. Siento que no le conozco suficientemente. Por la falta de naturalidad en su trato con los demás temo que tenga alguna dificultad psicológica o emocional. Sin embargo, admito que necesito la ayuda de otra persona, quizás otra persona que le conociera bien, para evaluar su persona.

CONFIDENTIAL

JUL 29 1980

ERNESTO ALONSO CARLOS MARTINEZ

Nació el 7 de noviembre del 1960 en Cd.Obregón, Sonora, de papás muy católicos. Son siete hermanos en total. Es de la Parroquia del Sagrado Corazón (Catedral), y tuvo al P. Ramón Durazo como Padre espiritual en la Renovación carismática. Dirección de su casa: Caoba, 901, en la Colonia Chepultepec; teléfono: 33304. Apodo: "Chapalín".

PIEDAD: Este joven de 19 años de edad, es muy piadoso, un alma de oración. En el principio, le proporcioné muchos libros espirituales y los devoró todos. Después de unos cinco o seis meses, me dijo que ya no preferia leer más, excepto la Biblia, o la vida de Fray Rafael, Trapense (de S.Isidro de Dueñas, al lado de Palencia, España). También me dijo que su oración empezaba, como a los ocho meses, a ser más árida, sintiéndose ya incapaz de hacer las oraciones vocales como antes. Creo que puede ser el comienzo de las formas mas pasivas de la oración contemplativa. Parece que prefiere la oración afectiva, sin muchas ideas ni meditación discursiva.

ESTUDIO: Hizo los estudios en el Centro de estudios científicos y tecnológicos, No. 220, en Cd.Obregón, y así terminó la Preparatoria. Parece de muy buena memoria. Es inteligente y dispuesto a aplicarse en los estudios eclesiásticos con mucho esfuerzo.

DISCIPLINA: En general, estoy muy complacido de su conducta. Es muy dedicado a hacer todo el trabajo que le pudiera pedir. El cuarto es limpio, ejemplar y edificante. El joven coopera con los demás. Nunca le he visto enojarse por nada. Es muy animador, especialmente en el recreo-- está dispuesto a cantar para los demás, incluso a ser un poco payaso para hacernos reir y pasarlo bien. Siempre eleva el ánimo de la comunidad, y su comportamiento es muy edificante.

La única dificultad que he tenido con Ernesto ha sido su deseo de ir demasiado lejos en la práctica de la ascética y de la oración, perjudicando su propia salud. Desvelaba hasta las 12 de la noche (el levanto es a las 5:30 a.m.), dormía en el piso, ayunaba. Cuando supe todo esto, le prohibí hacer este género de penitencias sin mi permiso. Sin embargo, le fue muy difícil renunciar estas prácticas. Tuve que imponerme con firmeza. Aun así, le costaba mucho renunciar su propio juicio. Hasta el día de hoy, le veo con ganas de ayunar, y tengo que vigilar para que no se prive de lo necesario. Le he ido tratando de inculcar la gran necesidad de preferir la voluntad del Superior a la propia, siendo un sacrificio mucho más grato a Dios que todas las demás penitencias. Poco a poco, parece que entiende, pero este problema tendrá que ser objeto de vigilancia por parte de los superiores en el Seminario. De otra forma, facilmente él vuelve a exceder en estas cosas. Su familia se preocupó por el cambio físico de debilitamiento que vieron en él. Con estas cosas, este joven se fascina demasiado, y cuando se le permitan tales cosas, él se vuelve mucho más concentrado (con la mirada muy extra-espacial), más introvertido, nervioso, y naturalmente duerme en las clases.

JUL 28 1980

CONFIDENTIAL

DONALD RICHARD RABIDEAU

Nació el 17 de agosto de 1960, y vivió toda su vida en la misma casa en Culver City, California, un suburbio de Los Angeles. Es el hijo menor de seis hermanos, de papás catolicos. Terminó los estudios de high-school (Preparatoria) en la St. Bernard's Highschool (católica). Unos nueve meses antes de llegar a Alamos, empezó a vivir su fe con mucha convicción.

PIEDAD: Este joven de 19 años de edad es profundamente piadoso. Le encanta la oración y el recogimiento. Pronto empezó a dejar las formas activas de la oración en favor de las formas pasivas, contemplativas. Sintió una atracción para la oración oriental (de los griegos, en la "Oración de Jesús"), pero le he tratado de equilibrar en las formas occidentales. Esto, porque veo que tiende a una pasividad excesiva, aunque no le he desanimado. Sólo que le he avisado de servirse de las formas activas siempre cuando sintiera la capacidad para ellas. Le gusta mucho todo contacto con el Señor, y no se cansa de consultarme, casi a diario, sobre los caminos del Señor en la oración. Quiere saber, a cada paso, qué está haciendo el Señor durante la oración, las etapas de la oración, etc. Todo esto pudiera parecer una obsesión, pero creo que en él tenemos un alma muy aficcionado a la oración y que no hay que extrañarse de eso.

ESTUDIO: Es inteligente. Como todo norteamericano, la memoria está anquilosada, por falta de uso. Tiende a dejar los estudios o las tareas para más tarde. Falta organización.

DISCIPLINA: Obediente, pero se olvida muchas veces de lo que le haya sido mandado, por haberlo dejado para más tarde. Esto perjudica la capacidad de ser responsable para algun cometido. Sin embargo, si se le encarga de una empresa más grande, más regular (ej. de todos los días), más estable y continua, el la lleva bastante bien. Por ejemplo, le encargué de la cocina durante unos ocho meses, y la cumplió muy bien. Pero cuando le encargué de pasar por máquina algunas cartas, no me las devolvió. Se olvidó por completo. Anda con la mente en el cielo, olvidadizo de lo "accidental", de los detalles ocasionales. A parte de esto, es muy regular en su observancia religiosa. Como defecto en este sentido, la habitación no suele estar muy limpia. Es muy abierto y confiado con el Superior. Participa con la comunidad en todo. Es totalmente desprendido de su tierra y familia, aunque sigue teniendo buenas disposiciones para con ellos.

RASGOS DE LA PERSONALIDAD: Es muy sociable, abierto, amable, simpático y emprendedor. Sabe tratar con las personas en público. Creo que sería un buen superior, como sabe ganar la amistad de los demás y sabe mandar; o sea que, tiene las cualidades naturales de liderazgo, sin ser orgulloso por ello, y sin codiciar el poder. Sabe humillarse y servir a los demás. No le he visto enojarse. Pone mucha importancia en el amor fraterno. Muy equilibrado psicológicamente, su postura y manera de andar es muy natural, libre, relajada, como si todo fuera para él un auténtico gozo. Le gusta la conversación, sobre todo respecto a la vida espiritual en todas sus facetas.

Como defectos se pueden señalar: por la mirada, a veces parece "ausente", como si hubiera apagado la mente; la falta de organización de sus cosas, andando despistado; el dejar algunas tareas medio terminadas. Aversión al trabajo manual, con preferencia por la lectura espiritual o el estudio ávido del castellano (que aprendió muy rápido). Aversión a la mortificación, preferencia por los gustos espirituales.

JUICIO: Le doy mi aprobación para los votos y para el sacerdocio si persevera durante los años de estudios. La única duda que tengo es ésta: como no lleva mucho tiempo desde su "segunda" conversión (en diciembre del 1978), ¿sera capaz, asimismo, dentro de poco tiempo, de cambiar sus intereses, como por capricho, o por llegar a aburrirse de la vida religiosa, y decir: "Y ahora, ¿qué más?"..."¿qué novedad?" Tengo esta duda porque él ha pasado muy rápido por muchos autores y corrientes de espiritualidad desde que llegó aquí, pasando mucho tiempo en la biblioteca. Creo que a estos autores hay que dedicar mas bien diez años o más para una evolución espiritual de tanta envergadura. Este caso, quizás se soluciona con un segundo año de noviciado. Creo que el noviciado de dos años, como ya lo tienen en la mayor parte de las congregaciones religiosas, es la mejor solución. Además, los mismos novicios lo desean así, es decir, un noviciado de dos años. Sienten la necesidad de profundizar su espiritualidad mucho más.

por sí a agarrar a las tradiciones del grupo y conservarlas. El divorcio de sus papás puede ser lo que más le hirió en el pasado. Esto puede explicar su agudo interés en la unidad y permanencia de nuestro grupo, donde él se encuentra en una seguridad que no le proporcionó su familia.

Como defectos: 1)adhesión al propio juicio; pero como dije antes, creo que se ha convertido; 2)socialmente rigido, subdesarrollado, inepto; 3)procrastina; 4)hombre de ideas, lento en actuar; 5)miedo de ser afectivo, aunque en el fondo es un hombre de fuertes sentimientos y de afectividad; 6)se enferma facilmente-- dolor de cabeza, alergias, etc.(¿psicológicos?)

JUICIO: Hace más de un año no hubiera recomendado a este joven para los votos, ni para el sacerdocio. Pero él cambió su modo de ser, y por eso mi actitud respecto a él cambió radicalmente. Realmente este cambio en él me sorprendió muchísimo. Se efectuó este cambio a raiz de la revelación que le hice sobre su propio carácter. Le dije la verdad: de que él era muy apegado a su propio entendimiento, de que era muy desobediente interiormente y que sería por tanto imposible profesar el voto de obediencia. El cambio fue tan enorme que hasta ahora me quedo todavía maravillado. Es más, veo un progreso muy grande en su persona hacia mayor santidad. Es más abierto conmigo ahora y creo que como miembro de nuestra Congregación va a ser un elemento muy bueno y fiel hasta la muerte. Tuvo la humildad de aceptar mi corrección y actuar sobre ella. Por tanto, siento que tiene vocación tanto a la vida religiosa como al sacerdocio.

JUL 28 1980

CONFIDENTIAL

GREGORY THOMAS HANKS

Nació el 13 de octubre de 1957 en Torrance, California, en las cercanías de Los Angeles, de papás católicos (aunque el papá se convertió al catolicismo con motivo de su matrimonio). Es el cuarto de siete hermanos.

PIEDAD: Este joven de 22 años de edad es muy piadoso, un alma profundamente mariana. Alrededor de un año antes de ingresar en el Monasterio en Alamos, empezó a vivir una vida de cristiano convencido. Estudiaba la ciencia política en la Universidad de California, sede de Los Angeles, con el motivo de llegar a ser abogado; terminó tres años, faltando sólo un año más para conseguir el título de bachiller. Fue su Director espiritual, P. Robert Fox, quien le aconsejó a dejar los estudios, ya que Gregory reconocía la llamada de ser sacerdote. Vio que la política no le iba a servir en el sacerdocio. Este joven tiene pocos libros que le gustan, y son por la mayor parte libros sobre la Virgen Santísima. Se inspira mucho con el mensaje de Fátima, considerándose bendecido por haber nacido el 13 de octubre (fecha aniversaria del gran milagro del sol en Fátima, 1917). Le gusta orar y manifiesta mucha ternura en la oración vocal, edificando a los demás. Alma pura. Camino de infancia espiritual mariana: Le llama la atención la espiritualidad de los niños, p.e. los pastorcitos de Fátima. Se inclina a una espiritualidad que se expresa en ser niño: ninō de Dios, hijo de María Madre, sentirse en los brazos de la Madre, aceptando su pobreza espiritual, etc.

ESTUDIOS: Como se dijo arriba, terminó tres años de Universidad, faltando uno para el título. Es inteligente, pero con el mismo defecto que tiene todo norteamericano: falla la memoria. Tiende a procrastinar el estudio. Puede ser producto común del sistema norteamericano: a los estudiantes se les da todo hecho; el estudiante nada más asimila pasivamente todo lo que le presentan los profesores o los medios audio-visuales. Esto quita en el estudiante todo espíritu emprendedor o creador o de iniciativa. En Gregorio he notado un poco de eso.

DISCIPLINA: Este joven es muy regular en su observancia religiosa. No he tenido ningun problema con él respecto a la obediencia. Es muy docil en aceptar mis disposiciones, conformando el juicio y la voluntad. Su intento es ser lo más perfecto posible, sin nerviosismos, hasta en los detalles exteriores. El cuarto es muy limpio. No le he visto quebrar una regla. Menos por su enfermedad (de un mes: hepatitis), siempre está en las funciones comunitarias.

RASGOS DE LA PERSONALIDAD: Este joven es muy amable, manso, sensible y tiende más al silencio que a las obras externas. A pesar de su silencio, no es encerrado en sí mismo. Es lento en sus movimientos corporales. Es abierto con el Superior, y cuando conozca a las personas, mantiene una conversación normal. Se escandaliza por las faltas de observancia religiosa en los demás: el quebranto del silencio, conversaciones mundanas, faltas de modestia, etc. Tiende a ser pasivo, no activo ni agresivo. Es humilde. En algunas ocasiones se nota que le es difícil abnegar su propia voluntad, aunque termina en hacer la voluntad del Superior; en estos momentos, que

son bien pocos y raros, parece, por la expresión de su cara, que le estoy exigiendo demasiado. Sin embargo, estas reacciones pueden provenir de su agotamiento físico después de su enfermedad.

Es muy sencillo, no intelectual (aunque sí, inteligente), hombre de ternura, de ascética más que de mística. Está desprendido de la familia. Vive muy confiado en Dios, sin complicaciones. Aceptó su enfermedad con mucha generosidad, y creo que eso le santificó mucho. Como defecto, se puede decir que teme la mala influencia de los demás. Pero este "defecto" lo vi nada mas cuando se recuperaba de su enfermedad y sentía mucho agotamiento, sin ganas de hablar. Por tanto, bien puede ser pasajero.

JUICIO: Tengo muy buena impresión de este candidato. Veo mucha determinación, sobre todo en su heroicidad en la enfermedad. Es muy sencillo y tiene una única meta. Parece que va a perseverar si Dios sigue dándole esa gracia. Le presento para los votos y para el sacerdocio.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

1) BROTHER DON HAS NOT YET GONE TO REGISTER AT THE CONSULATE IN HERMOSILLO.

2) THE BROTHERS HAVE NOT SENT THE MINUTES OF THEIR WEEKLY MEETING HELD TWO WEEKS AGO BECAUSE BRO CAESARIO IS NOT FINISHED PREPARING THE REPORT.

3) THE MEETING OF CONSULTORS WAS NOT HELD LAST WEEK BECAUSE FR. CHARLES WAS WITH THE BISHOP.

4) FOUNDER'S PLAN IS FOR THE KITCHEN TO BE OF "HEAVENLY STANDARDS", NOT MEXICAN STANDARDS. BROTHER DAVID REPORTED HOW A PROSPECTIVE MEXICAN BOY ONE OF WHOSE PARENTS IS AMERICAN WAS SCANDALIZED BY THE BROTHER'S KITCHEN.

5) LAST WEEK THE BROTHERS FOUND THE POTATOES, THEIR MILK, AND OTHER ITEMS INFESTED WITH BUGS. THE STORAGE AREA FOR THIS FOOD HAD A TERRIBLE STENCH, WAS ALL FULL OF LICE, COCKROACHES ETC. BROTHER GREGORY CLEANED THE POTATOES BY WASHING THEM OFF. THEN WASHED OUT THE STORAGE AREA. FINALLY THE PLACE WAS FUMIGATED. THE KITCHEN IT SEEMS IS VERY UNSANITARY. BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD THAT THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS LACK OF CLEANLINESS IN THIS MATTER SHEER LAZINESS.

6) WHEN QUESTIONED ABOUT THE REFRIGERATOR SITUATION,

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

BROTHER DAVID RESPONDED THAT THE REFRIGERATOR WAS NOT WOKING PROPERLY, IT FREEZES UP ON ONE SIDE. BROTHER BILL SAID THIS IS BECAUSE THE SEAL IS BAD. SO FAR BROTHER BILL HAS NEVER CHANGED THE SEAL WITH A NEW ONE. BROTHER DAVID STATED THAT THEIR REFRIGERATOR IS "BETTER THAN NOTHING" BUT IT DOES NOT FUNCTION PROPERLY AS A REFRIGERATOR SHOULD.

7) IN THE KITCHEN, THE BROTHERS HAVE A LEAK IN THEIR ROOF. QUESTION -- IS THIS THE SAME ROOF THAT WAS REPAIRED LAST YEAR BY THE CONTRACTOR JESUS OLIVAS?

8) A MEXICAN BROTHER A FEW WEEKS AGO BUILDT A FIRE IN THE GARDEN TO HEAT SOME WATER. BECAUSE OF THE DROUGHT AND HOW DRY EVERYTHING WAS, SOME BRUSH CAUGHT FIRE AND THERE WAS A BIG BRUSH FIRE WHICH DID CONSIDERABLE DAMAGE.

9) BROTHER DAVID ESTIMATES THAT THE MONASTERY HAS SPENT ABOUT $ 20,000.00 ON IMRPOVEMENTS TO THE PROPERTY SINCE THE BEGINNING IN 1977. THE AVERAGE COST PER DAY COMES TO ABOUT $ 2.50 - $ 3.00 PER MAN. SO FAR, $ 7000.00 HAS BEEN SPENT IN JUNE.

10) FINANCIAL REPORTS OF INCOME AND EXPENSES ARE NOT YET MAILED SINCE THEY WERE JUST PREPARED. QUESTIONED WHY IT HAS TAKEN SO LONG, BROTHER DAVID SAID THERE ARE ONLY 5 MINUTES HERE AND THERE TO DO THIS WORK. BUT, BROTHER DAVID

DID SAY HE WOULD GET THEM IN THE MAIL TODAY.

11) BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD ABOUT THE FOUNDER'S DIRECTIVE OF JULY 13TH THAT NO MORE MONEY WOULD BE FORTH COMING UNTIL A REPORT WAS SENT TO THE FOUNDER DETAILING INCOME AND EXPENSES. THERE IS NO REASON FOR A DELAY IN REPORTING TO THE FOUNDER.

12) IT IS THE POSITIVE AND DEFINITIVE WISH OF THE FOUNDER THAT A TIMELY REPORT OF THE WEEKLY MEETINGS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL BE TRANSMITTED TO THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. TIMELY SHOULD BE NO MORE THAN A DAY OR TWO AFTER THE MEETING.

13) BROTHER DAVID CONSIDERS THE HEALTH PROBLEMS TO BE A COMBINATION OF BOTH FOOD AND WATER.

14) DESPITE ALL THE ABOVE PROBLEMS, THE FR. FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS WORK BEING BLESSED BY GOD, AND HE IS PRAYING FOR ALL THE BROTHERS AND THEIR PERSERVERENCE IN THEIR VOCATION AS A MEMBER OF THE M. A. P.

15) THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS IS SENDING THE MONTHLY SUPPORT CHECK AND THE EXTRAORDINARY FUNDS FOR COMPLETION OF PLUMBING WORK.

16) ONLY A MEMBER OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI SHOULD SIGN THE CONTRACT WITH THE PLUMBER, NOT ANY AMERICANS, OR MEMBERS OF

THE MISSIONARIES BECAUSE OF OUR LEGAL SITUATION, WHICH IS STILL UNCLEAR. THE AMERICANS ARE ONLY ON TOURIST VISAS.

17) THE ABOVE SUMMARY IS HEREBY TRANSMITTED TO THE FATHER FOUNDER.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

1) BROTHER DON HAS NOT YET GONE TO REGISTER AT THE CONSULATE IN HERMOSILLO.

2) THE BROTHERS HAVE NOT SENT THE MINUTES OF THEIR WEEKLY MEETING HELD TWO WEEKS AGO BECAUSE BRO CAESARIO IS NOT FINISHED PREPARING THE REPORT.

3) THE MEETING OF CONSULTORS WAS NOT HELD LAST WEEK BECAUSE FR. CHARLES WAS WITH THE BISHOP.

4) FOUNDER'S PLAN IS FOR THE KITCHEN TO BE OF "HEAVENLY STANDARDS", NOT MEXICAN STANDARDS. BROTHER DAVID REPORTED HOW A PROSPECTIVE MEXICAN BOY ONE OF WHOSE PARENTS IS AMERICAN WAS SCANDALIZED BY THE BROTHER'S KITCHEN.

5) LAST WEEK THE BROTHERS FOUND THE POTATOES, THEIR MILK, AND OTHER ITEMS INFESTED WITH BUGS. THE STORAGE AREA FOR THIS FOOD HAD A TERRIBLE STENCH, WAS ALL FULL OF LICE, COCKROACHES ETC. BROTHER GREGORY CLEANED THE POTATOES BY WASHING THEM OFF. THEN WASHED OUT THE STORAGE AREA. FINALLY THE PLACE WAS FUMIGATED. THE KITCHEN IT SEEMS IS VERY UNSANITARY. BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD THAT THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS LACK OF CLEANLINESS IN THIS MATTER SHEER LAZINESS.

6) WHEN QUESTIONED ABOUT THE REFRIGERATOR SITUATION,

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

BROTHER DAVID RESPONDED THAT THE REFRIGERATOR WAS NOT WOKING PROPERLY, IT FREEZES UP ON ONE SIDE. BROTHER BILL SAID THIS IS BECAUSE THE SEAL IS BAD. SO FAR BROTHER BILL HAS NEVER CHANGED THE SEAL WITH A NEW ONE. BROTHER DAVID STATED THAT THEIR REFRIGERATOR IS "BETTER THAN NOTHING" BUT IT DOES NOT FUNCTION PROPERLY AS A REFRIGERATOR SHOULD.

7) IN THE KITCHEN, THE BROTHERS HAVE A LEAK IN THEIR ROOF. QUESTION -- IS THIS THE SAME ROOF THAT WAS REPAIRED LAST YEAR BY THE CONTRACTOR JESUS OLIVAS?

8) A MEXICAN BROTHER A FEW WEEKS AGO BUILDT A FIRE IN THE GARDEN TO HEAT SOME WATER. BECAUSE OF THE DROUGHT AND HOW DRY EVERYTHING WAS, SOME BRUSH CAUGHT FIRE AND THERE WAS A BIG BRUSH FIRE WHICH DID CONSIDERABLE DAMAGE.

9) BROTHER DAVID ESTIMATES THAT THE MONASTERY HAS SPENT ABOUT $ 20,000.00 ON IMRPOVEMENTS TO THE PROPERTY SINCE THE BEGINNING IN 1977. THE AVERAGE COST PER DAY COMES TO ABOUT $ 2.50 - $ 3.00 PER MAN. SO FAR, $ 7000.00 HAS BEEN SPENT IN JUNE.

10) FINANCIAL REPORTS OF INCOME AND EXPENSES ARE NOT YET MAILED SINCE THEY WERE JUST PREPARED. QUESTIONED WHY IT HAS TAKEN SO LONG, BROTHER DAVID SAID THERE ARE ONLY 5 MINUTES HERE AND THERE TO DO THIS WORK. BUT, BROTHER DAVID

DID SAY HE WOULD GET THEM IN THE MAIL TODAY.

11) BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD ABOUT THE FOUNDER'S DIRECTIVE OF JULY 13TH THAT NO MORE MONEY WOULD BE FORTH COMING UNTIL A REPORT WAS SENT TO THE FOUNDER DETAILING INCOME AND EXPENSES. THERE IS NO REASON FOR A DELAY IN REPORTING TO THE FOUNDER.

12) IT IS THE POSITIVE AND DEFINITIVE WISH OF THE FOUNDER THAT A TIMELY REPORT OF THE WEEKLY MEETINGS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL BE TRANSMITTED TO THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. TIMELY SHOULD BE NO MORE THAN A DAY OR TWO AFTER THE MEETING.

13) BROTHER DAVID CONSIDERS THE HEALTH PROBLEMS TO BE A COMBINATION OF BOTH FOOD AND WATER.

14) DESPITE ALL THE ABOVE PROBLEMS, THE FR. FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS WORK BEING BLESSED BY GOD, AND HE IS PRAYING FOR ALL THE BROTHERS AND THEIR PERSERVERENCE IN THEIR VOCATION AS A MEMBER OF THE M. A. P.

15) THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS IS SENDING THE MONTHLY SUPPORT CHECK AND THE EXTRAORDINARY FUNDS FOR COMPLETION OF PLUMBING WORK.

16) ONLY A MEMBER OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI SHOULD SIGN THE CONTRACT WITH THE PLUMBER, NOT ANY AMERICANS, OR MEMBERS OF

THE MISSIONARIES BECAUSE OF OUR LEGAL SITUATION, WHICH IS STILL UNCLEAR. THE AMERICANS ARE ONLY ON TOURIST VISAS.

17) THE ABOVE SUMMARY IS HEREBY TRANSMITTED TO THE FATHER FOUNDER.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

1) BROTHER DON HAS NOT YET GONE TO REGISTER AT THE CONSULATE IN HERMOSILLO.

2) THE BROTHERS HAVE NOT SENT THE MINUTES OF THEIR WEEKLY MEETING HELD TWO WEEKS AGO BECAUSE BRO CAESARIO IS NOT FINISHED PREPARING THE REPORT.

3) THE MEETING OF CONSULTORS WAS NOT HELD LAST WEEK BECAUSE FR. CHARLES WAS WITH THE BISHOP.

4) FOUNDER'S PLAN IS FOR THE KITCHEN TO BE OF "HEAVENLY STANDARDS", NOT MEXICAN STANDARDS. BROTHER DAVID REPORTED HOW A PROSPECTIVE MEXICAN BOY ONE OF WHOSE PARENTS IS AMERICAN WAS SCANDALIZED BY THE BROTHER'S KITCHEN.

5) LAST WEEK THE BROTHERS FOUND THE POTATOES, THEIR MILK, AND OTHER ITEMS INFESTED WITH BUGS. THE STORAGE AREA FOR THIS FOOD HAD A TERRIBLE STENCH, WAS ALL FULL OF LICE, COCKROACHES ETC. BROTHER GREGORY CLEANED THE POTATOES BY WASHING THEM OFF. THEN WASHED OUT THE STORAGE AREA. FINALLY THE PLACE WAS FUMIGATED. THE KITCHEN IT SEEMS IS VERY UNSANITARY. BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD THAT THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS LACK OF CLEANLINESS IN THIS MATTER SHEER LAZINESS.

6) WHEN QUESTIONED ABOUT THE REFRIGERATOR SITUATION,

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

BROTHER DAVID RESPONDED THAT THE REFRIGERATOR WAS NOT WOKING PROPERLY, IT FREEZES UP ON ONE SIDE. BROTHER BILL SAID THIS IS BECAUSE THE SEAL IS BAD. SO FAR BROTHER BILL HAS NEVER CHANGED THE SEAL WITH A NEW ONE. BROTHER DAVID STATED THAT THEIR REFRIGERATOR IS "BETTER THAN NOTHING" BUT IT DOES NOT FUNCTION PROPERLY AS A REFRIGERATOR SHOULD.

7) IN THE KITCHEN, THE BROTHERS HAVE A LEAK IN THEIR ROOF. QUESTION -- IS THIS THE SAME ROOF THAT WAS REPAIRED LAST YEAR BY THE CONTRACTOR JESUS OLIVAS?

8) A MEXICAN BROTHER A FEW WEEKS AGO BUILDT A FIRE IN THE GARDEN TO HEAT SOME WATER. BECAUSE OF THE DROUGHT AND HOW DRY EVERYTHING WAS, SOME BRUSH CAUGHT FIRE AND THERE WAS A BIG BRUSH FIRE WHICH DID CONSIDERABLE DAMAGE.

9) BROTHER DAVID ESTIMATES THAT THE MONASTERY HAS SPENT ABOUT $ 20,000.00 ON IMRPOVEMENTS TO THE PROPERTY SINCE THE BEGINNING IN 1977. THE AVERAGE COST PER DAY COMES TO ABOUT $ 2.50 - $ 3.00 PER MAN. SO FAR, $ 7000.00 HAS BEEN SPENT IN JUNE.

10) FINANCIAL REPORTS OF INCOME AND EXPENSES ARE NOT YET MAILED SINCE THEY WERE JUST PREPARED. QUESTIONED WHY IT HAS TAKEN SO LONG, BROTHER DAVID SAID THERE ARE ONLY 5 MINUTES HERE AND THERE TO DO THIS WORK. BUT, BROTHER DAVID

DID SAY HE WOULD GET THEM IN THE MAIL TODAY.

11) BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD ABOUT THE FOUNDER'S DIRECTIVE OF JULY 13TH THAT NO MORE MONEY WOULD BE FORTH COMING UNTIL A REPORT WAS SENT TO THE FOUNDER DETAILING INCOME AND EXPENSES. THERE IS NO REASON FOR A DELAY IN REPORTING TO THE FOUNDER.

12) IT IS THE POSITIVE AND DEFINITIVE WISH OF THE FOUNDER THAT A TIMELY REPORT OF THE WEEKLY MEETINGS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL BE TRANSMITTED TO THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. TIMELY SHOULD BE NO MORE THAN A DAY OR TWO AFTER THE MEETING.

13) BROTHER DAVID CONSIDERS THE HEALTH PROBLEMS TO BE A COMBINATION OF BOTH FOOD AND WATER.

14) DESPITE ALL THE ABOVE PROBLEMS, THE FR. FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS WORK BEING BLESSED BY GOD, AND HE IS PRAYING FOR ALL THE BROTHERS AND THEIR PERSERVERENCE IN THEIR VOCATION AS A MEMBER OF THE M. A. P.

15) THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS IS SENDING THE MONTHLY SUPPORT CHECK AND THE EXTRAORDINARY FUNDS FOR COMPLETION OF PLUMBING WORK.

16) ONLY A MEMBER OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI SHOULD SIGN THE CONTRACT WITH THE PLUMBER, NOT ANY AMERICANS, OR MEMBERS OF

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

THE MISSIONARIES BECAUSE OF OUR LEGAL SITUATION, WHICH IS STILL UNCLEAR. THE AMERICANS ARE ONLY ON TOURIST VISAS.

17) THE ABOVE SUMMARY IS HEREBY TRANSMITTED TO THE FATHER FOUNDER.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

1) BROTHER DON HAS NOT YET GONE TO REGISTER AT THE CONSULATE IN HERMOSILLO.

2) THE BROTHERS HAVE NOT SENT THE MINUTES OF THEIR WEEKLY MEETING HELD TWO WEEKS AGO BECAUSE BRO CAESARIO IS NOT FINISHED PREPARING THE REPORT.

3) THE MEETING OF CONSULTORS WAS NOT HELD LAST WEEK BECAUSE FR. CHARLES WAS WITH THE BISHOP.

4) FOUNDER'S PLAN IS FOR THE KITCHEN TO BE OF "HEAVENLY STANDARDS", NOT MEXICAN STANDARDS. BROTHER DAVID REPORTED HOW A PROSPECTIVE MEXICAN BOY ONE OF WHOSE PARENTS IS AMERICAN WAS SCANDALIZED BY THE BROTHER'S KITCHEN.

5) LAST WEEK THE BROTHERS FOUND THE POTATOES, THEIR MILK, AND OTHER ITEMS INFESTED WITH BUGS. THE STORAGE AREA FOR THIS FOOD HAD A TERRIBLE STENCH, WAS ALL FULL OF LICE, COCKROACHES ETC. BROTHER GREGORY CLEANED THE POTATOES BY WASHING THEM OFF. THEN WASHED OUT THE STORAGE AREA. FINALLY THE PLACE WAS FUMIGATED. THE KITCHEN IT SEEMS IS VERY UNSANITARY. BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD THAT THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS LACK OF CLEANLINESS IN THIS MATTER SHEER LAZINESS.

6) WHEN QUESTIONED ABOUT THE REFRIGERATOR SITUATION,

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

BROTHER DAVID RESPONDED THAT THE REFRIGERATOR WAS NOT WOKING PROPERLY, IT FREEZES UP ON ONE SIDE. BROTHER BILL SAID THIS IS BECAUSE THE SEAL IS BAD. SO FAR BROTHER BILL HAS NEVER CHANGED THE SEAL WITH A NEW ONE. BROTHER DAVID STATED THAT THEIR REFRIGERATOR IS "BETTER THAN NOTHING" BUT IT DOES NOT FUNCTION PROPERLY AS A REFRIGERATOR SHOULD.

7) IN THE KITCHEN, THE BROTHERS HAVE A LEAK IN THEIR ROOF. QUESTION -- IS THIS THE SAME ROOF THAT WAS REPAIRED LAST YEAR BY THE CONTRACTOR JESUS OLIVAS?

8) A MEXICAN BROTHER A FEW WEEKS AGO BUILDT A FIRE IN THE GARDEN TO HEAT SOME WATER. BECAUSE OF THE DROUGHT AND HOW DRY EVERYTHING WAS, SOME BRUSH CAUGHT FIRE AND THERE WAS A BIG BRUSH FIRE WHICH DID CONSIDERABLE DAMAGE.

9) BROTHER DAVID ESTIMATES THAT THE MONASTERY HAS SPENT ABOUT $ 20,000.00 ON IMRPOVEMENTS TO THE PROPERTY SINCE THE BEGINNING IN 1977. THE AVERAGE COST PER DAY COMES TO ABOUT $ 2.50 - $ 3.00 PER MAN. SO FAR, $ 7000.00 HAS BEEN SPENT IN JUNE.

10) FINANCIAL REPORTS OF INCOME AND EXPENSES ARE NOT YET MAILED SINCE THEY WERE JUST PREPARED. QUESTIONED WHY IT HAS TAKEN SO LONG, BROTHER DAVID SAID THERE ARE ONLY 5 MINUTES HERE AND THERE TO DO THIS WORK. BUT, BROTHER DAVID

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH BRO. DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.

3:00 P. M. JULY 30, 1980

DID SAY HE WOULD GET THEM IN THE MAIL TODAY.

11) BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD ABOUT THE FOUNDER'S DIRECTIVE OF JULY 13TH THAT NO MORE MONEY WOULD BE FORTH COMING UNTIL A REPORT WAS SENT TO THE FOUNDER DETAILING INCOME AND EXPENSES. THERE IS NO REASON FOR A DELAY IN REPORTING TO THE FOUNDER.

12) IT IS THE POSITIVE AND DEFINITIVE WISH OF THE FOUNDER THAT A TIMELY REPORT OF THE WEEKLY MEETINGS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL BE TRANSMITTED TO THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. TIMELY SHOULD BE NO MORE THAN A DAY OR TWO AFTER THE MEETING.

13) BROTHER DAVID CONSIDERS THE HEALTH PROBLEMS TO BE A COMBINATION OF BOTH FOOD AND WATER.

14) DESPITE ALL THE ABOVE PROBLEMS, THE FR. FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS WORK BEING BLESSED BY GOD, AND HE IS PRAYING FOR ALL THE BROTHERS AND THEIR PERSERVERENCE IN THEIR VOCATION AS A MEMBER OF THE M. A. P.

15) THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS IS SENDING THE MONTHLY SUPPORT CHECK AND THE EXTRAORDINARY FUNDS FOR COMPLETION OF PLUMBING WORK.

16) ONLY A MEMBER OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI SHOULD SIGN THE CONTRACT WITH THE PLUMBER, NOT ANY AMERICANS, OR MEMBERS OF

THE MISSIONARIES BECAUSE OF OUR LEGAL SITUATION, WHICH IS STILL UNCLEAR. THE AMERICANS ARE ONLY ON TOURIST VISAS.

17) THE ABOVE SUMMARY IS HEREBY TRANSMITTED TO THE FATHER FOUNDER.

DID SAY HE WOULD GET THEM IN THE MAIL TODAY.

11) BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD ABOUT THE FOUNDER'S DIRECTIVE OF JULY 13TH THAT NO MORE MONEY WOULD BE FORTH COMING UNTIL A REPORT WAS SENT TO THE FOUNDER DETAILING INCOME AND EXPENSES. THERE IS NO REASON FOR A DELAY IN REPORTING TO THE FOUNDER.

12) IT IS THE POSITIVE AND DEFINITIVE WISH OF THE FOUNDER THAT A TIMELY REPORT OF THE WEEKLY MEETINGS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL BE TRANSMITTED TO THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. TIMELY SHOULD BE NO MORE THAN A DAY OR TWO AFTER THE MEETING.

13) BROTHER DAVID CONSIDERS THE HEALTH PROBLEMS TO BE A COMBINATION OF BOTH FOOD AND WATER.

14) DESPITE ALL THE ABOVE PROBLEMS, THE FR. FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS WORK BEING BLESSED BY GOD, AND HE IS PRAYING FOR ALL THE BROTHERS AND THEIR PERSERVERENCE IN THEIR VOCATION AS A MEMBER OF THE M.A.P.

15) THE FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS IS SENDING THE MONTHLY SUPPORT CHECK AND THE EXTRAORDINARY FUNDS FOR COMPLETION OF PLUMBING WORK.

16) ONLY A MEMBER OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI SHOULD SIGN THE CONTRACT WITH THE PLUMBER, NOT ANY AMERICANS, OR MEMBERS OF

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C.M.F.

8:00 P.M. -- JULY 30, 1980

1) DID THEY BURN IN THE GARDEN WITH PERMISSION? WHY WAS THIS ALLOWED TO HAPPEN? THE FOUNDER, ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET, USED TO SAY NOT EVEN A NAIL ON THE WALL WAS PLACED WITHOUT THE EXPRESS PERMISSION OF THE SUPERIOR. THIS BOY SHOULD BE SENT HOME OR HIS FAMILY SHOULD PAY THE EXPENSES. WHY DID HE START THE FIRE IN THE FIRST PLACE? BEFORE HAND THE SUPERIOR SHOULD SAY ALOT OF THINGS TO THE BROTHERS ABOUT THEIR RESPONSIBILITIES. CAESARIO SHOULD WATCH ALL THIS. HW SHOULD WATCH EVERYTHING. "IT IS MY PERSONAL COMMAND, I AM THE FOUNDER, NOT THE BISHOP, AND FR. CHARLES SHOULD ALLOW CAESARIO TO WATCH VIGILANTLY THAT THESE THINGS DON'T HAPPEN IN THE FUTURE.

THERE SHOULD BE PUBLIC PENANCE FOR THE ONE WHO WAS RESPONSIBLE FOR THE FIRE IN THE ORCHARD. FOR EXAMPLE HAVE THIS MEXICAN EAT THREE MEALS A DAY FOR NINE CONSECUTIVE DAYS WHILE KNEELING DOWN. THE FIRST TIME HE SHOULD SAY "HERE I AM PUNISHED BECAUSE I AM A FOOLISH NOVICE. I HAVE HARMED THE GARDENS WHICH DO NOT BELONG TO ME. HERE IA AM PUNISHED BECAUSE I AM A FOOLISH NOVICE. I HAVE HARMED THE GARDENS WHICH ALMIGHTY GOD HAS GIVEN TO OUR CARE. IF THIS MEXICAN CAN FIND HIS FAMILY TO REPAIR THE DAMAGE IN THE

GARDEN HE SHOULD.

WE HAVE TO BE STRONG OR ELSE WE DON'T GO ANYWHERE. THIS WAY THEY WILL ALL REMEMBER, NEVER TO DO THESE FOOLISH THINGS.

ARE THE BROTHERS STILL GIVING WATER TO THE PEOPLE? TELL THE PEOPLE THAT THEY NEED THE WATER FOR THEMSELVES.

2) WHEN THE FOUNDER WAS TOLD ABOUT THE MISERABLE STATE OF STORAGE IN THE KITCHEN, AND THIS AFTER TWO YEARS. FR. ALOYSIUS COMMANDS THAT THE BROTHERS DO ALL THEY CAN TO CLEAN THE KITCHEN.

3) WHEN TOLD THAT THE REFRIGERATOR IS STILL NOT FUNCTIONING PROPERLY, THAT IT FREEZES UP ON ONE SIZE BECAUSE OF THE OLD SEALANT FR. WANTS TO PERSONALLY DONATE TO THE MONASTERY A NEW REFRIGERATOR. HE INSTRUCTED THE BROTHERS TO BUY A GOOD ONE AT ONCE. HAVE SOMEONE WHO KNOWS HOW TO BUY, SOMEONE WHO FR. CHARLES CAN SEND WITH ALL CONFIDENCE. DON'T SEND BROTHER RUTHER. TRUST CAESARIO. DON'T TELL ANYTHING TO THE OTHERS! LET IT BE A SURPRISE!

4) WHEN HE HEARD ABOUT THE MEXICAN WHOSE FATHER WAS AN AMERICAN BEING SCANDALIZED BY THE CONDITION OF THE KITCHEN FATHER ALOYSIUS "DEMANDS THAT THE KITCHEN BE CLEANED."

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C.M.F.

8:00 P.M. -- JULY 30, 1980

5) WE WANTED TO KNOW OF THE PROBLEM WITH THE ROOF, WAS THIS THE SAME ROOF THAT WAS REPAIRED LAST YEAR? DOES INSURANCE COVER THIS?

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C. M. F.

8:00 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

1) DID THEY BURN IN THE GARDEN WITH PERMISSION? WHY WAS THIS ALLOWED TO HAPPEN? THE FOUNDER, ST. ANTHONY MARY CLARET, USED TO SAY NOT EVEN A NAIL ON THE WALL WAS PLACED WITHOUT THE EXPRESS PERMISSION OF THE SUPERIOR. THIS BOY SHOULD BE SENT HOME OR HIS FAMILY SHOULD PAY THE EXPENSES. WHY DID HE START THE FIRE IN THE FIRST PLACE? BEFORE HAND THE SUPERIOR SHOULD SAY ALOT OF THINGS TO THE BROTHERS ABOUT THEIR RESPONSIBILITIES. CAESARIO SHOULD WATCH ALL THIS. HW SHOULD WATCH EVERYTHING. "IT IS MY PERSONAL COMMAND, I AM THE FOUNDER, NOT THE BISHOP, AND FR. CHARLES SHOULD ALLOW CAESARIO TO WATCH VIGILANTLY THAT THESE THINGS DON'T HAPPEN IN THE FUTURE.

THERE SHOULD BE PUBLIC PENANCE FOR THE ONE WHO WAS RESPONSIBLE FOR THE FIRE IN THE ORCHARD. FOR EXAMPLE HAVE THIS MEXICAN EAT THREE MEALS A DAY FOR NINE CONSECUTIVE DAYS WHILE KNEELING DOWN. THE FIRST TIME HE SHOULD SAY "HERE I AM PUNISHED BECAUSE I AM A FOOLISH NOVICE. I HAVE HARMED THE GARDENS WHICH DO NOT BELONG TO ME. HERE IA AM PUNISHED BECAUSE I AM A FOOLISH NOVICE. I HAVE HARMED THE GARDENS WHICH ALMIGHTY GOD HAS GIVEN TO OUR CARE. IF THIS MEXICAN CAN FIND HIS FAMILY TO REPAIR THE DAMAGE IN THE

GARDEN HE SHOULD.

WE HAVE TO BE STRONG OR ELSE WE DON'T GO ANYWHERE. THIS WAY THEY WILL ALL REMEMBER, NEVER TO DO THESE FOOLISH THINGS.

ARE THE BROTHERS STILL GIVING WATER TO THE PEOPLE? TELL THE PEOPLE THAT THEY NEED THE WATER FOR THEMSELVES.

2) WHEN THE FOUNDER WAS TOLD ABOUT THE MISERABLE STATE OF STORAGE IN THE KITCHEN, AND THIS AFTER TWO YEARS. FR. ALOYSIUS COMMANDS THAT THE BROTHERS DO ALL THEY CAN TO CLEAN THE KITCHEN.

3) WHEN TOLD THAT THE REFRIGERATOR IS STILL NOT FUNCTIONING PROPERLY, THAT IT FREEZES UP ON ONE SIZE BECAUSE OF THE OLD SEALANT FR. WANTS TO PERSONALLY DONATE TO THE MONASTERY A NEW REFRIGERATOR. HE INSTRUCTED THE BROTHERS TO BUY A GOOD ONE AT ONCE. HAVE SOMEONE WHO KNOWS HOW TO BUY, SOMEONE WHO FR. CHARLES CAN SEND WITH ALL CONFIDENCE. DON'T SEND BROTHER RUTHER. TRUST CAESARIO. DON'T TELL ANYTHING TO THE OTHERS! LET IT BE A SURPRISE!

4) WHEN HE HEARD ABOUT THE MEXICAN WHOSE FATHER WAS AN AMERICAN BEING SCANDALIZED BY THE CONDITION OF THE KITCHEN FATHER ALOYSIUS "DEMANDS THAT THE KITCHEN BE CLEANED."

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURÍA, C. M. F.

8:00 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

5) WE WANTED TO KNOW OF THE PROBLEM WITH THE ROOF, WAS THIS THE SAME ROOF THAT WAS REPAIRED LAST YEAR? DOES INSURANCE COVER THIS?

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.

10:50 P.M. -- JULY 30, 1980

1) CONCERNING THE LEAK IN THE ROOF -- LAST YEAR WHEN REPAIRS WERE DONE THE CONTRACTOR ONLY FIXED THE EAST SIDE OF THE ROOF. THIS WAS ONLY A PARTIAL JOB. WHERE THE LEAK IS RIGHT NOW IS THE OTHER SIDE. ONE CAN SEE TERMITES EATING THE BEAMS APART. THE BEST SOLUTION IS TO CEMENT THE BEAMS, BUT IN THE SHORT RUN, WE COULD INJECT THE WOODEN BEAMS WITH TERMINTE POISION.

2) CONCERNING THE FIRE IN THE ORCHARD -- IT WAS FR. CHARLES IMPRESSION WHEN HE RETURNED FROM HIS TRIP TO THE STATES THAT THE BROTHERS HAD SET FIRE TO CLEAN UP THE WEEDS. THIS FIRE HAPPENED WHILE HE WAS AWAY, AND FR. CHARLES HADN'T BEEN INFORMED WHO CAUSED THE FIRE OR WHY. IT MAY HAVE BEEN MENTIONED TO HIM, BUT WAS PASSED OVER AS A REMARK. FR. CHARLES SAID IT MAY ALSO BE THE FAULT OF THE ACTING SUPERIOR WHO DID NOT DISCLOSE THE PROPER DETAILS OF THIS. ALSO THE ONE INVOLVED SHOULD HAVE TOLD FR. CHARLES HIMSELF.

3) CONCERNING THE PLUMBING CONTRACTOR -- THE SISTERS RECOMMENDED ONE CONTRACTOR. ONE PHONED AND CAME DOWN $ 5000.00 PESOS. THIS ONE OF THE SISTERS IS THE ONE TO TRUST THE MOST. BRO BILL SAID TO TAKE FR. ALOYSIUS ADVICE TO

COMPLETE THE WHOLE JOB, BUT DO IT IN TWO PARTS, THE YARD AND THE HOUSE. WHILE STARTING ON THE FIRST PART, LET THE SECOND PART OUT FOR BIDS.

4) ON FR. ALOYIUS STATEMENT THAT THE BROTHERS SHOULD NOT GIVE WATER TO THE TOWNSPEOPLE WHEN THE BROTHERS DON'T HAVE ENOUGH FOR THEMSELVES -- FR. CHARLES STATED THAT THE PROBLEM LAST YEAR DURING DRY SEASON WAS WHEN THE CITY APPROACHED THE MONASTERY AND WANTED FOR THE COMMON GOOD TO USE THE WELL OF THE BROTHERS'. THE COMON GOOD COMES OVER THE PRIVATE GOOD, CITY STATED THAT PEOPLE ARE MORE IMPORTANT THAN TREES. THE CITY THEN SET UP MACHINES TO PUMP THE WATER FROM OUR WELL, BUT STOPPED WHEN THEY SAW THE BROTHERS GIVING WATER FREELY TO THE PEOPLE. THE CITY THOUGHT "WHY SHOULD WE BE SPENDING MONEY PUMPING WATER WHEN PRIVATE CITIZENS (THE BROTHERS) ARE GIVING IT FREELY TO THE PEOPLE." THEREFORE THE CITY STOPPED USING OUR WELL. THIS IS THE PROBLEM WE FACE WHEN WE RESTRICT OUR WATER TO ONLY OUR PRIVATE USE. THERE WILL ALWAYS BE A TUG OF WAR WHENEVER THE SEASON IS DRY.

5) THE MEXICANS WILL LIKE TO DO PUBLIC PENANCE, AND THE AMERICANS WILL BE EMBARRASED.

6) UMBERTO IS NERVOUS AND WANTS TO GO HOME. AMONG THE

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

MEXICANS THE CLAMPING DOWN CONCERNING FAMILY IS THE BIGGEST PROBLEM. IT CAME TO THE POINT WHERE FR. CHARLES WONDERED IF HE HEARD CORRECTLY. I. E. -- THAT THE CARMELITE SISTERS IN DUARTE RESTRICTED THE LETTERS TO THE FAMILY TO ONLY ONE DAY A MONTH. THE SAME DAY FOR WRITING AND RECEIVING LETTERS. ALSO THE RESTRICTION OF FAMILY VISITATION FOR ONE HOUR ONE SUNDAY A MONTH. FR. CHARLES WAS TOLD TO ASK THE BROTHERS IS THEY ARE THERE BECAUSE OF THE LOVE OF GOD, OR BECAUSE OF LOVE OF FAMILY. IF IT IS FOR LOVE OF FAMILY, THE BROTHER IS THERE FOR THE WRONG MOTIVATION.

7) ON KITCHEN CLEANLINESS, RATS GO INTO THE KITCHEN ALONG WITH SQUIRRELS, INSECTS, ANTS.

8) DUE TO YESTERDAY'S PHONE CONFERENCE FR. CHARLES WENT TO SEE OUR LAWYER WITH CAESARIO PRESENT. THE LAWYER IS ANSWERING OUR LETTER. THE FOLLOWING EXCUSES WERE GIVEN FOR THE DELAY: IN THE SUMMER THE COURTS ARE SHUT DOWN. THERE WAS A DELAY FOR ABOUT A YEAR, ACCORDING TO ENRIQUE TIRADO, BECAUSE THE COURT IN HERMOSILLO WAS ASKING FOR CERTAIN CERTIFIED DOCUMENTS THAT THE OTHER SIDE DELAYED IN SIGNING. WE RECALL HOW THE UNJUST JUDGE DID NOT SIGN THE FINDINGS OF THE COURT WHEN THE CASE WAS HEARD IN ALAMOS. THEN THE CORRUPT JUDGE IN POWER IN ALAMOS AT THE TIME WAS SENT AWAY,

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

AND THE NEW JUDGE TOOK A LONG TIME BEFORE RESPONDING TO THE HIGHER COURT'S QUESTIONS. THEREFORE, HERMOSILLO COULD NOT PROCEED. LAWYERS HAVE FULL POWER TO REPRESENT THEIR DEFENDANTS AND THEY ARE CAREFUL TO WRITE FOR ALL THE NECESSARY SIGNATURES. ALL DEFENDANTS MUST BE ADVISED AND GIVE WRITTEN CONFIRMATION THAT ALL ARE ADVISED. THERE IS THE NECESSARY PROTECAL.

NOW FOR SURE ON AUGUST 4TH, THE FEAST OF ST. JOHN VIANNEY, THE DECISION WILL BE FORTH COMING FROM HERMOSILLO.

THEREFORE, FR. CHARLES RECOMMENDS THAT FOR THE TIME BEING WE SHOULD NOT GET RID OF OUR ATTORNEY. ACCORDING TO JOAQUIN BOURS, IT IS HARD TO FIND A GOOD ONE AND A LOT OF LAWYERS ARE BAD. THIS IS A TICKLISH QUESTION.

9) JOAQUIN BOURS WOULD BE THE BEST ONE TO WRITE UP A CONTRACT BETWEEN THE BANK AND THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI. WE MUST FIRST MAKE SURE WE HAVE BANK RECEIPTS, AND CHECKS. THEN WE MUST PROVE THAT WE WERE RENTING IT. TO PUSH THEM OUT LEGALLY WE MUST FIRST HAVE A CONTRACT WITH THE BANK FOR THE RENTAL OF THE BARN. THEN WE MUST HAVE PHOTO-COPIES OF THE RENTAL CHECKS, ETC. ONCE WE HAVE EVIDENCE WE CAN GET A COURT ORDER. THIS AGREEMENT WITH THE BANK WAS MADE WHILE

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

FR. CHARLES WASN'T THERE. BRO MARTIN WAS ALMOST PRESSURED INTO RENTING TO THE BANK. THEREFORE WE HAVE FINCAS DEL YAQUI DRAW UP A CONTRACT FOR THE BANK TO SIGN, THEN MOVE LEGALLY TO ENFORCE THE CONTRACT.

10) BRICK FACTORY -- JOAQUIN BOURS SUGGESTED IT WAS A GOOD IDEA TO GET ANOTHER LETTER FROM THE CURRENT MANAGER OF THE BRICK FACTORY. ALTHOUGH ALL SHOULD RESPECT THE LETTER THAT FRANCO, THE PREVIOUS MANAGER, WROTE. THIS NEW LETTER SHOULD CLEARLY ADMIT THAT IT'S NOT HIS PROPERTY. ENRIQUE TIRADO, SECRETARY WORKING IN THE CHANCELLORY OFFICE, SAID THAT THE ONES WE HAVE ALREADY ARE ENOUGH. THE DIFFICULTY IS THAT IT DOESN'T EXTEND BACK IN TIME. ALTHOUGH ENRIQUE TIRADO SAID THIS DOESN'T MATTER.

11) REGARDING THE ALMACEN, THE WHOLE PROBLEM IS BECAUSE WE DID'T SHOULD POSSESSION. HOWEVER, IN THE SAME FASHION, BEFORE THEY CAME ALONG THEY DIDN'T SHOW POSSESSION EITHER.

12) ON THE TRANSFER OF TITLE TO THE PROPERTY -- THE MEXICANS THINK THAT THE REASON THAT THE REST OF THE MONEY HASN'T BEEN PAID IS BECAUSE THE AMERICANS WERE AFRAID AFTER THE CASE IN ALAMOS CONCERNING THE FRONT PROPERTY.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

13) THE BISHOP IS EXPECTING KEVIN TO PICK HIM UP IN TIAJUANA ON FRIDAY AT 7:00 P. M. -- FLIGHT # 182 FROM OBREGON, SONORA. THE BISHOP EXPECTS TWO THINGS, A PLACE TO EAT, AND A PLACE TO STAY. THE NEXT DAY HE WANTS TO GO TO THE 50TH ANNIVERSARY OF THE CARMELITE SISTERS IN DUARTE.

14) FR. CHARLES TOLD THE BISHOP "YOU SAID YOU WANTED TO GO OUT TO ALAMOS" REGARDING THE 3 BROTHERS THAT FR. CHARLES DIDN'T APPROVE. "WILL YOU HAVE TIME TO GO TO ALAMOS?" APPARENTLY THE BISHOP WILL GO ON TO ROME FROM THE STATES AND HE WILL BE GONE FOR A MONTH. THEREFORE MONS. ESPARZA WILL OFFICIATE AT THE PROFESSION. THE BISHOP IS TO COME OUT TOMORROW MORNING FOR BREAKFEST TO INTERVIEW ALL THE BROTHERS.

15) SPIRITUALLY, FR. CHARLES SUPPOSES, GOD IS TRYING TO CONFUSE HIM. HE IS 35 YEARS OLD AND ONLY JUST FINDING OUT ABOUT THE SPIRITUAL LIFE. THE BOOK THAT FR. ALOYSIUS RECOMMENDED, BY ARINTERO, STATES THAT AFTER A PERSON GOES THROUGH THESE DARK NIGHTS, LOOKING BACK AND SEEING OTHERS WHO ARE GOING THROUGH THE SAME THING ONE WONDERS IF THERE IS SOME WAY TO HELP THESE OTHERS.

16) ON MARY WALKER'S COMMENTS FR. CHARLES STATED THAT WHILE HEARING CONFESSIONS AND HELPING PEOPLE IT AFFIRMS TO

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

ONESELF WHAT IS TO BE DONE. FR. CHARLES STATES THAT IT IS A MIRACLE THAT HE (FR. CHARLES) HAS NOT DESTROYED THE WORK.

17) ON THE FOUNDER'S DESIRE NOT TO HAVE OTHER THAN APPROVED PICTURES, FR. WONDERS IF HE SHOULD UNFRAME PICTURES THAT DON'T HAVE THE PATRONS OF OUR CONGREGATION. THERE ARE ALOT OF PAINTINGS THAT MARY WALKER SENT DOWN. TWO OF ST. GERTUDE, ONE OF ST. JOHN VIANNEY, AND ONE OF FR. THOMAS MATIN. THESE ARE ALL IN SMALL OVAL FRAMES. FR. CARPENTER HAS TAKEN THEM OUT OF THE FRAMES AND PLACED ST. THERESA OF AVILA IN THEM.

18) FR. CHARLES IS CONSIDERING A PERMANENT CLOISTER, NEVER HAVING A DAY OF OPEN HOUSE, AND NEVER ADMITTING VISITORS TO ANY OF THE BROTHERS' BEDROOMS.

19) REGARDING MARY WALKER, FR. CHARLES STATED THAT SHE IS A VERY DETACHED WOMAN.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

1) CONCERNING THE LEAK IN THE ROOF -- LAST YEAR WHEN REPAIRS WERE DONE THE CONTRACTOR ONLY FIXED THE EAST SIDE OF THE ROOF. THIS WAS ONLY A PARTIAL JOB. WHERE THE LEAK IS RIGHT NOW IS THE OTHER SIDE. ONE CAN SEE TERMITES EATING THE BEAMS APART. THE BEST SOLUTION IS TO CEMENT THE BEAMS, BUT IN THE SHORT RUN, WE COULD INJECT THE WOODEN BEAMS WITH TERMINTE POISION.

2) CONCERNING THE FIRE IN THE ORCHARD -- IT WAS FR. CHARLES IMPRESSION WHEN HE RETURNED FROM HIS TRIP TO THE STATES THAT THE BROTHERS HAD SET FIRE TO CLEAN UP THE WEEDS. THIS FIRE HAPPENED WHILE HE WAS AWAY, AND FR. CHARLES HADN'T BEEN INFORMED WHO CAUSED THE FIRE OR WHY. IT MAY HAVE BEEN MENTIONED TO HIM, BUT WAS PASSED OVER AS A REMARK. FR. CHARLES SAID IT MAY ALSO BE THE FAULT OF THE ACTING SUPERIOR WHO DID NOT DISCLOSE THE PROPER DETAILS OF THIS. ALSO THE ONE INVOLVED SHOULD HAVE TOLD FR. CHARLES HIMSELF.

3) CONCERNING THE PLUMBING CONTRACTOR -- THE SISTERS RECOMMENDED ONE CONTRACTOR. ONE PHONED AND CAME DOWN $ 5000.00 PESOS. THIS ONE OF THE SISTERS IS THE ONE TO TRUST THE MOST. BRO BILL SAID TO TAKE FR. ALOYSIUS ADVICE TO

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

COMPLETE THE WHOLE JOB, BUT DO IT IN TWO PARTS, THE YARD AND THE HOUSE. WHILE STARTING ON THE FIRST PART, LET THE SECOND PART OUT FOR BIDS.

4) ON FR. ALOYIUS STATEMENT THAT THE BROTHERS SHOULD NOT GIVE WATER TO THE TOWNSPEOPLE WHEN THE BROTHERS DON'T HAVE ENOUGH FOR THEMSELVES -- FR. CHARLES STATED THAT THE PROBLEM LAST YEAR DURING DRY SEASON WAS WHEN THE CITY APPROACHED THE MONASTERY AND WANTED FOR THE COMMON GOOD TO USE THE WELL OF THE BROTHERS'. THE COMON GOOD COMES OVER THE PRIVATE GOOD, CITY STATED THAT PEOPLE ARE MORE IMPORTANT THAN TREES. THE CITY THEN SET UP MACHINES TO PUMP THE WATER FROM OUR WELL, BUT STOPPED WHEN THEY SAW THE BROTHERS GIVING WATER FREELY TO THE PEOPLE. THE CITY THOUGHT "WHY SHOULD WE BE SPENDING MONEY PUMPING WATER WHEN PRIVATE CITIZENS (THE BROTHERS) ARE GIVING IT FREELY TO THE PEOPLE." THEREFORE THE CITY STOPPED USING OUR WELL. THIS IS THE PROBLEM WE FACE WHEN WE RESTRICT OUR WATER TO ONLY OUR PRIVATE USE. THERE WILL ALWAYS BE A TUG OF WAR WHENEVER THE SEASON IS DRY.

5) THE MEXICANS WILL LIKE TO DO PUBLIC PENANCE, AND THE AMERICANS WILL BE EMBARRASED.

6) UMBERTO IS NERVOUS AND WANTS TO GO HOME. AMONG THE

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

MEXICANS THE CLAMPING DOWN CONCERNING FAMILY IS THE BIGGEST PROBLEM. IT CAME TO THE POINT WHERE FR. CHARLES WONDERED IF HE HEARD CORRECTLY. I. E. -- THAT THE CARMELITE SISTERS IN DUARTE RESTRICTED THE LETTERS TO THE FAMILY TO ONLY ONE DAY A MONTH. THE SAME DAY FOR WRITING AND RECEIVING LETTERS. ALSO THE RESTRICTION OF FAMILY VISITATION FOR ONE HOUR ONE SUNDAY A MONTH. FR. CHARLES WAS TOLD TO ASK THE BROTHERS IS THEY ARE THERE BECAUSE OF THE LOVE OF GOD, OR BECAUSE OF LOVE OF FAMILY. IF IT IS FOR LOVE OF FAMILY, THE BROTHER IS THERE FOR THE WRONG MOTIVATION.

7) ON KITCHEN CLEANLINESS, RATS GO INTO THE KITCHEN ALONG WITH SQUIRRELS, INSECTS, ANTS.

8) DUE TO YESTERDAY'S PHONE CONFERENCE FR. CHARLES WENT TO SEE OUR LAWYER WITH CAESARIO PRESENT. THE LAWYER IS ANSWERING OUR LETTER. THE FOLLOWING EXCUSES WERE GIVEN FOR THE DELAY: IN THE SUMMER THE COURTS ARE SHUT DOWN. THERE WAS A DELAY FOR ABOUT A YEAR, ACCORDING TO ENRIQUE TIRADO, BECAUSE THE COURT IN HERMOSILLO WAS ASKING FOR CERTAIN CERTIFIED DOCUMENTS THAT THE OTHER SIDE DELAYED IN SIGNING. WE RECALL HOW THE UNJUST JUDGE DID NOT SIGN THE FINDINGS OF THE COURT WHEN THE CASE WAS HEARD IN ALAMOS. THEN THE CORRUPT JUDGE IN POWER IN ALAMOS AT THE TIME WAS SENT AWAY,

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

AND THE NEW JUDGE TOOK A LONG TIME BEFORE RESPONDING TO THE HIGHER COURT'S QUESTIONS. THEREFORE, HERMOSILLO COULD NOT PROCEED. LAWYERS HAVE FULL POWER TO REPRESENT THEIR DEFENDANTS AND THEY ARE CAREFUL TO WRITE FOR ALL THE NECESSARY SIGNATURES. ALL DEFENDANTS MUST BE ADVISED AND GIVE WRITTEN CONFIRMATION THAT ALL ARE ADVISED. THERE IS THE NECESSARY PROTECAL.

NOW FOR SURE ON AUGUST 4TH, THE FEAST OF ST. JOHN VIANNEY, THE DECISION WILL BE FORTH COMING FROM HERMOSILLO.

THEREFORE, FR. CHARLES RECOMMENDS THAT FOR THE TIME BEING WE SHOULD NOT GET RID OF OUR ATTORNEY. ACCORDING TO JOAQUIN BOURS, IT IS HARD TO FIND A GOOD ONE AND A LOT OF LAWYERS ARE BAD. THIS IS A TICKLISH QUESTION.

9) JOAQUIN BOURS WOULD BE THE BEST ONE TO WRITE UP A CONTRACT BETWEEN THE BANK AND THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI. WE MUST FIRST MAKE SURE WE HAVE BANK RECEIPTS, AND CHECKS. THEN WE MUST PROVE THAT WE WERE RENTING IT. TO PUSH THEM OUT LEGALLY WE MUST FIRST HAVE A CONTRACT WITH THE BANK FOR THE RENTAL OF THE BARN. THEN WE MUST HAVE PHOTO-COPIES OF THE RENTAL CHECKS, ETC. ONCE WE HAVE EVIDENCE WE CAN GET A COURT ORDER. THIS AGREEMENT WITH THE BANK WAS MADE WHILE

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

FR. CHARLES WASN'T THERE. BRO MARTIN WAS ALMOST PRESSURED INTO RENTING TO THE BANK. THEREFORE WE HAVE FINCAS DEL YAQUI DRAW UP A CONTRACT FOR THE BANK TO SIGN, THEN MOVE LEGALLY TO ENFORCE THE CONTRACT.

10) BRICK FACTORY -- JOAQUIN BOURS SUGGESTED IT WAS A GOOD IDEA TO GET ANOTHER LETTER FROM THE CURRENT MANAGER OF THE BRICK FACTORY. ALTHOUGH ALL SHOULD RESPECT THE LETTER THAT FRANCO, THE PREVIOUS MANAGER, WROTE. THIS NEW LETTER SHOULD CLEARLY ADMIT THAT IT'S NOT HIS PROPERTY. ENRIQUE TIRADO, SECRETARY WORKING IN THE CHANCELLORY OFFICE, SAID THAT THE ONES WE HAVE ALREADY ARE ENOUGH. THE DIFFICULTY IS THAT IT DOESN'T EXTEND BACK IN TIME. ALTHOUGH ENRIQUE TIRADO SAID THIS DOESN'T MATTER.

11) REGARDING THE ALMACEN, THE WHOLE PROBLEM IS BECAUSE WE DID'T SHOULD POSSESSION. HOWEVER, IN THE SAME FASHION, BEFORE THEY CAME ALONG THEY DIDN'T SHOW POSSESSION EITHER.

12) ON THE TRANSFER OF TITLE TO THE PROPERTY -- THE MEXICANS THINK THAT THE REASON THAT THE REST OF THE MONEY HASN'T BEEN PAID IS BECAUSE THE AMERICANS WERE AFRAID AFTER THE CASE IN ALAMOS CONCERNING THE FRONT PROPERTY.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.

10:50 P.M. -- JULY 30, 1980

13) THE BISHOP IS EXPECTING KEVIN TO PICK HIM UP IN TIAJUANA ON FRIDAY AT 7:00 P.M. -- FLIGHT # 182 FROM OBREGON, SONORA. THE BISHOP EXPECTS TWO THINGS, A PLACE TO EAT, AND A PLACE TO STAY. THE NEXT DAY HE WANTS TO GO TO THE 50TH ANNIVERSARY OF THE CARMELITE SISTERS IN DUARTE.

14) FR. CHARLES TOLD THE BISHOP "YOU SAID YOU WANTED TO GO OUT TO ALAMOS" REGARDING THE 3 BROTHERS THAT FR. CHARLES DIDN'T APPROVE. "WILL YOU HAVE TIME TO GO TO ALAMOS?" APPARENTLY THE BISHOP WILL GO ON TO ROME FROM THE STATES AND HE WILL BE GONE FOR A MONTH. THEREFORE MONS. ESPARZA WILL OFFICIATE AT THE PROFESSION. THE BISHOP IS TO COME OUT TOMORROW MORNING FOR BREAKFEST TO INTERVIEW ALL THE BROTHERS.

15) SPIRITUALLY, FR. CHARLES SUPPOSES, GOD IS TRYING TO CONFUSE HIM. HE IS 35 YEARS OLD AND ONLY JUST FINDING OUT ABOUT THE SPIRITUAL LIFE. THE BOOK THAT FR. ALOYSIUS RECOMMENDED, BY ARINTERO, STATES THAT AFTER A PERSON GOES THROUGH THESE DARK NIGHTS, LOOKING BACK AND SEEING OTHERS WHO ARE GOING THROUGH THE SAME THING ONE WONDERS IF THERE IS SOME WAY TO HELP THESE OTHERS.

16) ON MARY WALKER'S COMMENTS FR. CHARLES STATED THAT WHILE HEARING CONFESSIONS AND HELPING PEOPLE IT AFFIRMS TO

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

10:50 P. M. -- JULY 30, 1980

ONESELF WHAT IS TO BE DONE. FR. CHARLES STATES THAT IT IS A MIRACLE THAT HE (FR. CHARLES) HAS NOT DESTROYED THE WORK.

17) ON THE FOUNDER'S DESIRE NOT TO HAVE OTHER THAN APPROVED PICTURES, FR. WONDERS IF HE SHOULD UNFRAME PICTURES THAT DON'T HAVE THE PATRONS OF OUR CONGREGATION. THERE ARE ALOT OF PAINTINGS THAT MARY WALKER SENT DOWN. TWO OF ST. GERTUDE, ONE OF ST. JOHN VIANNEY, AND ONE OF FR. THOMAS MATIN. THESE ARE ALL IN SMALL OVAL FRAMES. FR. CARPENTER HAS TAKEN THEM OUT OF THE FRAMES AND PLACED ST. THERESA OF AVILA IN THEM.

18) FR. CHARLES IS CONSIDERING A PERMANENT CLOISTER, NEVER HAVING A DAY OF OPEN HOUSE, AND NEVER ADMITTING VISITORS TO ANY OF THE BROTHERS' BEDROOMS.

19) REGARDING MARY WALKER, FR. CHARLES STATED THAT SHE IS A VERY DETACHED WOMAN.

JULY 31, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAR FR. CHARLES:

IN RESPONSE TO THE LETTER DATED JULY 19, 1980 FROM BRO. GREGORY HANKS, M. A. P. WE ARE ENCLOSING OUR SUPPORT CHECK FOR $ 1,500.00 FOR THE MONTH OF AUGUST. THIS MONEY SHOULD BE USED FOR YOUR ORDINARY EXPENSES.

THE FATHER FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE CONSENT OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS HEREBY AUTHORIZES YOU TO RETAIN THE SERVICES OF A PLUMBER TO DO THE PLUMBING WORK WHICH WAS DESCRIBED IN BRO. CAESARIO'S LETTER OF JULY 17, 1980. BECAUSE OF OUR LEGAL POSITION OUTSIDE OF MEXICAN LAW YOU SHOULD HAVE A MEMBER OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI EXECUTE (SIGN) YOUR CONTRACT WITH THE PLUMBER -- PER OUR PHONE CONVERSATION OF JULY 30TH. FOR THIS EXPENSE WE ARE ENCLOSING OUR CHECK FOR $ 2,200.00.

IF YOU WOULD PLEASE DEPOSIT THIS MONEY GIVEN FOR EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES INTO A SEPERATE ACCOUNT AT THE BANK WE WILL AVOID FUTURE PROBLEMS OF SPENDING THIS MONEY FOR ORDINARY EXPENSES. AS YOU NEED THE MONEY, DEPOSIT IT INTO THE CHECKING ACCOUNT AND THEN WRITE CHECKS AGAINST IT. LET US KNOW IF THERE ARE ANY DIFFICULTIES WITH THIS.

THIRDLY, ENCLOSED ARE THE INCOME AND EXPENSE STATEMENTS PREPARED FROM YOUR VOUCHERS FOR APRIL, MAY, AND JUNE. INCOME IN THESE STATEMENTS COMES ONLY FROM M. A. P. LOS ANGELES AND IS CONVERTED AT 22 PESOS PER DOLLAR.

FOURTHLY, YOU WILL FIND SUMMARIES OF THE PHONE CONVERSATIONS WHICH I HAD WITH BRO. DAVID, FR. ALOYSIUS, AND YOURSELF.

LASTLY, THERE IS A LETTER WHICH IS ADDRESSED TO CAESARIO.

MY GREETINGS TO ALL YOUR MISSIONARIES IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION

JULY 31, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
ALAMOS, SONORA, MEXICO

DEAR FR. CHARLES:

IN RESPONSE TO THE LETTER DATED JULY 19, 1980 FROM BRO. GREGORY HANKS, M.A.P. WE ARE ENCLOSING OUR SUPPORT CHECK FOR $ 1,500.00 FOR THE MONTH OF AUGUST. THIS MONEY SHOULD BE USED FOR YOUR ORDINARY EXPENSES.

THE FATHER FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE CONSENT OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS HEREBY AUTHORIZES YOU TO RETAIN THE SERVICES OF A PLUMBER TO DO THE PLUMBING WORK WHICH WAS DESCRIBED IN BRO. CAESARIO'S LETTER OF JULY 17, 1980. BECAUSE OF OUR LEGAL POSITION OUTSIDE OF MEXICAN LAW YOU SHOULD HAVE A MEMBER OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI EXECUTE (SIGN) YOUR CONTRACT WITH THE PLUMBER -- PER OUR PHONE CONVERSATION OF JULY 30TH. FOR THIS EXPENSE WE ARE ENCLOSING OUR CHECK FOR $ 2,200.00.

IF YOU WOULD PLEASE DEPOSIT THIS MONEY GIVEN FOR EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES INTO A SEPERATE ACCOUNT AT THE BANK WE WILL AVOID FUTURE PROBLEMS OF SPENDING THIS MONEY FOR ORDINARY EXPENSES. AS YOU NEED THE MONEY, DEPOSIT IT INTO THE CHECKING ACCOUNT AND THEN WRITE CHECKS AGAINST IT. LET US KNOW IF THERE ARE ANY DIFFICULTIES WITH THIS.

THIRDLY, ENCLOSED ARE THE INCOME AND EXPENSE STATEMENTS PREPARED FROM YOUR VOUCHERS FOR APRIL, MAY, AND JUNE. INCOME IN THESE STATEMENTS COMES ONLY FROM M.A.P. LOS ANGELES AND IS CONVERTED AT 22 PESOS PER DOLLAR.

FOURTHLY, YOU WILL FIND SUMMARIES OF THE PHONE CONVERSATIONS WHICH I HAD WITH BRO. DAVID, FR. ALOYSIUS, AND YOURSELF.

LASTLY, THERE IS A LETTER WHICH IS ADDRESSED TO CAESARIO.

MY GREETINGS TO ALL YOUR MISSIONARIES IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J. Manion

KEVIN J. MANION

hoses, etc." I called Joaquin Bours. We looked all over for two weeks. We finally realized that not even the City of Navojoa has such equipment for city uses. In other cases, I agree that all we need is "more elbow grease". Nevertheless, the whole place needs more elbow grease, and once you've finished most of it is broken or deteriorated again. For example, to replace a broken window we have to go to Navojoa for the window pane. And there are so many things of this nature everywhere you look. (I haven't been able to wash my personal clothing for 4 or 5 weeks, since the last time the Brothers all went to the beach. I was at home alone, so I could get it done.) We have to wash our clothes each week, however, as a rule.

11) time is 11:00 a.m. Mondays.

8)In this number there is a misunderstanding. On August 4th, the courts will resume their sessions. This does not mean necessarily that they will reach a decision that very day. I called the lawyer this morning. He said that Hermosillo regularly sends news of his case to him. He has not received their notification. He showed me the notifications that he receives almost every day from Hermosillo. He expects some news to come any day now regarding the progess of the case.

9)Rural Bank: when Nelita gets back from Queretero, we'll have her write up another receipt for us, photostatic it and also photostatic the checks from that Bank. By doing this we may not even need a contract to rent that Barn. By having these photostatic copies that Bank will not have the chance to claim settlers rights, which is very common here in Mexico, and traditional.

10)Brick Factory: Our lawyer tells me we do not need another letter from the current manager, the last letters are good enough. But our lawyer said he feels it would be unwise to start a court case over it right now while the other case with Conasupo is raging. Once the Conasupo case is over, then start pushing the brick factory off. Possibly this opinion is based on the fact that the City of Alamos is on our side in the Conasupo case. If we start waging war against the City write now, we may lose their help, or good word on our

behalf. You see, the ones occupying the Brick Factory is the "Junta de Progreso y Bienestar", which is in the City Hall of Alamos. The man in charge of the Junta is the same one who people say is going to take down the almacen of Conasupo. This last item is only a gossip. You can hardly believe anything in Alamos. You have to wait until they start taking down that building to believe it.

New News:

What do we do about the vows? Only four have permission to take vows. The Bishop is gone. He did not change the decision. He left it up to me. I'm afraid there might me a shake-up when they find out that only 4 are taking vows.

In Mary's Heart,

Fr. Charles

Box 645,
Rancho Santa Fe, Ca 92067
August 8th, 1980

Padre Carlos Carpenter,
Monasterio de Fatima,
Alamos, Sonora,
MEXICO

Dear Padre Carlos:

Sorry I have not been sending you the periodicals but none of them are in Spanish and I am sort of waiting for a good Spanish contact. If you want copies of the Tidings and the Southern Cross, let me know and I will send them sporadically. Also, if you want me to write to Spain or Mexico City for certain Catholic publications, please advise.

At my age, many people are dieing and someone is always asking for a Mass card. I would be happy to have some printed for you if you give me the copy and some idea of what you want. Masses are a good source of income and of course you can always pass on your overflow to the Diocese at their financial rate, which I am sure is lower than yours.

I am leaving for the East for the next two weeks and can visualize a mailing list where I would send a "plea letter" from you to all of our Eastern friends. Your letter might incorporate the fact that your organization is new and has a new voice in Heaven therefore Masses should be sent to you.

Sorry I have not sent you money Father, however I am rebuilding my business but in the meantime can continue sending you ideas. Please thank Brother Bill Ruther for his kind invitation. I am planning a trip to Alamos with Joe O'Connor in about October.

Sincerely,

EMMETT J. MANION

cc: Kevin

AUG 17 1980

August 8, 1980

Dear Kevin,

Here are some more news briefs you can tell Father Founder:

1) The swimming pool is finally working. We've been swimming for about an hour each afternoon for the past three days since it's been open. I can spend about 10 or 20 minutes.

2) Joaquin Bours gifted us 40 beautiful white laying hens last Sunday, August 3rd. As I came in the driveway this morning, after having gone to one of the small towns to celebrate Mass for a young man who had drowned in the Mayo River near here, one of the Brothers informed me that the chickens were all eaten last night by a wildcat that got into the chicken coop. Only one is left (it was under a box because it was sick with a broken leg). The wildcat tore the chicken wire to pieces, making a hole to get in with. The Brothers say they can tell it was a wildcat by the footprints. There was a terrible storm last night. Apparently the wildcat got lost. But the people say that it is not unusual for the wildcat to come into the town at night.

3) Whenever there's a terrible storm, the phones don't work. The lights go out, and we go running around the house to close all the windows. Mopping up all the water all over the house because of the rain. These are flash floods that come almost every evening at a different moment. The time Father Aloysius was talking to me on the phone, that was during a flash flood, and I believe that is why we were disconnected.

4) Marco and Enrique have their passports and are ready to go to the States the next time we go. I recall Father asked me to bring them one by one so as to meet their Father Founder.

5) The Seminary in San Juan de los Lagos is accepting us. Only one problem, theystart on July 1st. They've already finished Logic and Introduction to

philosophy, which are courses that some of the Brothers have not taken yet. The classes start again on August 30th at noon. Maybe we could teach the Brothers a crash course in Logic after they take vows, e.g. from August 16 - 28th.

6)One of the Brothers mentioned that we pay the same amount for chicken feed as we do for eggs. There is another type of chicken, that is not a layer, that gets bigger than the layers, and it eats anything: garbage, etc. It's for eating.

7)Not all the chickens were eaten, but all of them were killed, ~~besides~~ excepting one, the one that was sick.

8) Ask Father what we should do with the pictures from Mary Walker that are not patron saints for the Congregation: e.g. St. Peter Julian Eymard; St. Alphonsus Liguouri and other Redemptorist saints in the same picture; St. Gerard Majella; St. Gertrude; St. Anne, etc.

Tell Fr. Aloysius that I am completely disposed to give my consent, in judgment and will, to whatever he feels is best regarding the vows.

In the Most Blessed Sacrament
and the Immaculate Heart of Mary,

Fr. Charles Carpenter

Fr. Charles Carpenter, M.A.P.

AUG 17 1980

August 8, 1980

Dear Kevin,

Here are some more news briefs you can tell Father Founder:

1) The swimming pool is finally working. We've been swimming for about an hour each afternoon for the past three days since it's been open. I can spend about 10 or 20 minutes.

2) Joaquin Bours gifted us 40 beautiful white laying hens last Sunday, August 3rd. As I came in the driveway this morning, after having gone to one of the small towns to celebrate Mass for a young man who had drowned in the Mayo River near here, one of the Brothers informed me that the chickens were all eaten last night by a wildcat that got into the chicken coop. Only one is left (it was under a box because it was sick with a broken leg). The wildcat tore the chicken wire to pieces, making a hole to get in with. The Brothers say they can tell it was a wildcat by the footprints. There was a terrible storm last night. Apparently the wildcat got lost. But the people say that it is not unusual for the wildcat to come into the town at night.

3) Whenever there's a terrible storm, the phones don't work. The lights go out, and we go running around the house to close all the windows. Mopping up all the water all over the house because of the rain. These are flash floods that come almost every evening at a different moment. The time Father Aloysius was talking to me on the phone, that was during a flash flood, and I believe that is why we were disconnected.

4) Marco and Enrique have their passports and are ready to go to the States the next time we go. I recall Father asked me to bring them one by one so as to meet their Father Founder.

5) The Seminary in San Juan de los Lagos is accepting us. Only one problem, they start on July 1st. They've already finished Logic and Introduction to

philosophy, which are courses that some of the Brothers have not taken yet. The classes start again on August 30th at noon. Maybe we could teach the Brothers a crash course in Logic after they take vows, e.g. from August 16 - 28th.

6)One of the Brothers mentioned that we pay thessame amount for chicken feed as we do for eggs. There is another type of chicken, that is not a layer, that gets bigger than the layers, and it eats anything: garbage, etc. It's for eating.

7)Not all the chickens were eaten, but all of them were killed, ~~besides~~ excepting one, the one that was sick.

8) Ask Father what we should do with the pictures from Mary Walker that are not patron saints for the Congregation: e.g. St. Peter Julian Eymard; St. Alphonsus Liguouri and other Redemptorist saints in the same picture; St. Gerard Majella; St. Gertrude; St. Anne, etc.

Tell Fr. Aloysius that I am completely disposed to give my consent, in judgment and will, to whatever he feels is best regarding the vows.

In the Most Blessed Sacrament
and the Immaculate Heart of Mary,

Fr. Charles Carpenter

Fr. Charles Carpenter, M.A.P.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

1) PROPERTY TRANSACTIONS WITH BISHOP.

185 2) CESARIO SENT DOWN BY FATHER AS THE VICAR.

200 3) LETTER OF APRIL 1980.

- OFFICE EXPENSES
- WE PAID FOR POOL 3 TIMES.
- VERY DISORGANIZED, ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS.

230 4) QUALIFICATIONS OF CESARIO:

- 26,000.
- 92,000 HOUSE.
- 16 YEARS OF EXPERIENCE.
- AGREEMENT

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE COULD HAVE EVEN TAKEN PERPETUAL PROFESSION, HE DOESN'T NEED TO GO THROUGH ALL THAT. PARDON ME, BUT IT WAS JEALOUSLY OF FATHER CHARLES PREVENTED (CESARIO FROM BEING THE VICAR) . . . HE IS SO DISORGANIZED. FATHER DOESN'T HAVE ANY SENSE OF ORGANIZATION. AND MANY TIMES ANY SENSE OF DUTY, ANY SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY. AND I SEND THIS BOY SO TO HELP HIM, EVEN TO GIVE HIM A VICAR, BUT THEN HE DIS . . .

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS CESARIO GAVE HIS HOUSE, HE GAVE HIS WHOLE LIFE DOWN TO ALAMOS, AND HE UNDERSTOOD HE WAS GOING TO BE THE VICAR UNDERNEATH FATHER CHARLES. NATURALLY, HE WAS NOT SUPPPOSED TO BE THE SUPERIOR, HE WAS ONLY SUPPOSED TO BE THE VICAR TO HELP FATHER CHARLES ON ALL THESE MATTERS, INCLUDING THE ORGANIZATION OF THE FINANCES, AND GOING OUT AND GETTING CONTRACTORS AND SO FORTH.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: SO THAT FATHER COULD DEVOTE HIMSELF TO THE SPIRITUAL LIFE, AND SPIRITUAL THINGS, AND THEN THINGS GO MUCH BETTER AT HOME, BECAUSE THEY COMPLAINED, THE BOYS THERE THAT THEY DON'T KNOW WHAT TO DO FROM DAY TO DAY.

KEVIN: WHEN I WENT DOWN IN MARCH AND I CAME BACK MARCH 30TH OF THIS PAST YEAR THE ONE THING I NOTICED, AND I MADE A REPORT TO FATHER ALOYSIUS . . . WAS THAT THEY ARE NOT REALLY WORKING, THEY DON'T HAVE ANY, IT LOOKS LIKE EACH IS DOING HIS OWN THING, SEPARATELY, NO UNIFIED PLAN. IN OTHER

WORDS, THEY ARE DOING WORK, BUT EACH IS, LIKE BROTHER PATRICK IS PAINTING, BROTHER BILL IS PILLING AROUND WITH ELECTRICITY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE TOLD FATHER CHARLES MANY TIMES TO ORGANIZE ALL THIS. EITHER HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW, OR . . .

KEVIN: POSSIBLY FATHER CHARLES DOES NOT HAVE ORGANIZATIONAL QUALITIES.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: NO, HE HASN'T . . .

(REGARDING CESARIO'S HOUSE)

FATHER ALOYSIUS: SAY HOW FATHER BEHAVED WITH CESARIO AND THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: SO CHARLES, ALTHOUGH IN THE PAST WE'VE BEEN SAYING HE HASN'T HAD ENOUGH TIME, THEY DON'T HAVE ENOUGH TIME TO DO THINGS, THEY ARE ALWAYS BUSY, THEY HAVE TO DO PASTORAL WORK FOR THE BISHOP, FATHER FOUND THE SOLUTION WITH CESARIO, AND HE SENT CESARIO DOWN. FATHER CHARLES BROUGHT CESARIO AND PRESENTED HIM TO THE BISHOP, AND . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: PRESENTED TO THE BISHOP THAT I WAS KIND OF MAKING A SECOND SUPERIOR. (SEE LETTER)

KEVIN: THAT WASN'T FATHER'S INTENTION AT ALL. IF FATHER CHARLES HAD PRESENTED . . .

MR. O'CONNOR: A SUB-SUPERIOR?

KEVIN: NO . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: YES, SUB-PRIOR, OR UNDER.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES WAS ABLE TO GET THE BISHOP TO SAY, DON'T LET THIS MAN BE A VICAR. HE SHOULD BE ONLY A NOVICE . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: HE SHOULD HAVE NO AUTHORITY AT ALL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF FATHER CHARLES WOULD HAVE PRESENTED THE WHOLE THING DIFFERENTLY.

MR. O'CONNOR: FR. CHARLES, SEE, SOMETIMES HE JUST GOES ALONG. HE MAY NOT HAVE INTENTIONALLY HAVE DONE THAT, FATHER.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

FATHER ALOYSIUS: FATHER CHARLES WAS JEALOUS, LET US ADMIT IT. HE WAS JEALOUS.

KEVIN: FATHER CHARLES COULD HAVE TOLD THE BISHOP, BISHOP, THIS MAN IS SENT HERE TO HELP ME SO WE CAN ORGANIZE, AND SO WE ARE ABLE TO DO MORE WORK FOR YOU. AND THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID, YES, THAT IS WONDERFUL. BUT THAT WAS HOW IT WAS PRESENTED.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND HE STILL SAYS THERE SHOULD ONLY BE ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE.

KEVIN: THIS IS WHAT THE BISHOP SAID, THERE CAN BE ONLY ONE SUPERIOR IN THE HOUSE.

MR. O'CONNOR: SO HOW DID THAT GET GARBLED? NOBODY EVER INTENDED TO HAVE TWO SUPERIORS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: NOBODY EVER INTENDED TO PUT TWO SUPERIORS THERE.

KEVIN: FIRST OF ALL, THERE WAS NO NEED TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP, BECAUSE (INTERNALLY) WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THERE WAS NO NEED TO SAY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP. HE DOESN'T BELONG TO THE BISHOP, HE BELONGS TO THE M. A. P.

MR. O'CONNOR: WELL, I'M TRYING TO FIND OUT WERE IT GOT GARBLED UP.

KEVIN: IT GOT GARBLED UP POSSIBLY BECAUSE THE DIRECTORS, THIS IS WHAT I SUGGESTED TO FATHER ALOYSIUS, I THINK THE DIRECTORS SHOULD TAKE A MORE DIRECT APPROACH IN RE-INFORCEING FATHER CHARLES AGAINST THE BISHOP. THE BISHOP IS NATURALLY, TRYING TO . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: OH YES!

KEVIN: TRYING TO USE OUR GROUP.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE CAN DO ALL HE CAN THE BISHOP, BUT ALSO HE CAN BE HELD BACK, THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: IN OTHER WORDS, THE BISHOP, YOU SAW HOW HE WAS UP HERE.

MR. O'CONNOR: YES, FATHER CHARLES WOULD TEND TO GO ALONG, RIGHT, AND IF THE BISHOP SAYS DO THIS, HE'D DO THIS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- AUGUST 8, 1980

FATHER ALOYSIUS: NOT ONLY THAT BUT HE WAS (IMPLYING) THAT WE WERE PUTTING SOMEONE THAT WAS TAKING HIS PLACE.

KEVIN: CESARIO IS ABOUT 50 YEARS OLD, SO HE'S OLDER THAN FATHER CHARLES. HE IS DIFFERENT FROM FATHER CHARLES, SO NATURALLY ON SOME THINGS THEY POSSIBLY WILL NOT SEE EYE TO EYE.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE HASN'T THE SAME PERONALITY, BUT EVEN SO HE'S VERY VALUABLE.

KEVIN: THE CRUX OF IT IS, APPARENTLY, FATHER CHARLES DIDN'T PRESENT CESARIO TO THE BISHOP IN THE LIGHT THAT THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID, WELL THAT'S VERY GOOD THAT YOU NOW HAVE SOMEONE THAT WILL HELP YOU.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: IN THE LIGHT THAT I WANTED HIM (CHARLES) TO PRESENT HIM TO THE BISHOP.

MR. ARPAIA: WELL YOU WROTE A LETTER, DIDN'T HE SHOULD THE LETTER TO THE BISHOP.

KEVIN: THE BISHOP COUNTERMANDED IT, HE SAID, NO VICAR, HE IS NOT TO BE A VICAR, HE'S TO BE A LOWLY NOVICE. NOW THE ONLY REASON THE BISHOP WOULD HAVE SAID THAT IS BECAUSE FATHER CHARLES APPARENTLY PRESENTED IT IN A DIFFERENT VIEW TO THE BISHOP. NOW, FATHER ALOYSIUS APPROACH WAS TO SEND CESARIO DOWN THERE TO HELP ORGANIZE THE BROTHERS. THE BROTHERS WERE NOT WORKING, THEY WERE NOT . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: THEY WERE NOT ORGANIZED. WE WERE LOSING VOCATIONS.

KEVIN: IN MARCH I WENT DOWN FOR TWO REASONS: A VOCATION TRIP, BECAUSE I TOOK TWO VOCATIONS WHICH FATHER ALOYSIUS FOUND, BROTHER JIM WHO TONY MET, AND A BROTHER TOM. AND I ALSO WENT DOWN FOR AN ACCOUNTING TRIP, JUST TO SEE HOW THINGS WERE GOING, AND ALEX FLEW DOWN TOO. ALEX WITH HIS OWN MONEY. I ACTUALLY ASKED FOR MAP TO REIMBURSE ME.

ALEX FOUND OUT THEY WERE NOT IMPLIMENTING ALEX'S PROGRAM PROPERLY BECAUSE. NOT BECAUSE OF LACK OF UNDERSTANDING, BUT BECAUSE OF LACK OF TIME. THERE IS A MYSTERIOUS LACK OF TIME. THEY NEVER HAVE TIME TO DO ANY OF THE RIGHT THINGS, BUT THEY SEEM TO HAVE ALOT OF TIME TO DO OTHER THAN THE RIGHT THINGS. FOR SOME REASON. SO THIS IS IN THE BACKGROUND, ONE OF THE REASONS WHY FATHER ALOYSIUS FOUND THIS CESARIO . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: AND HE'D BE A GREAT ORGANIZER. AND HE IS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS: AND WE'D REMEDY THE SITUAION. BECAUSE FATHER CHARLES NEVER ORGANIZES THE BOYS PROPERLY. THE BOYS NEVER KNEW WHAT TO DO THE NEXT DAY. AND THEY WERE SAY THEY DIDN'T KNOW WHAT TO DO. EVEN THAT BOY THAT WAS SO GOOD, THAT AMERICAN.

KEVIN: ONE OF THE COMMENTS THAT BROTHER DON HAD, WHO IS STILL DOWN THERE, IS, WHAT DO WE DO? WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING?

TONY: I'D LIKE TO MAKE A RECOMMENDATION AT THIS POINT. I THINK THAT WE SHOULD DRAFT A LETTER, SEND A COPY TO THE BISHOP, AND A COPY TO FATHER CHARLES, IMPLEMENTING HIM AS THE VICAR, AND TELLING THE BISHOP OF HIS BACKGOUND AND OF HIS EXPERIENCE. WE DON'T NECESSARILY . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: LISTEN, HE NEVER (GARBLE). THERE FATHER CHARLES IS EVERYTHING. BUT HE NEVER . . . IN THE SUPERIOR. THERE ARE TWO UNDER THE SUPERIOR, THE CONSULTORS, FIRST CONSULTOR, SECOND CONSULTOR. THERE IS THE MINISTER OR BURSER TO TAKE CARE OF THE MONEY. NOT ALL, THE WHOLE THING ALL IN FATHER CHARLES, WITHOUT HIS GIFT OF ORGANIZATION. SPIRITUALLY HE HIS WONDERFUL. HE GOES OUTSIDE AND WINS ALL THE PEOPLE, SPIRITUALLY. BUT HE IS NOT AN ORGANIZER. HE GOT JEALOUS!

MR. O'CONNOR: YOU'RE SURE OF THAT THEN?

FATHER ALOYSIUS: OH YES!

MR. O'CONNOR: BECAUSE WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE TALKING TO HIM, HE ADMITTED HE NEEDED MORE ADMINISTRATIVE HELP . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS: HE GOT JEALOUS BECAUSE THE WAY HE PRESENTED CESARIO IS PROOF. THE WAY HE PRESENTED CESARIO. CESARIO WAS SO DISCOURAGED THAT HE WANTED TO COME HOME.

MR. O'CONNOR: TELL ME FATHER, WHY WOULD HE IMPACT WITH THE BISHOP, THAT IS CESARIO, ISN'T HE UNDER (THE CONGREGATION) WHY DID WE HAVE TO DISCUSS THIS WITH THE BISHOP?

KEVIN: THIS IS ANOTHER REASON WHY FATHER WANTS US TO HAVE MONTHLY MEETINGS FROM NOW ON. OUR GOVERNMENT OF OUR ORGANIZATION IS TAKING ON WHAT IS LIKE A GENERAL GOVERNMENT OF A RELIGIOUS COMMUNITY. AS A RELIGIOUS CONGREGATION WE ARE INDEPENDENT FROM THE BISHOP, NATURALLY IN EXTERNAL

+

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

RELIGIOUS PROFESSION OF VOWS

Praise and thnaksgiving be every moment given to the Most Holy and Most Divine Sacrament of the Holy Eucharist and blessed be the Immaculate Heart of Our Blessed Mother!

Toady my dear sons, is your total consecration and total identification with Christ crucified. Total consecration means complete renumciation of anything sinful and worldly.

Today is your second Baptism!

The fathers of the Church assure us that the religious profession is such an extraordinary act that it gives plenary indulgence in regard to sin and temporal pain to the privileged soul that makes the religious profession. The Fathers of the Church also assure us that our Lord will not count on the day of the Last Judgement anything sinful or defective that the religious made before the religious profession. Likewise the Fathers of the Church assure us that the people that have kept their religious profession will not be judged at the Last Judgement, but will sit gloriously with the Apostles to judge with Christ all the people.

Religious profession is a perfect holocaust renouncing all the pleasures of sex, the riches of the world, and ones own judgement and will.

In my youth I found my greatest joy not to take any sensual delight to give full pleasure to Christ in what is most costly to a young human being. I used to tell Christ, "I don't want any bit of this pleasure to give you full pleasure. But by abstaining myself from this sexual act I wish to be a father, a father of souls. And I want you to save many, many souls by my abstaining myself from this sexual desire."

You, my dear "professandi", do not have now many riches. You never know the plans of God upon you. People have given me money galor, thousands and thousands of dollars. I never felt the least attachment. On one occasion a millionaire came to me with cancer on her face and a broken diaphram. Our Lord in His great goodness to me, though I don't deserve it at all, I blessed that lady, her name was Rose

Virginia Jackman, and she was cured from cancer, and her diaphram was restored. In her great goodness she gave me a quarter of a million dollars, and many gifts, and insisted to take me around the world. I gave the money to the congregation because of my vow of poverty and I told the gracious lady, in spite of her insistence that I couldn't accompany her. I never have felt the least attachment to the money. They say here that I have been the greatest money contributor to the Claretians.

My dear "professandi", never be attached to the money. The vow of poverty is to have a habitual, perfect detachment, even from the clothing or whatever one needs for oneself or for others.

The vow of obedience is to give up completely ones judgement and will and obey God, only God, Always God in his superior and receive his utterances as words of God, even if the superior be imperfect, younger, even hostile to the religious. All this happens to people like myself, now 75 years old, who have had superiors whom I knew when they were in grade school, and I brought them to the congregation, and afterw ards they became priests and superiors of my ailing age in life.

Because of this, my dear "professandi", they call the vow of obedience well practiced a martyrdom, not so dolorous and painful and lasting a few hours, but the martyrdom of obedience well practiced lasts from profession until death.

I am now 75 years old. I made my first profession on the 15th of August 1921. Our Lord in His infinite goodness has proven me with many sicknesses, seven major operations, six pneumonias, in danger of immanent death about six or seven times. I have been given the last sacraments several times. The other day I thought that my last day had come. My heart was so poor. I have many, many holy people, very many and very holy, who love me and who insist to God to keep me longer on earth. This past Saturday there were two holy Cubans before the Blessed Sacrament continually exposed in the Old Plaza Chruch and I felt that after fifteen years of constant troubles of my heart accuentuated with almost unsurpassable moral and physical afflictions . . . . suddenly I felt relieved . . . . so that I could rejoyce with you now, my dear "professandi", and I felt, after those fifteen years, that I have received

a new heart. And so I am here with a new heart, with a baby heart, with a perfect heart to love you most tenderly and to love all souls most tenderly too, particularly the sick and the dying. Which by the way, is one of the aims of the congregation of Perpetual Adoration of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Veneration of the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

By the way, this cuban couple had one of their little daughters, "Lupita" by name, and Our Lord healed her from leukemia through my most unworthy instrumental-- ity

You, my dear sons, are called to be the Missionaries of Our Lady of Fatima "par excellence". Yes, par excellence, continuing the work of Lucy, Francisco, and Jacinta. You, my dear sons, are called to a very high sanctity. St. Alphonsus de Liguori says that a religious, understood a good religious, is called to a very high sanctity and likewise a very high heaven.

My sons, God calls you to be heroes of sanctity, to go always upwards, swerving neither to the right nor to the left, always upwards as royal eagles. Never be afraid. Have the greatest joy. You must meet the Eucharistic Son. Do not be afraid. Your tenderest mother that will be your life, your sweetness and your hope, she will carry you most maternally, in her own Immaculate Heart. What an incomparable privilege and joy her own heart will be to take you right up to her first Son. What an incomparable privilege and joy to be ascending in the spiritual elevator on the Immaculate Heart while she is preparing you for the Divine espousals with her Divine Son, and finally with the mystical marriage or transforming union with the .pouse of spouses, the Lover of lovers! Her God and your God! Her love and your love! Her and your own eternal bliss! Forevermore in the heavenly regions distinguished amoung millions of the elect as the perpetual adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament through the Immaculate Heart of the sweetest Mother of Mothers.

Today, my dear sons, heaven is opened! All heaven is looking at this most famous cathedral of the New Vizcaya. This was the mother of the cathedrals of California, Arizona, and New Mexico. I am from the Old Vizcaya. My language was uni- quely Basque until I entered the seminary. Just see how the Old Vizcaya and the new Vizcaya

today are mystically united! So you are not only my brothers in Christ, but my blood brothers, and I love you, my dear Mexicans with all my being.

My most beloved son, Father Charles Carpenter, I took you to Fatima on the 13th of October 1971. I took you with eleven more. We were overwhelmed in watching the mommoth procession and crowds. I took twelve, my dearest son, among those twelve you are the oly one whom God chose to be my other self. You are so qualified, endowed with many gifts that the Holy Father has, particularly in regard to languages You know 7 languages, you speak 7 languages, you can handle 11 of them. This means, my dear sons, that the new congregation of the Perpetual Adorers of the Most Blessed Sacrament and Perpetual Venerators of the Immaculate Heart of Mary must increase fast in many nations and fly as royal eagles, as other St. John the Apostle to save every soul with the special attraction for all the sick and the dying and do all you can for them and let your favorite ejaculation of the M.A.P. be "Jesus, Mary, I love you, save all the sick and the dying the world over." And at the end of your lives may the Dolorous and the Immaculate Heart of Mary present all those souls at the foot of the dying Christ on calvary and let his arms embrace and his precious blood give them, bestow on them, a kiss of pardon and peace, telling them as He told the good thief: "Today you shall be with me in paradise!"

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F.

(dictated to my secretary, Kevin Manion)

August 15, 1980 -- Feast of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin

+

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA

PROFESION RELIGIOSA DE VOTOS

AGOSTO 15, 1980.

Alabanzas y acción de gracias sean dadas en cada instante y momento al Santísimo y Diviníssimo Sacramento de la Sagrada Eucaristía y bendito - sea el inmaculado corazón de María, nuestra Santísima Madre.

Hoy mis queridos hijos, es el día de tu consagración total y de tu total identificación con Cristo Crucificado. La consagración total significa la completa renuncia de todo lo que sea pecaminoso y mundano.

¡Hoy es tu segundo Bautismo!

Los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que la Profesión Religiosa es un acto tan extraordinario que nos da la indulgencia plenaria respecto al pecado y a la pena temporal, para el alma privilegiada que hace la profesión religiosa. Los Padres de la Iglesia también nos aseguran que nuestro Señor no tomará en cuenta en el último día del juicio nada de lo que fuera pecaminoso o deficiente que haya hecho el religioso antes de la profesión religiosa.

Asimismo, los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que las personas - que hayan guardado su profesión religiosa no seran juzgados en el último juicio, sino que se sentarán gloriosamente con los apóstoles para juzgar con Cristo a todas las gentes.

La profesión religiosa es un holocausto perfecto, en que se renuncia a los placeres del sexo, a las riquezas del mundo y al propio juicio y voluntad.

En mi juventud, hallé mi mayor gozo en no tomar ningún deleite sensual para dar plena alegria a Jesucristo en lo que es más costoso para un joven. Solía decirle a Jesucristo: "No quiero nada de este placer, para darte a Ti total gozo. Pero al abstenerme de esto, deseo ser padre, un - padre de almas. Y quiero que salves muchas, muchas almas por mi abstinencia."

Ustedes mis queridos "profesandi", no tienen ahora muchas riquezas. Mas no saben los planes de Dios sobre ustedes. La gente me ha dado dinero en abundancia, miles y miles de dólares, mas no he sentido nunca el menor apego. En una acasión, me vino unamillonaria con cancer en la cara y con el diafragma roto. Nuestro Señor en su gran bondad para conmigo, —

+

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA

PROFESION RELIGIOSA DE VOTOS

AGOSTO 15, 1980.

Alabanzas y acción de gracias sean dadas en cada instante y momento al Santísimo y Divinísimo Sacramento de la Sagrada Eucaristía y bendito - sea el inmaculado corazón de María, nuestra Santísima Madre.

Hoy mis queridos hijos, es el día de tu consagración total y de tu total identificación con Cristo Crucificado. La consagración total significa la completa renuncia de todo lo que sea pecaminoso y mundano.

¡Hoy es tu segundo Bautismo!

Los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que la Profesión Religiosa es un acto tan extraordinario que nos da la indulgencia plenaria respecto al pecado y a la pena temporal, para el alma privilegiada que hace la profesión religiosa. Los Padres de la Iglesia también nos aseguran que nuestro Señor no tomará en cuenta en el último día del juicio nada de lo que fuera pecaminoso o deficiente que haya hecho el religioso antes de la profesión religiosa.

Asimismo, los Padres de la Iglesia nos aseguran que las personas - que hayan guardado su profesión religiosa no seran juzgados en el último juicio, sino que se sentarán gloriosamente con los apóstoles para juzgar con Cristo a todas las gentes.

La profesión religiosa es un holocausto perfecto, en que se renuncia a los placeres del sexo, a las riquezas del mundo y al propio juicio y voluntad.

En mi juventud, hallé mi mayor gozo en no tomar ningún deleite sensual para dar plena alegria a Jesucristo en lo que es más costoso para un joven. Solía decirle a Jesucristo: "No quiero nada de este placer, para darte a Ti total gozo. Pero al abstenerme de esto, deseo ser padre, un - padre de almas. Y quiero que salves muchas, muchas almas por mi abstinencia."

Ustedes mis queridos "profesandi", no tienen ahora muchas riquezas. Mas no saben los planes de Dios sobre ustedes. La gente me ha dado dinero en abundancia, miles y miles de dólares, mas no he sentido nunca el menor apego. En una acasión, me vino unamillonaria con cancer en la cara y con el diafragma roto. Nuestro Señor en su gran bondad para conmigo, —

aunque no lo merezco por nada, bendije a esa señora, que se llama Rosa Virginia Jackman, y fue curada del cancer y su diafragma fue restaurado.

En su gran bondad me dio la cuarta perte de un millón de dólares, y muchos regalos, e insistió en llevarme por todo el mundo. Dí el dinero a los Claretianos por mi voto de pobreza y le dije a esa amable señora, a pesar de su insistencia, que no podía acompañarla. Nunca he sentido el menor apego al dinero. Dicen aquí que he sido el que más ha benficiado a los Claretianos.

El voto de la obediencia es para renunciar al propio juicio y voluntad completamente, abedeciendo a Dios, sólo a Dios, siempre a Dios, aún si el Superior es imperfecto, más joven u hóstil. Todo esto ocurre en ocasiones como a mi, ahora a los 75 años tengo superiores que conocí cuando estaban en la escuela Primaria, les traje a la Congregacion, mas tarde llegaron a ser Sacerdotes y Superiores míos en esta edad.

Por eso mis queridos "professandi", laman al voto de la obediencia bien practicada, un martirio, no de unas horas, sino que el martirio de la obediencia bien practicada perdura desde la profesión hasta la muerte.

Ahora tengo 75 años. Hice mi primera profesión el 15 de agosto de 1921. Nuestro Señor en su infinita bondad me ha probado con muchas enfermedades: siete operaciones mayores, séis pulmonías, en peligro inminente de muerte unas seis o siete veces. He recibido los últimos sacramentos varias veces. Hace unos días creí que había llegado mi última hora. Mi corazón estaba abatido. Tengo a muchas personas santas que me quieren y que insisten a Dios que me conserve más tiempo en la tierra. Este sábado pasado estaba una pareja de cubanos muy santos ante el Santísimo Sacramento expuesto en la iglesia de la Plaza Antigua de los Angeles y sentí que después de 15 años de constántes problemas del corazón, aumentados por las aflicciones morales, en ese momento, de repente, me sentí aliviado, de modo que puedo regocijarme con ustedes, mis queridos professandi; y sentí que después de estos 15 años he recibido un nuevo corazón. Y asi, me hallo con un nuevo corazón, un corazón deniño, un corazón perfecto para amarles lo más tiernamente y amar lo más tiernamente a todas las almas, en particular la de los enfermos y moribundos, que es, de paso, uno de los fines de la Congregación de la Adoración Perpetua del Smo. Sacramento y Veneración Perpetua del Inmaculado Corazón de María. De propósito, esta pareja de cubanos, tenía a una de sus pequeñas hijas "Lupita" por nombre muy enferma, y nuestro Señor la curó de leucemia a -

través de mi instrumentalidad tan indigna.

Ustedes, mis queridos hijos, están llamados a ser misioneros de nuestra Señora de Fátima "por excelemcia". Si, por excelencia, continuando la obra de Lucía, Francisco y Jacinta. Ustedes mis hijos, están llamados a una santidad- muy alta. San Alfonso María de Ligorio dice que un religioso, y se entiende- un buen religioso, está llamado a una santidad muy alta y asimismo a un cielo muy alto.

Hijos mios, Dios les llama para ser héroes de la santidad, para ir siempre hacia arriba, ni desviando ni a la derecha ni a la izquierda, siempre hacia arriba, como águilas reales. No tengan miedo nunca. Su madre amadísima- será muy maternalmente vuestra vida, vida en su propio Corazón Inmaculado. - ¡Qué privilegio incomparable y gozo de su propio Corazón el conducirles a su- propio Hijo! , ¡Qué privilegio y gozo incomparable el ascender en el ascensor espiritual del Inmaculado Corazón!, mientras Ella te prepara para los desposorios con su Divino Hijo, y finalmente con el matrimonio místico o unión transformante con el Esposo de esposos, con el Amante de amantes, su Dios y tu — Dios, su Amor y tu Amor, gozo eterno suyo y tuyo, para siempre jamás en las - regiones celestiales, distinguidos entre los millones de elegidos como perpetuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento por la veneración del Inmaculado Corazón de la Madre amadísima entre todas las madres.

Mis queridos hijos, ¡hoy el cielo se abre!, todo el cielo está mirando- a este Templo de Alamos , antigua catedral de Vizcaya, madre de las catedrales de California, Arizona, Baja California, Sinaloa y Sonaora. Yo vengo de- la Vieja Vizcaya, mi idioma fue el vasco hasta que entré en el Seminario. --- A ver cómo se unen la Vizcaya vieja con la nueva Vizcaya, hoy unidas misticamente. Por tanto, no son hermanos míos sólo en Cristo, sino hermanos de sangre y les amo mis queridos mexicanos con todo mi ser.

Mi hijo más amado P. Carlos Carpenter, te llevé a Fátima el 13 de octubre de 1971. Te llevé con otros once. Estabamos sobrecogidos al mirar las - procesiones enormes y las multitudes. Contigo llevé a doce, mi querido hijo. Entre esos doce, eres el único que ha elegido Dios para ser mi otro yo, eres- tan cualificado, dotado de tantos dones como tiene el Santo Padre, en particular, respecto a los idiomas. Hablas siete idiomas y puedes manejar once. Esto quiere decir, mis queridos hijos, que la nueva Congregacion de los perpetuos adoradores del Santísimo Sacramento y veneradores del Inmaculado Corazón de María, deben aumentar rápido en muchas naciones y volar como águilas ----

reales, como otros San Juan Evangelista para salvar a cada alma con la atención especial para todos los enfermos y moribundos, haciendo todo lo posible por ellos. Que su oración jaculatoria preferida sea: "Jesús, María, os amo, salvad a todos los enfermos y moribundos del mundo entero". Y que al final de sus vidas el Corazón Inmaculado De María presente a todas esas almas al pie de Cristo moribundo en el calvario, que los brazos de Jesús les abracen, y se les dé su Preciosa Sangre, que Jesús les bese con el beso del perdón y la paz, diciendoles como le dijo al buen ladrón: "Hoy estarás conmigo en el paraíso"!

Padre Juan Luis Ellacuria cmf

Padre Juan Luis Ellacuria, c.m.f.
(Dictado a mi Secretario, Keven Manion)

Board of Directors

RESOLUTION of AUGUST 1980

WHEREAS all have an obligation before the Almighty God to account for all their material possessions, and this obligation is particularly important in a religious congregation, manifesting itself in the fulfillment of the vow of and virtue of poverty,

WHEREAS further, the Father Founder has stated many times to Fr. Charles Carpenter, M.A.P. that those congregations that fail in poverty disappear because of the wrath of God,

WHEREAS further, we have observed that there has been a noticeable absence of poverty and carelessness in material things and gifts of the donors. Specific manifestations of the lack of poverty include:

1 Failure to safe-guard the precious gift of chickens given to the monastery, failing in obedience to the founder who expressly told Fr. Charles to safeguard the chicken coup securing it properly from "rapacious birds and other wild animals."
2 Lack of will in the timely implementation of the accounting procedures, including the failure to send vouchers in a timely fashion, and in some cases, the failure to complete vouchers before expenditures as the procedure was explained by the Board of Directors' accountant, Alex Manahan.
3 The failure to efficiently organize the labor of the brothers. This was so noticeable that Mr. Winston Hanks, a visitor, was scandalized by the lack of productivity of the brothers, and he told the same to a benefactor, Kevin Matthews.
4 The fact that two of the brothers, David and Gregorio, told the accountant in his official visit in March of 1980 that there was a general feeling among the brothers that the directors were "stingy" with the funds.
5 The failure of the brothers to disburse funds for the appropriated purpose. A case in point is $500.00 sent twice for the same item, to wit, a pump and filter.
6 The failure to protect the property of the monastery, for example allowing water to leak onto bags of cement and ruining same and failure

to properly secure same resulting in the theft of a great deal more cement.

7 The failure to use the property for producing proper vegetables, fruits, and other reasonable uses. For example, the failure to arrange the planting of corn on time in 1979, and the total failure in 1980. This was explained by Joseph o'Connor to the superior and the brothers in May of this year. In all of this is seen the lack of spirit of organization in the superior and also his reluctance in delegating his powers to others who can do the work, and

WHEREAS FURTHER, there is noticeable lack of basic catechetical training among the brothers, as evidenced by brother Jim McManahan who left the congregation without the fundamentals of catechism, and

WHEREAS FURTHER, since the spirit of our congregation is semi-contemplative and eventually has to have perpetual adoration of the most Blessed Sacrament, we are not called to be out of the monastery the whole day. Even now, instead of sending the brothers out and untrained they should be encouraged to study the basic things that they don't know, namely the catechism or christian doctrine and extra time spend time in prayer before the Blessed sacrament. This is their best apostolate especially during formation.

WHEREAS here in California the religious orders, including the Claretians, send their novices out to the parishes and churches for the day only on Sundays, since this is only proper because all the people are on the grounds of the church and together with the pastor they help people young and old. The young people are free that day, they are not in the schools as they are during the week. They are free there together with the older people to receive instructions. To send our brothers during the week outside is foolishness and great danger for the vocations of the novices because of the flirtation of the girls. Young boys are, or should be, in the schools as our boys should be doing the work of their obligation in the monastery, and thanking God for having so easy their meals from the generous benefactors, who out of their poverty, are helping them.

WHEREAS according to canon law the will of the founder is most important and sufficient in itself and without any further inquiry.

Board of Directors

BE IT RESOLVED THAT:

1 The real spirit of poverty should be kept, out of filial fear of the punishments of God.
2 Everyone, from the superior to the last of the subjects, should examine themselves each day on how they keep the spirit of holy poverty.
3 There should be a scrupulous observance of the accounting procedures set forth by the Board of Directors.
4 The superior should be willing to know his limitations, and on things he cannot do, he should be willing to delegate to his subalterns. He should never make it difficult for the subjects to accomplish something that he is unable to do.
5 The superior with loving kindness, and never with a cold attitude, should approach his subjects and help them in all ways he can, many times a day, if it is necessary. One of the vocations of your monastery was about to quit, because of the coldness of the superior.
6 It is vitally important to train the brothers in their basic knowledge of catechism, that most of them don't know. This way their pastoral work on Sundays will be efficacious. This is a serious duty of the superior.
7 This document should be translated into spanish and a copy returned to the Board of Directors forthwith. Further this document should be read three times, morning, noon and night, to every member of the monastery. Believe us, dear brothers, it is not easy or pleasant to convey this message to you, who are so dear to our hearts. But our duty before the almighty God demands it. If you take this properly, you are working for real humility and sanctity, but if you don't, it will be your most wretched disgrace.

These resolutions are hereby adopted by the Father Founder and the Board of Directors on this Sunday of August 31, 1980.

(S I G N A T U R E S)

Father Aloysius Ellacuria, CMF*
Anthony J. Arpaia

Joseph E. O'Connor
Kevin J. Manion

Board of Directors

RESOLUTION OF JULY 1985

BE IT RESOLVED THAT:

1. No funds shall be sent to Alamos or Guadalajara until there is a complete accounting sent to each of the members of the Board of all funds held by, in control of, or available to the religious congregation of the Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration erected as a Pious Association in the Diocese of Ciudad Obregon, Sonora. Such account shall include bank accounts, petty cash, uncashed checks, undeposited cash donations, or any other monies from any and all sources in any and all places. Furthermore such accounting shall include an itemized listing of names of donors and/or sources of funds.

2. There be a statement signed by the Fr. Superior that the congregation is functioning according to the intentions of the Order's Founder Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F., i.e. in prayer life, discipline, sacrifice, leisure travel, etc.

3. That all members of the Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration (M.A.P.) have been educated as to the life of the Fonder, Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F. and that his name be used in word and writing in all formal functions of M.A.P.

4. The FORMULA OF PROFESSION include the following statement, "in accordance with the intentions of Father Founder, Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria, C.M.F." This statement should be amended to the formula of profession of religious vows as stated in the Constitutions of the Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration, and this statement shall be used in professions which are upcoming on August 15th.

5. A statement as to professed, novices, and postulants presently at Alamos and Guadalajara and/or their status, daes of expected ordination, etc. be provided to each of the members of the Board of Directors with the statement of complete accounting referred to in paragraph "A" above.

6. The complete accounting statement referred to in paragraph "A" shall be signed by the Father Superior and each of the professed members.

These resolutions are hereby adopted by the Board of Directors established by Fr. Aloysius Ellacuira, CMF on Sunday, July 28, 1985.

(S I G N A T U R E S)

Kevin Matthews, President	Dr. Franklin J. Dailey, MD, Secretary
APPROVED AS TO FORM:	Anthony J. Arpaia Joseph E. O'Connor

1980

Proposed Call to Fr Charles:

(1) Letter not to be written to Rome just surprise

(2) Bro Gregory to return to Monastery if health doesn't improve

(3) Need more than $5000?

(4) Speak English with Chris + Friend visit monastery Tell Caesario

(5)

~~Was~~

(5) Travel with Raymundo Mesa on your next trip to San Juan de los lagos

(6) Treat Raymundo especially with love

(6) Latin O.K. to [illegible]

(7) Until our Div Meeting
& full discussion with [illegible]
the original norm still holds.
no penances

(1) History of MAP,

(2) Penance [illegible] adjusting
to the rule. sickness +

(3) Once there is no more perfect discussion)

(8) Don't say anything to Bishop rule
it is not his concern
low key, matter of fact
not necessary
his own seminary [illegible] lost [illegible]

(9) Kevin Matthew

2 day (feeling 3 weeks)

feeling back

(1)

(2) So many (1) animals
(2) Recovered slots for urinary infection
50 ___, medicine
(3) Another doctor yesterday, come back
bad
(4) Urinary infection
(5) Typhoid fed

2nd day started
(1) so many trials
(4)
(3) Ack no privacy (not complete building)
(4) When the letter came, David

SEP 15 1980

{Good news; Enrique, vote to come,} 2nd call

{Fili; death 14 Sept death mother because of Mothers}

His family has a lot to do with coming back.

TAKE HEART
ACT NORMAL

(1) Fatima Best 75

---

perturbed about books, want we spend all money on books. consumeritys

TAKE IT EASY

Clash, superiors a clash

(2) Birds priest, individs Charles Robinson

soon,

Madrid, ladies

Bro Martin, changing → hold hurt
be respecting.

Make Caesario aware of it
that the 2 Americans, according to
their impression they will join or not
join.

(1)

(1) Form of novitiate for ~~dio~~ Seminary.
4 mo.

(2) Fr Rector in Seminario

(3) Bro Greg gave $ to David

petty cash slip.

turned it over to Fr

counted,

At that pt, point of dying.

Hour alone pulling it out

he took

Bro Gregory took out $

Sat late night. talked

4500

Can't approach

temperament is positive, categorical, orthodox

① Conclusion ares $500 sure

② Bro Gregorio was sub bin for

Ernesto, Rezid

ST.

③ For Charles, letter,

is not clear on $,

write a list of expenses
Avoid talking with Los Angeles
send list to Kevin
wait from list.
depend david
for prudence, keep tell about
LA.

Rector. All check will go to
Rector St. Johns.

Last point will be modified, how rector
desires, we wish that. All money
passe thru rector.

Do they have need for $,
[illegible]

NOV 25 1980

Misioneros de Adoración Perpetua
"Ojo de Agua" (Seminario de San Juan)
Income and Expense Statement
September 1980 (In pesos)

use 22.5 for dolar

Income:

11	Donations	$500.00	
15	Miscellaneous *	5405.00	
	Total Income		$5905.00

Expenses:

20B	School Expenses: supplies	$153.50	
20C	" " : books	1410.00	
21B	Dormitory: ~~Cl~~Clothing + Personal	13.00	
21C	" : Hygiene	1066.95	
22	Transportation or Travel	121.00	
23	Oficine Expenses	124.00	
24	Food	1009.50	
25	Medical	3524.00	
27	Cleaning	93.05	
28	Alms	18.00	
30	Miscellaneous	180.00	
	Total Expenses		$7,893.60

Net Loss of $1988.60

* Fr. Charles sent us a check in the amount of $5,000.00 pesos for books.

11.XI.80

Hno. David Seeno, M.A.P.

Fr. Aloysius
Kevin Manion
Kevin Matthews

NOV 25 1980

Ojo de Agua
17 de noviembre 1980

Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration
10123 Riverside Dr.
North Hollywood, CA

Dear Fr. Aloysius and Board of Directors,

We send our warmest greetings to you from the Seminary.

You will find enclosed financial reports for September and October. They are in pesos; I had no time to change them to dollars. Kevin can change them into dollars easy enough with his computter.

We have some of the cassocks (4), including Br. Gregory's (please let us know if you want us to keep it for him or give it back to the Sisters* ~~whom~~ who made it. The remaining 2 cassocks, 6 surplices and 6 sashes will be ready shortly.

We petition you the following funds for November and December.

$450.00 dollars { seminary garb
300.00 regular
100.00 trip to Alamos @ Xmas
$ 850.00 dollars

P.S. Forgive our ~~lak~~ lack of correspondence. I will keep you informed better in the future.

Hno. David Sereno, MPA

DIGA CUAL ES EL VALOR DE

Y PODER VENDERLAS

NOV 20 1980

PHONE CONVERSATION WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.

SEPTEMBER 2, 1980

GENUFLECT BEFORE RECEIVING HOLY COMMUNION DURING THE MASS. MASS IS CELEBRATED IN A MOST DIGNIFIED WAY. THE RECTOR HOPED THAT OURS WOULD HAVE PATIENCE WITH THEIR SEMINARY, SINCE IT IS NOT KNOW FOR ITS BRILLIANCE AND THEY DON'T HAVE THAT MANY PROFESSORS. THE BROTHERS WILL HAVE TO DO MUCH STUDYING ON THEIR OWN, SINCE THE PROFESORS LEAVE MUCH UP TO THE STUDENTS. THE PROFESSORS COMPLETE WHAT THE STUDENTS DON'T KNOW. THOUGH, WE CAN EXPECT PRETTY GOOD CLASSES. THE BISHOP IS CONSIDERED A LIVING SAINT, BUT HE WILL RETIRE AT THE END OF THE YEAR. WE WERE TOLD THAT THE DISCILPLINE IS VERY STRICT. HE HAS HAND PICKED HIS SUCCESSOR, BISHOP HERNANDEZ, A BISHOP IN GUADALAJARA.

IN SAN JUAN, THEY ALL SLEEP IN A DORMITORY, FR. CHARLES FELT THIS MIGHT BE TOO MUCH POVERTY FOR THEM. THE BROTHERS WERE TOLD TO BE CAREFUL ABOUT WHAT THEY TELL THE OTHERS REGARDING THEIR CONGREGATION.

THE RECTOR ASKED FOR THE INFORMES, AND FR. CHARLES GAVE HIM TWO COPIES PRIVATELY.

THE BISHOP OR THE RECTOR WAS APOLOGETIC THAT OURS WOULD NOT FIND EVERYTHING SUITABLE.

2) REGARDING THE EMERGENCY EXPENDITURE FOR THE WALL IN THE BACK OF THE PROPERTY WHICH WAS UNDERMINED BY THE RIVER,

PHONE CONVERSATION WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

SEPTEMBER 2, 1980

JESUS OLIVAS NEEDS $ 500.00.

3) LETTERS TO THE SCHOLASTICS SHOULD BE SENT TO SEMINARIO MAYOR DE LA IMACULADA CONCEPTION, SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS, JALISCO.

4) JESUS OLIVAS RECOMMENDS WE CONSTRUCT AN EMBANKMENT TO SECURE THE PROPERTY FROM FUTURE FLOODING, AS WELL AS KEEPPING OUT FUTURE POACHERS ON OUR PROPERTY. THE COST = $ 9000.00.

5) THE PURPOSE OF THIS PHONE CALL IS TO PREPARE FR. CHARLES FOR A RESOLUTION WHICH HE WILL RECEIVE SHORTLY FROM THE FOUNDER AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS. LIKE THE LETTER TO BRO. PATRICK THIS LETTER WILL TAKE THE UTMOST HUMILITY BECAUSE THE LETTER IS VERY STRONG. FR. CHARLES SAID HE IS PREPARED FOR ANY HUMILIATION.

6) A NEW VOCATION, RAMON, A BOY BROUGHT BY FR. BRACKETT, WHO HASN'T FINISHED SECONDARY SCHOOL, BUT IS OLDER.

7) REGARDING PEPE, THE SON OF ANNA MARIA, FR. ALOYSIUS IS QUITE DECEIDED THAT WE SHOULD HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH HIM. OUR MONASTERY IS NOT AN ORPHANAGE, AND FR. CHARLES SHOULD TELL THE LADY THIS IF SHE PERSISTS.

PHONE CONVERSATION WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

SEPTEMBER 2, 1980

8) FR. CHARLES WAS TOLD THAT THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS HAVE DECEIDED TO STOP BUYING ON CREDIT. THE MONASTERY SHOULD PAY BY CHECK OR CASH.

9) VOUCHERS SHOULD BE COMPLETED BY GIVING AN ADEQUATE DESCRIPTION OF THE ITEM PURCHASED OR TO BE PURCHASED.

10) FR. CHARLES WAS TOLD TO COMMUNICATE QUITE A BIT WITH CESARIO, WHO IS A CAPABLE ORGANIZER.

PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

OCTOBER 16, 1980

13) KEVIN MATTHEWS REACTED AGAINST GREGORY, BECAUSE OF WHAT HE HEARD FROM RUTHER.

14) SIEFNER GOT THE HIGHEST GRADE ON ONE OF THE TESTS.

15) DON'T GO TO BISHOP MIGUEL, IF HE ASKS LATER, BLAME FR. FOUNDER FOR THE WHOLE THING.

16) TELL RUTHER THE FOUNDER IS VERY ANGRY AT HIM, ABOUT THIS "SUGAR COATED" LIFE OF THE SAINTS" REMARK. IT WAS MOST UNCHARITABLE AND FALSE.

17) FR. CHARLES PLANS TO LEAVE ON MONDAY.

18) BE MOST WARM TO BROTHER GREGORIO, HE NEEDS LOVE. THE FATHER FOUNDER STATES, "I LOVE HIM MOST DEARLY"

19) YOU ARE GOING TO GO PERSONALLY WITH HIM IN JANUARY.

19) TELL RUTHER TO HAVE AN IRON ZIPPER IN HIS MOUTH, HE NEEDS TO BE EXTREMELY CAREFUL.

AMDG

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

9-3-80

Dear Fr. Aloysius,

At the encouragement of my immediate superior, Fr. Carlos, I am writing what I hope will be the first of a regular series of letters to you. These letters will have two primary purposes: 1. To open up my heart to you regarding my spiritual life; 2. To keep you up-to-date on the overall material situation of the monastery & the financial needs to proceed with the necessary improvements.

First of all, I have to confess to you that, upon initially arriving here on July 6, 1980, I was resentful & rebellious due to the physical deterioration of the monastery, lack of cleanliness, absentmindedness on the part of the Brothers, lack of organization, & the inclement weather.

Then also, a particular source of discomposure was Fr. Carlos' strong opposition to accepting my role of Vicar which you entrusted upon me. I was confused as to his non-acceptance of this arrangement made by you, the Founder. I was more perplexed when he first went & consulted with Bishop Miguel about this rather than with you who made the appointment & can do so since you are the Founder. But as St. Paul says: "Omnia cooperantur in bonum, iis qui diligunt Deo", since Fr. Carlos loves God, Our Blessed Mother, & you, & since I do also, although I could never come anywhere near the way Fr. Carlos does, this problem has worked its way

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

out due to Almighty God's Benevolence & Our Bl. Mother's constant intercession in our behalf. After the initial impact, for several weeks now a very harmonious, fraternal rapport exists constantly between Fr. Carlos & myself. We have an ongoing dialogue whereby we both discuss effectively the needs of the Community & implement the appropriate corrective measures. I am focusing on the material needs while he focusses mainly on the spiritual needs of the community. Furthermore, we are providing a united front to the Brothers.

And now for a summary of the overall material situation of the monastery. Since these needs are "as numerous as the grains of sand on the seashore", the ones mentioned are the most urgent & of immediate attention.

1. Complete installation of copper tubing inside the Main Building. Cost estimates are now being solicited.
2. Installation of 4 - Forty Gallon water heaters. These will adequately meet all the winter Community needs in all the living quarters. Estimates of overall cost are being solicited.
3. Two new automatic laundry washers + one commercial-type clothes dryer.
4. Large, Roomy Refrigerator/freezer.
5. Commercial-type dishwasher.
6. Tractor for the orchard-maintenance.

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

7. New Kithen stove.
8. New Roof over the entire kitchen & dining hall.
9. Funds to sandblast & paint (the same colors) the façade only on the outside & top of the front wall from Room #3 extending along the east wall to Room #11. Estimates regarding the sandbasting are being solicited. The rest of the work ~~of~~ re-stuccoing & caulking & of course painting will be done by the Brothers.

Comments on the various items:

Regarding the 2 automatic laundry washers & 1 clothes dryer, it is not a matter of simply laziness or worldly standards. I believe these time-saving appliances will enable the Superior & Brothers to achieve more work in other areas. Presently, laundering takes a lot of our time.

The same is true about the tractor for the orchard maintenance. Since I arrived on July 6, 1980, I have organized workcrews involving all the professed & novices but we have barely made a dent in the overwhelming jungle of weeds in the orchards. Once we almost made it near the mid-point of the orchard but due to the loss of the 6 Professandi to San Juan & other pressing projects, e.g., landscape the main enclosure after the plumbing project, the orchard is once again "a forest primeval".

Fr. Carlos & I have made numerous calls & contacts trying to hire someone with a tractor — or even to rent one, but it has be utterly futile.

Regarding the large refrigerator, fruit +

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

produce are cheaper in Navajoa than in Alamos. This way we could save money by volume-purchases every two weeks & eliminate frequent trips to the local market.

Since I arrived & conveyed your message that dishes, pot & pans, & silverware should be washed with hot water, it has been done. However, since the job is done by hand, the water temperature has only been as hot as the Brothers can withstand.

On the other hand, the commercial dishwasher can sterilize all dishes, silverware, pots & pans since the water can be steaming hot. Also, only one Brother would be needed to wash the dishes, etc., & thus free one Brother for other urgently needed work.

The kitchen stove is falling apart & is antiquated so that much heat is lost causing a waste in the butane gas source.

The kitchen & dining room attic beams are termite-destroyed which greatly weakens the overhead structure. The ~~roof~~ also leaks, specially in the storeroom where we keep our food. The entrance to the dining room needs a protruding portico to keep the rain from seeping through the well-worned doors & windows.

Then too painting the kitchen walls & ceiling is futile since the rain will soon leave water marks caused by the leaks.

As to the painting of the façade of the front wall, since, for the most part, the outside of the buildings look presentable enough, this "face-lifting" will greatly enhance the overall appearance of the

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

Monastery. Sandblasting will remove very effectively all the loose particles from the walls which, once resurfaced properly, by the Brothers, the same Brothers can paint it. Thus the Monastery will began to look like the "showplace" that you want it to be.

I am sorry I burdened you so much with this litany of material wants. However, I am just trying to give you my overview on this aspect of our Monastery. Please, do not let it depress you, because on the human side, I can paint you a rosey picture.

I can honestly say that none of the Brothers' failures & shortcomings are out of malice. They are due to a grossly needed amount of training in all areas & plain absent-mindedness. All this training I can assist greatly Fr. Carlos in providing & we have started to make a dent in these areas. For example, the gross, chronic tardiness problem to the various spiritual exercises in chapel & to meals is almost non-existent since the latecomers have to kneeldown during the activity.

Above all, through your prayers & sufferings, there exists a warm family spirit in the Community. All the Brothers are receptive to my advice & corrections.

This letter was not meant to be so long but it turned out this way because it is the first one. The subsequent ones will be simpler, shorter, & more regular. This one took 11 days in writing due to interruptions.

In closing, I thank you for all your prayers & for permitting me to be the "Servus Servorum" of your Congregation. It is a unique privilege for me. I pray that I may live up to your lofty expectations.

Sincerely,
In Cordibus Jesu & Mariae,
Hno. Cesario Ramírez

20 November 1980

NOV 29 1980

Dear Fr. Aloysius and Fr. Charles,

Please forgive me for not writing you in order that you be informed about what is happening here according to a previous ~~th~~ letter I had received. Br. Ernesto remined me of this the other day.

As of date, we have only about another month here in "Ojo de Agua," then we will be planning to return to Alamos for the Christmas Vacations dic. 20 - 2 of January. They have not informed us as to the exact date of leaving, but it is ~~aro~~ around the 20th ~~th~~ of Dicember.

Yesterday ~~mor~~ morning Br. Patrick packed his bags and was going to leave for Alamos. He was convinced that he could not continue in the seminary. The day before, we had an ~~ex~~ exam in Critics class. After talking with him, he put his bags back and was ready to go with Br. Ernesto to Arandas to call Fr. Charles asking him his view on the matter. Br. Patrick had already sent a letter to Fr. Charles concerning just this, that is, he was convinced that he should leave the seminary. Later on that day he ~~apa~~ aparently changed his mind. They did not go to Arandas at any rate because Br. Ernesto decided that

NOV 29 1980

it was better not to call Fr. Charles, but rather wait ~~t~~ until he ~~made~~ would make his next visit in the near future.

Upon this incident of Br. Patrick, Br. Donald reacted curiously. He wanted to accompany Br. Patrick back to Alamos, because he felt for his own reasons that it would be better for him to return ~~to~~ Alamos in order to come back to the Seminary in January. He finally, after his initial reaction, settled upon waiting for Fr. Charles to come also in order to talk w. him.

Br. Ernesto got sick a few weeks ago with an stomach infection and Br David also with infection a couple of ~~f~~ weeks ago.

There is no more time to write. I hope that this little bit of information helps you. I will try to write again within a few days or a week.

Pray for us.

In the Most Blessed Sacrament,

Br David Snow, M.H.F.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

BRO DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.
SEMINARIO MAYOR
SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS, JALISCO

SEPTEMBER 4, 1980

DEAR BROTHER DAVID,

THE BEST OF GREETINGS TO YOU AND YOUR FELLOW MISSIONARIES WHO ARE NOW BEGINNING YOUR SEMINARY STUDIES IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS!

1) UNDER SEPARATE COVER ARE TWO LETTERS FROM THE FOUNDER, ONE FOR THE NEWLY PROFESSED, AND ONE FOR NOVICES. THESE SHOULD BE GIVEN TO EACH OF THE MISSIONARIES.

2) ALSO FOR DISTRIBUTION IS THE "RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. AND ALL THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION" DATED SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980.

3) ENCLOSED IS A COPY OF "GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES" BY FATHER FOUNDER WHICH SHOULD BE EXPLAINED BY FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

WE WILL BE MOST HAPPY TO HEAR FROM YOU AND THE OTHER SCHOLASTICS, GOD BLESS ALL OF YOU!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

COPY: FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

BRO DAVID SERENO, M. A. P. SEPTEMBER 4, 1980
SEMINARIO MAYOR
SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS, JALISCO

DEAR BROTHER DAVID,

THE BEST OF GREETINGS TO YOU AND YOUR FELLOW MISSIONARIES WHO ARE NOW BEGINNING YOUR SEMINARY STUDIES IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS!

1) UNDER SEPARATE COVER ARE TWO LETTERS FROM THE FOUNDER, ONE FOR THE NEWLY PROFESSED, AND ONE FOR NOVICES. THESE SHOULD BE GIVEN TO EACH OF THE MISSIONARIES.

2) ALSO FOR DISTRIBUTION IS THE "RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. AND ALL THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION" DATED SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980.

3) ENCLOSED IS A COPY OF "GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES" BY FATHER FOUNDER WHICH SHOULD BE EXPLAINED BY FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

WE WILL BE MOST HAPPY TO HEAR FROM YOU AND THE OTHER SCHOLASTICS, GOD BLESS ALL OF YOU!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

COPY: FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

BRO DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.
SEMINARIO MAYOR
SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS, JALISCO

SEPTEMBER 4, 1980

DEAR BROTHER DAVID,

THE BEST OF GREETINGS TO YOU AND YOUR FELLOW MISSIONARIES WHO ARE NOW BEGINNING YOUR SEMINARY STUDIES IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS!

1). UNDER SEPARATE COVER ARE TWO LETTERS FROM THE FOUNDER, ONE FOR THE NEWLY PROFESSED, AND ONE FOR NOVICES. THESE SHOULD BE GIVEN TO EACH OF THE MISSIONARIES.

2) ALSO FOR DISTRIBUTION IS THE "RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. AND ALL THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION" DATED SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980.

3) ENCLOSED IS A COPY OF "GOVERNMENT OF SCHOLASTICS IN OUTSIDE SEMINARIES" BY FATHER FOUNDER WHICH SHOULD BE EXPLAINED BY FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

WE WILL BE MOST HAPPY TO HEAR FROM YOU AND THE OTHER SCHOLASTICS, GOD BLESS ALL OF YOU!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

COPY: FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

SEPTEMBER 4, 1980

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

THE BEST OF GREETINGS TO YOU AFTER RETURNING TO YOUR MONASTERY FROM SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS!

1) ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND OUR CHECK # 0537 FOR $ 500. TO COVER YOUR EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES FOR REPAIR TO THE WALL DAMAGED BY THE RIVER BEHIND THE MONASTERY. SINCE THIS WAS AN EMERGENCY, WE UNDERSTAND YOU HAVE ALREADY COMPLETED THE WORK.

2) ALSO ENCLOSED ARE TWO LETTERS FROM THE FOUNDER, ONE FOR YOUR NEWLY PROFESSED, AND ONE FOR NOVICES. THESE SHOULD BE TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH, AND RETURNED FOR THE FOUNDER'S SIGNATURE.

3) WE ARE ENCLOSING THE "RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION" DATED SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980. RECEIPT OF THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE ACKNOWLEDGED BY THE LOCAL COUNCIL, TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH, AND RETURNED FOR OUR NEXT BOARD OF DIRECTOR'S MEETING TO BE HELD ON SEPTEMBER 28TH.

4) WE ARE SENDING UNDER SEPARATE COVER COPIES OF THE ABOVE MENTIONED DOCUMENTS FOR DISTRIBUTION TO YOUR MISSIONARIES AS REQUESTED BY FATHER FOUNDER. ENGLISH COPIES HAVE BEEN SENT TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

IN THE MEANWHILE, WE ARE AWAITING THE MINUTES OF YOUR WEEKLY COUNCIL MEETINGS. GOD BLESS YOU AND YOUR MISSIONARIES!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

CC. JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR, ANTHONY J. ARPAIA

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. SEPTEMBER 4, 1980
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

THE BEST OF GREETINGS TO YOU AFTER RETURNING TO YOUR MONASTERY FROM SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS!

1) ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND OUR CHECK # 0537 FOR $ 500. TO COVER YOUR EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES FOR REPAIR TO THE WALL DAMAGED BY THE RIVER BEHIND THE MONASTERY. SINCE THIS WAS AN EMERGENCY, WE UNDERSTAND YOU HAVE ALREADY COMPLETED THE WORK.

2) ALSO ENCLOSED ARE TWO LETTERS FROM THE FOUNDER, ONE FOR YOUR NEWLY PROFESSED, AND ONE FOR NOVICES. THESE SHOULD BE TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH, AND RETURNED FOR THE FOUNDER'S SIGNATURE.

3) WE ARE ENCLOSING THE "RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. AND ALL THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION" DATED SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980. RECEIPT OF THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE ACKNOWLEDGED BY THE LOCAL COUNCIL, TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH, AND RETURNED FOR OUR NEXT BOARD OF DIRECTOR'S MEETING TO BE HELD ON SEPTEMBER 28TH.

4) WE ARE SENDING UNDER SEPARATE COVER COPIES OF THE ABOVE MENTIONED DOCUMENTS FOR DISTRIBUTION TO YOUR MISSIONARIES AS REQUESTED BY FATHER FOUNDER. ENGLISH COPIES HAVE BEEN SENT TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

IN THE MEANWHILE, WE ARE AWAITING THE MINUTES OF YOUR WEEKLY COUNCIL MEETINGS. GOD BLESS YOU AND YOUR MISSIONARIES!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

CC. JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR, ANTHONY J. ARPAIA

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

SEPTEMBER 4, 1980

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

THE BEST OF GREETINGS TO YOU AFTER RETURNING TO YOUR MONASTERY FROM SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS!

1) ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND OUR CHECK # 0537 FOR $ 500. TO COVER YOUR EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES FOR REPAIR TO THE WALL DAMAGED BY THE RIVER BEHIND THE MONASTERY. SINCE THIS WAS AN EMERGENCY, WE UNDERSTAND YOU HAVE ALREADY COMPLETED THE WORK.

2) ALSO ENCLOSED ARE TWO LETTERS FROM THE FOUNDER, ONE FOR YOUR NEWLY PROFESSED, AND ONE FOR NOVICES. THESE SHOULD BE TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH, AND RETURNED FOR THE FOUNDER'S SIGNATURE.

3) WE ARE ENCLOSING THE "RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION" DATED SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980. RECEIPT OF THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE ACKNOWLEDGED BY THE LOCAL COUNCIL, TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH, AND RETURNED FOR OUR NEXT BOARD OF DIRECTOR'S MEETING TO BE HELD ON SEPTEMBER 28TH.

4) WE ARE SENDING UNDER SEPARATE COVER COPIES OF THE ABOVE MENTIONED DOCUMENTS FOR DISTRIBUTION TO YOUR MISSIONARIES AS REQUESTED BY FATHER FOUNDER. ENGLISH COPIES HAVE BEEN SENT TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

IN THE MEANWHILE, WE ARE AWAITING THE MINUTES OF YOUR WEEKLY COUNCIL MEETINGS. GOD BLESS YOU AND YOUR MISSIONARIES!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

CC. JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR, ANTHONY J. ARPAIA

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

SEPTEMBER 4, 1980

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

THE BEST OF GREETINGS TO YOU AFTER RETURNING TO YOUR MONASTERY FROM SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS!

1) ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND OUR CHECK # 0537 FOR $ 500. TO COVER YOUR EXTRAORDINARY EXPENSES FOR REPAIR TO THE WALL DAMAGED BY THE RIVER BEHIND THE MONASTERY. SINCE THIS WAS AN EMERGENCY, WE UNDERSTAND YOU HAVE ALREADY COMPLETED THE WORK.

2) ALSO ENCLOSED ARE TWO LETTERS FROM THE FOUNDER, ONE FOR YOUR NEWLY PROFESSED, AND ONE FOR NOVICES. THESE SHOULD BE TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH, AND RETURNED FOR THE FOUNDER'S SIGNATURE.

3) WE ARE ENCLOSING THE "RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION" DATED SUNDAY, AUGUST 31, 1980. RECEIPT OF THIS DOCUMENT SHOULD BE ACKNOWLEDGED BY THE LOCAL COUNCIL, TRANSLATED INTO SPANISH, AND RETURNED FOR OUR NEXT BOARD OF DIRECTOR'S MEETING TO BE HELD ON SEPTEMBER 28TH.

4) WE ARE SENDING UNDER SEPARATE COVER COPIES OF THE ABOVE MENTIONED DOCUMENTS FOR DISTRIBUTION TO YOUR MISSIONARIES AS REQUESTED BY FATHER FOUNDER. ENGLISH COPIES HAVE BEEN SENT TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

IN THE MEANWHILE, WE ARE AWAITING THE MINUTES OF YOUR WEEKLY COUNCIL MEETINGS. GOD BLESS YOU AND YOUR MISSIONARIES!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

CC JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR, ANTHONY J. ARPAIA

JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR
ATTORNEY AT LAW
POST OFFICE BOX 6252
1581 ROSECRANS
SAN DIEGO, CALIFORNIA 92106
TELEPHONE 222-0395

SEP - 9 1980

September 4, 1980

Manuel Da Fonseca Carreira
Advocado
Av. Dos Combatentes da Grande, Suerra 24
Leira, Portugal

Dear Mr. Carreira;

Please inform me what the current status is of the money from the lawsuit. I assume the money is in an account under your control. Have you made any progress with the petition you filed with the Government of Portugal to allow the money to be sent to the United States. Please inform me if you need anything from me in this regard. Can airline tickets to and from the United States as well as hotel and other accommodations be purchased with this money?

I trust everything is going well with you and your family.

Best personal regards from Father Aloysius and Carpenter and Kevin Manion.

Very truly yours,

JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR

JOC:fdb
cc: Kevin Manion
Anthony Arpaia

AMDG

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

9-3-80

Dear Fr. Aloysius,

At the encouragement of my immediate superior, Fr. Carlos, I am writing what I hope will be the first of a regular series of letters to you. These letters will have two primary purposes: 1. To open up my heart to you regarding my spiritual life; 2. To keep you up-to-date on the overall material situation of the monastery & the financial needs to proceed with the necessary improvements.

First of all, I have to confess to you that, upon initially arriving here on July 6, 1980, I was resentful & rebellious due to the physical deterioration of the monastery, lack of cleanliness, absentmindedness on the part of the Brothers, lack of organization, & the inclement weather.

Then also, a particular source of discomposure was Fr. Carlos' strong opposition to accepting my role of Vicar which you entrusted upon me. I was confused as to his non-acceptance of this arrangement made by you, the Founder. I was more perplexed when he first went & consulted with Bishop Miguel about this rather than with you who made the appointment & can do so since you are the Founder. But as St. Paul says: "Omnia cooperantur in bonum, iis qui diligunt Deo", since Fr. Carlos loves God, Our Blessed Mother, & you, & since I do also, although I could never come anywhere near the way Fr. Carlos does, this problem has worked its way

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

out due to Almighty God's Benevolence & Our Bl. Mother's constant intercession on our behalf. After the initial impact, for several weeks now a very harmonious, fraternal rapport exists constantly between Fr. Carlos & myself. We have an ongoing dialogue whereby we both discuss effectively the needs of the Community & implement the appropriate corrective measures. I am focusing on the material needs while he focusses mainly on the spiritual needs of the community. Furthermore, we are providing a united front to the Brothers.

And now for a summary of the overall material situation of the monastery. Since these needs are "as numerous as the grains of sand on the seashore", the ones mentioned are the most urgent & of immediate attention.

1. Complete installation of copper tubing inside the Main Building. Cost estimates are now being solicited.
2. Installation of 4 - Forty Gallon water heaters. These will adequately meet all the winter community needs in all the living quarters. Estimates of overall cost are being solicited.
3. Two new automatic laundry washers + one commercial-type clothes dryer.
4. Large, roomy refrigerator/freezer.
5. Commercial-type dishwasher.
6. Tractor for the orchard-maintenance.

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

7. New Kithen stove.
8. New Roof over the entire Kitchen & dining hall.
9. Funds to sandblast & paint (the same colors) the façade only on the outside & top of the front wall from Room #3 extending along the East wall to Room #11. Estimates regarding the sandbasting are being solicited. The rest of the work ~~of~~ re-stuccoing & caulking & of course painting will be done by the Brothers.

Comments on the various items:

Regarding the 2 automatic laundry washers & 1 clothes dryer, it is not a matter of simply laziness or worldly standards. I believe these time-saving appliances will enable the Superior & Brothers to achieve more work in other areas. Presently, laundering takes a lot of our time.

The same is true about the tractor for the orchard maintenance. Since I arrived on July 6, 1980, I have organized workcrews involving all the professed & novices but we have barely made a dent in the overwhelming jungle of weeds in the orchards. Once we almost made it near the mid-point of the orchard but due to the loss of the 6 Professandi to San Juan & other pressing projects, e.g., landscape the main enclosure after the plumbing project, the orchard is once again "a forest primeval".

Fr. Carlos & I have made numerous calls & contacts trying to hire someone with a tractor — or even to rent one, but it has be utterly futile.

Regarding the large refrigerator, fruit +

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

produce are cheaper in Navajoa than in Alamos. This way we could save money by volume-purchases every two weeks & eliminate frequent trips to the local market.

Since I arrived & conveyed your message that dishes, pot & pans, & silverware should be washed with hot water, it has been done. However, since the job is done by hand, the water temperature has only been as hot as the Brothers can withstand.

On the other hand, the commercial dishwasher can sterilize all dishes, silverware, pots & pans since the water can be steaming hot. Also, only one Brother would be needed to wash the dishes, etc, & thus free one Brother for other urgently needed work.

The Kitchen stove is falling apart & is antiquated so that much heat is lost causing a waste in the butane gas source.

The Kitchen & dining room attic beams are termite-destroyed which greatly weakens the overhead structure. The roof also leaks, specially in the storeroom where we keep our food. The entrance to the dining room needs a protruding portico to keep the rain from seeping through the well-worned doors & windows.

Then too painting the Kitchen walls & ceiling is futile since the rain will soon leave water marks caused by the leaks.

As to the painting of the façade of the front wall, since, for the most part, the outside of the buildings look presentable enough, this "face-lifting" will greatly enhance the overall appearance of the

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

Monastery. Sandblasting will remove very effectively all the loose particles from the walls which, once resurfaced properly by the Brothers, the same Brothers can paint it. Thus the Monastery will began to look like the "showplace" that you want it to be.

I am sorry I burdened you ~~so~~ much with this litany of material wants. However, I am just trying to give you my overview on this aspect of our Monastery. Please, do not let it depress you, because on the human side, I can paint you a rosey picture.

I can honestly say that none of the Brothers' failures & shortcomings are out of malice. They are due to a grossly needed amount of training in <u>all</u> areas & plain absent-mindedness. All this training I can assist greatly Fr. Carlos in providing & we have started to make a dent in these areas. For example, the gross, chronic tardiness problem to the various spiritual exercises in chapel & to meals is almost non-existent since the latecomers have to kneeldown during the activity.

Above all, through your prayers & sufferings, there exists a warm family spirit in the Community. All the Brothers are receptive to my advice & corrections.

This letter was not meant to be so long but it turned out this way because it is the first one. The subsequent ones will be simpler, shorter, & more regular. This one took 11 days in writing due to interruptions.

In closing, I thank you for all your prayers & for permitting me to be the "Servus Servorum" of your Congregation. It is a unique privilege for me. I pray that I may live up to your lofty expectations.

Sincerely,
In Cordibus Jesu & Mariae,

Hno. Cesario Ramirez

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

THE REGULAR MONTHLY MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION WAS HELD AT BARONE'S RESTURANT IN TOLUCA LAKE CALIFORNIA AT 2:30 P.M. ON SEPTEMBER 28, 1980.

PRESENT IN PERSON WERE: FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, CMF
JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR
ANTHONY J. ARPAIA
KEVIN MANION

THE MEETING WAS STARTED WITH 3 HAIL MARYS BY FATHER FOUNDER.

THE FIRST ORDER OF BUSINESS WAS THE REACTION BY THE MISSINARIES TO THE RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS MADE AT THE LAST MEETING ON AUGUST 31, 1980. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT TWO OF THE BROTHERS JUMPED OVER THE WALL!

FR. FOUNDER CITED MARCO'S LETTER WHERE HE HAD NO ATTRACTION TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA. "THERE EXISTS GROSS IGNORANCE WHICH SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO HIM. NOW THIS BOY DIDN'T KNOW ANYTHING, HER HEART, HER ROSARY, HER SCAPULAR. THIS IS THE DEVOTION FOR THE PRESENT DAY. HE LEFT UNDER FALSE GROUNDS. WE MUST TELL FR. CHARLES HE DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THIS BOY ABOUT THESE THINGS. THIS SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO THEM." WHEREUPON THE BOARD RESOLVED THAT WE SHOULD TELL FR. CHARLES THIS.

FR. CHARLES LETTER IN RESPONSE TO THE DIRECTORS RESOLUTION DATED SEPTEMBER 8TH WHICH WAS READ TO BOARD OF DIRECTORS. REGARDING THE SPIRIT IN WHICH FR. CHARLES TOOK THIS RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD, FATHER FOUNDER RESPONDED THAT "VERY FEW WOULD HAVE TAKEN THIS LETTER. REAL HUMILITY!"

IT WAS NOTED THAT THE RESOLUTION WAS CORRECTED WITH THE ADDITION OF THE WORDS "TO FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PEREPTAUL ADORATION."

REGARDING THE ACCOUNTS, THE BOARD RESOLVED THE FOLLOWING:

THAT THE PETTY CASH FUND NEVER EXCEED 2200 MEXICAN PESOES, BUT THAT IT CAN BE REPLINSHED AS NEEDED WITHIN THE MONTH. THERE IS NO NEED FOR MORE THAT $ 100.00 (U.S) IN PETTY CASH AT ANY ONE TIME.

Kevin J Manion Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF
Anthony J Arpaia

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

SECOND, THAT THE PETTY CASH BE BALANCED AND RECONCILED EACH DAY.

THIRD, CONSISTENT WITH THE VOW OF POVERTY, THAT THE MISSIONARIES DISCLOSE ALL MONEY IN THEIR FINANCIAL STATMENTS, INCLUDING ANY MONEY HELD IN DOLLARS OR ANY OTHER MONEY.

FOURTH, THAT THE ECONOMO ADEQUATELY DESCRIBE ALL EXPENDITURES NOT SIMPLY NAMING THE ACCOUNT THEY WERE CHARED TO, EG. AN EXPENSE FOR "PERSONAL PROVISIONS" SHOULD ADEQUATELY DESCRIBE WHAT WAS BOUGHT, IE., 3 BLANKETS, ETC.

NEXT FOLLOWED A DISCUSSION OF THE MATERIAL NEEDS OF THE COMMUNITY AS PRESENTED IN CESARIO'S LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 3RD:

1) COMPLETE INSTALLATION OF COPPER TUBING INSIDE THE MAIN BUILDING. THE DIRECTORS DECIDED THAT THEY SHOULD NOT BE REPLACED BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT LEAKING.

2) FOUR 40 GALLON WATER HEATERS -- MR. ARPAIA RECOMMEND THAT THE BROTHERS TAKE SHOWERS IN ONE AREA. MR. O'CONNOR QUESTIONED THE EXPERIENCE OF BROTHER CESARIO REGARDING THESE MATTERS. MR. ARPAIA RESPONDED THAT CESARIO WANTS CONVENIENCE BECAUSE THE BROTHERS ARE SPENDING TOO MUCH TIME DOING OTHER THINGS. REGARDING THE RECENT INSTALLATION MR. ARPAIA STATED, "WE INSTALLED A 50 GALLON WATER HEATER OUTSIDE THE HOUSE. IT IS SCANDALOUS! AND IT RUINS THE ASCETIC BEAUTY OF THE PLACE. IT IS RIGHT OUT IN FRONT!" THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR HEATERS OR SOLAR PANELS WAS DISCUSSED. FATHER FOUNDER STATED, "IN OUR SEMINARIES WE HAD SHOWERS IN A COMMON PLACE. I EVEN TOOK COLD SHOWERS WHEN I WAS A PRIEST. WE DID NOT EVEN HAVE A SHOWER. THERE WAS A ROOM, AND I USED TO APPLY THE WATER TO MY HEAD. AS A PRIEST WE HAD A SWIMMING POOL WITH COLD WATER. WE HAD SUCH PRIMITIVE WAYS. I WONDER HOW WE SURVIVED! WHEN ONE IS YOUNG ONE CAN TAKE ANYTHING. WHEN I WAS A PRIEST EVEN IN MY 40'S, I USED TO GO EVERY MORNING DOWN STAIRS IN THE BASEMENT TO THE COLD SHOWER, A COMMON SHOWER IN DOMINGUEZ SEMINARY. 4 OR 5 SHOWERS WERE THERE WITH COLD WATER. BEFORE I USED TO CALL THE STUDENTS TO GET UP. I USED TO GET UP THE FIRST THING. IN DOMINGUEZ WE HAD ONLY COLD SHOWERS. I COULD TAKE COLD WATER. IN DECEMBER I USED TO GO TO THE SEA. IN FATIMA WE HAD HOT WATER ONCE A WEEK." TONY REMINDED THE BOARD THAT FOR TWO YEARS WE DIDN'T HAVE A HOT WATER HEATER IN ALAMOS. ALSO TONY ESTIMATED THE COST AT $ 400.00 FOR THE 50 GALLON HEATER WHICH THE BROTHERS PURCHASED. WE COULD BUY THEM FOR $ 150.00 HERE, BUT WE CAN'T GET IT ACROSS THE BOARDER. IF

Kevin J. Manion   Anthony J. Arpaia

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

WE COULD BREAK THE $ 400.00 PRICE IT WOULD BE DIFFERENT. BUT AT THIS PRICE THATS TOO HIGH. MR. O'CONNOR STATED THAT ON THE OTHER HAND THERE IS NO COMMON AREA. THE ALAMOS HOUSE IS REALLY SET UP FOR INDIVIDUAL ROOMS. POSSIBILY THE BROTHERS COULD GO TO TAKE A SHOWER IN A VACANT ROOM. MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE UNDERGROUND PIPING IS PLACED AS THOUGH THERE WILL BE HOT WATER HEATERS INSTALLED. THEY BROUGHT COLD WATER TO ALL THESE PLACES.

RESOLUTION: WE WANT FURTHER STUDY INCLUDING THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR, THE AQUISITION OF A LARGER UNIT TO REPLACE THE ORIGINAL WATER HEATER. THE BROTHERS SHOULD STUDY THE POSSIBILITY OF TAKING HOT SHOWERS IN A CENTRAL PLACE. IT IS NOT EFFICIENT TO HAVE 4 WATER HEATERS. THE BROTHERS COULD ALL TAKE SHOWERS IN THE MAIN HOUSE. MOVE SOMEONE OUT OF A ROOM IN THE MAIN HOUSE, HAVE A REGULAR TIME TABLE, SOME WAIT WHILE OTHERS TAKE SHOWER, IN SUMMER THEY CAN TAKE SWIM IN POOL, ETC.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE CARPORT, OR IN THE TERMS OF MR. ARPAIA, THE "ILLEGAL LEAN-TWO" SHOULD BE TORN DOWN. IT LOOKS TERRIBLE. THERE IS A DANGER THAT A GOOD WIND WILL PICK IT UP AND IT WILL DAMAGE THE BUILDING. EVERYTHING HAS TO HAVE A PERMIT IN ALAMOS.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE SESS POOL BE CLEANED OUT AGAIN AND REFILLED WITH CLEAN SAND. APPARENTLY DEBRIS WAS THROWN BACK INTO THE SESS POOL BEFORE IT WAS COVERED UP. THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS A FUTURE HEALTH PROBLEM. THE BROTHERS SHOULD REDO THE SESS POOL AGAIN BECAUSE OF THE NEGLIGENCE OF SOME. THE FOUNDER STATED THAT SOMEHITNG CAN BE DONE AND SHOULD BE DONE. MR. ARPAIA DIRECTED ALL THE DEBRIS PULLED OUT AND SECONDLY FILL IT WITH CLEAN SAND. THE BROTHERS DON'T HAVE TO SUPER-CLORINATE. THIS IS WHAT THE ENGINEERS RECOMMEND. THERE'S PLENTY OF CLEAN SAND IN THE WASH. MAKE SURE ITS CLEAN. WE ESTIMATE ABOUT $ 80.00 A HOLE TO HAVE THE MEXICANS CLEAN OUT THE SESS POOL. NOW THERE IS NO BACK-FLOW PROBLEM.

THE FATHER FOUDNER NOTED THAT THE WINDOWS NEED ADEQUATE SCREENS. ALSO THERE ARE SO MANY FLIES THAT COME FROM OUTHOUSES. THE BROTHERS SHOULD PUT SCREENS IN THE WINDOS. FLIES ARE THE CARRIERS OF ALL THE SICKNESSES. VERY IMPORTANT BECAUSE OF THE FECAL MATERIAL CARRIED BY THE FLIES. ALSO GET FLY-TRAPS. BUT PAY ATTENTION TO ASTHETICS. THIS PROJECT SHOULDN'T TAKE TOO LONG. STEELE FRAMES. SOME WITH ARCHES. SOME MEXICANS WHO ARE CARPENTERS.

f

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

RESOLUTION: THAT ALL THE WINDOWS BE SCREENED.

A POINT WAS RAISED REGARDING THE OVERALL ASTHETICS OF THE MONASTERY. THIS IS IMPORTANT REGARDING THE CAR PORT, THE WATER HEATER, THE SCREENS, ETC. EVERYTHING SHOULD BE ASTHETICALLY HARMONIOUS. THE FOUNDER SAW PICTURES OF THE CAR PORT AND STATED, "DIDN'T IT LOOK TERRIBLE." MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE CITY HAS A STRICT ORDINANCE. WE COULD BE FINED.

RESOLUTION: THE BROTHERS SHOULD DETERMINE IF CARS CAN BE PARKED IN THE BACK OF THE MAIN BUILDING? WHAT NEEDS TO BE DONE AND HOW SOON COULD THIS BE IMPLEMENTED?

IT WAS MENTIONED THAT A SHADED AREA WOULD BENEFIT THE KITCHEN TREMENDOUSLY. THERE SHOULD BE SOME WAY TO COME STRAIGHT OUT WITH ARCHES. IT WILL ADORN THE PLACE AND HELP THE DINING ROOM VERY MUCH. WE COULD TIE THIS INTO THE ROOF WHICH WE MAY NEED TO REPLACE. THE FOUNDER REMARKED THAT THIS WILL HELP FOR THE PRIVACY.

RESOLTION: THAT THE SUPERIOR CAUSE TO BE DRAW UP THREE DIFFERENT RENDERINGS OR SCHEMATICS OF THE FRONT WITH ARCHES. THE BEAUTY OF THE FRONT SHOULD BE ENHANCED. A PORTICO WOULD COME OUT ABOUT 25 FEET WITH THREE ARCHES. THIS COULD BE USED AS A CAR PORT. THE ENTRANCE TO THE DINING ROOM NEEDS A PROTRUDING PORITCO BECAUSE IT LEAKS. A PORTICO DONE IN THE SAME STYLE AS THE MONASTERY. IF CARS CANNOT BE PARKED IN THE BACK MR. O'CONNOR RECOMMENDS THE PORTICO INCLUDE A CAR PORT. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT THE CARS ARE IN THE WAY. THOSE CARS SHOULDN'T BE THERE ANYWAY. A RENDERING SHOULD INCLUDE A FLOOR PLAN, DINING ROOM, SHADE FOR KITCHEN, AND POSSIBLY A PARKING AREA FOR CARS. IT SHOULD COMPLY WITH ALL THE LAWS AND AESTHETICAL VAULES.

A REPORT WAS GIVEN BY FATHER FOUNDER REGARDING MR. KEVIN MATTHEWS WHO WAS "MY SPIRITUAL SON FOR MANY YEARS, AND I BAPTIZED ALL HIS CHILDREN* HE WILL BE VERY USEFUL BECAUSE HE IS GOING TO START THE THIRD ORDER. HE IS GOING TO VISIT WITH DOCTOR DAILEY."

*EXCEPT THE LAST CHILD BAPTISED BY FR. CHARLES.

MR. ARPAIA REPORTED ON THE NEED FOR VOLTAGE REGULATORS IN ALAMOS. THAT WE ARE LOOKING INTO THE COSTS AND GETTING THEM HERE. WE NEED A VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR THE DISH-WASHER AND LAUNDRY. ONE GREAT BIG ONE IS FOR $ 5000.00 FOR THE WHOLE MONASTERY. BUT IT NEEDS TO BE INSTALLED. WITHOUT REGULATORS THE VOLTAGE CAN BURN UP THE MOTOR, EACH DIFFERENT APPLIANCE NEEDS A VOLTAGE REGULATOR.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF   Joe   Kevin J Manion

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

REGARDING THE NEED FOR A NEW REFRGERATOR AND FREEZER MR. ARPAIA RECOMMENDED THE FOLLOWING: THEY NEED VOLTAGE REGULATORS. AT PRESENT TIME WE SHOULD PAY AS WE GO. WE ARE LOOKING INTO IT. WITH A NEW REFRIGERATOR, THEY CAN STORE MORE FOOD. REGARDING VOLUME PURCHASES, THERE IS EVEN MORE SAVINGS BY GROWING THEIR OWN FOOD. MR. O'CONNOR STATED "THEY CAN REALLY SAVE MONEY. THEREFORE, PROCEED WITH PLANS FOR A GARDEN.

RESOLTUION: THAT A WASHER AND DRYER BE PURCHASED. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET A GOOD DOMESTIC WASHER AND DRYER. NOT A COMMERCIAL ONE. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET BIDS.

THE FOLLOWING WAS THE DISCUSSION REGARDING A DISH WASHER: NOT A COMMERCIAL TYPE DISH WASHER. A DOMESTIC ONE WOULD SUFFICE. RUN IT TWICE, IF NOT BIG ENOUGH. GET BIDS. A DISH WASHER GOES UP TO 210 DEGREES. A COMMERICAL ONE USES SANITIZERS AND IT SAVES MONEY, BUT MAINTENANCE BILLS ARE TREMENDOUS. 20 BROTHERS IN ALAMOS CAN WAS THEIR DISHES BUT THEY MUST WASH THE POTS AND PANS BY HAND.

A QUESTION WAS RAISED BY MR. ARPAIA REGARDING SUCH POVERTY IN THE AREA, HOW ARE WE GOING TO LOOK BY PUTTING IN ALL THESE APPLIANCES? MR. O'CONNOR STATED WE SHOULD NOT BE BE CONSPICIOUS. THE FOUNDER STATED WE ARE NOT TO BRING OUTSIDERS IN TO SEE OUR WEALTH. MR. MANION REMINDED THE BOARD OF THE HEALTH OF THE BROTHERS. MR. O'CONNOR SUMMARIZED BY SAYING, "WE WANT TO TAKE AS MUCH PRECAUTIONS AS WE CAN."

ON THE TRACTOR FOR THE ORCHARD. MATTHEWS WANTS TO GIVE A TRACTOR. HE WANTS TO BEAUTIFY THE ORCHARD, WITH FRUIT TREES, ETC. AND A PLOW TO DISC ALL THE GROUNDS.

REGARDING THE REQUEST FOR A NEW KITCHEN STOVE. GAS STOVES ARE SUCH SIMPLE THINGS, PERHAPS ITS JUST LOOKS DIRTY. ITS BLACK IRON. ITS FUNCTIONAL. BUILT BETTER THAN THE NEW ONES. WHAT IS FALLING APART ON IT? MAYBE A SCREW! SOMETHING MAY BE LOOSE THAT NEEDS TO BE TIGHTENED. PERHAPS THE SPRINGS IS BROKEN WHICH MAKES THE DOOR OPEN OR CLOSE.

RESOLUTION: PLEASE EVALUATE THE KITCHEN STOVE SITUATION WITH SOMEONE WHO KNOWS WHAT TO DO.

THE NEED FOR A NEW ROOF OVER THE KITCHEN WAS DISCUSSED. APPARENTLY THE TERMITES HAVE DESTROYED THE BEAMS. THE BROTHERS SHOULD EVALUTE THIS RIGHT AWAY. IT MIGHT BE WELL TO BUILD THE CAR PORT IN WITH THE ROOF. ITS A CORRIGATED IRON ROOF. WE SHOULD GET A BID ON THE ROOF. WOOD

Kevin J. Manion   Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.T.
Anthony X Arpaia

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

IS EXPENSIVE DOWN THERE. USE STEELE INSTEAD OF WOOD. IT IS NOT A VALID EXCUSE THAT OTHER BUILDINGS ARE LEAKING. WE DON'T WANT TO COLLAPSE THE ROOF. WE SHOULD GET AN OVERALL BID ON THE ROOF AS WELL AS THE FRONT. TILE ON THE ROOF WOULD BE CHEAPER, AND A BID REPLACING ROOF WITH STEELE OR CEMENT BEAMS, CHEAPER THAN WOOD AND IT IS PERMANENT.

RESOLUTION: REGARDING THE PROPOSAL OF JESUS OLIVAS TO REINFORCE PROPERLY THE WALL, PLEASE SEND US PICTURES OF THE AREA THAT HE WANTS TO REPAIR, THE LENGTH, A RETAINING WALL, HOW HIGH, ETC. WE MUST SEAL IT RIGHT NOW.

ON SAND BLASTING THE EXTERIOR, WHO CAN THE BROTHERS GET TO DO THIS? WE DEFINITELY WANT AN EFFICIENT JOB SO WE ARE HIGHLY INTERESTED IN PREPARATION. WATER-PROOF EVERYTHING. THE ROOF, THE WALLS. SPRAY ON WITH THE AIRLESS SPRAYER. WE DON'T WANT LOOSENESS. THE BROTHERS COULD GET WIRE BRUSHES AND SAND THE WALL. ASK ABOUT SAND BLASTING. EXAMINE THE ALTERNATIVE OF PREPARING THE WALLS WITH WIRE BRUSHES. AFTER SAND BLASTING IT SHOULD BE PREPARED PROPERLY WITH A SEALANT. SAND BLASTING IS A BIG JOB, NEED COMPRESSOR, THE SAND, THE HOSES.

A SUMMARY OF THE PRIORITIES WAS GIVEN BY MR. ARPAIA:

1) ROOF

2) PARKING AREA AND SCREENS

3) RESOLVING THE SHOWERS

4) GETTING A WASHER AND DRYER

5) EVALUATE THE REFRIGERATION AND KITCHEN EQUIPMENT

6) TRACTOR, PLANTING THE VEGETABLES AND A PLAN OF THE PROPERTY.

IN SUMMARY, THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FELT THAT BROTHER CESARIO WROTE A GOOD LETTER.

THERE BEING NO FURTHER BUSINESS THE MEETING WAS ADJORNED.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria OMF

Kevin J Mannion   Anthony J. Arpaia

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

120 S. KEYSTONE

BURBANK, CA 91506

MR. ANTHONY J. ARPAIA

10123 RIVERSIDE DRIVE

NORTH HOLLYWOOD, CA 91602

DEAR TONY:

. PLEASE TAKE NOTICE THAT THE REGULAR MONTHLY MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, INC. WILL BE HELD AT THE OFFICES OF BARONE'S RESTURANT, 10123 RIVERSIDE DRIVE, NORTH HOLLYWOOD, CALIFORNIA ON SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 28, 1980 AT 2:00 P.M.

AFTERWARDS WE WILL HAVE SUPPER AT THE RESTURANT.

BY ORDER OF THE FATHER FOUNDER,

Kevin J. Manion

KEVIN J. MANION, SECRETARY

SEPTEMBER 21, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

120 S. KEYSTONE

BURBANK, CA 91506

MR. JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR

P.O. BOX 6252

1581 ROSECRANS

SAN DIEGO, CA 92106

DEAR JOE:

PLEASE TAKE NOTICE THAT THE REGULAR MONTHLY MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, INC. WILL BE HELD AT THE OFFICES OF BARONE'S RESTURANT, 10123 RIVERSIDE DRIVE, NORTH HOLLYWOOD, CALIFORNIA ON SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 28, 1980 AT 2:00 P.M.

AFTERWARDS WE WILL HAVE SUPPER AT THE RESTURANT.

BY ORDER OF THE FATHER FOUNDER,

Kevin J. Manion

KEVIN J. MANION, SECRETARY

SEPTEMBER 21, 1980

JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR
ATTORNEY AT LAW
POST OFFICE BOX 6252
1581 ROSECRANS
SAN DIEGO, CALIFORNIA 92106
TELEPHONE 222-0395

SEP - 9 1980

September 4, 1980

Manuel Da Fonseca Carreira
Advocado
Av. Dos Combatentes da Grande, Suerra 24
Leira, Portugal

Dear Mr. Carreira;

Please inform me what the current status is of the money from the lawsuit. I assume the money is in an account under your control. Have you made any progress with the petition you filed with the Government of Portugal to allow the money to be sent to the United States. Please inform me if you need anything from me in this regard. Can airline tickets to and from the United States as well as hotel and other accommodations be purchased with this money?

I trust everything is going well with you and your family.

Best personal regards from Father Aloysius and Carpenter and Kevin Manion.

Very truly yours,

Joseph E. O'Connor

JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR

JOC:fdb
cc: Kevin Manion
Anthony Arpaia

AMDG

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

9-3-80

Dear Fr. Aloysius,

At the encouragement of my immediate superior, Fr. Carlos, I am writing what I hope will be the first of a regular series of letters to you. These letters will have two primary purposes: 1. To open up my heart to you regarding my spiritual life; 2. To keep you up-to-date on the overall material situation of the monastery & the financial needs to proceed with the necessary improvements.

First of all, I have to confess to you that, upon initially arriving here on July 6, 1980, I was resentful & rebellious due to the physical deterioration of the monastery, lack of cleanliness, absentmindedness on the part of the Brothers, lack of organization, & the inclement weather.

Then also, a particular source of discomposure was Fr. Carlos' strong opposition to accepting my role of Vicar which you entrusted upon me. I was confused as to his non-acceptance of this arrangement made by you, the Founder. I was more perplexed when he first went & consulted with Bishop Miguel about this rather than with you who made the appointment & can do so since you are the Founder. But as St. Paul says: "Omnia cooperantur in bonum, iis qui diligunt Deo", since Fr. Carlos loves God, Our Blessed Mother, & you, & since I do also, although I could never come anywhere near the way Fr. Carlos does, this problem has worked its way

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

out due to Almighty God's Benevolence & Our Bl. Mother's constant intercession in our behalf. After the initial impact, for several weeks now a very harmonious, fraternal rapport exists constantly between Fr. Carlos & myself. We have an ongoing dialogue whereby we both discuss effectively the needs of the Community & implement the appropriate corrective measures. I am focusing on the material needs while he focuses mainly on the spiritual needs of the community. Furthermore, we are providing a united front to the Brothers.

And now for a summary of the overall material situation of the monastery. Since these needs are "as numerous as the grains of sand on the seashore", the ones mentioned are the most urgent & of immediate attention.

1. Complete installation of copper tubing inside the Main Building. Cost estimates are now being solicited.
2. Installation of 4 - Forty Gallon water heaters. These will adequately meet all the winter community needs in all the living quarters. Estimates of overall cost are being solicited.
3. Two new automatic laundry washers + one commercial-type clothes dryer.
4. Large, roomy refrigerator/freezer.
5. Commercial-type dishwasher.
6. Tractor for the orchard-maintenance.

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

7. New Kithen stove.
8. New Roof over the entire Kitchen & dining hall.
9. Funds to sandblast & paint (the same colors) the façade only on the outside & top of the front wall from Room #3 extending along the East wall to Room #11. Estimates regarding the sandbasting are being solicited. The rest of the work ~~of~~ re-stuccoing & caulking & of course painting will be done by the Brothers.

Comments on the various items:

Regarding the 2 automatic laundry washers & 1 clothes dryer, it is not a matter of simply laziness or worldly standards. I believe these time-saving appliances will enable the Superior & Brothers to achieve more work in other areas. Presently, laundering takes a lot of our time.

The same is true about the tractor for the orchard maintenance. Since I arrived on July 6, 1980, I have organized work crews involving all the professed & novices but we have barely made a dent in the overwhelming jungle of weeds in the orchards. Once we almost made it near the mid-point of the orchard but due to the loss of the 6 Professandi to San Juan & other pressing projects, e.g., landscape the main enclosure after the plumbing project, the orchard is once again "a forest primeval".

Fr. Carlos & I have made numerous calls & contacts trying to hire someone with a tractor — or even to rent one, but it has be utterly futile.

Regarding the large refrigerator, fruit +

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

produce are cheaper in Navajoa than in Alamos. This way we could save money by volume-purchases every two weeks & eliminate frequent trips to the local market.

Since I arrived & conveyed your message that dishes, pot & pans, & silverware should be washed with hot water, it has been done. However, since the job is done by hand, the water temperature has only been as hot as the Brothers can withstand.

On the other hand, the commercial dishwasher can sterilize all dishes, silverware, pots & pans since the water can be steaming hot. Also, only one Brother would be needed to wash the dishes, etc, & thus free one Brother for other urgently needed work.

The Kitchen stove is falling apart & is antiquated so that much heat is lost causing a waste in the butane gas source.

The Kitchen & dining room attic beams are termite-destroyed which greatly weakens the overhead structure. The ~~roof~~ also leaks, specially in the storeroom where we keep our food. The entrance to the dining room needs a protruding portico to keep the rain from seeping through the well-worned doors & windows.

Then ~~too~~ painting the kitchen walls & ceiling is futile since the rain will soon leave water marks caused by the leaks.

As to the painting of the façade of the front wall, since, for the most part, the outside of the buildings look presentable enough, this "face-lifting" will greatly enhance the overall appearance of the

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 21 1980

Monastery. Sandblasting will remove very effectively all the loose particles from the walls which, once resurfaced properly by the Brothers, the same Brothers can paint it. Thus the Monastery will began to look like the "showplace" that you want it to be.

I am sorry I burdened you so much with this litany of material wants. However, I am just trying to give you my overview on this aspect of our Monastery. Please, do not let it depress you, because on the human side, I can paint you a rosey picture.

I can honestly say that none of the Brothers' failures & shortcomings are out of malice. They are due to a grossly needed amount of training in all areas & plain absent-mindedness. All this training I can assist greatly Fr. Carlos in providing & we have started to make a dent in these areas. For example, the gross, chronic tardiness problem to the various spiritual exercises in chapel & to meals is almost non-existent since the latecomers have to kneeldown during the activity.

Above all, through your prayers & sufferings, there exists a warm family spirit in the Community. All the Brothers are receptive to my advice & corrections.

This letter was not meant to be so long but it turned out this way because it is the first one. The subsequent ones will be simpler, shorter, & more regular. This one took 11 days in writing due to interruptions.

In closing, I thank you for all your prayers & for permitting me to be the "Servus Servorum" of your Congregation. It is a unique privilege for me. I pray that I may live up to your lofty expectations.

Sincerely,
In Cordibus Jesu & Mariae,
Hno. Cesario Ramirez

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

THE REGULAR MONTHLY MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION WAS HELD AT BARONE'S RESTURANT IN TOLUCA LAKE CALIFORNIA AT 2:30 P.M. ON SEPTEMBER 28, 1980.

PRESENT IN PERSON WERE: FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, CMF
JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR
ANTHONY J. ARPAIA
KEVIN MANION

THE MEETING WAS STARTED WITH 3 HAIL MARYS BY FATHER FOUNDER.

THE FIRST ORDER OF BUSINESS WAS THE REACTION BY THE MISSINARIES TO THE RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS MADE AT THE LAST MEETING ON AUGUST 31, 1980. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT TWO OF THE BROTHERS JUMPED OVER THE WALL!

FR. FOUNDER CITED MARCO'S LETTER WHERE HE HAD NO ATTRACTION TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA. "THERE EXISTS GROSS IGNORANCE WHICH SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO HIM. NOW THIS BOY DIDN'T KNOW ANYTHING, HER HEART, HER ROSARY, HER SCAPULAR. THIS IS THE DEVOTION FOR THE PRESENT DAY. HE LEFT UNDER FALSE GROUNDS. WE MUST TELL FR. CHARLES HE DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THIS BOY ABOUT THESE THINGS. THIS SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO THEM." WHEREUPON THE BOARD RESOLVED THAT WE SHOULD TELL FR. CHARLES THIS.

FR. CHARLES LETTER IN RESPONSE TO THE DIRECTORS RESOLUTION DATED SEPTEMBER 8TH WHICH WAS READ TO BOARD OF DIRECTORS. REGARDING THE SPIRIT IN WHICH FR. CHARLES TOOK THIS RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD, FATHER FOUNDER RESPONDED THAT "VERY FEW WOULD HAVE TAKEN THIS LETTER. REAL HUMILITY!"

IT WAS NOTED THAT THE RESOLUTION WAS CORRECTED WITH THE ADDITION OF THE WORDS "TO FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P. AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PEREPTAUL ADORATION."

REGARDING THE ACCOUNTS, THE BOARD RESOLVED THE FOLLOWING:

THAT THE PETTY CASH FUND NEVER EXCEED 2200 MEXICAN PESOES, BUT THAT IT CAN BE REPLINSHED AS NEEDED WITHIN THE MONTH. THERE IS NO NEED FOR MORE THAT $ 100.00 (U.S) IN PETTY CASH AT ANY ONE TIME.

Kevin J Manion   Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF
Anthony J Arpaia

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

SECOND, THAT THE PETTY CASH BE BALANCED AND RECONCILED EACH DAY.

THIRD, CONSISTENT WITH THE VOW OF POVERTY, THAT THE MISSIONARIES DISCLOSE ALL MONEY IN THEIR FINANCIAL STATMENTS, INCLUDING ANY MONEY HELD IN DOLLARS OR ANY OTHER MONEY.

FOURTH, THAT THE ECONOMO ADEQUATELY DESCRIBE ALL EXPENDITURES NOT SIMPLY NAMING THE ACCOUNT THEY WERE CHARED TO, EG. AN EXPENSE FOR "PERSONAL PROVISIONS" SHOULD ADEQUATELY DESCRIBE WHAT WAS BOUGHT, IE., 3 BLANKETS, ETC.

NEXT FOLLOWED A DISCUSSION OF THE MATERIAL NEEDS OF THE COMMUNITY AS PRESENTED IN CESARIO'S LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 3RD:

1) COMPLETE INSTALLATION OF COPPER TUBING INSIDE THE MAIN BUILDING. THE DIRECTORS DECIDED THAT THEY SHOULD NOT BE REPLACED BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT LEAKING.

2) FOUR 40 GALLON WATER HEATERS -- MR. ARPAIA RECOMMEND THAT THE BROTHERS TAKE SHOWERS IN ONE AREA. MR. O'CONNOR QUESTIONED THE EXPERIENCE OF BROTHER CESARIO REGARDING THESE MATTERS. MR. ARPAIA RESPONDED THAT CESARIO WANTS CONVENIENCE BECAUSE THE BROTHERS ARE SPENDING TOO MUCH TIME DOING OTHER THINGS. REGARDING THE RECENT INSTALLATION MR. ARPAIA STATED, "WE INSTALLED A 50 GALLON WATER HEATER OUTSIDE THE HOUSE. IT IS SCANDALOUS! AND IT RUINS THE ASCETIC BEAUTY OF THE PLACE. IT IS RIGHT OUT IN FRONT!" THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR HEATERS OR SOLAR PANELS WAS DISCUSSED. FATHER FOUNDER STATED, "IN OUR SEMINARIES WE HAD SHOWERS IN A COMMON PLACE. I EVEN TOOK COLD SHOWERS WHEN I WAS A PRIEST. WE DID NOT EVEN HAVE A SHOWER. THERE WAS A ROOM, AND I USED TO APPLY THE WATER TO MY HEAD. AS A PRIEST WE HAD A SWIMMING POOL WITH COLD WATER. WE HAD SUCH PRIMITIVE WAYS. I WONDER HOW WE SURVIVED! WHEN ONE IS YOUNG ONE CAN TAKE ANYTHING. WHEN I WAS A PRIEST EVEN IN MY 40'S, I USED TO GO EVERY MORNING DOWN STAIRS IN THE BASEMENT TO THE COLD SHOWER, A COMMON SHOWER IN DOMINGUEZ SEMINARY. 4 OR 5 SHOWERS WERE THERE WITH COLD WATER. BEFORE I USED TO CALL THE STUDENTS TO GET UP. I USED TO GET UP THE FIRST THING. IN DOMINGUEZ WE HAD ONLY COLD SHOWERS. I COULD TAKE COLD WATER. IN DECEMBER I USED TO GO TO THE SEA. IN FATIMA WE HAD HOT WATER ONCE A WEEK." TONY REMINDED THE BOARD THAT FOR TWO YEARS WE DIDN'T HAVE A HOT WATER HEATER IN ALAMOS. ALSO TONY ESTIMATED THE COST AT $ 400.00 FOR THE 50 GALLON HEATER WHICH THE BROTHERS PURCHASED. WE COULD BUY THEM FOR $ 150.00 HERE, BUT WE CAN'T GET IT ACROSS THE BOARDER. IF

Kevin J. Manion [signature] Anthony J. Arpaia Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F

SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

WE COULD BREAK THE $ 400.00 PRICE IT WOULD BE DIFFERENT. BUT AT THIS PRICE THATS TOO HIGH. MR. O'CONNOR STATED THAT ON THE OTHER HAND THERE IS NO COMMON AREA. THE ALAMOS HOUSE IS REALLY SET UP FOR INDIVIDUAL ROOMS. POSSIBILY THE BROTHERS COULD GO TO TAKE A SHOWER IN A VACANT ROOM. MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE UNDERGROUND PIPING IS PLACED AS THOUGH THERE WILL BE HOT WATER HEATERS INSTALLED. THEY BROUGHT COLD WATER TO ALL THESE PLACES.

RESOLUTION: WE WANT FURTHER STUDY INCLUDING THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR, THE AQUISITION OF A LARGER UNIT TO REPLACE THE ORIGINAL WATER HEATER. THE BROTHERS SHOULD STUDY THE POSSIBILITY OF TAKING HOT SHOWERS IN A CENTRAL PLACE. IT IS NOT EFFICIENT TO HAVE 4 WATER HEATERS. THE BROTHERS COULD ALL TAKE SHOWERS IN THE MAIN HOUSE. MOVE SOMEONE OUT OF A ROOM IN THE MAIN HOUSE, HAVE A REGULAR TIME TABLE, SOME WAIT WHILE OTHERS TAKE SHOWER, IN SUMMER THEY CAN TAKE SWIM IN POOL, ETC.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE CARPORT, OR IN THE TERMS OF MR. ARPAIA, THE "ILLEGAL LEAN-TWO" SHOULD BE TORN DOWN. IT LOOKS TERRIBLE. THERE IS A DANGER THAT A GOOD WIND WILL PICK IT UP AND IT WILL DAMAGE THE BUILDING. EVERYTHING HAS TO HAVE A PERMIT IN ALAMOS.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE SESS POOL BE CLEANED OUT AGAIN AND REFILLED WITH CLEAN SAND. APPARENTLY DEBRIS WAS THROWN BACK INTO THE SESS POOL BEFORE IT WAS COVERED UP. THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS A FUTURE HEALTH PROBLEM. THE BROTHERS SHOULD REDO THE SESS POOL AGAIN BECAUSE OF THE NEGLIGENCE OF SOME. THE FOUNDER STATED THAT SOMEHITNG CAN BE DONE AND SHOULD BE DONE. MR. ARPAIA DIRECTED ALL THE DEBRIS PULLED OUT AND SECONDLY FILL IT WITH CLEAN SAND. THE BROTHERS DON'T HAVE TO SUPER-CLORINATE. THIS IS WHAT THE ENGINEERS RECOMMEND. THERE'S PLENTY OF CLEAN SAND IN THE WASH. MAKE SURE ITS CLEAN. WE ESTIMATE ABOUT $ 80.00 A HOLE TO HAVE THE MEXICANS CLEAN OUT THE SESS POOL. NOW THERE IS NO BACK-FLOW PROBLEM.

THE FATHER FOUDNER NOTED THAT THE WINDOWS NEED ADEQUATE SCREENS. ALSO THERE ARE SO MANY FLIES THAT COME FROM OUTHOUSES. THE BROTHERS SHOULD PUT SCREENS IN THE WINDOS. FLIES ARE THE CARRIERS OF ALL THE SICKNESSES. VERY IMPORTANT BECAUSE OF THE FECAL MATERIAL CARRIED BY THE FLIES. ALSO GET FLY-TRAPS. BUT PAY ATTENTION TO ASTHETICS. THIS PROJECT SHOULDN'T TAKE TOO LONG. STEELE FRAMES. SOME WITH ARCHES. SOME MEXICANS WHO ARE CARPENTERS.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.T.

Kevin J Manion

Anthony J Arpaia

f

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

RESOLUTION: THAT ALL THE WINDOWS BE SCREENED.

A POINT WAS RAISED REGARDING THE OVERALL ASTHETICS OF THE MONASTERY. THIS IS IMPORTANT REGARDING THE CAR PORT, THE WATER HEATER, THE SCREENS, ETC. EVERYTHING SHOULD BE ASTHETICALLY HARMONIOUS. THE FOUNDER SAW PICTURES OF THE CAR PORT AND STATED, "DIDN'T IT LOOK TERRIBLE." MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE CITY HAS A STRICT ORDINANCE. WE COULD BE FINED.

RESOLUTION: THE BROTHERS SHOULD DETERMINE IF CARS CAN BE PARKED IN THE BACK OF THE MAIN BUILDING? WHAT NEEDS TO BE DONE AND HOW SOON COULD THIS BE IMPLEMENTED?

IT WAS MENTIONED THAT A SHADED AREA WOULD BENEFIT THE KITCHEN TREMENDOUSLY. THERE SHOULD BE SOME WAY TO COME STRAIGHT OUT WITH ARCHES. IT WILL ADORN THE PLACE AND HELP THE DINING ROOM VERY MUCH. WE COULD TIE THIS INTO THE ROOF WHICH WE MAY NEED TO REPLACE. THE FOUNDER REMARKED THAT THIS WILL HELP FOR THE PRIVACY.

RESOLTION: THAT THE SUPERIOR CAUSE TO BE DRAW UP THREE DIFFERENT RENDERINGS OR SCHEMATICS OF THE FRONT WITH ARCHES. THE BEAUTY OF THE FRONT SHOULD BE ENHANCED. A PORTICO WOULD COME OUT ABOUT 25 FEET WITH THREE ARCHES. THIS COULD BE USED AS A CAR PORT. THE ENTRANCE TO THE DINING ROOM NEEDS A PROTRUDING PORITCO BECAUSE IT LEAKS. A PORTICO DONE IN THE SAME STYLE AS THE MONASTERY. IF CARS CANNOT BE PARKED IN THE BACK MR. O'CONNOR RECOMMENDS THE PORTICO INCLUDE A CAR PORT. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT THE CARS ARE IN THE WAY. THOSE CARS SHOULDN'T BE THERE ANYWAY. A RENDERING SHOULD INCLUDE A FLOOR PLAN, DINING ROOM, SHADE FOR KITCHEN, AND POSSIBLY A PARKING AREA FOR CARS. IT SHOULD COMPLY WITH ALL THE LAWS AND AESTHETICAL VAULES.

A REPORT WAS GIVEN BY FATHER FOUNDER REGARDING MR. KEVIN MATTHEWS WHO WAS "MY SPIRITUAL SON FOR MANY YEARS, AND I BAPTIZED ALL HIS CHILDREN* HE WILL BE VERY USEFUL BECAUSE HE IS GOING TO START THE THIRD ORDER. HE IS GOING TO VISIT WITH DOCTOR DAILEY."

*EXCEPT THE LAST CHILD BAPTISED BY FR. CHARLES.

MR. ARPAIA REPORTED ON THE NEED FOR VOLTAGE REGULATORS IN ALAMOS. THAT WE ARE LOOKING INTO THE COSTS AND GETTING THEM HERE. WE NEED A VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR THE DISH-WASHER AND LAUNDRY. ONE GREAT BIG ONE IS FOR $ 5000.00 FOR THE WHOLE MONASTERY. BUT IT NEEDS TO BE INSTALLED. WITHOUT REGULATORS THE VOLTAGE CAN BURN UP THE MOTOR, EACH DIFFERENT APPLIANCE NEEDS A VOLTAGE REGULATOR.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

Jo'c Kevin J. Mannion

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

REGARDING THE NEED FOR A NEW REFRGERATOR AND FREEZER MR. ARPAIA RECOMMENDED THE FOLLOWING: THEY NEED VOLTAGE REGULATORS. AT PRESENT TIME WE SHOULD PAY AS WE GO. WE ARE LOOKING INTO IT. WITH A NEW REFRIGERATOR, THEY CAN STORE MORE FOOD. REGARDING VOLUME PURCHASES, THERE IS EVEN MORE SAVINGS BY GROWING THEIR OWN FOOD. MR. O'CONNOR STATED "THEY CAN REALLY SAVE MONEY. THEREFORE, PROCEED WITH PLANS FOR A GARDEN.

RESOLTUION: THAT A WASHER AND DRYER BE PURCHASED. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET A GOOD DOMESTIC WASHER AND DRYER. NOT A COMMERCIAL ONE. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET BIDS.

THE FOLLOWING WAS THE DISCUSSION REGARDING A DISH WASHER: NOT A COMMERCIAL TYPE DISH WASHER. A DOMESTIC ONE WOULD SUFFICE. RUN IT TWICE, IF NOT BIG ENOUGH. GET BIDS. A DISH WASHER GOES UP TO 210 DEGREES. A COMMERICAL ONE USES SANITIZERS AND IT SAVES MONEY, BUT MAINTENANCE BILLS ARE TREMENDOUS. 20 BROTHERS IN ALAMOS CAN WAS THEIR DISHES BUT THEY MUST WASH THE POTS AND PANS BY HAND.

A QUESTION WAS RAISED BY MR. ARPAIA REGARDING SUCH POVERTY IN THE AREA, HOW ARE WE GOING TO LOOK BY PUTTING IN ALL THESE APPLIANCES? MR. O'CONNOR STATED WE SHOULD NOT BE BE CONSPICIOUS. THE FOUNDER STATED WE ARE NOT TO BRING OUTSIDERS IN TO SEE OUR WEALTH. MR. MANION REMINDED THE BOARD OF THE HEALTH OF THE BROTHERS. MR. O'CONNOR SUMMARIZED BY SAYING, "WE WANT TO TAKE AS MUCH PRECAUTIONS AS WE CAN."

ON THE TRACTOR FOR THE ORCHARD. MATTHEWS WANTS TO GIVE A TRACTOR. HE WANTS TO BEAUTIFY THE ORCHARD, WITH FRUIT TREES, ETC. AND A PLOW TO DISC ALL THE GROUNDS.

REGARDING THE REQUEST FOR A NEW KITCHEN STOVE. GAS STOVES ARE SUCH SIMPLE THINGS, PERHAPS ITS JUST LOOKS DIRTY. ITS BLACK IRON. ITS FUNCTIONAL. BUILT BETTER THAN THE NEW ONES. WHAT IS FALLING APART ON IT? MAYBE A SCREW! SOMETHING MAY BE LOOSE THAT NEEDS TO BE TIGHTENED. PERHAPS THE SPRINGS IS BROKEN WHICH MAKES THE DOOR OPEN OR CLOSE.

RESOLUTION: PLEASE EVALUATE THE KITCHEN STOVE SITUATION WITH SOMEONE WHO KNOWS WHAT TO DO.

THE NEED FOR A NEW ROOF OVER THE KITCHEN WAS DISCUSSED. APPARENTLY THE TERMITES HAVE DESTROYED THE BEAMS. THE BROTHERS SHOULD EVALUTE THIS RIGHT AWAY. IT MIGHT BE WELL TO BUILD THE CAR PORT IN WITH THE ROOF. ITS A CORRIGATED IRON ROOF. WE SHOULD GET A BID ON THE ROOF. WOOD

+

IS EXPENSIVE DOWN THERE. USE STEELE INSTEAD OF WOOD. IT IS NOT A VALID EXCUSE THAT OTHER BUILDINGS ARE LEAKING. WE DON'T WANT TO COLLAPSE THE ROOF. WE SHOULD GET AN OVERALL BID ON THE ROOF AS WELL AS THE FRONT. TILE ON THE ROOF WOULD BE CHEAPER, AND A BID REPLACING ROOF WITH STEELE OR CEMENT BEAMS, CHEAPER THAN WOOD AND IT IS PERMANENT.

RESOLUTION: REGARDING THE PROPOSAL OF JESUS OLIVAS TO REINFORCE PROPERLY THE WALL, PLEASE SEND US PICTURES OF THE AREA THAT HE WANTS TO REPAIR, THE LENGTH, A RETAINING WALL, HOW HIGH, ETC. WE MUST SEAL IT RIGHT NOW.

ON SAND BLASTING THE EXTERIOR, WHO CAN THE BROTHERS GET TO DO THIS? WE DEFINITELY WANT AN EFFICIENT JOB SO WE ARE HIGHLY INTERESTED IN PREPARATION. WATER-PROOF EVERYTHING. THE ROOF, THE WALLS. SPRAY ON WITH THE AIRLESS SPRAYER. WE DON'T WANT LOOSENESS. THE BROTHERS COULD GET WIRE BRUSHES AND SAND THE WALL. ASK ABOUT SAND BLASTING. EXAMINE THE ALTERNATIVE OF PREPARING THE WALLS WITH WIRE BRUSHES. AFTER SAND BLASTING IT SHOULD BE PREPARED PROPERLY WITH A SEALANT. SAND BLASTING IS A BIG JOB, NEED COMPRESSOR, THE SAND, THE HOSES.

A SUMMARY OF THE PRIORITIES WAS GIVEN BY MR. ARPAIA:

1) ROOF

2) PARKING AREA AND SCREENS

3) RESOLVING THE SHOWERS

4) GETTING A WASHER AND DRYER

5) EVALUATE THE REFRIGERATION AND KITCHEN EQUIPMENT

6) TRACTOR, PLANTING THE VEGETABLES AND A PLAN OF THE PROPERTY.

IN SUMMARY, THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FELT THAT BROTHER CESARIO WROTE A GOOD LETTER.

THERE BEING NO FURTHER BUSINESS THE MEETING WAS ADJORNED.

Joseph E. Donnelly   Father Aloysius Ellacuria OMF

Kevin J Mannion   Anthony J. Arpaia

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

120 S. KEYSTONE

BURBANK, CA 91506

MR. ANTHONY J. ARPAIA

10123 RIVERSIDE DRIVE

NORTH HOLLYWOOD, CA 91602

DEAR TONY:

. PLEASE TAKE NOTICE THAT THE REGULAR MONTHLY MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, INC. WILL BE HELD AT THE OFFICES OF BARONE'S RESTURANT, 10123 RIVERSIDE DRIVE, NORTH HOLLYWOOD, CALIFORNIA ON SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 28, 1980 AT 2:00 P.M.

AFTERWARDS WE WILL HAVE SUPPER AT THE RESTURANT.

BY ORDER OF THE FATHER FOUNDER,

Kevin J. Manion

KEVIN J. MANION, SECRETARY

SEPTEMBER 21, 1980

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

120 S. KEYSTONE

BURBANK, CA 91506

MR. JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR

P.O. BOX 6252

1581 ROSECRANS

SAN DIEGO, CA 92106

DEAR JOE:

PLEASE TAKE NOTICE THAT THE REGULAR MONTHLY MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, INC. WILL BE HELD AT THE OFFICES OF BARONE'S RESTURANT, 10123 RIVERSIDE DRIVE, NORTH HOLLYWOOD, CALIFORNIA ON SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 28, 1980 AT 2:00 P.M.

AFTERWARDS WE WILL HAVE SUPPER AT THE RESTURANT.

BY ORDER OF THE FATHER FOUNDER,

Kevin J. Manion

KEVIN J. MANION, SECRETARY

SEPTEMBER 21, 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP - 8 1980

PAR AVION

R ALAMOS, SON. 265

CLAIM CHECK NO 727531

HOLD

DATE 9-8-80

1ST NOTICE

2ND NOTICE

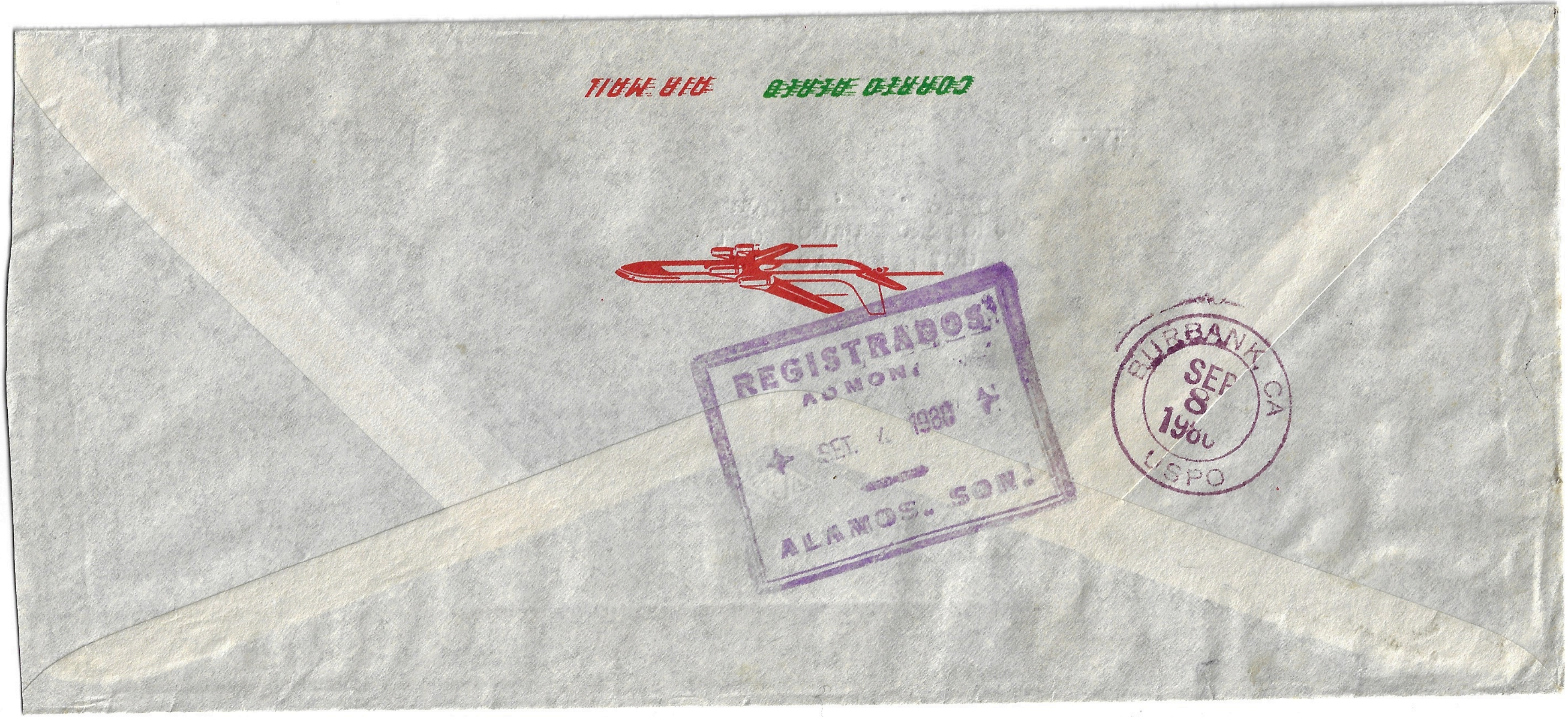
RETURN

Detached from PS Form 3849–A Feb. 1978

Mr. Kevin Manion
120 South Keystone
Burbank, CA. 91506

(U.S.A.)

CORREO AEREO


REGISTRADOS
ALAMOS, SON.
SET. 4 1980
BURBANK, CA
SEP 8
USPO

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
LAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

CLAIM CHECK NO
764306

☐ HOLD

DATE
9-8-80
1ST NOTICE

2ND NOTICE

RETURN

Detached from
PS Form 3849-A
Feb. 1978

SEP - 8 1980

R ALAMOS, SON.
NÚM 263

Mr. Kevin Manion
120 South Keystone
Burbank, CA. 91506

(U.S.A.)

REGISTRADOS
ADMON.
SET. 3 1980
ALAMOS! SON!

BURBANK CA
SEP
8
1980
USPO

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP - 8 1980

Father Aloysius Ellacuria, CMF
c/o Kevin Manion
120 So. Keystone
BURBANK, CA. 91506
(U.S.A.)

M.A.P. a 9 de Septiembre de 1980

SEP 13 1980

P. Luis Ellacuria

Mi muy querido Padre, Yo soy hermano Armando tengo casi 3 meses en ésta comunidad y desde que llegué aquí me he sentido muy feliz, me gusta ésta vida consagrada al Señor, el trabajo, las oraciones, etc. cuando todavía no llegaba aquí no me sentía a gusto en ninguna parte, ni en la escuela que es internado ni en mi casa, aunque quiero mucho a mi familia pero siento más amor al Señor mi Dios y por él dejé todo

Aunque no le conozco siento mucho amor hacia usted en las peticiones de la santa misa, quiero felicitarlo por su gran entrega a Jesús y a María y tambien quiero decirle que quede realmente admirado y edificado por sus palabras en la homilía del 15 de agosto y me llegó muy adentro de mi corazón la jaculatoria "Jesús y María salvad a los enfermos y moribundos de todo el mundo"

No deje de rogar por nosotros y que Dios le siga bendiciendo.

[signature]

ARMANDO OSUNA CONTRERAS

SEP - 9 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

REUNION # 4   SABADO 23 DE AGOSTO DE 1980.

Puntos.- (REPORTES)

I.- REPORTE DEL ECONOMO.- Se terminó todo el trabajo del mes de agosto, los vouchers están al día. Se hará el pedido para el mes de septiembre- para el cual se necesitaran $1,000.oo (dólares).

Los que van al Seminario tendrán un gasto en Guadalajara por motivo de ropa de cama (sábanas, cobíjas, fúndas, etc.), el cual será de - $5,000.oo (pesos mex.).

Los que van al Seminario, deben observar toda la pobreza posible- en lo necesario para sus estudios.

II.- REPORTE DEL VICARIO.(Coordinador de trabajos).- Durante los días pasados, se logró lo siguiente:

a) Una clase de recitación de la Litúrgia de las Horas.
b) Clases de cómo servir en la capilla como monaguillo.
c) Clase de cómo preparar los artículos necesarios cuando hay misión.
d) Dos días se cortó hierba mala en la huerta.
e) Se habló por teléfono con Enrique Tirado, secretario de Fincas del - Yaqui y con el plomero Humberto Amparando tocante a los detalles del- reparo de la tubería que empieza el lunes 25 de agosto. Se acordó -- contrato con ellos.
f) Se le puso nueva batería a la camioneta.
g) Se reparó la bomba del pozo.
h) Se hízo contacto con Jesús Olívas para acordar presupuestos de reparación tocante a la tapia destruida por el agua (un trozo)
i) Se organizó un guardaropa en el cuarto # 4, a él darán los hermanos- la ropa buena que ya no necesiten para que les pueda servir a otros- de la misma comunidad. Estará encargado Hermano Cesareo.

NUEVOS PUNTOS O ACUERDOS:

1.-REUNIONES DEL CONSEJO.- Las reuniones del Consejo serán los sábados a las 3:00 p.m.

SEP - 9 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

2.- USO DEL HABITO.- Por motivo del calor, los hermanos pueden presindir en la Hora Santa del uso del hábito. (Norma provisional)

3.- MEDALLAS.- Treinta medallas vienen en camino, las mandan las Madres-Dominicas, son las medallas de Nuestra Señora de Fátima.

4.- MEDICAMENTOS.- Se puede usar miel para los enfermos, mas no es necesario el uso de licor, como fue sugerido como medicina. El enfermero será Hermano José Humberto.

5.-COMIDA PARA LOS PERROS.- Se comprarán quincenalmente pellejos para -- los perros.

6.- ASEOS.- El aseo del Monasterio debe ser diario y con esmero.

7.- ALIMENTACION.- Debemos ser moderados en usar condimentos. No usaremos fruta que no es de la estación, cuyo precio es elevado. Pensamos que estamos comiendo mucha carne, lo cual puede ser insano.

8.- SILENCIO.- Debemos guardar silencio en el camino de la capilla al comedor y seguirlo guardando hasta que se dé la señal de que se puede hablar.

9.- PUNTUALIDAD.- La puntualidad a los actos comunitarios ha mejorado - maravillosamente.

10.- PLOMERIA.- Pensamos que si aprovechamos el actual contrato de plomería para instalar 4 calentones nos saldrá más barato que en un contrato-aparte. La distribución de los calentones de agua sería: uno para los -- cuartos 11-15; otro para la casa grande y dos para los cuartos 3-10.

Marco A. Figueroa Esquer.

Hno. C. Ramírez

P. Carlos Carpenter

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP - 9 1980

REUNION # 4 SABADO 23 DE AGOSTO DE 1980.

Puntos.- (REPORTES)

I.- REPORTE DEL ECONOMO.- Se terminó todo el trabajo del mes de agosto, los vouchers están al día. Se hará el pedido para el mes de septiembre para el cual se necesitaran $1,000.oo (dólares).

Los que van al Seminario tendrán un gasto en Guadalajara por motivo de ropa de cama (sábanas, cobíjas, fúndas, etc.), el cual será de $5,000.oo (pesos mex.).

Los que van al Seminario, deben observar toda la pobreza posible en lo necesario para sus estudios.

II.- REPORTE DEL VICARIO.(Coordinador de trabajos).- Durante los días pasados, se logró lo siguiente:

a) Una clase de recitación de la Litúrgia de las Horas.
b) Clases de cómo servir en la capilla como monaguillo.
c) Clase de cómo preparar los artículos necesarios cuando hay misión.
d) Dos días se cortó hierba mala en la huerta.
e) Se habló por teléfono con Enrique Tirado, secretario de Fincas del Yaqui y con el plomero Humberto Amparando tocante a los detalles del reparo de la tubería que empieza el lunes 25 de agosto. Se acordó contrato con ellos.
f) Se le puso nueva batería a la camioneta.
g) Se reparó la bomba del pozo.
h) Se hízo contacto con Jesús Olivas para acordar presupuestos de reparación tocante a la tapia destruida por el agua (un trozo)
i) Se organizó un guardaropa en el cuarto # 4, a él darán los hermanos la ropa buena que ya no necesiten para que les pueda servir a otros de la misma comunidad. Estará encargado Hermano Cesareo.

NUEVOS PUNTOS O ACUERDOS:

1.-REUNIONES DEL CONSEJO.- Las reuniones del Consejo serán los sábados a las 3:00 p.m.

SEP - 9 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

2.- USO DEL HABITO.- Por motivo del calor, los hermanos pueden presindir en la Hora Santa del uso del hábito. (Norma provisional)

3.- MEDALLAS.- Treinta medallas vienen en camino, las mandan las Madres-Dominicas, son las medallas de Nuestra Señorade Fátima.

4.- MEDICAMENTOS.- Se puede usar miel para los enfermos, mas no es necesario el uso de licor, como fue sugerido como medicina. El enfermero será Hermano José Humberto.

5.-COMIDA PARA LOS PERROS.- Se comprarán quincenalmente pellejos para -- los perros.

6.- ASEOS.- El aseo del Monasterio debe ser diario y con esmero.

7.- ALIMENTACION.- Debemos ser moderados en usar condimentos. No usaremos fruta que no es de la estación, cuyo precio es elevado. Pensamos que estamos comiendo mucha carne, lo cual puede ser insano.

8.- SILENCIO.- Debemos guardar silencio en el camino de la capilla al comedor y seguirlo guardando hasta que se dé la señal de que se puede hablar.

9.- PUNTUALIDAD.- La puntualidad a los actos comunitarios ha mejorado - maravillosamente.

10.- PLOMERIA.- Pensamos que si aprovechamos el actual contrato de plomería para instalar 4 calentones nos saldrá más barato que en un contrato-aparte. La distribución de los calentones de agua sería: uno para los -- cuartos 11-15; otro para la casa grande y dos para los cuartos 3-10.

Marco A. Figueroa Esquer
Hno. C. Ramírez
P. Carlos Carpenter

SEP - 9 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

REUNION # 4 SABADO 23 DE AGOSTO DE 1980.

Puntos.- (REPORTES)

I.- REPORTE DEL ECONOMO.- Se terminó todo el trabajo del mes de agosto, los vouchers están al día. Se hará el pedido para el mes de septiembre- para el cual se necesitarán $1,000.oo (dólares).

Los que van al Seminario tendrán un gasto en Guadalajara por motivo de ropa de cama (sábanas, cobijas, fúndas, etc.), el cual será de - $5,000.oo (pesos mex.).

Los que van al Seminario, deben observar toda la pobreza posible- en lo necesario para sus estudios.

II.- REPORTE DEL VICARIO.(Coordinador de trabajos).- Durante los días pasados, se logró lo siguiente:

a) Una clase de recitación de la Litúrgia de las Horas.
b) Clases de cómo servir en la capilla como monaguillo.
c) Clase de cómo preparar los artículos necesarios cuando hay misión.
d) Dos días se cortó hierba mala en la huerta.
e) Se habló por teléfono con Enrique Tirado, secretario de Fincas del - Yaqui y con el plomero Humberto Amparando tocante a los detalles del- reparo de la tubería que empieza el lunes 25 de agosto. Se acordó -- contrato con ellos.
f) Se le puso nueva batería a la camioneta.
g) Se reparó la bomba del pozo.
h) Se hizo contacto con Jesús Olivas para acordar presupuestos de reparación tocante a la tapia destruida por el agua (un trozo)
i) Se organizó un guardaropa en el cuarto # 4, a él darán los hermanos- la ropa buena que ya no necesiten para que les pueda servir a otros- de la misma comunidad. Estará encargado Hermano Cesareo.

NUEVOS PUNTOS O ACUERDOS:

1.-REUNIONES DEL CONSEJO.- Las reuniones del Consejo serán los sábados a las 3:00 p.m.

SEP 13 1980

M. A. P.

<u>ACLARACIONES DE LA JUNTA PASADA</u> (Sab. 23 de Ago.)

- Para los hermanos que padezcan de la garganta, es mejor usar vinagre con sal en lugar de miel.

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 16 1980

SEGUNDA REACCION.- Después de leer por segunda vez la carta en la noche - del lunes 8 de Septiembre, hubo reacciones que difirieron de las prime-- ras. Como conclusión se determino enviar a la Mesa Directiva un cassette con palabras de cada uno de los Hermanos. Este cassette se enviará en - cuanto se termine de gravar.

TERCERA REACCION.- La reacción después de leer por tercera vez la carta en la mañana del martes 9 de Septiembre fue de algunos pensaron en escribir a los Estados Unidos con más detenimiento y reflección. Las cartas - serán enviadas poco a poco según los Hermanos las terminen.

Estas reacciones fueron apuntadas por el Secretario, Hermano Marco Antonio Figueroa, durante las reuniones a las cuales asistieron todos - los miebros de la comunidad de Alamos, Sonora.

+Marco A. Figueroa Esquer
Hno. Marco Antonio Figueroa Esquer.

P. Carlos Carpenter, MAP
10 SEP 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 16 1980

REACCIONES DE LA COMUNIDAD DE MISIONEROS
DE ADORACION PERPETUA EN ALAMOS SOBRE LA
CARTA DE LA MESA DIRECTIVA.

PRIMERA REACCION.- Después de leer por primera vez la carta durante el mediodía del lunes 8 de Sep.; hubo las reacciones siguientes:

1.- Estoy avergonzado por mis faltas tal como son, estoy arrepentido, quiero cambiar y pido perdón por mis faltas que han sido obstáculo en el crecimiento de esta Congregación. (P. Carlos)

2.- Mi reacción inicial fue de disgusto ante algunos puntos, pero luego el Señor y la Virgen me dieron la gracia de reconocer que no es el P. Fundador y la Mesa Directiva de M.A.P., sino Dios mismo y la Virgen quienes nos mandan estas resoluciones. De modo que humildemente pido perdón por mi reacción de disgusto y voy a hacer todo lo posible según mi parte y capacidad de corregir todas estas faltas y si me permiten una aclaración yo digo con sincero corazon que todos estamos haciendo todo lo posible y ahora vamos a aumentar nuestros esfuerzos.(H.Cesareo)

3.- Mi reacción inicial es de mucha pena y vergüenza a mi mismo y ante Dios y agradecimiento a El por llamarnos la atención para que cada vez y aunque poco a poco vallamoslo haciendo todo mejor para gloria de Dios. (Hermano Armando)

4.- Es natural que nos pasen estas cosas, siempre les sucede a las personas que van empezando. Uno se siente satisfecho porque lo que hizo lo hizo con mucho interes. Yo creo que con la ayuda del Señor así como El nos llama la atención, nosotros podemos responderle para hacer su voluntad. (Hermano José Humberto)

5.- Tomado del Evangelio mi reacción es que como Cristo fue llevado al matadero como obeja ante el que la esquila sin decir nada, asi debemos de tomar esto. (Hermano Cesareo)

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 SOUTH KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P.
MEMBERS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

SEPTEMBER 10, 1980

DEAR FR. CHARLES AND MEMBERS OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL, M.A.P.

ON BEHALF OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS, I WANT TO ACKNOWLEDGE RECEIPT OF YOUR LETTERS DATED SEPTEMBER 2 WITH VOUCHERS AND YOUR TWO REGISTERED LETTERS DATED SEPTEMBER 3 WITH 18 CHECKS WHICH WERE RECEIVED IN ALAMOS. WE ALSO RECEIVED SIGNED MINUTES OF THE LOCAL COUNCIL DATED AUGUST 23 WHICH WE WILL DISCUSS AT OUR UPCOMING BOARD MEETING SUNDAY, SEPTEMBER 28TH.

1) ENCLOSED YOU WILL FIND THE COMPLETED ACCOUNTING DOCUMENTS FOR JULY AND AUGUST 1980. THESE SHOULD BE INSERTED INTO A THREE RING BINDER FOR YOUR FUTURE REFERENCE. THE DOCUMENTS INCLUDE THE MONTHLY "INCOME STATEMENT", A MONTHLY "TRANSACTION REPORT" IN VOUCHER SEQUENCE, A MONTHLY "TRANSACTION REPORT" IN ACCOUNT NUMBER SEQUENCE, AND FINALLY A PROPSED MONTHLY "BUDGET" WHICH WAS COMPLIED BY ALEX MANAHAN. YOU WILL NOTICE THAT BROTHER DAVID'S (SEE ENCLOSED) "PROJECTED BUDGED" OF AUGUST - DECEMBER DATED AUGUST 4TH, 1980 IS ALMOST IDENTICAL TO ALEX MANAHAN'S.

2) ENCLOSED ARE 6 COPIES OF THE MOST RECENT "INCOME STATEMENT" FOR DISTRIBUTION AND DISCUSSION WITH YOUR LOCAL COUNCIL. THE COUNCIL SHOULD COMPARE EACH EXPENSE ITEM WITH THAT OF THE BUDGET.

3) THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WOULD LIKE THE SUPERIOR TOGETHER WITH THE LOCAL COUNCIL TO IMPLEMENT THE PROPOSED BUDGET. YOUR VOUCHERS DEMONSTRATE THAT THE MONASTERY HAS A TENDENCY TO PURCHASE ON CREDIT MANY OF YOUR "ORDINARY EXPENSES", THIS MAKES IT ALMOST IMPOSSIBLE TO LIVE WITHIN THE GUIDLINES OF THE BUDGET. THEREFORE, THOSE RESPONSIBLE FOR SPENDING THE MONIES OF THE MONASTERY SHOULD MAKE EVERY ATTEMPT TO PLAN THEIR EXPENDITURES WITHIN THE GUIDELINES OF THE BUDGET. THE SUPERIOR AND THE LOCAL COUNCIL MAY DECIDE THAT A TEMPORARY MORATORIUM ON CREDIT PURCHASES IS IN ORDER. TO THIS END THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WOULD LIKE TO HEAR WHAT ACTION YOU WILL TAKE.

4) ENCLOSED ARE "PETTY CASH RECAP" ENVELOPES WHICH WILL HELP THE ECONOMO KEEP TRACK OF "PETTY CASH".

SEPTEMBER 10, 1980 (CON'T)

5) THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS DECIDED THAT ALL PURCHASE OF BOOKS SHOULD BE PETITIONED FOR WITH GOOD REASON BEFOREHAND, SINCE AT THE PRESENT OUR MONASTERY IS A HOUSE OF FORMATION, AND NOT A HOUSE OF STUDY. THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS ALREADY PROVIDED THE MISSIONARIES WITH THE BEST OF THE CHURCH FATHERS IN SPANISH AND HE HAS IN THE RECENT PAST SENT DOWN ABOUT 12 SPANISH CATECHISMS FOR STUDY BY THOSE IN FORMATION. THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS GIVES STUDY OF THE CATECHISM THE HIGHEST PRIORITY.

6) THE MONTHLY SUPPORT MONEY SHOULD BE SPENT ONLY FOR ITEMS WHICH HAVE BEEN BUDGETED. ALL OTHER EXPENDITURES ARE CONSIDERED OF AN EXTRAORDINARY NATURE AND SHOULD BE PLANNED FOR AND DISCUSSED IN THE LOCAL COUNCIL BEFORE PETITIONING THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

7) EXTRAORDINARY EXPENDITURES DIFFER FROM EMERGENCY EXPENDITURES SHOULD SHOULD BE RARE.

8) IF YOU HAVE NOT ALREADY OBTAINED A "CASH RECEIPTS" BOOK (SEE PARAGRAPH # 3 OF LETTER DATED AUGUST 26TH, 1980 REGERDING ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES) BEGIN AT ONCE TO MAKE USE OF THE "CANTINA-BAR MOTEL ALAMOS" NUMBERED RECEIPT BOOKS TO KEEP TRACK OF YOUR DAILY "CASH RECEIPTS" FROM ALL SOURCES. THIS WILL SAVE THE MONASTERY THE EXPENSE OF PRINTING NEW BOOKS.

9) TO EMPAHSIZE HOW SERIOUS ECONOMIC MATTERS ARE IN THE CHURCH WE ARE ENCLOSING FOR YOUR EXAMINATION THE ARTICLE ON CHURCH FINANCES WHICH APPEARED IN THE "SUNDAY TIMES" OF LONDON.

THE FATHER FOUNDER TOGETHER WITH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS IS VERY PLEASED WITH THE PROGRESS OF THE CONGREGATION IN ALL RESPECTS AND WE ARE LOOKING FORWARD FOR AN EVEN BRIGHTER FUTURE FOR YOURSELVES AND THOSE WHO FOLLOW YOUR GOOD EXAMPLE! CONTINUE KEEPTING US IN YOUR PRAYERS.

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE HEARTS OF JESUS AND MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN J. MANION
SECRETARY

CC: JOE O'CONNOR, TONY ARPAIA

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 11 1980

CONSISTENTES

consistentes

Mr. Kevin J. Manion
120 S. Keystone
Burbank, California 91506
E.E. U.U.

CORREO
AEREO

SEP 16 1980

Alamos, Sonora.
miercoles 11 Sept. 1980

Sr. Kevin Manion:

la paz del Señor Sea con todos Uds.

Esta nota es para aclarar la corrección hecha al voucher 149 Por razón de que los gastos distribuidos en dicho Vaucher no daban la suma total de 4646.20.

Gracias.

Raymundo Meza Rodriguez.

P. Carlos Carpenter, MAP

corrección.
Adjunto al voucher # 149

DESCRIPCIÓN	CUENTA AFECTADA	IMPORTE
Cocina: Comida	1A	765.00
Materiales y provisiones	2A	120.80
Mantenimiento del carro	4	190.00
Gasolina	5A	969.00
Correos	6A	117.60
Viaje	5B	1104.10
Medical	11	200.00
Ropa y Efectos Personales	12 B	1179.20
Miscelánea	19	0.50
	total	4646.20

PREPARADO POR: Raymundo Meza R.

APROBADO POR:

CHEQUE No. 660214

SEP 16 1980

11-Sept-1980

Estimado Padre Carlos:

Por Jesús y por María virgen, le pido me comprenda y me perdone, la ultima vez que hable con usted no me atrevi a decirle esto, me da verguenza, he pensado mucho y no puedo engañarme, no puedo hacer vida religiosa, ademas de estar lleno de defectos, no puedo someterme a esta vida, llena de reglas y privaciones de tantas cosas, de verdad no puedo, me esforce e hice la lucha, combatiendo a mi carne, tal vez la edad, o sera que en mi trabajo estaba impuesto a mandar, creo que si Dios me llamara a esta vida, me daria la gracia, pero no, prefiero irme. y no ser un mal ejemplo o piedra de tropiezo para mis queridos hermanos en Cristo, mucho he aprendido aqui y nunca voy a olvidarlos en mi corazón, cuando vaya a misa o reze el rosario, voy a pedir a Jesús y María por el Padre Fundador por usted y mis hermanos, por favor Perdoneme y rueze por mi, le agradezco sus palabras y todas las atenciones que siempre me brindo. gracias

en Obregón tiene, su casa

Enrique García A.

Si preguntan por mi, los hermanos digales que estoy enfermo y voy a un tratamiento.

SEP 16 1980

CONFIDENTIAL

September 11, 1980

Latest News: This morning I went to wake up the Brothers. When I got to Enrique Garcia's room, I found a note on his door. I will send this note to Your Reverence. No answer when I said "Deo gratias et Mariae!" He was gone. Apparently he left in the middle of the night. I feel bad about it.However, Fr. Durazo did not give him a good recommendation. He said there was something wrong with his psychology. He comes from a rich family. He never finished school. He only went to sixth grade and left because of personal problems, as he explains it, of an inner nature. He then went to work for his father. Personally, I was happy with his performance. On one occasion he told me he took the discipline because he felt that he needed something to get rid of temptations of chastity. He said he wanted to use the disciple all the time. But I told him to wait until we heard a decision from the Board of Directors concerning the last question at the end of our meeting of Sept. 6th. A few others here have also expressed the wish to use the discipline as one of the surest means against sex temptations. What does Your Reverence feel about it?

In the Most Blessed Sacrament
and the Immaculate Heart of Mary,

Fr. Charles Carpenter
MATSS

12 September 1980

Board of Directores,

We arrived safely to our destination here in the State of Jalisco. Thanks be to God. We have made some incial expenses which are indicated in an enclosed report. Please refer to the same.

We now make to you our estimate for the month of October which we will be waiting for in patience.

	$175.00	(Seminary funds for Sept 1980)
	225.00	(Necessary books)
	450.00	(financial cushion and working base)
(dollars)	$850.00	

As for any further costs, we notify you of an approximate $450.00 expense in November for cassocks (6) and surplices (4) that we have ordered already with some religious here in the diocese.

We intend to set up a checking account in the nearby town, but there are difficulties in this. We live in a house near a "rancho" c. 6 miles from nearby town (Arandas); no phone, restricted permissions for leaving grounds; no privacy here.

Please pray for us as we do for you.

Br. David Lerew, MAP.

P.S. We will be at the answer on the return of the envelope until December.

Income and Expense Report

Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration
Seminary of San Juan de Los Lagos, Ojo de Agua
August 1980

	pesos	
Income		
Directors of MAP	$ 15,954.00	15
Donations	1,000.00	16
Mass Stipends	260.00	17
Miscellaneous	1.00	19
Total Income	$ 17,215.00	

Expense		
School supplies:		
Supplies	$ 362.50	2A
Dormitory:	~~6,455.00~~	
Sheets, towels	6,455.00	3A
Cloths, personal	80.00	3B
Hygiene	90.50	3C
Transportation	3,613.40	5
Total Expense	$ 10,601.40	

Gain or Loss, August	
Income	$ 17,215.00
Expense	10,601.40
	$ 6,613.60

Gain or Loss, Sept 7	Income	$17,620.00
	Expense	12,389.40
		$ 5,230.60

Economo
Gregorio Hanks MAP

SEP 17 1980

12 September 1980

Board of Directores,

We arrived safely to our destination here in the State of Jalisco. Thanks be to God. We have made some incial expenses which are indicated in an enclosed report. Please refer to the same.

We now make to you our estimate for the month of October which we will be waiting for in patience.

$175.00	(Seminary funds for Sept 1980)
225.00	(Necesary books)
450.00	(financial cushion and working base)
(dollars) $850.00	

As for any further costs, we notify you of an approximate $450.00 expense in November for cassocks (6) and surplices (4) that we have ordered already with some religious here in the diocesis.

We intend to set up a checking account in the nearby town, but there are difficult in this. We live in a house near a "rancho" c. 6 miles from nearby town (Arandas); no phone; restricted permissions for leaving grounds; no privacy here.

Please pray for us as we do for you.

Br. David Lenwy, MAR.

PS. We will be at the address on the return of the envelope until December.

Income and Expense Report

SEP 17 1980

Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration
Seminary of San Juan de Los Lagos, Ojo de Agua
August 1980

	Pesos	
Income		
Directors of MAP	$ 15,954.00	15
Donations	1,000.00	16
Mass Stipends	260.00	17
Miscellaneous	1.00	19
Total Income	$ 17,215.00	
Expense		
School supplies:		
Supplies	$ 362.50	2 A
Dormitory:	~~6,455.00~~	
Sheets, towels	6,455.00	3A
Cloths, personal	80.00	3B
Hygiene	90.50	3C
Transportation	3,613.40	5
Total Expense	$ 10,601.40	

Gain or Loss, August

Income	$ 17,215.00
Expense	10,601.40
	$ 6,613.60

Gain or Loss, Sept 7

Income	$17,620.00
Expense	12,389.40
	$ 5,230.60

Gregorio Hanks MAP
Ecónomo

Kevin Manion

SEP 17 1980

Seminary of San Juan de Los Lagos
Chart of Accounts

Expenses

1	Seminary fees	
	School supplies:	
2A		Books
2B		Supplies
	Dormitory:	
3A		Sheets, towels
3B		Cloths, personal
3C		Hygiene
4	Medical	
5	Transportation	
6	Communication	
9	Miscellaneous expense	

Assets

10	Petty Cash
11	Checking

Income

15	Directors of MAP
16	Donation
17	Mass Stipend
19	Miscellaneous income

Liability

20	Vouchers to Pay

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 13 1980

Servicio Internacional

PAR AVION

CLAIM CHECK NO.
103663

☐ HOLD

DATE
9-13-80
1ST NOTICE

2ND NOTICE

RETURN

Detached from
PS Form 3849–A
May 1979

R
ALAMOS, SON.
NUM 274

Mr. Kevin Manion
120 South Keystone
Burbank, CA 91506

(U.S.A.)

REGISTRADA

ALAMOS, SON.

SEP 13 1980

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

18 SET 80

SEP 13 1980

Kevin Manion
120 South Keystone
BURBANK, CA. 91506

(U.S.A.)

+

AUXILIARIES OF THE MISSIONARIES OF FATIMA

SEPTEMBER, 13, 1980

1) THIRD ORDER -- MEDAL OF FATIMA, THE DUAL DIMENSION OF FATIMA.

2) PICTURE OF THE COAT OF ARMS.

3) LATER ON, WHEN THE TIME COMES, "AUXILIARIES OF THE MISSIONARIES OF FATIMA."

4) IN THE PRESENT HOUR OF COMMON PRAYER, WEEKLY, IN THE PRESENCE OF THE BLESSED SACRAMENT, BESIDES THAT TO APPPLY EVERYTHING THEY CAN, ALL THEIR SACRIFICES FOR THIS SAME INTENTION -- THE SANCTIFICATION OF THE M.A.P. AND THAT THE M.A.P. MAY FULFILL THE DESIGNS OF ALMIGHTLY GOD IN THE PRESENT AND IN THE FUTURE.

5) PRAYERS THAT WOULD BE MOST EFFICACIOUS AT THAT TIME. THERE ARE MANY LITTLE BOOKS, WITH WONDERFUL PRAYERS.

6) GETTING CHOICE PRAYERS, COPY THEM, COULD CHANGE THEM SLIGHTLY.

7) WE NAME KEVIN MATTHEWS, THE PRESIDENT.

8) WE CAN HAVE MANY PEOPLE IN ALAMOS ASSOCIATES, BUT NOT IN LOS ANGELES, BECAUSE OF THE RISK.

9) IN THE PRESENT WE SHOULD BE "LOW KEY".

10) BY AND BY, HERE AND THERE, WE WILL BE ORGAINIZING IT.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

AMDG

OCT - 8 1980

Obras de la Semana: Sept. 15 á 20; 1980 -

1. Se empezaron las cortinas de carrizo.
2. Se solicito presupuestos del proyecto de plomeria de la casa principal y 4 calentadores.
3. Se empezaron clases de Catecismo, Latín, y Música.
4. Se limpiaron a fondo el patio de atrás y lavaderos.
5. La despensa de la cocina fué pintada.
6. Se empezó muy concentradamente el arrancamiento de hierbas en el huerto
7. Se inspectaron los cuartos de todos los miembros de la communidad.
8. Se continuó a mejor el terreno del patio principal y sus alrededores

AMDG

OCT - 8 1980

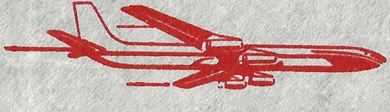
Reporte del Coordinator de Obras –
Semana del 21 hasta el 27 de Sept., 1980 –

1. Renovación del patio principal fue continuado incluyendo banquetas y cesped.
2. El uso de un tractor para arrancar las hierbas malas y cultivación de la huerta se empezó.
3. Se consiguió y conectó una nueva llave de uno de los lavamanos de la cocina.
4. Se fabricaron dos nuevas cortinas de carizo y se pusieron en las ventanas del comedor.
5. Todos los hermanos diariamente cortaron malas hierbas con las taspanas en la huerta.

MISIONEROS DE ADORACION PERPETUA
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
APARTADO 44
ALAMOS, SONORA
MEXICO

SEP 16 1980

R.P. Aloyisius Ellacuria, c.m.f.
c/o Kevin Manion
120 South Keystone
Burbank, CA. 91506
U.S.A.



CORREO AEREO

SEPTEMBER 26, 1980

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

MY INTERESSSTTT IS LONG TERM, DR. DALEY, LONG TERN RESOURCES, IN HAVING HIM DO THIS, THIS IS SCRAPING JUST THE TIP. KEVIN WANTS TO CAUSE DR. DALEY , NEEDS FR. FOUNDER NEEDS TO USE PRAYERS AND IMAGINATION:

1) FR. ALOYSIUS SHOWS SIGNIFICATN INTEREST IN HEALING AND BLESSING WIFE.

2) SOME OF HER PROBLEMS ARE PHYSCO SOMATIC, SHE NEEDS TO ASK SOMETHING GREAT FOR GOD.

3) IF FR. WOULD ASK DR. DALEY TO PROVIDE SOME OF HIS VAST CATECHETECIAL KNOWLEDGE, BLESSED BY BISHOP SHEEN, HIS KNOWLEDGE

4) IF FR. ALOYSIUS TOLD DR. DALEY TO LEARN SPANISH, FOR THE CATECTICAL

5) ADDITIONALLY HE HAS CONTACTS THAT SOONER OR LATER THE ORDER NEEDS, IE IF A MONASTERY , BUT WE MUST SITUMULATE HIS DESIRE, THEREFORE FR. TO PRAISE,

6) FATHER NOT TO BE TIMID IN HIS REQUESTS, HIS BACKGROUD SO VAST AND LARGE IN CATECHISM. TEACHES AND PREACHES THE HOMILIES. THEREFORE.

7) DR. DALEY HAS MET FR. CHARLES, VISISTED IN FATIMA, THEY KNOW ONE ANTHER.

8) DR. FRANKLIN DAILEY, M.D. PHYSICAN AND SURGEN, PRACTICES IN RIVERSIDE,

9) ANXIOUS , WITH PERMISSION, CONTANCT IN
INM ALL WAYS THE PROVIDENTIAL JYOUND MAN FOR THE AUXILLARIES,

10) MAY THE ALMIIGHTY GOD BLESS YOU, AND REWARD YOU MOST RICHLY FOR ALL ETERNITY, CONGRATULATIONS BECAUSE YOU MANAGED TO STRAT THE MIAAIONARESS OF FATIMA. YOU ARE A PERT AND SUCH A TERRIFIC ONE OF THE MISSIONRES OF FATIMA. SO HAPPY THAT YOU CAME INTO MY KNOWLEDGE AND AQUAINTENCE. IT WAS IN SAN PAULA

Part 1/3

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

(MEETING BEGINS WITH 3 HAIL MARYS)

TONY: JOE, KEVIN HAS A SPECIAL MESSAGE FROM THE LETTER THAT YOU SENT TO FATHER CHARLES. TWO OF THE GUYS JUMPED OVER THE FENCE AT NIGHT AND RAN AWAY.

JOE: HA! HA! HA!

TONY: HONEST!

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT ONE OF THEM . . .

TONY AND JOE: (LAUGHTER)

FR. ALOYSIUS: (VERY SERIOUS) BUT ONE OF THEM SAID THAT HE WAS NOT FOR THE ORDER. NOW THIS BOY DIDN'T KNOW ANYTHING ABOUT OUR LADY OF FATIMA, THE ORDER IS FOR HER HEART. HER ROSARY AND HER SCAPULAR. THAT'S WHAT WE ARE PREACHING. SO WE MUST TELL CHARLIE THAT HE DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THIS BOY, BECAUSE HE LEFT UNDER FALSE GROUNDS.

JOE: WHAT ONE IS THIS?

KEVIN: TWO OF THE BROTHERS AFTER FATHER CHARLES READ THE RESOLUTION AND TRANSLATED IT INTO SPANISH, READ IT THREE TIMES, MORNING, NOON AND NIGHT, TWO DAYS LATER TWO OF THE BROTHERS LEFT. ONE IN THE MIDDLE OF THE NIGHT JUMPED OVER THE WALL AND FLED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE OTHER ONE WROTE TO ME AND SAID HE WAS VERY HAPPY WITH EVERYTHING, FATHER CHARLES AND THE BOYS, BUT THAT HE WAS NOT FOR OUR LADY OF FATIMA. THAT'S CALLED GROSS IGNORANCE WHEN OUR LADY OF FATIMA, HER HEART FOR US, HER ROSARY FOR US, HER SCAPULAR OF MOUNT CARMEL ...

KEVIN: THAT WAS THE REASON HE GAVE FOR LEAVING, HE DIDN'T HAVE ANY ATTRACTION FOR OUR LADY OF FATIMA. FATHER ALOYSIUS CONSIDERS THIS IS GROSS IGNORANCE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IGNORANCE!

KEVIN: ON THE PART OF THE BROTHERS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO HIM BY FATHER CHARLES. TO ALL OF THEM. AND WE SHOULD TELL FATHER CHARLES!

TONY: IT WAS JUST SOUR GRAPES. IT WAS LIKE THE FOX COULDN'T GET THE GRAPES, AND HE SAID THEY'RE SOUR ANYWAY.

JOE: WHICH TWO WERE THESE NOW?

KEVIN: ONE WAS MARCOS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MARCOS, VERY HANDSOME . . .

TONY: OH, MARCOS LEFT?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS WAS THE ONE THAT WROTE TO ME THIS LETTER, THAT HE WAS NOT ATTRACTED TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA.

KEVIN: THERE'S THE LETTER, FATHER, BUT IT'S IN SPANISH.

(SHOWS LETTER)

TONY: MARCOS?

KEVIN: HE LEFT, HE UP AND LEFT.

TONY: I THOUGHT HE HAD A GREAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE WRITES A VERY, VERY NICE LETTER. AND THE ONLY REASON WHY HE LEFT IS THAT HE WAS NOT ATTRACTED TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA. IF HE HAD KNOWN A LITTLE BIT ABOUT OUR LADY OF FATIMA, ABOUT HER HEART, HER IMMACULATE HEART, HER ROSARY, HER SCAPULAR, THAT SHE IS THE DEVOTION FOR THE PRESENT DAY. . . JUST FATHER CHARLES SHOULD BE TOLD WHAT (THIS BOY) DIDN'T KNOW. HE DIDN'T EXPLAIN ANYTHING ABOUT THE HEART OF THE BLESSED MOTHER, ABOUT THE ROSARY AND ABOUT THE SCAPULAR.

KEVIN: SINCE THEN FR. CHARLES HAS ORDERED BOOKS ABOUT OUR LADY OF FATIMA AND HE CONSIDERS THAT PART OF THEIR CATECHETICAL WORK. HE SAID ON OCTOBER 13TH HE WILL BE TESTING THEM ON THEIR KNOWLEDGE OF FATIMA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S GOOD. FR. CHARLES ON THE OTHER HAND IS HUMBLE, HE RECEIVES ALL THESE THINGS, THE LETTER THAT WE ALL SIGNED. IN SPITE THAT IT CAUSED HIM A WEEK OF DEPRESSION AND SADNESS. HE REACTED WITH REPENTENCE TO DO BETTER. HE ACKNOWLEDGED ALL THAT TOO. THAT'S THE DIFFERENCE. BECAUSE HE NEEDED THAT LETTER AND HE THANKED US VERY MUCH FOR SENDING IT.

JOE: BROTHER MARCOS AND THE OTHER ONE, THERE WERE

REALLY ONLY THERE FOR THE BISHOP ANYWAY, WEREN'T THEY?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO! BROTHER MARCOS APPEARED TO BE TALENTED AND ALL, BUT THE OTHER WASN'T. THE OTHER WASN'T.

JOE: WHO IS THE OTHER ONE?

KEVIN: ENRIQUE IS A CHUBBY FELLOW, HIS HEAD IS ABOUT THIS BIG . . . VERY JOVIAL, BUT . . .

JOE: HE WENT OVER THE WALL?

KEVIN: HE JUMPED OVER THE WALL. AND FR. CHARLES LATER SAID, I ASKED FR. CHARLES IF HE THOUGHT IT WAS THE DIRECTOR'S LETTER, AND HE SAID YES, THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW, APPARENTLY THERE WERE OTHER STRAWS TOO, BUT THAT WAS THE LAST ONE.

TONY: WELL THAT'S GOOD THAT WE GOT RID OF HIM.

JOE: BUT THE OTHERS STAYED?

KEVIN: THE OTHERS STAYED.

JOE: THE YOUNG MAN, THE SMALLER ONE FROM OBREGON?

KEVIN: HE STAYED . . . FATHER, SHALL WE READ FR. CHARLES RESPONSE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: JUST READ IT. ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: THIS IS THE LETTER THAT CAME IN RESPONSE TO THE RESOLUTION. THIS IS THE LETTER IN PART THAT FR. CHARLES WROTE BACK TO FR. ALOYSIUS. THIS IS WRITTEN SEPTEMBER 8TH. WE MAILED IT THE 4TH AND IT ARRIVED THE 8TH. APPARENTLY IT ONLY TOOK 4 DAYS TO GET THERE. "REVEREND AND DEAR FATHER FOUNDER, IT IS A GREAT JOY FOR ME TO WRITE TO YOU TODAY, MY DEAR FATHER FOUNDER, THE ONE YEAR ANNIVERSARY OF TAKING MY PERPETUAL VOWS, SEPTEMBER 8TH. IN THIS YEAR YOUR ORDER OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, WHAT A GREAT JOY IT IS FOR ME TO CELEBRATE THIS DAY, A GIFT FROM GOD THAT YOUR REVERENCE MADE POSSIBLE BY FOUNDING THIS CONGREGATION FOR THE SALVATION OF ALL SOULS UNTIL THE END OF TIME. WE HOPE TO BE YOUR ARMS AND YOUR LEGS TO REACH ALL SOULS SO THAT NONE MAY FALL INTO HELL, SO ALL WILL HAVE THEIR PURGATORY SHORTENED OR EVEN ELIMINATED BY OUR SPIRITUAL HELP AT THEIR DEATH-BEDS. IN THIS WE WANT TO FOLLOW YOUR REVERENCE TO ALL THE DETAILS JUST AS YOUR REVERENCE CONSOLS SO MANY DYING SOULS BY YOUR VISITS TO HOSPITALS AND THE HOMES OF NUMBERLESS SOULS ALL THROUGHOUT THE GREATER LOS ANGELES

AREA.

YOUR REVERENCE WILL PARDON ME FOR NOT HAVING WRITTEN TO YOU EARLIER. SINCE THE BEGINNING OF AUGUST IT HAS BEEN CONSTANT RUNNING TO GET THE BROTHERS PREPARED FOR VOWS AND ALL THEN ALL THE PREPARATION FOR MOVING TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS IN THE WEEK I SPENT THERE WITH THEM. BUT YOUR REVERENCE WAS AND ALWAYS WILL BE IN MY MIND AND IN THE DEEPEST AND MOST SENSITIVE PART OF MY HEART. MY SENTIMENTS ARE OF KEEN GRATITUDE TO YOUR REVERENCE, A FEELING OF IMPOTENCE TO EVER MANIFEST THE RIGHT WAY MY RETURN OF LOVE TOWARD YOU. AT THE SAME TIME I FEEL BOUYED BY YOUR REVERENCES' LOVE TOWARDS ME. NOTHING HAS KEPT ME MORE OPTIMISTIC THEN YOUR REVERENCES LOVE TOWARD ME, IN CHRIST AND THE BLESSED MOTHER IN ENGENDERING A SPIRITUAL SON.

TODAY WE GRATEFULLY RECEIVED THE LETTER WRITTEN BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AND SIGNED BY YOUR REVERENCE AND ALL THE DIRECTORS. WE APPRECIATE EVERTHING IN IT AND FEEL IT IS A GRACE FROM GOD TO HAVE THE CARE WE RECEIVE IN ALL THESE MATTERS. PARTICULARLY I AM ASHAMED OF MYSELF FOR ALL MY ERRORS THAT I HAVE NOT CORRECTED. I HOPE TO CORRECT THEM ALL BY GOD'S GRACE. ALL THIS WEEK SINCE I HAD RECEIVED NEWS OF THE DIRECTORS DECISIONS I FELT GREAT DEPRESSION AND REPENTENCE. TODAY WE READ THE LETTER AFTER LUNCH AND AFTER SUPPER. TOMORROW WE SHALL READ THE LETTER ONCE MORE AFTER BREAKFEST. AS ASKED FOR WE ARE NOTING DOWN THE VARIOUS REACTIONS TO THE LETTER WHICH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS IS ASKING FOR US. PERSONALLY, FATHER FOUNDER, I FEEL THAT ALL OF THIS IS VERY GOOD FOR US. I DO NOT WISH TO MINIMIZE IT IN ANYWAY. HOWEVER, I SEE IN THIS HOW MUCH YOUR REVERENCE MUST HAVE SUFFERED OVER ITS CONTENTS. ALL OF IT IS TRUE. WE HAVE MANY DIFFICIENCIES HERE, MANY MORE THEN ARE WRITTEN IN THIS MARVELOUS LETTER . . ."

FR. ALOYSIUS: VERY FEW WOULD HAVE TAKEN THIS LETTER SO WELL.

JOE: DID YOU CALL HIM BEFORE THAT LETTER?

KEVIN: ON SEPTEMBER 2ND, THIS IS A DAY OR TWO AFTER WE WROTE AND SIGNED THE RESOLUTION, FATHER WAS WORRIED THAT FATHER CHARLES, THAT THE LETTER WOULD BE SO TRAMATIC, THE LETTER, THAT IS WAS BEST TO CALL HIM. SO WE DID CALL HIM.

TONY: KEVIN PREPARED HIM.

KEVIN: SEPTEMBER 2ND HE SAID, IN A LETTER WE RECEIVED, HE SAID HE WAS UP THE WHOLE NIGHT, HE ONLY SLEPT TWO HOURS

THAT WHOLE NIGHT OF SEPTEMBER 2ND, WHEN WE CALLED HIM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND HE TOLD US HE WAS READY FOR THE LETTER THAT WOULD . . .

TONY: SHAKE HIM UP.

KEVIN: HOW DID YOU HAPPEN TO ASK THAT?

JOE: WELL, BECAUSE YOU SAID RIGHT AWAY THAT ON THE SAME DAY THAT HE RECEIVED THAT LETTER HE WROTE THAT OTHER LETTER. SO HE ALREADY HAD KNOWLEDGE OF IT.

KEVIN: THIS IS WHAT HE SAID REGARDING THAT.

JOE: YOU CALLED AND TOLD HIM GENERALLY WHAT WE WERE GOING TO SAY?

KEVIN: NO, ALL WE DID IS, FATHER ASKED TO CALL HIM TO BE PREPARED FOR A LETTER THAT WAS GOING TO ARRIVE FROM FATHER ALOYSIUS AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS, FOR A LETTER THAT WAS GOING TO TAKE QUITE A BIT OF HUMILITY. IT WAS GOING TO TAKE TREMENDOUS HUMILITY. SO FATHER CHARLES FROM THE 2ND UNTIL THE 8TH WHEN HE RECEIVED THE LETTER WAS PREPARING FOR THE LETTER AND APPARENTLY ON THE 2ND IT KEPT HIM AWAKE BECAUSE HE WAS WONDERING WHAT THE LETTER WAS GOING TO BE ABOUT.

TONY: HE ONLY GOT TWO HOURS SLEEP THE FIRST NIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, HE SLEPT ONLY TWO HOURS.

JOE: OH, YOU CALLED BEFORE WE MET THEN?

KEVIN: NO . . . NO . . .

TONY: AFTER . . . AFTER . . .

KEVIN: WE MET ON THE 30TH OF AUGUST OR THE 31ST.

TONY: YOU MEAN WHEN THEY MAILED IT OUT, WHEN FATHER AND KEVIN MAILED IT OUT.

JOE: OH, I THOUGHT IT WAS GOING TO BE MAILED OUT THAT NEXT DAY.

KEVIN: WELL, THE NEXT DAY WAS THE 1ST. BUT WE DIDN'T MAIL IT OUT BECAUSE FATHER (ALOYSIUS) HAD A CORRECTION. HE WANTED IT TO GO TO FATHER CHARLES AND ALL OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, ALL THE MEMBERS. THIS

WAS THE CORRECTION THAT FR. ALOYSIUS MADE. WE SIGNED A RESOLUTION THAT WAS NOT DIRECTED TO ANYBODY. THE ORIGINAL RESOLUTION DID NOT SAY "TO FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION." THAT'S WAS FATHER WANTED ADDED, AND WE RE-DID THE FIRST PAGE. EVERYTHING ELSE WAS THE SAME . . .

NOW WE SHOULD OPEN OUR BOOKS TO THE PAGE THAT SHOWS CESARIO'S LETTER . . . IT STARTS OUT "DEAR FATHER ALOYSIUS."

FR. ALOYSIUS: I FOUND IT HERE.

KEVIN: APPARENTLY THIS LETTER WE DON'T HAVE SO I'LL READ THIS VERY QUICKLY. WE'LL LOOK AT OUR BOOKS SHORTLY.

JOE: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: THIS IS DATED THE 3RD OF SEPTEMBER. IT WAS WRITTEN BY CESARIO. APPARENTLY ITS NOT IN THE BOOK, NOW CESARIO IS THE ONE THAT FR. ALOYSIUS ASKED TO BE THE VICAR, TO GO DOWN AND HELP FATHER CHARLES IN THE MATERIAL ASPECTS AND IN THE ORGANIZATION. IT'S IMPORTANT BECAUSE IT CAME UP THE LAST TIME. WHAT WAS THE LETTER THAT WAS PRESENTED TO FATHER CHARLES. HERE IS THE LETTER AND I'LL READ IT JUST SO THAT WE PUT OURSELVES IN THE PROPER FRAME OF MIND.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND WE READ THIS BECAUSE THE BOYS THEMSELVES WERE SAYING, THE DIFFERENT BOYS, THERE WAS NO ORGANIZATION, THEY DIDN'T KNOW WHAT TO DO.

KEVIN: YES, EVEN THE BOYS THEMSELVES WERE SAYING LACK KOF ORGANIZATION.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAD NOTHING TO DO. AND ACTUALLY ONE OF THE BOYS SAID THAT HE LEFT, JIM MCMANN . . .

KEVIN: YES, JIM MCMANN LEFT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: . . . BECAUSE HE HAD NOTHING TO DO.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. THIS WAS WRITTEN JUNE 28, 1980 -- THE FEAST OF SAINTS PETER AND PAUL: (READ LETTER) . . .

THIS LETTER INTRODUCED CESARIO TO THE COMMUNITY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT'S TOO BAD THAT YOU DIDN'T HAVE THIS LETTER . . .

KEVIN: WHICH LETTER, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: FROM CESARIO.

KEVIN: YES, I HAVE THIS LETTER HERE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AH, YES.

KEVIN: AND I'LL READ THAT IN JUST A MOMENT . . . THE NEXT STEP IS FATHER CHARLES AND WHAT HE DID, WHICH IS VERY INTERESTING, WITH THE BISHOP . . .

THIS IS ONLY IMPORTANT BECAUSE IT IS THE BACKGROUND THAT THIS LETTER IS WRITTEN AGAINST, THAT WE WILL READ IN JUST A MOMENT . . .

HERE IS A LETTER DATED JULY 8TH, 1980. THE PREVIOUS LETTER WAS DATED JUST BEFORE CESARIO WENT DOWN, AND THEN CESARIO MUST HAVE JUST ARRIVED, AND THEN THIS IS THE LETTER THAT FATHER ALOYSIUS RECEIVED FROM FATHER CHARLES . . .

" . . . THE BISHOP OF OBREGON HAS BEEN INFORMED BY ME AND BY CESARIO AS OF YESTERDAY (THAT WAS JULY 7TH) CONCERNING CESARIO'S PAST LIFE. THE BISHOP SAYS THIS IS O.K. THE BISHOP SAYS THAT HE WANTS ONLY ME TO BE SUPERIOR IN THE MONASTERY OF FATIMA . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH MY GOD !

KEVIN: "BUT HE SAYS I MAY ACCEPT CESARIO AS A NOVICE AND NOT GIVE HIM ANY MORE POWER THAN I GAVE BROTHER DAVID. HE (THE BISHOP) SAYS HE DOES NOT WANT ANY OF THE BROTHERS TO BE SUPERIOR TO ANY OF THE OTHER BROTHERS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOW FATHER CHARLES DISAPPROVED !

KEVIN: HE SAYS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE VICAR IS NEVER SUPERIOR ! AND I GAVE HIM . . . AS YOU KNOW, BECAUSE THE WHOLE THING WAS, THERE WAS NO ORGANIZATION THERE. HE WAS NOT TAKING CARE OF IT AND HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW. HE LACKS THE TALENT OF ORGANIZING. BUT HE IS VERY SPIRITUAL AND TREMENDOUSLY LIKED IN THE DIOCESE. BUT AS AN ORGANIZER HE IS VERY POOR. AND NOW. . . AND HE DIDN'T NEED TO SAY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP ABOUT (CESARIO). . . HE'S TOO SOLD TO THE BISHOP.

TONY: I THINK THAT THE BISHOP WAS ANGRY AT HIM ANYWAY BECAUSE HE WAS THE INTERPRETOR BETWEEN US AT MY HOUSE, REMEMBER? CESARIO WAS THE INTERPRETOR BETWEEN THE BISHOP

AND US, AND IT WASN'T TOO . . . I THINK THAT THAT'S 90 % OF IT RIGHT THERE.

JOE: THEY WOULDN'T HAVE THAT MUCH DEFERENCE TO THE BISHOP. IN OTHER WORDS HE WOULD PROBABLY BAMBUZUL FATHER CHARLES . . .

TONY: NOW THE BISHOP IS ASSOCIATING CESARIO WITH BAD TIMES.

JOE: YES.

KEVIN: POSSIBLY SO.

TONY: YEH! HE IS. I'M SURE THAT'S WHAT IT IS.

KEVIN: THIS IS THE LETTER AGAIN THAT FATHER WROTE. HE SAID "MAY I PRESENT TO YOU CESARIO RAMIREZ AS THE PERMANENT VICAR TO FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

"THIS MEANS THAT CESARIO RAMARIZ IS NEXT IN AUTHORITY TO THE SUPERIOR . . ." HE IS 'NEXT' IN AUTHORITY . . .

TONY: NEXT!

KEVIN: NOW THIS (LETTER) IS DATED JULY 8TH. IT SAYS, "THE BISHOP OF OBREGON HAS BEEN INFORMED BY ME AND BY CESARIO AS OF YESTERDAY, CONCERNING CESARIO'S PAST LIFE."

TONY: WHY DID THAT EVEN COME UP?

KEVIN: I DON'T KNOW WHY IT CAME UP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT DIDN'T HAVE TO COME UP BECAUSE IT WAS ALREADY PAST ABOUT HIM. IT WAS ALMOST 20 YEARS.

KEVIN: "THE BISHOP OF OBREGON HAS BEEN INFORMED BY ME AND BY CESARIO AS OF YESTERDAY CONCERNING CESARIO'S PAST LIFE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HIS PAST LIFE WAS VERY GOOD, BUT JUST HE LEFT, AS MANY OTHERS LEFT. THAT WAS THE TIME IN WHICH 100'S OF RELIGIOUS OF BOTH SEXES LEFT.

KEVIN: "THE BISHOP SAYS THIS IS O. K. (CONCERNING THE PAST LIFE) THE BISHOP SAYS THAT HE WANTS ONLY ME TO BE SUPERIOR IN THE MONASTERY."

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SHOULD HAVE TOLD HIM, HE'S NOT GOING TO BE THE SUPERIOR, BUT THERE AGAIN HIS PRIDE, HIS VANITY

AND ALL. THAT WAS . . . IN IT.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT WAS NOT ALL HOLY.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, "THE BISHOP SAYS HE WANTS ONLY ME TO BE SUPERIOR IN THE MONASTERY OF FATIMA. BUT HE SAYS I MAY ACCEPT CESARIO AS A NOVICE AND NOT GIVE HIM MORE POWER THAN I GAVE BROTHER DAVID."

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE GAVE HIM THE POWER SO AS TO ORGANIZE THE PLACE!

KEVIN: "HE, THE BISHOP, SAYS THAT HE DOES NOT WANT ANY OF THE BROTHERS TO BE SUPERIOR TO ANY OF THE OTHER BROTHERS. HE SAYS THIS WILL DIVIDE THE HOUSE IN FACTIONS."

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE BISHOP DOESN'T KNOW WHAT HE WAS SAYING . . . NEITHER HE NOR FATHER CHARLES . . . THE BISHOP HAS NEVER BEEN A RELIGIOUS.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. NOW THAT SETS THE STAGE FOR THIS LETTER WHICH WAS WRITTEN OVER A PERIOD OF 11 DAYS. THE FIRST PART WAS WRITTEN BEFORE THE DIRECTOR'S LETTER CAME AND THE SECOND PART WAS WRITTEN AFTER. THIS IS FROM CESARIO TO FATHER ALOYSIUS, ORIGINALLY DATED 9/3/80, BEFORE OUR LETTER WAS SENT.

"DEAR FATHER ALOYSIUS, AT EH ENCOURAGEMENT OF MY IMMEDIATE SUPERIOR, FR. CARLOS, I AM WRITING WHAT I HOPE WILL BE THE FIRST OF A REGULAR SERIES OF LETTERS TO YOU. THESE LETTERS WILL HAVE TWO PRIMARY PURPOSES. 1) TO OPEN UP MY HEART TO YOU REGARDING MY SPIRITUAL LIFE; 2) TO KEEP YOU UP-TO-DATE ON THE OVERALL MATERIAL SITUATION OF THE MONASTERY & THE FINANCIAL NEEDS TO PROCEED WITH THE NECESSARY IMPROVEMENTS.

"FIRST OF ALL, I HAVE TO CONFESS TO YOU THAT, UPON INITIALLY ARRIVING HERE ON JULY 6, 1980, I WAS RESENTFUL & REBELLIOUS DUE TO THE PHYSICAL DETERIORATION OF THE MONASTERY, LACK OF CLEANLINESS, ABSENTMINDEDNESS ON THE PART OF THE BROTHERS, LACK OF ORGANIZATION, & THE INCLEMENT WEATHER."

"THEN ALSO, A PARTICULAR SOURCE OF DISCOMPOSURE WAS FR. CARLOS STRONG OPPOSITION TO ACCEPTING MY ROLE OF VICAR WHICH YOU ENTRUSTED UPON ME. I WAS CONFUSED AS TO HIS

NON-ACCEPTANCE OF THIS ARRANGEMENT MADE BY YOU, THE FOUNDER. I WAS MORE PERPLEXED WHEN HE FIRST WENT & CONSULTED WITH BISHOP MIGUEL ABOUT THIS RATHER THAN WITH YOU WHO MADE THE APPOINTMENT & CAN DO SO SINCE YOU ARE THE FOUNDER. BUT AS ST. PAUL SAYS . . . ."

FATHER ALOYSIUS: "OMNIA COOPERANTUR IN BONUM, IIS QUI DILIGUNT DEO"

KEVIN: "SINCE FR. CARLOS LOVES GOD, OUR BLESSED MOTHER, & YOU, & SINCE I DO ALSO, ALTHOUGH I COULD NEVER COME ANYWHERE NEAR THE WAY FR. CARLOS DOES, THIS PROBLEM HAS WORKED ITS WAY OUT DUE TO ALMIGHTY GOD'S BENEVOLENCE & OUR BL. MOTHER'S CONSTANT INTERCESSION IN OUR BEHALF. AFTER THE INITIAL IMPACT, FOR SEVERAL WEEKS NOW A VERY HARMONIOUS, FRATERNAL RAPPORT EXISTS CONSTANTLY BETWEEN FR. CARLOS & MYSELF. WE HAVE AN ONGOING DIALOGUE WHEREBY WE BOTH DISCUSS EFFECTIVELY THE NEEDS OF THE COMMUNITY & IMPLEMENT THE APPROPRIATE CORRECTIVE MEASURES. I AM FOCUSING ON THE MATERIAL NEEDS WHILE HE FOCUSES MAINLY ON THE SPIRITUAL NEEDS OF THE COMMUNITY. FURTHERMORE, WE ARE PROVIDING A UNITED FRONT TO THE BROTHERS."

"AND NOW FOR A SUMMARY OF THE OVERALL MATERIAL SITUATION OF THE MONASTERY. SINCE THESE NEEDS ARE 'AS NUMEROUS AS THE GRAINS OF SAND ON THE SEASHORE', THE ONES MENTIONED ARE THE MOST URGENT & OF IMMEDIATE ATTENTION.

"1) COMPLETE INSTALLATION OF COPPER TUBING INSIDE THE MAIN BUILDING. COST ESTMATES ARE NOW BEING SOLICITED."

FR. ALOYSIUS: ANYTHING HAS BEEN DONE ABOUT THAT?

JOE: INSIDE HE SAID?

KEVIN: INSIDE THE BUILDING . . . WELL ORIGINALLY . . .

TONY: WE SAID NO.

KEVIN: WE SAID NO.

TONY: JUST THE OUTSIDE, BECAUSE THAT'S WHERE THE PROBLEM IS. INSIDE THE PIPES ARE O.K. THEY'RE NOT LEAKING. IF THEY WERE LEAKING THROUGH THE WALLS I MIGHT SAY REPLACE THEM.

JOE: WELL LETS SEE WHAT HE'S TALKING ABOUT.

KEVIN: "INSTALLATION OF 4-FORTY GALLON WATER HEATERS. THESE WILL ADEQUATELY MEET ALL THE WINTER COMMUNITY NEEDS

IN ALL THE LIVING QUARTERS. ESTIMATES OF OVERALL COST ARE BEING SOLICITED."

WHAT HE'S TALKING ABOUT HERE IS, AT LEAST WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE ME MENTIONED HE WAS AFRAID DURING THE WINTER TIME SOME OF THE BROTHERS CATCH COLD AND THAT THEY NEED SHOWERS AND ALL.

TONY: I RECOMMEND THAT THEY ALL TAKE THERE SHOWERS IN ONE AREA. YOU THINK THAT WE SHOULD HAVE 4 SEPARATE HOT WATER HEATERS, 4 SEPARATE . . .

JOE: WELL, I DON'T KNOW. HOW EXPERIENCED IS HE WITH THIS CONTRACTOR AND BUILDING AND THAT TYPE OF THING?

KEVIN: THIS IS THE THING. NATURALLY, HE IS DOWN THERE. AS YOU'LL SEE WITH THIS LETTER, HE SEES EVERYTHING THAT NEEDS TO BE DONE. AND HE PUTS IT IN A VERY FORMAL WAY SO THAT WE CAN SEE WHAT THE NEEDS ARE.

TONY: ARE YOU TOO COLD FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO. NO. I'M JUST FINE.

KEVIN: MAYBE WHAT WE SHOULD DO IS . . .

JOE: I THINK ITS GOOD THAT HE OUTLINES IT. BUT I DON'T KNOW IF HE HAS ANY EXPERIENCE PARTICULARLY IN BUILDING.

KEVIN: I DON'T KNOW.

TONY: WELL, HE WANTS CONVIENCE. YOU KNOW, HE WANTS EXTREME CONVIENCE. HE FEELS, I THINK, WE'RE SPENDING TOO MUCH TIME WASHING CLOTHES, TAKING SHOWERS, YOU KNOW, STUFF LIKE THAT . . . AND THEY ARE NOT GETTING THE FULL BENEFITS OUT OF WHAT THEY SHOULD BE -- PRAYER, AND DOING THE WORK THAT THEY'RE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING.

JOE: DID THEY GET THAT BIG WATER HEATER FIXED?

TONY: WE GOT A 50 GALLON WATER HEATER THAT WE PURCHASED AND THEY INSTALLED.

KEVIN: THEY INSTALLED IT ON THE OUTSIDE OF THE HOUSE AND FR. ALOYSIUS CONSIDERS THAT, RIGHT OUTSIDE, ITS RIGHT OUTSIDE OF THE KITCHEN, INSTEAD OF IN THE BACK OF THE KITCHEN WHERE ITS HIDDEN, ITS RIGHT OUTSIDE WHERE EVERYONE CAN SEE. WELL TWO THINGS ARE WRONG WITH THAT ACCORDING TO FATHER. NUMBER ONE IT IS SCANDALOUS FOR PEOPLE TO COME UP AND SEE THAT THESE BROTHERS HAVE HOT WATER AND THE REST OF

THE PEOPLE DON'T HAVE HOT WATER. AND THE HAVE THE BIG HOT WATER HEATER RIGHT OUT IN THEIR PATIO SO THAT EVERYONE CAN SEE. THAT'S THE WRONG PLACE TO PUT IT. SECONDLY . . .

TONY: I THINK ITS LOCATED INCORRECTLY IT SHOULD BE EITHER COVERED . . . I DON'T KNOW HOW YOU ARE GOING TO COVER IT . . .

KEVIN: THAT'S RIGHT ITS NOT COVERED AND IT DOES WRECK THE . . .

TONY: ASCETIC . . .

KEVIN: THE ASCETIC, THE ARCHITECTURAL BEAUTY OF THE PLACE INSTEAD OF . . .

JOE: WAY IN THE BACK WHERE ITS ALL TORN UP . . .

KEVIN: THAT'S WHERE IT SHOULD BE.

TONY: THAT'S WHERE IT SHOULD BE.

JOE: WHERE IS IT NOW?

TONY: IT'S RIGHT OUT IN FRONT!

KEVIN: IT'S RIGHT OUT IN FRONT!

JOE: AS YOU WALK TO COME IN?

TONY: YOU KNOW . . . AS YOU COME IN . . .

KEVIN: OUTSIDE OF THE KITCHEN.

TONY: ALSO THEY HAVE THIS 'LEAN-TWO' WHICH IS ILLEGAL. AND I TOLD THEM TO TEAR IT DOWN. THEY HAD THIS ILLEGAL 'LEAN-TWO' . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: POSSIBLY IT WAS THIS RUTHER THAT DOESN'T USE HIS HEAD.

KEVIN: YES, IT WAS RUTHER. AND RUTHER IS VERY GOOD WITHOUT THINKING OF ANTHING FURTHER DOWN THE ROAD OTHER THAN YOU'VE GOT TO INSTALL IT. SO HE INSTALLED IT IN THE EASIEST PLACE, RIGHT OUT THERE NEXT TO WHERE THE KITCHEN NEEDS THE HOT WATER.

TONY: IT WOULD HAVE BEEN ALL RIGHT IF HE COULD HAVE PLASTERED THE OUTSIDE AND PUT A DOOR, YOU KNOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT ALSO, ALSO FATHER CHARLES THERE! WHERE IS HIS MIND? HIS PRACTICAL MIND?

JOE: WELL NOW, I WENT OVER THE BEAUTY OF THAT THING, AND I COMPLAINED ABOUT THAT TOO WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE, AND BROTHER PATRICK WAS SUPPOSED TO DRAW SOME SCHEMATIC OF THE FRONT . . . MAYBE THREE ARCHES IN THE FRONT SO YOU COULD DRIVE IN THERE. HE NEVER DID DO THAT.

KEVIN: O.K. BROTHER PATRICK WAS BUSY PAINTING A PICTURE, A BIG PICTURE, FOR THE PARISH PRIEST, WHO WANTED BROTHER PATRICK TO PAINT A PICTURE FOR HIM.

TONY: THAT . . . THAT'S OUT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FATHER CHARLES IS IN SO MANY WAYS, HE'S, AH, DUMB. PARDON ME IF I SAY THIS.

JOE: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I LOVE HIM, BUT . . .

JOE: WELL I WENT OVER THAT VERY POINT, THAT THE BEAUTY OF THE FRONT AND SO ON WITH FATHER CHARLES TOO, AND I KNOW THAT I MENTIONED . . .

TONY: WELL I BROUGHT YOU THAT LETTER, YOU KNOW, WITHIN A 1000 FEET OF THAT CENTER. YOU KNOW EVERYTHING HAS TO HAVE A PERMIT.

JOE: YES, WE WENT OVER IT IN QUITE A BIT OF DETAIL, HOW YOU COULD COME OUT ABOUT 25 FEET, MAYBE HAVE THREE ARCHES, TO KIND OF MATCH THE OTHERS.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. POSSIBLY WHAT FR. CHARLES HAS ASKED IN THE PAST, AND WE'RE DOING IT MORE AND MORE, AND HE'S MENTIONED IT. HE LIKES THINGS IN WRITING. WHICH IS WHAT WE'RE GRADUALLY DOING. WE'RE GIVING HIM THINGS IN WRITING. BECAUSE I THINK FR. CHARLES, AND HE MENTIONED THIS ABOUT THE MEXICANS TOO, HE SAID THE MEXICANS. THEY WILL NEVER REFUSE ANYTHING, THEY WILL JUST SAY, "PORQUE NO?" "WHY NOT?", IN OTHER WORDS, BUT THEY WON'T DO ANYTHING. IN OTHER WORDS, VERBALLY THEY'LL SIMPLY BE VERY RECEPTIVE, VERY POLITE, BUT THEY'LL NEVER GET AROUND TO ANYTHING. FATHER CHARLES DID SAY AS FAR AS FATHER ALOYSIUS, AND IT MIGHT PERTAIN NOW TO THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AS WELL, WHATEVER WE PUT IN WRITING . . .

TONY: WE SHOULD BACK UP.

KEVIN: WILL HELP, BECAUSE IT WILL BACK UP OUR WORDS.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: WELL, IF THEY PUT THAT HOT WATER HEATER OUT IN FRONT THERE, THEY SHOULD HAVE SEEN WHAT WAS GOING ON THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WELL, FATHER HAS NO PRACTICAL MIND. FATHER CHARLES SHOULD HAVE CORRECTED THAT.

KEVIN: WELL ONE THING THEY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SHOULD HAVE DIRECTED THEM. THAT'S WHY THEY SAY THAT HE HAS NO MIND OF ORGANIZING ANYTHING.

TONY: HE'S NOT A PRACTICAL MAN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HAS NO PRACTICAL MIND.

JOE: THAT PRACTICAL, BUT THE ASCETICS THOUGH . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT EVEN SO, HE HAS NOT EVEN THAT. HE HAS NOT.

TONY: I POINTED THAT OUT TO HIM, YOU KNOW WHEN I PICKED UP THAT LETTER, I SAID, YOU GUYS HAVE AN ILLEGAL ADDITION ON HERE. I SAID, SECONDLY, IT LOOKS TERRIBLE. EVEN FOR OUR OWN, EVEN IF YOU HAVE A RIGHT TO PUT IT UP, I SAID IT SHOULD COME DOWN. I SAID A GOOD WIND IS GOING TO COME BY AND FLIP IT UP AND DAMAGE THE BUILDING.

KEVIN: BROTHER BILL DID THAT. THE REASON . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BROTHER BILL MAKES SO MANY MISTAKES, BECAUSE HE WAS NOT DIRECTED! HE CAN TO IT WITH HIS HANDS, ANYTHING, BUT HE HAS TO BE DIRECTED.

JOE: YES.

TONY: HE WANTS TO DO THINGS HIS OWN WAY. LIKE I TOLD HIM, YOU KNOW, I'VE GOT EXPERT ENGINEERS. AND I WAS TOLD BY THE ENGINEERS THE BEST WAY TO CORRECT THAT PROBLEM WITH THE SESS-POOL IS TO CLEAN THEM OUT, FILL THEM WITH SAND, JUST NICE CLEAN SAND. NO, BROTHER BILL GOT ALL THE OLD PIPES, THE SEWER PIPES WITH SLUDGE AND EVERYTHING, HE THROUGH THEM ALL BACK IN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN IF HE KNEW WHAT YOU SAID, EVEN AFTER KNOWING WHAT YOU SAID?

TONY: AND THEN I CALLED FATHER CARLOS AND I SPOKE TO HIM AND I SPOKE TO BROTHER BILL AGAIN FOR 20 MINUTES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH! THAT'S AWFUL!

KEVIN: THESE WERE ONE OF THE REASONS . . .

TONY: I DON'T THINK THEY UNDERSTAND.

KEVIN: NO, THIS IS ONE OF THE REASONS WHY FATHER SENT CESARIO DOWN AS THE VICAR OR WORK COORDINATOR, TO HELP COORDINATE THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I HEARD ALL THOSE COMPLAINTS.

JOE: YES. WELL THEY DON'T HAVE TOO GOOD A SENSE THERE. ANYWAY, ABOUT THOSE 4 WATER HEATERS NOW, HE WANTS MORE HOT WATER CAPACITY. APPARENTLY HE SAYS THAT 50 IS NOT ENOUGH.

TONY: I MAKE A RECOMMENDATION. WHY CAN'T THEY TAKE A SHOWER IN ONE PLACE? WHY DO THEY HAVE TO HAVE THEM IN THEIR ROOMS? YOU KNOW? OR WHY CAN'T THEY GET SOLAR HEATERS? THERE'S PLENTLY OF HOT SUN THERE.

JOE: SOLAR HEATERS WOULD BE GOOD, YES, SOLAR PANALS WOULD BE VERY GOOD.

TONY: THAT'S THE ANSWER.

KEVIN: ALSO, THE ELECTRICITY MIGHT GO UP OR THE GAS OR WHATEVER THEY USE TO HEAT THIS, WHAT IS THEIR EXPENSE THEIR, I DON'T KNOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN OUR SEMINARIES WE HAD THE SHOWERS IN A COMMON PLACE. AND WE HAD COLD WATER.

KEVIN: DID YOU FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: O.K. LET'S PUT THAT DOWN . . .

JOE: WHERE WOULD THEY GO THERE?

KEVIN: APPARENTLY, WHAT THEY FIGURED OUT, AND CESARIO AND BROTHER BILL WORKED ON THIS, BEFORE BROTHER BILL WENT DOWN TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS, CESARIO AND BROTHER BILL WORKED ON IT, AND THEY HAD TO SHOW THE PLUMBERS WHERE TO PUT THE PIPES TO INSTALL THE HOT WATER HEATERS WHEN THEY ARRIVED. NOW, FROM WHAT I UNDERSTAND YOU HAVE THREE WINGS,

YOU HAVE THE MAIN HOUSE, YOU HAVE THE ONE WING, AND YOU HAVE THE SECOND WING. POSSIBILY TWO HOT WATER HEATERS TO FEED THE ONE WING, ONE TO FEED THE MAIN HOUSE, AND ONE TO FEED THE OTHER WING. I IMAGINE THAT'S WHERE THEY WOULD GO. I DON'T KNOW.

JOE: WELL, YOU KNOW . . .

TONY: FOR SO MANY MONTHS WE DIDN'T EVEN HAVE A HOT WATER HEATER.

JOE: HOW MUCH MONEY ARE WE TALKING ABOUT?

KEVIN: WELL, THEY SAY HERE, ESTIMATES OF OVERALL COST ARE BEING SOLICITED. SO HE LETTING US KNOW WHAT THEY'RE DOING.

TONY: I THINK WE PAID $ 400.00 FOR THE 50 GALLON ONE.

JOE: $ 400.00 DOLLARS?

TONY: YEA. THAT'S WHAT I GAVE THEM. ISN'T THAT WHAT I GAVE THEM?

KEVIN: SOMETHING LIKE THAT.

JOE: WELL YOU COULD BUY THE HEATER ITSELF FOR $ 100. BUCKS, A HUNDRED AND A QUARTER HERE.

TONY: ABOUT 150.00 HERE, BUT YOU CAN'T GET IT DOWN THERE.

JOE: YOU CAN'T GET IT DOWN THERE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF THERE ANYONE THAT COULD GET PERMISSION FROM THE CONSULADO? AND AQUAINTANCES?

KEVIN: THE ONE THAT WOULD KNOW FATHER, I'M SURE, IS BISHOP MIGUEL. IF HE WANTS TO GET SOMETHING THROUGH, HE CAN GET IT THROUGH. BECAUSE HE BELONGS TO THE CATHOLIC CHURCH, THE CATHOLIC CHURCH IS UNIVERSAL THROUGHOUT MEXICO. AND I'M SURE THAT WHEN THE CHURCH NEEDS SOMETHING, THEY CAN GET SOMETHING DOWN.

TONY: BISHOP MIGUEL VISITED FATHER, AND KEVIN BROUGHT HIM WHEN I WAS IN THE HOSPITAL, AND HE MENTIONED THAT HE'S GOING TO SEND ME ALL OF THE DESIGNS AND THE GENERAL SPECIFICS BTU'S AND SUCH THAT HE NEEDS FOR THE AIR-CONDITIONING DOWN THERE. I'M LOOKING AT ABOUT 75 TO 100 TONS, AND THAT COULD RUN ANYWHERE FROM $ 50,000.00 TO

$ 150,000.00 DOWN THERE IN MEXICO. BUT I HAVE A FRIEND, WHOSE AN ENGINEER IN REFRIGERATION. HE BUILDS WALK-IN BOXES -- 20,000 SQUARE FOOT LONG FREEZERS. HE'S ON THE LIST, SO EVERY TIME THE PLACE GOES BUST, HE CAN GO IN AND BUY THESE THINGS FOR PEOPLE. $ 5,000.00 FOR 100 TONS. SO I WAS THINKING, IN THE BACK OF MY MIND, LET'S SEE WHAT YOU THINK OF IT. WE OWN THE BISHOP $ 25,000.00, RIGHT? SO I'M GOING TO CONTACT THIS ENGINEER, AND I'M GOING TO SAY TO HIM, YOU DONATE THIS EQUIPMENT TO M.A.P. AND M.A.P. WILL PRESENT THIS TO THE BISHOP AND IT WILL WIPE OUT OUR DEBT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, THAT'S WONDERFUL!

TONY: WHAT DO YOU THINK?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WISE OF YOU, VERY WISE, DEAR TONY. WISE. VERY SHARP OF YOU.

JOE: NO CASH FROM US?

TONY: WELL, WE'LL HAVE TO GIVE MR. HANKS A LARGE WRITE-OFF. WE'LL HAVE TO EVALUATE IT, AND WE'LL ACCEPT IT AS THE M.A.P. AND M.A.P. WILL IN TURN, IN EXCHANGE FOR A PAY-OFF WITH THE BISHOP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, WONDERFUL!

JOE: A RECEIPT FROM THE BISHOP THAT HE'S BEEN TOTALLY PAID?

TONY: RIGHT.

JOE: SOMETHING FROM THE PRESIDENT OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

TONY: I'M SURE WE'D BE SAVING HIM ALOT OF MONEY. BECAUSE 75 TONS WOULD RUN A TREMENDOUS AMOUNT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

JOE: THAT'S WONDERFUL!

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S TERRIFIC OF YOU!

TONY: AND HE SAID HE COULD GET IT ACROSS THE BOARDER. AND MAYBE AS WE'RE PUSHING THE STUFF ACROSS THE BOARDER . . . WE NEED A WALK-IN BOX, WE NEED A STOVE, WE NEED A REFRIGERATOR . . . THE SAME TRUCK.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WONDERFUL!

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

TONY: WHAT DO YOU THINK?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE TERRIFIC!

TONY: YOU GET A COUPLE OF WATER HEATERS, A WASHER AND A DRYER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE TERRIFIC, TONY.

TONY: WELL, WE SHOULD THINK ABOUT IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES!

JOE: WELL, THAT'S GREAT. I DON'T KNOW IF YOU CAN GET IT ALL THE WAY DOWN THERE OR NOT, I'LL HAVE THE SEE.

TONY: THE BISHOP SAID ITS NO PROBLEM.

KEVIN: YES THE BISHOP DID SAY ITS NO PROBLEM, AND I WOULD TEND TO THINK THAT THE BISHOP CAN PULL STRINGS.

TONY: EVEN IF WE PAID $ 1000.00 TO GET IT ACROSS. A GREAT BIG SEMI-TRUCK.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, THAT'S A GOOD IDEA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, THAT'S WONDERFUL.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, SO ON THE WATER HEATERS. ON THE OTHER HAND, WE COULD BREAK THAT $ 400.00 PRICE. THAT'S TOO HIGH. ON THE OTHER HAND THOSE ROOMS SET UP AND HAVING HOT WATER, IT'S REALLY SET UP FOR INDIVIDUAL ROOMS, RATHER THAN COMMON AREAS THERE, FATHER. THERE IS NO REAL COMMON AREA IN THE WHOLE BUILDING.

TONY: THAT'S $ 350. TO $ 400. JUST FOR THE WATER HEATERS. THAT'S NOT FOR THE INSTALLATION. THE INSTALLATION IS EXTRA.

JOE: WELL, IF WE COULD FIND SOME WAY TO GET WATER HEATERS WITHOUT THAT.

TONY: WE COULD SEND DOWN 4 WATER HEATERS . . . OR YOU COULD BE SET UP FOR BUTANE . . .

JOE: I WOULD THINK ONE 50 GALLON ON EACH END.

KEVIN: MAYBE THAT'S WHAT THEY THOUGHT OF DOING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: TONY, YOU ARE TERRIFIC!

JOE: THE OTHER THING IS THE SOLAR PANELS.

TONY: I TOLD YOU WE'RE NUMBER 1 FATHER!

KEVIN: LET ME ASK FATHER, BECAUSE THIS IS NUMBER ONE, WE WILL PROBABLY NEVER HAVE THE TITLE IN OUR NAME, AND IF WE DID WE PROBABLY WOULDN'T WANT IT BECAUSE IT MIGHT BE MORE SUBJECT TO THE MEXICAN GOVERNMENT. IF THAT'S THE CASE, IS THERE A RATIONALE FOR CONTINUING TO FIX UP PHYSICALLY THE BUILDING AS THOUGH IT IS OURS COMPLETELY, AND DO WE HAVE THE FUNDS TO REALLY TO WHAT'S NECESSARY TO MAKE THE PLACE A "SHOW CASE"? OR SHALL WE CONTINUE IN THE PRESENT LIKE IN THE IMMEDIATE NEXT YEAR, CONTINUE JUST TO GO SLOWLY WITHOUT SPENDING LOTS OF MONEY.

TONY: I THINK THAT GOD WANTS US DOWN THERE. I THINK THAT THIS PLACE WILL BE HERE PERMANENTLY. THAT'S WHAT MY FEELING IS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WONDERFUL . . .

JOE: WONDERFUL.

TONY: I FEEL THAT WAY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WONDERFUL.

TONY: THE ONLY THING IS THAT LEGALLY SPEAKING AS JOE HAS TOLD US, IT'S A MEXICAN STAND-OFF. WITH THE BISHOP AND FINCAS DEL YAQUI. MAYBE WE HAVE TO DO WHAT THE BISHOP SAYS, WE HAVE TO TRUST HIM AND FINCAS DEL YAQUI, AND REMAIN UNDER THESE TERMS. I DON'T KNOW. I CAN'T MAKE THIS DECISION. FATHER REALLY SHOULD PRAY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES . . . YES.

TONY: THAT WE BE INSPIRED TO MAKE THE RIGHT DECISION. HOW DO YOU FEEL JOE?

JOE: WELL . . . I THINK WE JUST TRY TO KEEP BETTERING OUR HAND HERE. WE KEEP RECORDS OF EVERYTHING WE SPENT AND EVERYTHING WE'VE DONE, PROPERTY TAX, AND THAT SORT OF THING, AND WE'VE GOT THE BISHOP'S STATEMENT. I WOULD LIKE TO HAVE SOMETHING SIGNED BY FINCAS DEL YAQUI. OF COURSE IF SOMEBODY SAID "GET OUT" WE DON'T GET OUT. AND THEY WOULD HAVE TO GO FILE SUIT IN CIVIL COURT, AND WE WOULD GO TO THE

APOSTALIC DELEGATE AND IT WOULD BE ONE BIG TERRIBLE PROBLEM. AND THEY WOULD HAVE TO BE PRETTY BRAVE TO TRY SOMETHING LIKE THAT.

TONY: JOE, ON TWO DIFFERENT OCCASIONS WHEN FR. CARLOS AND I WANTED TO MEET THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, HAVE YOU MET THEM?

JOE: NO.

TONY: THEY SAY THEY'RE GOING TO COME AND THEY JUST DON'T SHOW-UP. ARE THEY AFRAID OF US OR WHAT?

KEVIN: PART OF IT, AND WE WENT THROUGH THIS LAST MEETING, PART OF IT COULD BE, FR. CHARLES . . . AND THE PHONE SITUATION DOWN THERE IS VERY BAD TOO . . . FR. CHARLES IS THE ONE THAT SET UP THE MEETING FOR US. INSTEAD, POSSIBLY WE SHOULD GO RIGHT TO BISHOP MIGUEL AND SAY TO BISHOP MIGUEL, AND NATURALLY BISHOP MIGUEL WILL HAVE FR. CHARLES TRANSLATE FOR HIM AND SO FORTH, GO RIGHT TO BISHOP MIGUEL AND SAY BISHOP MIGUEL WE WANT A MEETING WITH YOU AND FINCAS DEL YAQUI BECAUSE WE WOULD LIKE TO SETTLE ACCOUNTS. AND THEN LET THE BISHOP ASSEMBLE EVERYONE. BECAUSE FR. CHARLES, SINCE HE'S THE ONE THAT HAS TO TRY TO SET UP THINGS, NATURALLY HE HAS OTHER PROBLEMS IN THE SEMINARY, HE HAS THE PHONE PROBLEMS, HE DOESN'T HAVE THE AUTHORITY OVER THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI AND THE BISHOP DOES. POSSIBLY WE'VE BEEN RELYING TOO MUCH ON FR. CHARLES, AND NOT ENOUGH ON THE BISHOP, BECAUSE THE BISHOP IS THE ONE THAT CAN PULL THE STRINGS.

TONY: BUT HE'S WRITTEN THE BISHOP SEVERAL POINT BLANK LETTERS . . .

KEVIN: I BELIEVE THAT JOE WROTE THE PRESIDENT OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI AND NOT THE BISHOP.

TONY: DIDN'T YOU SENT A COPY TO THE BISHOP?

JOE: I THINK SO . . . I DON'T KNOW.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, DID WE HAVE ANY FOLLOW-UP TO THAT? COULD WE DO THAT? COULD YOU WRITE ANOTHER LETTER MAKING IT LOOK LIKE WE ARE GETTING READY TO SETTLE?

JOE: WELL, WE DON'T KNOW WHAT WE WANT TO SETTLE RIGHT NOW. AND I THINK THAT THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI ARE JUST FIGURE-HEADS FOR THE BISHOP. I DON'T THINK THAT THE BISHOP WOULD PARTICULARLY WANT TO HAVE US TALK TO THEM.

TONY: I DON'T THINK THEY KNOW ANYTHING.

JOE: NO, I DON'T THINK THEY KNOW ANYTHING. I THINK THEY'RE JUST PIOUS CATHOLICS, HERE WE NEED YOU TO SIGN, AND THAT'S ALL THEY DO. SO I DON'T THINK THE BISHOP WOULD WANT US . . .

TONY: I THINK THAT THE BISHOP SIGNS ALL THAT STUFF FOR THEM.

JOE: YES.

TONY: OR HIS VICAR GENERAL.

KEVIN: SO I ALMOST THINK THAT WE'RE GOING AFTER THE WRONG PEOPLE IF WE'RE TRYING TO SEARCH OUT THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI. I THINK THE RIGHT PEOPLE ARE IN THE CHANCERY OFFICE. BISHOP MIGUEL AND HIS PEOPLE. THE ORDINARY OF THE DIOCESE, THAT WHO WE SHOULD BE DEALING WITH, WE SHOULDN'T EVEN WORRY ABOUT THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, AND HE CAN GET THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI TO SIGN.

JOE: WELL, IT WOULD BE HELPFUL CIVILY, IT GIVES US A LITTLE MORE PROTECTION, TO GET THEM TO SIGN. WHATEVER THEY SIGN IS ILLEGAL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I BELIEVE ALSO, IF TONY ASKS ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP, THE BISHOP LIKED HIM. AND THE BISHOP EXPECTS MUCH FROM HIM. AND IF HE ASKS BISHOP, THE BISHOP WILL NOT SAY NO.

TONY: YOU THINK THAT I SHOULD ASK?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. AND HE WILL OBEY YOU, BECAUSE HE IS VERY OBLIGED TO YOU. HE KNOWS . . . OH YES . . . HE WANTS TO . . . OH YES, HE RELIES ON YOU. HE WENT SO HAPPY AFTER SEEING YOU. ON YES . . . YOU ARE THE ONE.

TONY: THE NEXT TIME I GO DOWN I'LL HAVE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE THE ONE. YOU ARE THE ONE.

JOE: WE WANT SOMETHING SIGNED, RATIFYING THIS, JUST AS MY LETTER SAYS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE THE ONE, AND THE BISHOP CANNOT SAY NO TO YOU. MAYBE TO ANYONE ELSE, BUT NOT TO YOU. BECAUSE HE RELIES ON THE THINGS THAT YOU ARE GOING TO YOU FOR HIM.

TONY: ON THE AIR-CONDITIONING, BECAUSE WE'LL SAVE HIM $ 100,000.00, I'M SURE.

KEVIN: WHAT TYPE OF TIME-TABLE ARE WE LOOKING AT, WHAT IS A POSSIBILITY, WHAT IS FEASIBLE AS FAR AS THE AIR-CONDITIONING AND THE BISHOP AND SO FORTH.

TONY: WELL HE SAID HE'S GOING TO GET ME ALL THESE FACTS AND FIGURES AND SPECIFICATIONS.

KEVIN: I'M LOOKING AT WHAT THE BISHOP HAS DONE IN THE PAST. THE BISHOP WILL NEGLECT TO DO ANYTHING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE MIGHT BE ANY DAY HERE.

TONY: YOU THINK SO?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

KEVIN: YOU THINK SO, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

TONY: BECAUSE, YOU SEE, THAT CHURCH GETS AWFUL HOT WITH ALL THOSE PEOPLE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

TONY: A THOUSAND PEOPLE IN THAT CHURCH. YOU KNOW, IT'S 110 DEGREES. IT GETS AWFUL HOT. IT MUST BE ABOUT 100 DEGREES WITH ALL THAT HUMIDITY.

KEVIN: DO YOU THINK THAT IT MIGHT BE IMPORTANT, FATHER, FOR TONY TO WRITE A LETTER TO THE BISHOP NOW ASKING, OR TELLING THE BISHOP THAT TONY IS STILL WAITING TO HEAR THE SPECS, THE SPECIFICATIONS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, YOU MAY DO THAT.

KEVIN: TONY, DOES THAT MAKE SENSE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: I THINK HE IS GOING TO COME ANYWAY. HE IS NOT GOING TO DELAY.

TONY: OR, THE NEXT TIME I TALK TO FATHER CHARLES I COULD ASK HIM TO TELL THE BISHOP THAT I'M WAITING FOR THE SPECIFICATIONS.

JOE: WELL, YOU COULD ASK HIM THAT WE'D LIKE TO HAVE SOMETHING IN WRITING FROM FINCAS DEL YAQUI AND THE

CORPORATE SEAL ON THAT, AS I HAD ASKED FOR IN THAT LETTER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: TONY, THIS IS THE SOLUTION.

TONY: O.K. FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS THE SOLUTION.

TONY: YOU THINK THAT BY HELPING HIM OUT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: I SEE IT CLEARLY. I SEE IT CLEARLY.

TONY: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: YES. I THINK, FATHER, WHAT JOE JUST SAID MAKES SENSE. THIS WOULD BE THE APPROPRIATE TIME TO ASK FOR SOMETHING FROM FINCAS DEL YAQUI. BECAUSE THE BISHOP WILL DO IT. THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI WON'T DO ANYTHING UNLESS THE BISHOP TELLS HIM.

TONY: THAT'S RIGHT.

JOE: THAT'S RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THE BISHOP WILL NOT DENY ANYTHING TO TONY. OH YES.

TONY: O.K. FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

TONY: AND WE'RE DOING HIM A SERVICE TOO, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOW THE DIVINE PROVIDENCE WORKS.

TONY: MAYBE THAT'S WHY I WENT TO THE HOSPITAL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES. I NEVER SAW HIM SAW HIM SO HAPPY AS WHEN HE LEFT . . .

TONY: I COULDN'T BELIEVE, I COULDN'T BELIEVE WHEN I SAW HIM, HE WAS TURNED AROUND.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE EVEN SAID 3 HAIL MARYS AND ALL TO THE BLESSED MOTHER . . .

JOE: YOU TOLD HIM THEN YOU WOULD GET HIM AN AIR-CONDITIONER?

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

TONY: I SAID I WOULD WORK FOR HIM, YOU KNOW, I WOULD HELP HIM OUT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, HE WAS SO HAPPY. AND WE TOOK HIM TO THE SISTERS.

KEVIN: IN DUARTE. THESE ARE HIS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, HE WAS SO HAPPY HE WAS SINGING . . . THAT HE HAS EVERYTHING.

TONY: REALLY?

KEVIN: YES, YES, WHEN WE LEFT. OH, HE WAS SO HAPPY.

TONY: REALLY?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES!

KEVIN: FATHER, DO YOU THINK THAT THE BISHOP WILL BE UP HERE WITHOUT TONY DOING ANYTHING?

FR. ALOYSIUS: I THINK SO . . .

JOE: IT WOULD BE NICE FOR THE BISHOP TO BRING UP SOMETHING SIGNED . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: I THINK SO, BECAUSE HE DOESN'T WANT TO LOSE . . . OH YES, HE WILL BE HERE, HE WILL BE HERE. BUT IF YOU WANT TO WRITE A LETTER TO HIM . . .

KEVIN: THAT MIGHT HELP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHATEVER YOU DO. BUT ANYWAY HE IS NOT GOING TO BE WITHOUT SEEING YOU FOR A LONG TIME.

TONY: O.K. FATHER.

KEVIN: IF TONY WRITES A LETTER, THE BISHOP WILL CALL FATHER CHARLES IN TO TRANSLATE IT. BECAUSE THE BISHOP DOES RELY ON FATHER CHARLES TO WRITE LETTERS AND TRANSLATE LETTERS IN ENGLISH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. HE RELIES ON FATHER CHARLES FOR EVERYTHING. WHAT FATHER CHARLES TELLS HIM, HE BELIEVES IT LIKE . . . POOR FATHER CHARLES HAS SUCH A POOR JUDGEMENT.

KEVIN: WELL FATHER, I THINK THAT'S WHY THE DIRECTORS ARE HERE AND YOURSELF IS TO HELP THIS BECAUSE FATHER

CHARLES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, WE ALL . . .

TONY: IT'S A LARGE UNDERTAKING FOR FATHER CHARLES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IT WAS HIS FIRST YEAR, IT WAS A TASK THAT HE TOOK WITHOUT BEING A RELIGIOUS EVER. HE DIDN'T KNOW HOW THE RELIGIOUS GO . . . THAT'S WHY WHEN CESARIO WENT THERE, HE WAS ALL UPSET, ALL UPSET. BECAUSE HE HAD THE EXPERIENCE OF THE RELIGIOUS LIFE. I WAS HIS MASTER OF NOVICES. AND HE LEFT, AND IT WAS ALL GOOD. BUT HE LEFT AS MANY OTHERS LEFT THE RELIGIOUS LIFE AT THAT TIME. BUT HE WAS A STUDENT IN THE CATHOLIC UNIVERSITY.

TONY: THAT'S WHEN THEY HAD EXPERIMENTAL DATING AND ALL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL THOSE THINGS.

TONY: AND ALOT OF GUYS JUST TOOK OFF.

FR. ALOYSIUS: GOING AS STUDENTS WITH A MOTOR-CYCLE WITH A FIANCE BEHIND.

TONY: (LAUGH)

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES! THAT HAPPENED, THAT HAS HAPPENED, TONY. YES . . .

TONY: THAT'S RIGHT, THAT'S RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OUR BOYS GOING . . .

TONY: I REMEMBER FATHER FERRANTE HE HAD A BIG ARTICLE IN THE PAPER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES. HOW THINGS HAVE CHANGED . . . HE MIGHT BE THE NEXT PROVINCIAL.

TONY: DO YOU THINK SO?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES! THEY WILL MAKE HIM THE NEXT PROVINCIAL. THAT'S ALL RIGHT . . . BUT THAT'S A FACT . . . GOING ON THE MOTORCYCLE WITH THE FIANCE BEHIND. A PRIST TOLD ME, AN AUGUSTINIAN PRIEST THAT IS VERY HIGH, FATHER, I LOVED YOUR STUDENTS MUCH MORE. THEY WERE THE FIRST ONES, THE CLARETIANS, TO BE CORRUPTED. AT CATHOLIC UNIVERSITY. THE FIRST ONES. HE TOLD ME, FOR INSTANCE, TAKING THEIR GIRL FRIENDS BEHIND ON THE MOTORCYCLE. THAT'S ENOUGH. O'NEILL,

O'NEILL. THE LAWYER O'NEILL, HE HAS A BROTHER WHO IS A PRIEST, A VERY HIGH PRIEST.

KEVIN: MOVING RIGHT ALONG HERE. WE WERE AT " #2. INSTALLATION OF 4 - FORTY GALLON WATER HEATERS. ESTIMATES OF OVERALL COST ARE BEING SOLICITED." NOW, WHATEVER THE COST IS, LET'S SAY THE COST IS $ 400.00 A PIECE . . .

TONY: THAT'S ONLY FOR THE . . . IT'S NOT INSTALLATION.

KEVIN: SHALL WE AT THE PRESENT . . . AS FR. ALOYSIUS JUST SAID A LITTLE EARLIER, HE SAID WHEN HE WAS A NOVICE, DID YOU HAVE HOT WATER, FIRST OF ALL?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES, WE HAD ALL THOSE THINGS.

TONY: HE SAID THEY USE ONE AREA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT WHEN WE WERE NOVICES? OH NO! I EVEN TOOK A COLD SHOWER WHEN I WAS A PRIEST UNTIL I DON'T KNOW WHAT YEAR. OH NO! WE DIDN'T HAVE ANY OF . . . WE DIDN'T EVEN HAVE A SHOWER!

KEVIN: YOU DID NOT EVEN HAVE A SHOWER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN THE WHOLE HOUSE!

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

TONY: AND IT WAS COLD OVER THERE WERE HE WAS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IN THE THIRD PLACE I USED TO GO WITH MY HOT WATER AND COLD WATER . . . THERE WAS A ROOM AND I USED TO APPLY THE WATER TO . . .

KEVIN: OH, YOU PUT A KETTLE ON THE STOVE AND HEATED THE WATER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO, WITH ONE OF THOSE REGADERAS AS WE CALLED IT IN SPAINISH.

TONY: A LITTLE PAN. LIKE WE USED TO DO OVER IN THE FOX-HOLES. WE USED TO TAKE OUR HELMETS AND HEAT THE HELMET AND WASH THE WATER, AND TAKE A BATH OUT OF THE HELMET.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IN THE OTHER PLACE, AS A PRIEST WE HAD A SWIMMING POOL THERE WITH ALL COLD WATER. (CHUCKEL). OH YES, WE HAD SUCH PRIMITIVE WAYS. I WONDER HOW WE SURVIVED? WHEN ONE IS YOUNG ONE CAN TAKE ANYTHING.

JOE: YES, YOU'VE GOT ALOT MORE STAMINA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEN WHEN I WAS A PRIEST EVEN IN MY 40'S I USED TO GO EVERY MORNING TO THE COLD SHOWER DOWNSTAIRS IN THE BASEMENT. WE HAD OUR COMMON SHOWERS THERE IN THE BASEMENT OF DOMINGUEZ SEMINARY.

KEVIN: SO THEY DIDN'T HAVE SEPARATE SHOWERS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH NO. 4 OR 5 SHOWERS THERE WITH COLD WATER. I USED TO GO EVERY MORNING BEFORE I USED TO CALL THE STUDENTS TO GET UP. AND EARLY IN THE MORNING I USED TO GET UP THE FIRST THING AND GO TO THE COLD SHOWER.

KEVIN: DO YOU THINK WE SHOULD COMMUNICATE THAT TO THE BROTHERS? WE ARE CONSIDERING THIS, THE 4 OF THESE, BUT FATHER FOUNDER IN HIS HISTORY THEY HAD NEVER ANY PRIVATE SHOWERS AND THEY ALSO HAD A COMMON SHOWER WITH NO HOT WATER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN DOMINGUEZ WE HAD COLD SHOWERS, ONLY COLD SHOWERS.

TONY: IT WAS COLD DOWN THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: COLD SHOWERS. AND I WAS ABLE TO TAKE COLD WATER. SO IN DECEMBER I USED TO GO TO THE SEA.

JOE: IS THAT RIGHT?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

JOE: THE ONLY THING IS WE HAVEN'T GOT A COMMON AREA HERE.

KEVIN: JOE IS SAYING THAT THE HOUSE IS NOT SET UP FOR A COMMON AREA.

JOE: EVERYONE ALREADY HAS THEIR OWN INDIVIDUAL SHOWERS. IT A QUESTION OF IF THER ARE ALL GOING TO BE GIVEN HOT WATER OR NOT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT NOW POSSIBLY THEY COULD GO TO A SHOWER OF A ROOM WHERE THERE IS NO ONE. THEY COULD TAKE TURNS.

KEVIN: O.K. THAT MAKES SENSE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE . . .

TONY: LEAVE ONE OF THE ROOMS VACANT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: TWO VACANT ROOMS AND WITH A SHOWER AND THEY SHOULD . . .

JOE: WOULD IT MAKE ANY DIFFERENCE IF YOU GO TO ONE ROOM IF YOU'VE GOT A HOT WATER HEATER AT ONE END OF THE BUILDING?

TONY: I THINK THERE'S 4 ROOMS THAT ARE HOOKED UP TO THE HOT WATER HEATER.

KEVIN: YOU KNOW, IN THE KITCHEN AND THE DINING AREA WHERE THERE ARE THOSE TWO BATHROOMS IN THE DINING AREA, DO THOSE HAVE SHOWERS OR NOT? OR ARE THOSE JUST TOILETS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: KEEP IN MIND WHEN I WAS IN FATIMA THERE WAS A COMMON SHOWER ROOM . . .

JOE: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEY HAD HOT WATER ONCE A WEEK.

KEVIN: ONCE A WEEK. THAT'S IN FATIMA. SO FATHER CHARLES WILL REMEMBER THAT. AND INCIDENTLY FATHER CHARLES IS REMAINING NEUTRAL REGARDING THIS ABOUT THE HOT WATER HEATER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE KNOWS. IN ALL THOSE THINGS FATHER CHARLES IS VERY GOOD, IS VERY GOOD.

KEVIN: YES, FATHER CHARLES CAN TAKE HARDSHIPS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE COMES FROM A LARGE FAMILY AND THE FAMILY WAS RATHER POOR.

JOE: NOW YOU PUT A HOT WATER HEATER IN ONE WING, SAY OUTSIDE THAT ONE WING. IS IT ALL PIPED FOR HOT WATER RIGHT NOW?

KEVIN: THEY HAVE PIPED IT.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: THAT'S WHAT THEY DID. IN AUGUST WHEN THE PLUMBERS CAME IN WE DISBURSED SOME MONEY FOR THE PIPES, FOR THE PIPING, REMEMBER BROTHER BILL BOUGHT ALL THE PIPING AND

THEN LATER WE HAD . . .

TONY: THE UNDERGROUND PUT IN.

KEVIN: THE UNDERGROUND PUT IN. AND THEY PUT IN THE UNDERGROUND AS THOUGH THERE WERE GOING TO BE PLACES FOR THE HOT WATER HEATERS.

JOE: IT IS PIPED IN TO THE HOT WATER, SO IN OTHER WORDS, WELL YOU SEE THEN, IT WOULDN'T DO MUCH GOOD THEN TO HAVE JUST ONE ROOM THERE. BECAUSE WHEN YOU PUT THE HOT WATER HEATER AT THE OTHER END OR WHERE EVER WE'RE PUTTING IT. IF ITS ALL PLUMBED THEN ALL THE ROOMS THEN.

TONY: YOU SEE WHAT THEY DID IS THEY BROUGHT COLD WATER TO ALL THESE DIFFERENT PLACES. AND ALL YOU'D HAVE TO DO IS PUT THE COLD WATER IN THE HOT WATER HEATER AND THEN TIE IN ONE LINE TO THE HOT WATER FROM THE HOT WATER HEATER AND THEN YOU WOULD HAVE HOT WATER. THIS IS ALL THEY DID.

JOE: YES.

KEVIN: BROTHER BILL IS THE ONE THAT SHOWED THEM WHAT TO DO.

JOE: SO IT MIGHT NOT BE DONE RIGHT.

KEVIN: IT MIGHT NOT BE DONE RIGHT BECAUSE BROTHER BILL IS THE ONE THAT ACTUALLY DIRECTED THEM . . .

TONY: WELL, THAT'S ALL RIGHT. BECAUSE YOU CAN TAKE THE COLD WATER OFF OF ANY AREA AND JUST BRING IT BACK INTO THE HOT WATER SYSTEM AND YOU'VE GOT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW ABOUT WHAT YOU SAY ABOUT WHEN THEY DUG OUT THE SESS POOL AND YOU TOLD THEM TO PUT . . .

TONY: CLEAN SAND IN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MAYBE IF THEY DON'T DO IT MAYBE THEY MIGHT HAVE TROUBLE AGAIN.

KEVIN: YES, THEY MIGHT GET SICK . . .

JOE: HE DIDN'T SEE THE POINT OF THAT ONE FATHER, HE DIDN'T REALIZE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO. BUT I SAY IT SHOULD BE DONE. THEY HAVE HAD SO MUCH TROUBLE, THEY'LL HAVE TROUBLE AGAIN.

TONY: I ASKED THEM TO GO BACK AND DO IT, AND RE-DO IT.

JOE: WELL THEY HAVE A BUNCH OF STUFF THROWN IN THERE NOW.

TONY: WELL, THEY'VE GOT TO PULL IT OUT. I TOLD THEM THEY'VE GOT TO PULL IT OUT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HAVE THEM PULL IT OUT, THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT.

KEVIN: THAT WILL BE A RESOLUTION . . .

JOE: WAIT, WAIT, WAIT, LET'S . . .

KEVIN: FATHER SUSPECTS THAT IF ALL THIS OLD SEWAGE, PIPES AND ALL ARE THROWN BACK INTO THE SAME THING, RIGHT OUTSIDE OF THE KITCHEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE MIGHT HAVE TROUBLE AGAIN!

KEVIN: NUMBER ONE IT WAS DISOBEDIENCE IN A SENSE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: DISOBEDIENCE, YES.

TONY: WELL, MISUNDERSTANDING.

KEVIN: MISUNDERSTANDING, THAT'S A BETTER . . .

JOE: THEY THREW A LOT OF ROCKS IN THERE WHEN I SAW IT, I DIDN'T SEE THE SEWER PIPES.

TONY: THEY HAD THE SEWER PIPES THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SEE THAT THEY . . .

KEVIN: WE DON'T KNOW WHAT'S IN THERE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: SEE THAT THEY . . .

KEVIN: PROBABLY FATHER CHARLES DOESN'T KNOW WHAT'S IN THERE EITHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT IS GOOD THAT YOU PUT IT DOWN SO THAT SOMETHING CAN BE DONE. SOMETHING SHOULD BE DONE.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. WHAT DO WE WANT TO COMMUNICATE TO THEM ON THIS POINT.

Part 2/3

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

TONY: THE FIRST THING IS WE WANT THAT ALL OF THES SESS POOLS, ALL OF THE DEBRIS PULLED OUT. SECONDLY, WE WANT IT FILLED WITH CLEAN SAND. WE DON'T CARE WHAT IT COSTS.

JOE: THERE'S CLORINE TOO THAT HE CAN PUT IN THERE.

TONY: NO HE SAID YOU DON'T HAVE TO, YOU DON'T HAVE TO. JUST THROW IN CLEAN SAND . . .

KEVIN: (WRITING) WE WANT ALL THE DEBRIS PULLED OUT . . .

TONY: AND FILL THEM WITH CLEAN SAND. AND UNDERLINE CLEAN. (PROBLEM REGARDING THE FLIES). WE COULD GET A FLY TRAP, MAYBE, A COUPLE OF FLY TRAPS FOR THEM. THERE ABOUT $50. BUCKS A PIECE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF THEY COULD PUT SCREENS IN THE WINDOWS.

KEVIN: SCREENS . . . WHO CAN DO THAT? CAN THE BROTHERS? OR SHOULD THEY ACTUALLY HIRE A CONTRACTOR.

TONY: OH, THE BROTHERS CAN DO THAT. SCREENS, YOU KNOW, THERE IS NO PROBLEM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE THE FLIES ARE COMING, THE FLIES ARE THE CARRIERS OF ALL THE SICKNESSES. AND EVERYONE AROUND HAS OUT-HOUSES.

JOE: YES.

(BEEP . . . BEEP)

TONY: IS THAT YOU OR ME?

KEVIN: THAT MUST HAVE BEEN YOU.

TONY: IT'S FOUR O'CLOCK.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. SO DOES THIS MAKE SENSE. WE WILL COMMUNICATE TO THE BROTHERS THAT WE WOULD LIKE ALL OF THE WINDOWS SCREENED BECAUSE OF THE FLIES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

TONY: WHERE THEY'RE LIVING.

JOE: PAY ATTENTION TO ASCETICS HERE, TELL THEM.

KEVIN: VERY GOOD.

JOE: IN OTHER WORDS. THIS IS A GOOD TIME TO MENTION ASCETICS. THEY'RE LIABLE TO PUT SOME OLD JUNK UP THERE IN THE WINDOWS.

TONY: YEA. I KNOW.

JOE: MENTION AGAIN THE CAR-PORT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHAT A MISTAKE!

JOE: AND THE WATER HEATER RUIN THE ASCETICS. SO THIS HAS GOT TO BE ASCETICALLY HARMONIOUS WITH THE BUILDING THERE.

TONY: WHEN I QUESTIONED BROTHER BILL FOR THIS CAR-PORT THEY HAD UP THERE, I SAID, WHO GAVE YOU PERMISSION TO PUT THIS UP? HE SAID, WE ASKED THE BISHOP AND HE SAID IT WAS ALL RIGHT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (DISGUSTED) WHY DID THEY HAVE TO TAKE IT TO THE BISHOP !!!

TONY: THEY DIDN'T UNDERSTAND.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOW . . . IT IS LACK OF KNOWLEDGE . . . BUT OF COURSE FATHER . . . THERE IS FATHER TO TELL THEM THE THINGS.

TONY: YOU KNOW THE BISHOP HAPPENED TO COME THERE AND THEY SAID, WE NEED SOME SHADES. IS IT ALL RIGHT TO PUT UP? AND HE SAID, PUT IT UP, HE SAID, SURE IT'S ALL RIGHT. YOU KNOW, THE BISHOP.

JOE: THEY WERE KIND OF TELLING ME THAT YOU WERE THE ONE WHO WANTED THEM TO PUT IT UP.

TONY: I TOLD THEM TO GET THAT THING OUT OF THERE, THAT'S WHAT I TOLD THEM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHEN I SAW THAT, THE OTHER DAY, WHEN I SAW THAT IN THE PICTURE THE OTHER DAY I FELT SURPRISED.

TONY: DIDN'T IT LOOK TERRIBLE, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH.

TONY: AND I SAID, YOU KNOW, YOU GUYS COULD BE FINED BY THE CITY BECAUSE THEY HAVE A STRICT ORDINANCE STATING THAT

ALL THINGS WITHIN A 1000 FEET OF THE CENTER HAS TO COMPLY WITH THEIR LAWS AND THEIR PLANNING COMMISSION.

JOE: OH, ANOTHER POINT THAT I NEVER BROUGHT UP ABOUT THIS WHEN I WENT OVER WITH THEM, SOME PLACE TO PUT THE CAR TO GET IT OUT OF THE SHADE, BUT ALSO, JUST WALKING TO THE KITCHEN IN THE SUMMER. THE GREAT HEAT, A SHADED AREA WOULD PERHAPS CONSERVE THEIR ENERGY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT SEEMS THAT IT WAS A HOTEL, I BELIEVE THAT'S WHY THE DINING ROOM IS AT THE ENTRANCE, BECAUSE IT WAS A GREAT HOTEL.

TONY: THERE'S A TREMENDOUS AMOUNT OF HEAT THAT'S PENETRATING THROUGH THE WINDOWS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MAYBE THEY SHOULD HAVE THOSE . . .

KEVIN: AWNINGS?

TONY: OR YOU COULD PUT SHADE SCREENS . . .

JOE: WELL, YOU COME ALL THE WAY OUT WITH THE CAR PORT, YOU SEE, THE WAY WE WOULD SET IT UP HERE IS, HERE'S THE DINING AREA HERE. AND THEN SOME WAY TO COME STRAIGHT OUT WITH ARCHES.

KEVIN: I THINK THE ARCHES WOULD LOOK BEAUTIFUL.

JOE: SO YOU CAN PARK, AND ALSO IT WOULD SHADE THE AREA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES. THAT'S A GREAT IDEA.

KEVIN: IT WOULD LOOK LIKE A REAL CLOISTER.

JOE: THAT'S WHAT BROTHER PATRICK WAS SUPPOSED TO BE DRAWING US A PICTURE OF.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I LIKE THAT IDEA. OF COURSE THERE'S THE COST. BUT IT WILL ADORN THE PLACE AND HELP THE DINING ROOM VERY MUCH.

TONY: AND ALSO, WE COULD TIE THIS IN WITH THIS BIG ROOF UP HERE. THIS ROOF LEAKS ANYWAY. AND IT HAS TO BE REPAIRED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS WILL BE ONE OF THE GREAT THINGS THAT WILL BEAUTIFY THE PLACE AND HELP SO MUCH AGAINST THE

HEAT.

KEVIN: WILL THIS REQUIRE AN ARCHITECT?

(END OF SIDE ONE)

JOE: WELL, THEY CAN DRAW IN WHAT'S THE IDEA.

TONY: THAT'S ALMOST 65 FEET ACROSS THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, THAT WILL ENHANCE THE PLACE VERY MUCH.

KEVIN: SHALL WE COMMUNICATE WITH THE BROTHERS TO TAKE PICTURES OF THIS AREA OF THE MONASTERY SO THAT FROM HERE WE CAN HAVE A RENDERING DONE?

TONY: WELL, YOU CAN HAVE A RENDERING, BUT YOU NEED DIMENSIONS.

JOE: SEE ON THE FRONT OF THE PICTURE, THIS ARCHITECTURAL DRAWER, NOT NECESSARILY AND ARCHITECT. WE DON'T HAVE TO GET THAT SKILLED. HE CAN GIVE US THE RENDERING RIGHT FROM THE PICTURE, HOW IT'S GOING TO LOOK AFTERWARDS.

KEVIN: RAYMUNDO MESA WAS A CIVIL ENGINEER BEFORE HE ACTUALLY WENT INTO THE MONASTERY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HAD TWO YEARS, HE HAD TWO YEARS.

KEVIN: HE HAD TWO YEARS, NOT THE PRACTICAL, ITS ALL THE THEORETICAL.

TONY: THAT'S WHY HE MIGHT BE ABLE TO LAY IT OUT.

KEVIN: BUT HE HAS A SCIENTIFIC MIND IN THAT RESPECT. SHALL WE ASK HIM. HE'S DIFFERENT THAN BROTHER PATRICK.

TONY: I WOULD SAY HE WOULD BE VERY GOOD.

JOE: YOU GET THE DIMENSIONS, A LITTLE DRAWING, AND THE PICTURES AND THE DIMENSIONS, AND SOMEBODY CAN DRAW IT UP FOR US RIGHT HERE.

TONY: WELL, WHAT WE NEED IS A SHOP SKETCH, A FLOOR PLAN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS WILL HELP SO MUCH FOR THE PRIVACY, THEIR PRIVACY. BECAUSE SOMETIMES THEY ARE EATING AND ANYONE

CAN COME TO THE DINING ROOM. BECAUSE IT WAS A HOTEL, AND YOU KNOW HOW IN THE HOTEL THE FIRST THING IS THE DINING ROOM.

JOE: YES. WELL NOW, THIS WOULD SERVE AS A PARKING FOR THE CARS THAT WOULD PULL IN FRONT, THE WALK FOR THE SHADE, AND THEN PROTECT THE BIG ROOM.

TONY: SURE.

KEVIN: NOW WHAT CESARIO WAS MENTIONING WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE ON THE 15TH, AND FATHER CHARLES DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING, BUT CESARIO MENTIONED IT TO ME, HE WAS THINKING THE BEST PLACE FOR THE CARS WAS TO PULL INTO THE BACK WHERE THE CARS CONNOT BE SEEN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, BECAUSE THE PEOPLE WILL SEE THE CARS . . .

TONY: CAN THEY DRIVE BACK THERE?

KEVIN: APPARENTLY THEY CAN DRIVE BACK THERE . . .

TONY: THERE'S A LOT OF TREES BACK THERE TO SHADE THE CAR.

JOE: I DON'T KNOW WHERE THEY COULD GO THERE.

KEVIN: THIS IS RIGHT BACK WHERE THE KITCHEN IS, WHERE THEY HAVE THEIR CLOTHES LINES AND SO FORTH.

TONY: HOW WOULD YOU GET BACK THERE?

KEVIN: APPARENTLY YOU JUST DRIVE RIGHT AROUND. THEY WERE TALKING AS THOUGH THAT COULD BE DONE.

JOE: BUT YOU'D HAVE TO TEAR OUT WHERE THE HOT WATER HEATER IS, THAT SHED THERE.

TONY: THAT BIG BOILER.

JOE: WELL, THEY'RE GOING TO SEE THE CARS ANYWAY, FATHER. IN OTHER WORDS, WHEN THEY COME IN AND OUT THE FRONT, THE SAME WAY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: WE'LL ASK THEM FOR SOME TYPE OF A FLOOR PLAN DRAWN TO SCALE . . .

JOE: PARTICULARLY IN THE FRONT THERE, WE'RE TALKING ABOUT THE DINING ROOM THE AND BUILDING ON THE LEFT.

TONY: WE SHOULD HAVE 3-FOLD. FIRST IT SHOULD BE SHADE FOR THE KITCHEN, SECONDLY, IT SHOULD PROVIDE A PARKING AREA FOR THE CARS, AND THE THIRD THING TO DO IS IT SHOULD COMPLY WITH ALL THE LAWS AND THE ASCETIC VALUES OF THE ARCHITECTURE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THESE SCREENS ARE VERY IMPORTANT BECAUSE THOSE FLIES WILL BRING THE SAME TROUBLE TO THEM.

JOE: YES, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY SAY THAT WHEN THEY ARE EATING IN THE DINING ROOM THE FLIES COME THERE LIKE LOCUSTS.

TONY: I THINK WE OUGHT TO GET THEM SOME FLY-TRAPS, LIKE WE HAVE IN THE KITCHEN HERE.

JOE: WHAT ARE FLY-TRAPS?

TONY: THE FLIES ARE ATTRACTED BY THIS HOT LIGHT, AND THEY ARE ELECTROCUTED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

KEVIN: IN FACT THEY HAVE THAT IN THE AIRPORT OF OBREGON.

JOE: WHY DON'T WE TRY TO SEND ONE DOWN THERE?

KEVIN: THEY COULD PROBABLY GET THEM RIGHT THERE.

TONY: IT WOULD BE CHEAPER TO GET THEM HERE. EVERYTHING IS 3 OR 4 TIMES . . .

KEVIN: HOW ARE YOU GOING TO GET IT DOWN?

(TAPE GARBLED. SEND FLY TRAPS DOWN WITH WATER HEATERS.)

JOE: THE OTHER SYSTEM WAS MORE EFFICIENT. THE BIG WATER HEATER, THAT THE GUY HAD IN BACK.

KEVIN: YES, OH THAT THE GUY HAD IN BACK. THAT'S RIGHT.

JOE: THEY WERE SUPPOSED TO SEE ABOUT GETTING THAT ONE FIXED.

TONY: IT'S ALL RUSTED.

JOE: BUY A NEW ONE THEN. ITS STILL MORE EFFICIENT THEN THIS OTHER WAY, ISN'T IT?

TONY: ONE 50 GALLON WATER TANK . . . YOU KNOW THE BEST THING TO DO WOULD BE LIKE FATHER SAID. HAVE EVERYBODY GO AND MAYBE HAVE THEIR TIMES ALLOCATED. THERE'S ONLY 8 BROTHERS. SO YOU CUT THE DAY IN 8 HOURS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S LIKE WE WERE, HOW THE STUDENTS WERE. WHILE SOME WERE TAKING THE SHOWERS THE OTHERS WERE WAITING.

JOE: WHERE WOULD IT BE THOUGH.

TONY: RIGHT NOW THERE'S 4 ROOMS THAT HAVE THE HOT WATER TO THEM. FATHER CHARLES' ROOM, THE KITCHEN, AND THOSE ROOMS THAT GO UP AND DOWN STAIRS. THEY'RE ALL HOOKED INTO THE SAME HOT WATER SYSTEM. SO THEY COULD ALL TAKE A SHOWER IN THOSE 4 ROOMS.

KEVIN: SO FOR THE INTERIM USE WHAT HEATER THEY HAVE AND USE THAT AS A COMMUNITY SHOWER.

TONY: THEY SHOULD MOVE SOMEONE OUT OF THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY SHOULD HAVE THEIR TIMETABLE.

TONY: SOME COULD TAKE A SHOWER IN THE MORNING, SOME COULD TAKE A SHOWER IN THE AFTERNOON . . .

JOE: IN THE SUMMER THEY DON'T NEED IT DO THEY?

KEVIN: THEY CAN TAKE A SWIM.

TONY: WHAT ABOUT THE SWIMMING POOL? WE PAID FOR THE SWIMMING POOL FILTER SO MANY TIMES, AND IT WAS GIVEN TO THEM.

KEVIN: EVERYTHING APPARENTLY WORKS AS FAR AS THE SWIMMING POOL.

TONY: IS IT FILLED?

KEVIN: IT'S FILLED. WHEN I WAS THERE WE ACTUALLY SWAM.

TONY: OH, GOOD.

KEVIN: AND I THINK THAT THE BROTHERS ARE SWIMMING WHENEVER THEY LIKE, THEY CAN GO SWIMMING.

TONY: OH, GOOD, GOOD. THEY CAN TAKE THEIR SHOWER RIGHT THERE IN THE POOL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAVE THE SWIMMING POOL IN PROPER ORDER? NO CRACKS?

KEVIN: NO, THERE ARE NO CRACKS, THERE'S NO LEAKS.

TONY: THEY FILLED THE CRACKS, I TOLD THEM TO FILL THE CRACKS. WE WOULD LIKE TO GET TILE IN THERE SO THAT IT WILL CUT DOWN ON THE MAINTENANCE.

JOE: WHAT ELSE DO YOU HAVE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW, I WANT TO TELL YOU. THERE IS A YOUNG MAN, YOU KNOW HIM POSSIBLY, KEVIN MATTHEWS.

TONY: OH YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HAS GIVEN SEVERAL THOUSAND DOLLARS. AND HE GIVES ALL TO THE M. A. P. HE WAS MY SPIRITUAL SON FOR MANY YEARS UNTIL I GOT SICK.

ROSE: (ENTERS) TONY, YOU'RE WANTED ON THE TELEPHONE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND I BAPTIZED ALL HIS CHILDREN, EXCEPT THE LAST ONE THAT I TOLD CHARLIE TO BAPTIZE THE LAST ONE. HOW MANY ARE THEY NOW, ABOUT FIVE?

KEVIN: THERE MUST BE ABOUT 5 OR 6.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, HE IS A YOUNG MAN. AND HE'S GOING TO BE VERY USEFUL BECAUSE HE'S GOING TO DEVELOP . . . I TOLD YOU ALL THAT.

JOE: YES, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND HE ALREADY STARTED THIS THIRD ORDER OF THE CONGREGATION.

JOE: TERRIFIC.

FR. ALOYSIUS: CALLING IT, AUXILLARIES OF OUR LADY OF FATIMA. THIS WAY NOBODY KNOWS THAT IT IS THE M. A. P. AUXILLARIES OF OUR LADY OF FATIMA. BECAUSE OUR FATHERS

ALREADY HAVE, OUR CONGREGATION ALREADY HAVE AUXILLARIES. AND HE IS SO HAPPY. HE IS DEEPLY SPIRITUAL. HE IS GOING THERE NOW WITH DR. DAILEY.

THIS CONFERENCE HAS BEEN VERY PRACTICAL, AND I AM VERY HAPPY ABOUT THE WHOLE THING. IT WAS JUST TREMENDOUS.

(BREAK)

KEVIN: ON #3 WHAT DID WE DECIDE TO DO ABOUT THE TWO AUTOMATIC LAUNDRY WASHERS?

JOE: ON # 3 & # 4 THEY WERE LOOKING INTO THE COSTS AND THEY WERE GOING TO TRY AND SEE IF WE CULD GET THEM FROM HERE TOO.

TONY: WHAT WE HAVE TO DO IS FOR EACH ITEM WE HAVE TO GET WHAT THEY CALL IS A VOLTAGE REGULATOR. TO KEEP THE VOLTAGE CONSTANT. IN MEXICO, YOU KNOW, THEY RUN EVERYTHING LIKE THE MEXICANS, EITHER YOU HAVE 180 VOLTS OR YOU HAVE 80 VOLTS AND WHEN YOU TURN, WHEN A COMPRESSOR GOES ON, IF IT DOESN'T HAVE A CONSTANT VOLTAGE IT COULD DRAG AND BURN UP THE MOTOR. AND THAT'S WHAT HAPPENS. YOU BURN UP THESE MOTORS. SO EVERY TIME YOU HAVE A DIFFERENT ITEM, A ELECTRICAL ITEM, YOU'RE SUPPOSED TO HAVE WHAT THEY CALL IS A VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR IT. AND THEY'RE EXPENSIVE. ABOUT $ 100.00 A PIECE JUST FOR A LITTLE 3/4 HORSE MOTOR. ONE FOR THE WHOLE MONASTERY WOULD RUN MAYBE $ 5000. TO $ 10,000. FOR MAYBE 200 AMP SERVICE. TO KEEP THE VOLTAGE CONSTANT.

JOE: WHAT IS THE SERVICE GOING IN THERE?

TONY: I'M NOT SURE. BUT I THINK FROM ALL THE MOTORS THEY HAVE RUNNING . . .

KEVIN: HOW DOES THAT MOTEL THAT SERVES FOOD, THAT MOTEL IN ALAMOS. WHAT IS THEIR KITCHEN LIKE? HOW MANY PEOPLE TO THEY SERVE AT ONCE?

JOE: IT ISN'T VERY MANY.

TONY: YOU KNOW, WITH A STEAM TABLE, AND A LITTLE GAS FIRED STOVE, YOU DON'T NEED VERY MUCH. SAY YOU HAD A 32 CUBIC FOOT REFRIGERATOR. THAT WILL HAVE MAYBE A 3/4 HORSE COMPRESSOR. IF YOU HAD MAYBE ONE VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR THAT, WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?

KEVIN: O.K. BACK TO OUR # 4. ON THE LARGE ROOMY REFRIGERATOR / FREEZER. THE SITUATION IS REGARDING THE VOLTAGE REGULATOR. IN OTHER WORDS ITS PREMATURE TO GET A

BIG ONE UNTIL WE HAVE FIGURED OUT THE VOLTAGE REGULATOR PROBLEM.

JOE: NO, NO. EVERY ELECTRICAL ITEM NEEDS IT, EVEN THE SMALL ONES. NO, I WOULD THINK SOLVING THE REFRIGERATION PROBLEM IS WISE.

TONY: YOU KNOW, I'VE GOT A PRICE FROM MY BROTHER AND THE COST WOULD BE ABOUT $ 7000.00 JUST FOR THE VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR THE WHOLE SYSTEM.

KEVIN: FOR THE WHOLE SYSTEM.

TONY: YEA. YOU ONLY NEED ONE. ONE GREAT BIG ONE.

JOE: AND THAT WOULD PERMANENTLY SOLVE THE WHOLE ELECTRICAL SYSTEM.

TONY: THEN IT HAS TO BE INSTALLED. SOMEBODY WOULD HAVE TO GO DOWN AND INSTALL IT. OR ELSE YOU HAVE TO GET A MEXICAN WHO DOESN'T KNOW WHAT HE'S DOING AND HE WOULD PROBABLY INSTALL IT BACKWARDS. THAT'S THE PROBLEM.

KEVIN: THE WAY WE HAD THE PUMP AND THE FILTER INSTALLED WITH THE SWIMMING POOL IS THEY CONTACTED A CONTRACTOR IN OBREGON. IN OBREGON THEY SEEM KNOWLEDGEABLE, AND IT'S JUST A QUESTION OF WHEN. AND THAT'S WHO TO DEAL WITH. NOT IN ALAMOS. BECAUSE IN ALAMOS YOU HAVE PEOPLE WHO DON'T KNOW WHAT THEY'RE DOING, AND EVEN IN NAVAJOA I DON'T THINK THEY KNOW WHAT THEY'RE DOING. BUT THEY WERE WILLING TO COME OUT FROM OBREGON.

TONY: THEY HAVE A GOOD OUTFIT THERE IN OBREGON. YOU KNOW WE HAD, JUST TO AIR-CONDITION THE DINING ROOM, WHAT DID THEY WANT? $ 14,000.00.

KEVIN: THEY ASKED FOR AN ASTRONOMICAL AMOUNT.

TONY: $ 14,000.00 FOR A 10 HORSE. AND YOU KNOW WITH COSTS TO RUN A 10 HORSE, WITH THE VOLTAGE REGULATORS AND ALL, I THINK IT WOULD BE PROHIBITIVE.

KEVIN: SO AT THE PRESENT TIME WE CANNOT SPEND THE MONEY, CAN WE?

JOE: WELL, NO. NO, THERE'S A SEPARATE ONE ON EACH MACHINE.

TONY: WELL, THE CHEAPEST WAS TO GO IS PAY AS WE GO.

JOE: SO WE MUST HAVE ABOUT 3 OF THEM NOW.

TONY: WE HAVE 4 OF THEM, ABOUT $ 100.00 A PIECE.

JOE: BUT STILL, THOSE BREAK DOWN THERE IN ALAMOS.

TONY: WELL, NO. THE VOLTAGE REGULATORS KEEP THEM CONSTANT. IF THE VOLTAGE GOES UP, IT REGULATES IT . . .

JOE: YOU HAVEN'T HEARD OF ANY PROBLEMS?

KEVIN: BROTHER BILL WHO'S THE ONLY ONE KNOWLEDGEABLE IN ELECTRICITY IS NOW NO LONGER AT THE SEMINARY. HE'S NOW DOWN IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

TONY: THEY HAVEN'T HAD ANY PROBLEMS SINCE THEY BURNED OUT 2 COMPRESSORS, I THINK, REMEMBER I TOLD YOU?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH MY GOODNESS.

TONY: THAT'S WHY I SENT THE CONDENSING UNIT DOWN WITH THAT JIM. HE SAID HE HAD NOTHING TO DO, AND HE COULDN'T EVEN FIX IT. THAT'S ONE OF THE REASONS WHY HE LEFT.

KEVIN: HE PROBABLY GOT DISCOURAGED.

TONY: HE COULDN'T FIX IT. HE DID IT BACKWARDS.

KEVIN: HE GOT DISCOURAGED, AND EVERYTHING MUST HAVE COME OUT AT ONCE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: WITH BROTHER JIM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEN HE FELT ALONE AND NATURALLY HIS FIANCE'S MEMORY WAS SO FRESH. HE SPOKE TOO LONG WITH HER.

JOE: WELL, WE'RE LOOKING INTO IT.

KEVIN: O.K. WE'RE LOOKING INTO IT.

JOE: COMMERCIAL TYPE DISH-WASHER.

KEVIN: THAT TO ME . . . WHAT DO YOU THINK, TONY?

(BEEP . . . BEEP)

TONY: WE HAVE ONE IN HERE AND WE PAID $ 6000.00 FOR IT, WITHOUT INSTALLATION. DOWN THERE YOU'RE TALKING, MAYBE

THREE AND A HALF, MAYBE FOUR TIMES WHAT THAT COSTS HERE.

KEVIN: CAN YOU GET SOMETHING LIKE A SEARS TYPE, FOR A HOUSEHOLD.

TONY: COMMERCIAL, IT'S NOT COMMERCIAL.

KEVIN: DO THEY REALLY WANT A COMMERCIAL?

TONY: FOR 8 PEOPLE? I THINK THE DOMESTIC ONE WOULD SUFFICE. THEY COULD GET ONE FOR $ 250. OR $ 300.

KEVIN: A DOMESTIC ONE?

TONY: DON'T YOU THINK SO?

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVENTUALLY THEY MIGHT BE 30. NOW THERE ARE ABOUT 8.

KEVIN: YES, THERE ARE ABOUT 8 OR 9 THERE NOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVENTUALLY THERE MIGHT BE 20.

TONY: SO THEY RUN IT TWICE.

KEVIN: THAT'S TRUE.

JOE: KITCHEN AID I THINK IS THE BEST THEY MAKE . . . SEARS HAS ONE.

TONY: SEARS . . . YEA, BUT SEARS . . .

KEVIN: THEY HAVE ONE IN OBREGON.

TONY: IN OBREGON THEY HAVE SEARS?

KEVIN: I BELIEVE.

TONY: I DON'T THINK SO. YOU HAVE TO GO TO GUADALAJARA OR HERMOSILLO.

JOE: BUT I THOUGHT THERE WAS A SERAS IN OBREGON.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOW FAR IS HERMOSILLO?

KEVIN: 3 HOURS, FATHER.

JOE: WELL, THEY PROBABLY A DOMESTIC ISSUE DISHWASHERS IN OBREGON.

TONY: IF WE COULD GET . . . YOU KNOW, AT ONE TIME I HAD A COMPLETE LIST. AND I GOT BIDS ON THEM, $ 7000.00 FOR A REFRIGERATOR, A FREEZER, A STOVE, A SALAMANDER, AND SOMETHING ELSE. BUT WE COULDN'T GET IT THROUGH.

KEVIN: THAT'S OUR BOTTLE-NECK.

TONY: OPENLY AND NOTORIOUSLY PUT IT ON A TRUCK AND TAKE YOUR CHANCE. I THINK THAT'S THE WAY TO GO.

JOE: NO, NO. BUT AS YOU GET ACROSS THE BOARDER, REMEMBER I WAS LOOKING INTO THAT FOR US ONCE, IT'S EASY TO GET IT ACROSS THE BOARDER, BUT YOU GET DOWN A LITTLE FURTHER . . . NO, THEY TAKE IT AWAY FROM YOU TOO. IT'S A 17 KILOMETER FREE TRADE ZONE, THERE. THEY CHECK YOU AGAIN. THAT'S MORE RISKY DOWN THERE. NOT GETTING IT INITIALLY ACROSS THE BOARDER. THAT'S THE GUYS THAT YOU'VE GOT TO KNOW. BUT ANYWAY . . . THE BEST PLACE FOR CONTRABAND . . . DOUGLAS IS BETTER, AND THEN THAT OTHER LITTLE TOWN JUST BESIDE DOUGLAS.

KEVIN: MEXICALI?

JOE: NO, NO, NO. THERE'S A LITTLE ONE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: TUCSON?

JOE: NO, NOT TUCSON.

TONY: NOGALAS?

JOE: NO, IT'S PAST NOGALAS. IT'S THE SMALLEST . . . THAT'S THE BEST PLACE TO COME IN. DOUGLAS IS NEXT BEST. THAT GOES OUT OF OUR WAY ABOUT AN HOUR.

TONY: THE NEXT THING IS A TRACTOR FOR THE ORCHARD. THERE'S A LOT OF MONEY RIGHT THERE.

JOE: THAT WE PROBABLY COULD USE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS FELLOW, MATTHEWS, SAID THAT HE WANTS TO GIVE IT. BUT THAT HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW TO GO TO THE CUSTOMS HOUSE. BUT HE WANTS, HE TOLD ME HE WANTS.

JOE: ALL RIGHT. HERE'S WHAT WE DO. INSTEAD OF TWO PASSANGERS, WE GET A TRACTOR IN THAT LEAR JET. NOW ON THAT LEAR JET, FLYING RIGHT IN THERE, YOU CAN FLY ALL KINDS OF THINGS IN. NO KIDDING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SAYS HE IS DEFINITE . . .

TONY: YOU STILL HAVE TO GO THROUGH . . .

JOE: OH, THEY WON'T KNOW ANYTHING . . . AT ALAMOS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS FELLOW SAID HE WANTS TO BEAUTIFY THE ORCHARD, PLAN FRUIT TREES AND ALL THAT.

KEVIN: KEVIN MATTHEWS WANTS TO TAKE ON THE PROJECT HE AND HIS FRIENDS, OF HELPING . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HELP WITH THE WHOLE GARDEN . . .

TONY: WELL, WHY DOESN'T HE DRIVE ONE DOWN?

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THE WHOLE ORCHARD. HE WANTS TO PLANT . . .

JOE: THAT WOULD BE WONDERFUL. I THINK THAT THEY DO NEED A TRACTOR THERE. IT'S JUST A QUESTION OF MONEY AND HOP MUCH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT HE IS DEFINITE IN BUYING IT.

JOE: OH, WONDERFUL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SO THERE AGAIN IN REGARD TO THE MONEY YOU CAN BE SURE THAT HE HAS . . .

JOE: OH, TERRIFIC. SO WE ARE GOING TO SAY THAT KEVIN MATTHEWS IS INTERESTED.

TONY: YEA, PUT HIS NAME DOWN AS A DONOR.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SAYS HE WANTS TO WORK ON THE WHOLE GARDEN AND THE WHOLE ORCHARD.

TONY: THEY SELL A SMALL ONE FOR ABOUT $ 5000. $ 6000.

JOE: NOW HOW WOULD YOU GET SOMETHING DOWN IN PARTS?

KEVIN: THE BEST GERMAN TRADING COMPANIES DOWN THERE HAVE TRACTORS, THEY HAVE ALL THE SERVICE AND EVERYTHING DOWN THERE. I WOULD THINK, POSSIBILY, IF KEVIN IS GOING TO GET ONE, HE'LL PROBABLY FIND OUT, AS FAR AS SERVICE AND ALL, HE MIGHT JUST GET ONE DOWN THERE.

JOE: ASK HIM TO GET US AN ESTIMATE. SAY, ON THESE PLANES GOING DOWN THERE NOW, TONY, WHOSE GOING TO CHECK

YOU?

TONY: YOU HAVE TO GO THROUGH CUSTOMS?

JOE: WHERE?

TONY: HERMOSILLO.

KEVIN: ALL SMALL AIRCRAFT . . .

TONY: OH, YES. YOU HAVE TO LAND OR THEY'LL SEND A JET UP AFTER YOU AND THEY'LL SHOOT YOU DOWN.

JOE: THEN YOU FLY LOW.

TONY: YOU SEE THAT'S WHAT THEY DO WITH THE CONTRABAND.

JOE: YOU JUST GO RIGHT ON DOWN THE SEA, YOU CAN'T GET LOST ANY.

TONY: I KNOW THAT WHEN FATHER CHARLES AND I WENT DOWN THERE, THOSE GUYS WERE READY TO PULL GUNS ON US.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH MY GOODNESS.

TONY: THEY SENT US BACK.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MY GOODNESS.

JOE: AT WHERE?

TONY: DOWN IN NOGALAS. FATHER CHARLES GAVE UP. HE CALLED THE BISHOP AND HE WAS GOING TO LEAVE EVERYTHING.

KEVIN: OH, THAT'S RIGHT. YOU WERE GOING TO LEAVE EVERYTHING . . .

TONY: I SAID NO LET'S TRY AGAIN, KEEP TRYING UNTIL WE GET THROUGH. HE SAID, BUT I'M GOING TO BE ORDAINED TOMORROW. I SAID, IF GOD WANTS YOU ORDAINED YOUR GOING TO GET THROUGH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WONDERFUL, TONY. YOU ARE COURAGEOUS.

TONY: AND WE JUST MADE IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE COURAGEOUS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

JOE: "NEW KITCHEN STOVE." WHAT'S THE DEAL ON THAT NOW?

KEVIN: HE'LL EXPLAIN A LITTLE FURTHER. I DON'T KNOW WHAT THE DEAL IS . . .

JOE: "NEW ROOF OVER THE ENTIRE KITCHEN AND DINING HALL." NOW WHAT? I THOUGHT WE FIXED THAT LAST TIME . . .

TONY: IT LEAKS. IT'S A CORRUGATED ROOF.

KEVIN: HE'LL EXPLAIN FURTHER IN HERE, TOO. HE EXPLAINS EACH OF THE POINTS.

JOE: ALL RIGHT.

TONY: NOW WHO ARE THEY GOING TO GET TO SAND BLAST? THERE'S NOBODY. NOBODY SAND BLASTS THERE. THEY COULDN'T EVEN GET A SESS POOL PUMPER IN THERE. YOU KNOW, THEY WENT ALL THE WAY TO NAVAJOA, AND NOBODY DOES IT.

JOE: WHAT DO THOSE AMERICANS DO WHEN THEY BUY THOSE OLD HOMES THERE?

TONY: THEY GET SOME MEXICANS TO USE A WIRE BRUSH.

JOE: WELL, THEY CAN ASK AROUND, ANYWAY.

TONY: WELL, WHAT WE COULD SAY IS, LET'S PUT THE MONKEY ON HIS BACK AND SAY, GET BIDS. ISN'T THAT RIGHT, FATHER?

JOE: HE SAYS THEY'RE BEING SOLICITED RIGHT NOW. HE'S DOING REAL GOOD GOING OVER EVERYTHING. I THINK THAT'S GOOD. WHAT'S THE BEST THING THAT COULD BE DONE. THE BEST WAY TO DO EVERYTHING. LOOK AT THE IDEAL WAY TO DO EVERYTHING, AND THEN WE SEE WHAT'S FEASIBLE. ALL RIGHT, THE AUTOMATIC WASHER. THIS IS HIS COMMENTS, THEN.

KEVIN: WHAT ARE THE COMMENTS?

TONY: I AGREE. WE NEED A WASHER AND A DRYER. BECAUSE IT TAKES TOO LONG TO HANG CLOTHES OUT TO DRY. AND A DRYER ISN'T THAT MUCH. YOU DON'T NEED A COMMERCIAL ONE. THOSE DRYERS, DRY FAST. BY THE TIME YOU WASH IT, THEY'RE ALMOST DRIED.

KEVIN: THAT'S RIGHT. WHAT DOES HE SAY THERE?

JOE: JUST THE CONSUMPTION OF TIME. I DO TEND TO AGREE. UTILIZING THE TIME BETTER STUDYING SPANISH OR . . .

FR. ALOYSUIS: YES.

JOE: PRAYING THEN WASHING CLOTHES.

TONY: THAT'S RIGHT. I'M GOING TO EXPLAIN SOMETHING TO YOU. WE DO OUR OWN LAUNDRY HERE. AND WE BOUGHT A REAL EXPENSIVE WASHING MACHINE. $ 4000.00. AND IT HAS A BIG EXTRACTOR AND EVERYTHING. IT WAS COSTING US MAYBE $ 200. A MONTH ON MAINTENANCE. SO I THROUGH IT OUT.

JOE: IS THAT RIGHT?

TONY: YEA, I THREW IT OUT. YOU KNOW WHAT I DID? I BOUGHT A SEARS WASHING MACHINE AND THE DRYER THAT WE HAVE WE COULD ONLY DRY AS MUCH CLOTHES AS THE SEARS WASHING MACHINE WASHES. WE HAVE A COMMERCIAL DRYER. AND IT'S WORKED FINE. WE SAVE ON SOAP, WE SAVE ON ELECTRICITY. WE'RE RUNNING 3 HORSE, 3 PHASE TO RUN IT AND HERE WE'RE RUNNING A THIRD HORSE ON SEARS AND ROEBUCK. AND IT'S WORKING FINE. AND I'VE GOT A THREE YEAR SERVICE CONTRACT, AND IT DOESN'T COST ME NOTHING, $ 72.

JOE: WELL SOMETIMES THOSE MACHINES ARE JUST OVERSOLD.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: BUT ANYWAY, YOU GET A GOOD ONE, A GOOD MAYTAG, RIGHT?

TONY: MAYTAG IS GOOD, SPEED QUEEN IS EVEN BETTER. THERY'RE ALL STAINLESS.

JOE: ANYWAY, I DON'T THINK THEY NEED A COMMERCIAL ONE HERE. JUST A MAYTAG OR . . .

TONY: NO, GET A DOMESTIC ONE. GET A SEARS. YOU DON'T LIKE SEARS, HUH?

JOE: WELL, I KNOW THE MAYTAG'S A GOOD WASHING MACHINE.

TONY: WELL, I CARRIED MAYTAG FOR A LONG TIME. 15 YEARS, AND ALL OF A SUDDEN . . .

KEVIN: ARE WE GOING TO GET THESE THINGS HERE OR DOWN IN MEXICO?

TONY: I THINK WE SHOULD GET THEM HERE . . .

JOE: BUT WE CAN'T GET THEM IN.

TONY: THEY'RE ONLY 25 % OF THE PRICE.

JOE: ABOUT $ 250. TO $ 300. FOR A WASHING MACHINE.

TONY: A WASHER AND A DRYER WILL RUN ABOUT $ 500. BUCKS.

JOE: SO IT MIGHT RUN THEM $ 1000.00 THERE.

TONY: OH! IT WILL RUN YOU $ 2000.00! LOOK AT A WATER HEATER COSTS $ 350. BUCKS.

JOE: THAT WATER HEATER IS TERRIBLE.

KEVIN: SO THIS IS PREDICATED UPON GETTING THE BISHOP'S THINGS DOWN THERE, RIGHT?

JOE: WELL . . . GET THEM BIDS THERE . . .

TONY: YEA, GET BIDS THERE.

JOE: WE MIGHT NOT BE ABLE TO DO THAT.

TONY: THEY'RE ONLY 25 % OF THE PRICE.

JOE: ABOUT $ 250. TO $ 300. FOR A WASHING MACHINE.

TONY: A WASHER AND A DRYER WILL RUN ABOUT $ 500. BUCKS.

JOE: SO IT MIGHT RUN THEM $ 1000.00 THERE.

TONY: OH! IT WILL RUN YOU $ 2000.00! LOOK AT A WATER HEATER COSTS $ 350. BUCKS.

JOE: THAT WATER HEATER IS TERRIBLE.

KEVIN: SO THIS IS PREDICATED UPON GETTING THE BISHOP'S PASSES AND GETTING THE BISHOP'S THINGS DOWN THERE, RIGHT?

JOE: WELL . . . GET THEM BIDS THERE . . .

TONY: YEA, GET BIDS THERE.

JOE: WE MIGHT NOT BE ABLE TO DO THAT. O.K. ALL RIGHT SO HIS REASONING IS SAVING TIME. TRACTOR . . . I HAVE ORGANIZED WORK CREWS INCLUDING THE NOVICES . . . WE HAVEN'T MADE A DENT IN THE OVERALL JUNGLE OF WEEDS. WELL, THAT'S TRUE, THERE'S A LOT OF WORKS THERE. IT'S HARD TO KEEP UP. YES, I AGREE. THEY NEED SOMETHING MORE TO KEEP THAT GOING ALL RIGHT. SO A TRACTOR WOULD BE . . . THEY COULD PUT A LITTLE PLOW BEHIND THAT TO CULTIVATE THAT . . .

TONY: RIGHT.

JOE: OH, THAT'S GREAT.

TONY: THEY CAN DISK ALL THOSE WEEDS OVER. IN ONE DAY, YOU KNOS WHAT THEY CAN DO IS THEY CAN TAKE THEM ALL UP.

JOE: YES, THAT'S ONE THING THAT WOULD SAVE ALL KINDS OF TIME, AND IT'S NEEDED. BECAUSE THE GROUNDS ARE NOT KEEP UP. PLUS, THEN THEY COULD GET THAT CORN GROWING. BARLEY AND WHEAT. I HAVEN'T HEARD ANY MORE ABOUT THE CHICKENS. WHAT EVER HAPPENED TO THEM?

TONY: OH, YOU DIDN'T TELL HIM?

JOE: ABOUT THE DOG?

TONY: OH, THE DOG ATE THEM ALL.

JOE: WE SAVED ON DOG FOOD. ARE WE GETTING ANY MORE?

TONY: IT TOOK THEM 3 WEEKS TO FIND OUT THAT THE DOGS WERE EATING THEM!

KEVIN: THEY ARE GOING OUT TO BUY DOG FOOD NOW REGULARLY. YOU'LL SEE THAT SHORTLY IF WE GET TO IT.

JOE: O.K. . . . SO . . .

KEVIN: READ IT OUT LOUD SO THAT FATHER HAS THE BENEFIT OF THIS . . .

KEVIN: HE DOESN'T HAVE ONE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO. THAT'S ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: WE ONLY HAVE TWO.

JOE: WELL, THE FIRST THING IS THE TIME SAVING, ON THE RECOMMENDATION IN RESPECT TO THE LAUNDRY MACHINES. AND HE EXPLAINS ABOUT THE TRACTOR. THEY HAD WORK CREWS GOING IN THERE, BARELY MADE A DENT. NOW THAT THE 6 HAVE LEFT, IT REALLY IN SAD SHAPE.

KEVIN: THE 6 HAVE GONE DOWN TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT THE EXPECT SOME . . .

JOE: YES. AND THEY HAVE TRIED TO GET A TRACTOR AND HIRED SOMEBODY, AND HE SAYS THEY HAVEN'T BEEN ABLE TO. HE SAYS "FRUIT AND PRODUCE ARE CHEAPER IN NAVAJOA THAN ALAMOS. THIS WAY WE CAN SAVE MONEY BY VOLUME PURCHASE EVERY TWO WEEKS, IF WE HAD A LARGE REFRIGERATOR. AND ELIMINATE FREQUENT TRIPS TO THE LOCAL MARKET." WELL, IF THEY STARTED GROWING SOME OF THEIR OWN FOOD, THEY COULD REALLY BE MORE EFFICIENT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

JOE: COULDN'T THEY.

KEVIN: THAT'S WHAT FATHER WANTS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND . . .

JOE: POINT THAT OUT TO THEM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND I TOLD THEM EXPRESSLY NEVER TO BUY ANY LETTUCE OR SO FROM OUTSIDE. BECAUSE THEY MANURE THAT WITH HUMAN . . .

JOE: YES. WE WANT TO REMIND THEM ABOUT THAT AGAIN. THAT'S A GOOD OBSERVATION ABOUT VOLUME PURCHASE. YOU'D REALLY HAVE A LOT OF VOLUME THERE.

TONY: A VERY IMPORTANT THING WOULD BE THE TRACTOR. THEN THEY CAN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT YOU CAN GET IN TOUCH WITH KEVIN MATTHEWS.

KEVIN: APPARENTLY KEVIN MATTHEWS WANTS TO TAKE ON THIS AS A PROJECT . . .

JOE: OH, GREAT!

KEVIN: HIMSELF, SO LET HIM DO IT.

JOE: YES, THAT WOULD BE GREAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND ALSO HE WOULD LIKE TO TAKE CARE OF THE WHOLE . . .

KEVIN: GARDEN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: GARDEN . . .

JOE: SURE . . . TERRIFIC.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND HOED PROPERLY . . .

JOE: IT WOULD BE A GARDEN OF EDEN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WITH FRUIT TREES AND ALL THE TREES AND ALL . . .

TONY: THE TRACTOR COULD DO THE WORK OF 20.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND MAKE THE PLANTATION OF POTATOES AND TOMATOES AND ALL THOSE THINGS, AND THEN HAVE ONE TO ORGANIZE THE WHOLE PROPERTY.

JOE: O.K., WE COULD SAY TO PLANT AND, FOR EXAMPLE, THERE SHOULD BE TOMATOES RIGHT NOW AND . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF THEY'RE ORGANIZED THEY CAN ORGANIZE

THE PROPERTY.

JOE: A GARDEN RIGHT NOW, WE WANT TO SEE IN THERE, RIGHT?

KEVIN: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF THEY HAVE FRUIT TREES THAT CAN HELP THEM FOR THEIR DESSERTS THE WHOLE YEAR AROUND.

KEVIN: O.K. OUT LOUD SO THAT FATHER GETS TO HERE IT.

JOE: O.K. "SINCE I ARRIVED I CONVEYED YOUR MESSAGE OF DISHES, POTS, PANS, ETC THAT SHOULD BE WASHED WITH HOT WATER. AND THIS SHOULD BE DONE. HOWEVER, SINCE THE JOB IS DONE BY HAND THE WATER TEMPERATURE IS ONLY AS HOT AS THE BROTHERS CAN WITHSTAND." NOW LET ME ASK YOU. DO YOU THINK IT'S MORE SANITARY WITH THOSE DISHWASHERS OR BY HAND?

TONY: WELL, WE WASH OUR DISHES WITH 140 DEGREES. BUT WE HAVE SANITIZERS THAT KILL THE BACTERIA AND ANYTHING THAT IS 140 DEGREES, YOU CAN'T PUT YOUR HANDS IN IT. IT'S HOT. BUT THAT'S NOT BOILING WATER. A DISH-WASHER GOES UP TO ALMOST 212.

KEVIN: A DISH-WASHER GOES UP TO ALMOST 212?

TONY: YEA, IT USES A LOT OF ENERGY, SEE, THIS SAVES A LOT OF ELECTRICITY AND A LOT OF GAS. WHAT THEY USE IS A SANITIZER THAT KILLS THE BACTERIA.

JOE: WHAT IS THAT?

TONY: IT'S NOT A BLEACH, BUT IT'S SOMETHING LIKE A BACTERIA KILLER. IT METERS IN WITH THE WATER. AND IT WORKS OUT VERY WELL.

KEVIN: WHAT DO YOU THINK THE COST WOULD BE DOWN THERE? VERY MUCH?

TONY: IT'S COMMERCIAL, THOUGH. SEE . . . DOWN THERE A DISH-WASHER FOR 8 PEOPLE, YOU COULD PUT ALL THE DISHES FOR 8 PEOPLE IN THERE. THE POTS AND PANS YOU'VE GOT TO WASH BY HAND.

JOE: ALL RIGHT. O.K. WELL THAT'S THE REASON HE WANTS IT, IN OTHER WORDS TO KILL THE GERMS. HOWEVER ALOT OF TIMES WITH THOSE DISH-WASHERS YOU DON'T GET THE FOOD OFF.

KEVIN: WELL, THAT'S WHY YOU WASH IT AHEAD OF TIME. YOU ACTUALLY PRE-WASH IT.

TONY: BUT THINK FOR A MINUTE. WE'RE IN AN AREA WHERE POVERTY IS TREMENDOUS. WE START PUTTING IN ALL THE NEW EQUIPMENT IN THERE, HOW ARE WE GOING TO LOOK?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WHAT ALSO CHARLIE SAID, TONY, SEVERAL TIMES. BECAUSE HE DIDN'T WANT TO SHOW OFF WITH ALL THE POVERTY AROUND.

TONY: ESPECIALLY WHEN THE BISHOP CAME IN AND SAW THE PICTURES, HE SAID, OH, WHY DON'T YOU SELL SOME OF THOSE PICTURES SO YOU GET SOME MONEY. THAT'S THE FIRST THING HE SAID.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH MY HEAVENS!

KEVIN: HOW DID THE BENEDICTINE MONASTERIES LOOK IN THE MIDDLE AGES WITH ALL THE POVERTY PEOPLE AROUND? AND THEY HAD A BIG WALL, AND THEY HAD EVERYTHING ORGANIZED THERE.

TONY: WELL . . .

JOE: I THINK IT'S A VALID POINT . . .

TONY: I'M JUST BRINGING THIS OUT.

JOE: NOT TO BE CONSPICUOUS IN THE USE OF WEALTH . . .

KEVIN: THAT'S TRUE.

JOE: HOWEVER, THIS IS IN THE BACK IN THE KITCHEN.

KEVIN: THAT'S RIGHT, WHO WOULD NEED TO KNOW OF IT TOO? AND FATHER DID LAY DOWN THE LAW AS FAR AS WE'RE NOT TO BRING OUTSIDERS IN TO LOOK AROUND AND SEE ALL OF OUR WEATH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: HE GAVE THE EXAMPLE OF THE KING OF ISREAL WHO SHOWED OFF HIS WEALTH AND HAD IT STOLEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BY A NEIGHBORING KIND. AND THE NEIGHBORING KING, AFTER A FEW WEEKS CAME THERE AND GOT THE WHOLE THING.

KEVIN: THE OTHER THING IS THE HEALTH OF THE MEN. AND WE HAVE, WHICH IS COMING UP. AND I HOPE WE HAVE TIME LATER IN THE MEETING, SO FAR 10 PAGES OF THIS. THIS IS A SUMMARY

OF LETTERS WE'VE RECEIVED FROM JUST THIS YEAR ON THE HEALTH OF THE BROTHERS. THEY ARE CONTINUALLY SICK.

JOE: O.K. THEN GOOD. LET'S GET THIS ONE DONE, THEN. ALL RIGHT, SO THAT'S A VALID POINT, BUT WE STILL WANT TO MAKE SURE THEY DON'T GET SICK. SO THE HOT WATER IN THE DISH-WASHER IS MUCH MORE SANITARY THEN?

TONY: OH, YES, DEFINITELY.

JOE: SEE WE HAVE TO TAKE A LOT OF PRE-CAUTIONS HERE, AS MUCH PRE-CAUTIONS AS WE CAN . . . SO THAT'S HIS POINT THERE . . . AND WE'VE GOT TO TAKE LESS TIME AND BE MORE SANITARY . . . THE KITCHEN STOVE IS FALLING APART SO THAT MUCH HEAT IS LOST, CAUSING WASTE IN BUTANE GAS. WHAT DO YOU THINK ABOUT THAT, TONY?

TONY: WELL, WHEN I WAS THERE IT WORKED ALL RIGHT. IT WAS JUST DIRTY. IT WASN'T PUT BACK CORRECTLY.

JOE: BUT YOU SEE MOST THE GAS STOVES ARE SUCH SIMPLE THINGS. ALOT OF TIMES THEY'LL WORK FOR 100 YEARS, WON'T THEY? IS THERE ANYTHING REALLY WRONG WITH THAT STOVE?

TONY: I DIDN'T SEE ANYTHING.

KEVIN: MAYBE JUST THEY LOOK STURDY.

JOE: IT'S REAL OLD, BUT I MEAN, SO WHAT?

KEVIN: ALSO, CESARIO COMES FROM A PLACE WHERE HE HAD A BRAND NEW BEAUTIFUL KITCHEN AND HIS STOVE AREA WAS SO MODERN AND WAS VERY BRIGHT. NATURALLY, NEXT TO THIS . . .

TONY: IT'S A BLACK IRON . . .

KEVIN: YES, IT'S BLACK IRON . . .

TONY: BLACK IRON, FATHER.

KEVIN: WHICH NATURALLY DOES NOT LOOK LIKE STAINLESS STEEL.

JOE: OH, IT DOESN'T LOOK GOOD, BUT AS FAR AS I KNOW IT'S FUNCTIONAL.

TONY: IT'S FUNCTIONAL.

KEVIN: ALL YOU DO IS TURN IT ON, DON'T YOU?

TONY: YEA, AND THE OVEN WORKED FINE TOO, WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE.

JOE: THERE'S NOT THAT MUCH YOU CAN DO WITH A GAS STOVE.

TONY: WHEN YOU CLEAN, LIKE I WAS OVER AT NOTRA DAME HIGH SCHOOL, THEY CALLED ME OVER THERE. THEY WANTED TO BUY NEW EQUIPMENT. SO I WENT IN THERE, AND THE BROTHER . . . LOMBARD SAYS, TONY, YOU'RE IN THE BUSINESS. COME ON OVER AND GIVE US YOUR OPINION. WHAT SHALL WE DO? WELL, I WENT OVER THERE AND I LISTENED TO THE COMPLAINTS. SO THE COOK OVER THERE SAYS THAT THE OVEN BURNS EVERYTHING. IT EITHER BURNS EVERYTHING, OR YOU CAN'T GET IT HOT ENOUGH.

JOE: (SUBDUED LAUGH).

TONY: SO I SAID . . . WELL, I WENT OVER AND I LOOKED. I SAID, WELL WHO CLEANED THIS OVEN? SHE SAID, THE BOYS, THE BOYS ON DETENTION, THEY HAVE TO CLEAN THE STOVE AND CLEAN THE OVEN. SO I SAID, HERE'S YOUR PROBLEM. AND THE DOOR WAS STUCK OPEN ABOUT THIS FAR. SO THE GAS WOULD BURN STUFF WAY IN THE BACK BUT UP HERE IT WOULDN'T EVEN GET HOT ENOUGH, BECAUSE THE THERMOSTAT WAS UP FRONT. SO I GOT A CROW-BAR AND I PUSHED IN THE BOTTOM SHELF AND THEN THE DOOR CLOSED. SO I SAID, YOU WON'T HAVE ANY MORE PROBLEMS. I SAID, IF I WERE YOU, I SAID, I WOULDN'T RECOMMEND YOU BUY A NEW STOVE BECAUSE THIS STOVE IS BUILT 10 TIMES BETTER THAN THE NEW ONES. THE NEW ONES FALL APART.

JOE: YEH, I HAD A LOT OF THIS OLD STUFF . . .

TONY: YEA, THEY ALL FALL APART BECAUSE THE MATERIAL IS CHEAPER NOW AND THE'VE GOT A LOT OF SYNTHETIC MATERIAL, LIKE THEY USE TRANSITE AND . . . SO I TALKED TO HER JUST RECENTLY AND SHE SAYS, SHE THANKED ME, SHE SAYS, YOU KNOW IT NOT ONLY SAVED THEM 3 OR 4 THOUSAND DOLLARS BUYING A NEW STOVE, BUT EVERYTHING WORKS FINE.

JOE: WE'RE ONLY SAYING A STOVE HERE. IN OTHER WORDS, NEW STOVES THAT ARE GAS . . . SIMPLY GAS STOVES ARE NOT REALLY ANY MORE EFFICIENT IN GENERAL THAN THE OLD STOVE.

KEVIN: HE SAYS IT'S FALLING APART.

JOE: WHAT IS FALLING APART ABOUT IT? PLEASE EXPLAIN.

TONY: MAYBE IT NEEDS A SCREW.

KEVIN: WHAT IS . . .

TONY: WALK IN THE KITCHEN . . .

JOE: THOSE THINGS ARE SOLID, THAT LOOKED LIKE IT WAS SOLID METAL TO ME, I DON'T KNOW WHETHER WE'D BE SO BAD . . .

TONY: FATHER, THE MEXICAN PEOPLE. I WALK IN HERE, THE SCREWS FALL OUT. THEY TAKE THEM AND THROW THEM AWAY. SO I WENT IN AND I SAID, WHERE'S THE SCREW? YOU KNOW, IT LOOSED UP . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

TONY: THEY THROW IT AWAY. THEY TAKE IT OUT AND THEY THROW IT AWAY.

KEVIN: O.K.

JOE: MAYBE THERE'S SOME SCREWS LOOSE.

TONY: AND THEN THEY'LL PUT PIECE OF BAILING WIRE . . .

JOE: THAT'S SOLID METAL. I WOULD VERY MUCH DOUBT . . . WHAT CAN GO WRONG WITH THOSE THINGS ANYWAY? YOU CLEAN THE GAS BINS.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT . . .

TONY: THAT'S ALL YOU HAVE TO DO.

KEVIN: THEN HE SAYS, IT IS ANTIQUATED SO THAT MUCH OF THE HEAT IS LOST CAUSING A WASTE IN BUTANE GAS SOURCE.

TONY: ANTIQUATED?

KEVIN: WHAT IS THE PRICE OF BUTANE GAS?

JOE: WELL, THERE'S PROBABLY SOMETHING LOOSE THERE THAT NEEDS TO BE TIGHTENED, THAT'S ALL.

TONY: THEY SHOULD CHECK AND MAKE SURE THE DOORS . . . MAYBE THE SPRING IS BROKEN THAT CLOSES THE DOORS, ITS HELD OPENED, BECAUSE THE SPRINGS, YOU KNOW, MAKE THE DOOR OPEN AND CLOSE.

KEVIN: O.K. (WRITING) SPRINGS . . .

JOE: YEA.

KEVIN: O.K. SO THAT TAKES CARE OF THE KITCHEN STOVE.

TONY: HAVE THEM EVALUATE THAT . . . FOR . . . PLEASE EVALUATE. AND HAVE SOMEBODY WHO KNOWS WHAT THER'RE DOING LOOK AT IT. THERE MIGHT BE SOMETHING THAT . . . JUST MAYBE A SCREW FELL OUT, OR A SPRING IS BROKEN.

BETTY: (ENTERS) WOULD ANYONE LIKE ANY MORE COFFEE OR SOMETHING?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO, NO. THANK YOU VERY MUCH.

BETTY: NO? ALL RIGHT.

TONY: WE'RE GOING TO HAVE DINNER LATER.

BETTY: OH, O.K.

JOE: O.K. NOW THE KITCHEN AND DINING ROOM ATTIC BEAMS ARE TERMITE DESTROYED. SO THEY'D BETTER GET UP THERE AND GET SOME BEAMS IN THERE.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, NOW WHAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE TERMITES DO ANYTHING IF IT IS PAINTED.

JOE: YEA, WITH CRIASOL. DIDN'T WE ASK THEM TO DO THAT ABOUT A YEAR AND A HALF AGO?

KEVIN: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ANYTHING PAINTED IS NOT ATTACKED BY THE TERMITES.

JOE: WELL THE CRIASOL DOES DETER, YES. WE SPECIFICALLY ASKED THEM TO GET UP THERE, RIGHT?

TONY: PAINTING MEANS NOTHING.

JOE: NO, THE CRIASOL.

TONY: YEA, EVEN IF YOU HAVE THE CRIASOL, YES. BUT THE ONLY WAY YOU CAN KILL TERMITES IS BY FUMIGATION OR REPLACE THEM. THAT'S THE ONLY WAY. YOU CAN DO WHAT YOU WANT, YOU'RE NOT GOING TO KILL THOSE TERMITES. YOU COULD PUT PAINT ON THE OUTSIDE. I SHOULD HAVE BROUGHT A PIECE THAT I HAD UPSTAIRS. A 2 BY 10. 2 AND 1/4 INCHES WIDE, AND ABOUT 10

AND 1/2 INCHES TALL. THE MAIN STRUCTURE TO GO ACROSS HERE. WE WERE HAVING TROUBLE. SEE THAT DOOR, HOW IT IS SETTLED? TERMITES DID IT. SEE THAT DOOR?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

TONY: TERMITES. AND WE'VE GOT SOME BAD CRACKS SO I CALLED IN A TERMITE MAN, AND SENT HIM UP IN THE ATTIC AND HE SAID HE WENT TO GRAB ONE OF THESE 2 BY 10, 2 BY 12'S AND HE BROUGHT DOWN THE PIECE AND IT LOOKS LIKE A PIECE OF CARDBOARD. THAT'S ALL THAT'S LEFT OF IT. A PIECE OF CARDBOARD. SO WE HAD TO TENT OVER THE WHOLE PLACE. WE FUMIGATED FOR 24 HOURS. HOPING IT WOULD KILL THEM ALL. THEY SAID THE ONLY WAY YOU CAN KILL TERMITES IS BY FUMIGATION, OR REMOVING THE PLACE.

JOE: O.K BUT THE CRIASOL THEY DON'T LIKE THOUGH.

TONY: OF COURSE, BUT IN ORDER TO GET CRIASOL THEY HAVE TO PUT IT IN A VAT UNDER PRESSURE. IT PUSHES THIS CRIASOL.

JOE: YOU PAINT IT ON THEN, DON'T YOU?

TONY: TERMITES ARE INSIDE THAT WOOD.

JOE: I THINK THEY USUALLY WILL . . . WELL THAT'S ALMOST THE SAME AS FUMIGATING, THOUGH, WHEN YOU PAINT IT RIGHT ON THERE. BUT ANYWAY, ANYWAY, THEY CAN'T . . . IF IT'S REALLY RUINED, THE ROOF MIGHT FALL, SO WE'VE GOT TO GET THAT EVALUATED, RIGHT.

KEVIN: YES.

TONY: WE SHOULD HAVE THAT EVALUATED RIGHT AWAY.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

JOE: SO, LET'S SEE, SO . . . AH.

KEVIN: (WRITING) THE ROOF EVALUATED, O.K.

TONY: IT MIGHT BE WELL TO BUILD THE CARPORT IN WITH THE ROOF. WITH THE NEW ROOF.

KEVIN: POSSIBLY THAT MAKES SENSE.

TONY: IF WE'RE GOING TO DO SOMETHING LIKE THAT, DO IT RIGHT.

JOE: WELL NOW. ASK THEM . . . THE ROOF LEAKS IN THE STORE ROOM.

KEVIN: RIGHT ABOVE THE KITCHEN AREA. THE STORE ROOM OR THE KITCHEN IS RIGHT OFF OF THE KITCHEN AREA.

TONY: WELL YOU KNOW, THAT'S A CORROGATED IRON ROOF AT THAT ONE AREA THERE. AND THEY HAD TROUBLE WITH THAT ROOF LEAKING BEFORE. THAT'S WHY THEY PUT THE CORROGATED IRON OVER THE OTHER ROOF. SO I DON'T KNOW . . .

JOE: WELL, WE GOT IT FIXED, SOMEBODY WENT UP THERE.

TONY: YEA, WE SPENT $ 400.00 DOLLARS HAVING IT FIXED AND THE GUY, ALL HE DID WAS JUST PAINT A LITTLE TAR ON IT.

KEVIN: THIS IS ANOTHER THING TOO. THE GUYS NAME IS JESUS OLIVAS. WHENEVER THEY NEED SOMETHING DONE OF A CONTRACTING TYPE OF JOB, WHETHER IT'S THE WALL, OR THE ROOF OR WHATEVER, THEY ALWAYS USE THE SAME JESUS OLIVAS.

TONY: JESUS OLIVAS.

KEVIN: JESUS OLIVAS HAD BEEN, HE FELT, DIDN'T WE GET A GOOD DEAL ON THE WALL, SOMEWHAT?

JOE: YEA, I GUESS SO.

TONY: WE GOT A GOOD DEAL ON THE WALL.

KEVIN: O.K. JESUS OLIVAS KNOWS THAT, BUT HE ALSO KNOWS WE'RE PROBABLY GOING TO BE THERE FOR A LONG TIME. AND HE CAN GET OTHER WORK FROM US.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: HE WAS THE ONE THAT PROPOSED THAT WE PAY ABOUT $ 15,000.00 DOLLARS TO HAVE A CEMENT, WHERE THE RIVER WASHED INTO OUR WALL RECENTLY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, MY.

KEVIN: OR SOMETHING LIKE THAT.

JOE: $ 15,000.00 TO DO WHAT NOW?

KEVIN: WELL . . .

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

ROSE: (ENTERS) TONY, YOU'RE WANTED ON THE PHONE.

TONY: WHO?

ROSE: MIKE, YOUR SON.

JOE: HI, HOW ARE YOU DOING?

ROSE: HOW ARE YOU?

FR. ALOYSIUS: SO HERE HE ASKS FOR MONEY?

KEVIN: WELL, THAT'S WHAT I SUSPECT. I SUSPECT JESUS OLIVAS IS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

KEVIN: HE'LL TRY TO DO HIS BEST TO GET AS MUCH AS POSSIBLE . . . LET ME SEE WHAT THE STORY IS. "JESUS OLIVAS RECOMMENDS WE CONSTRUCT AN ENBANKMENT TO CURE THE PROPERTY FROM FUTURE FLOODING AS WELL AS KEEPING OUT FUTURE POUCHERS ON OUR PROPERTY. THE COST WOULD BE $ 9000.00 DOLLARS." SO THAT'S CORRECT, NOT $ 15,000.00, RATHER $ 9000.00. I'LL REPEAT THAT. "JESUS OLIVAS RECOMMENDS WE CONSTRUCT AN ENBANKMENT TO SECURE THE PROPERTY FROM FUTURE FLOODING. THE COST WOULD BE $ 9000.00 DOLLARS.

JOE: WELL, IT MIGHT BE WISE THERE. I DON'T KNOW. WHAT WE COULD ASK HIM TO DO IS, PLEASE SEND US A PICTURE OF THE AREA THAT HE IS TALKING ABOUT AND THE LENGTH AND OTHER SPECIFICATIONS. DOES HE MEAN A 6 FOOT WALL WITH STEEL? OR WHAT DOES HE MEAN? HE'S TALKING ABOUT A RETAINING WALL TYPE THING . . . THAT IS A LITTLE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: I AGREE.

JOE: WE'VE GOT TO BE CAREFUL OF THAT. PART OF THAT WALL IS REAL HIGH. RIGHT BY THE RIVER BANK.

KEVIN: SO IT MIGHT BE JUSTIFIED?

JOE: IF IT DOES ERODE UNDER THERE, IT'S VERY BAD. WE'VE GOT TO GET THAT SEALED, NOW . . .

KEVIN: O.K.

JOE: AT LEAST SEAL IT RIGHT NOW. AND GET SOME SUPPORT UNDER THE BOTTOM, THAT WE'VE GOT TO DO FOR SURE.

KEVIN: O.K. SO, AS FAR AS THE ROOF, FR. CHARLES DID MAKE A NOTATION ABOUT THE ROOF. LET'S SEE IF I HAVE IT HERE . . .

JOE: WELL, ANYWAY, THE ENTRANCE TO THE DINING ROOM NEEDS A PROTRUDING PORTICO TO KEEP THE RAIN FROM SEEPING THROUGH THE WELL-WORN DOORS. THAT'S ANOTHER REASON FOR SOMETHING IN FRONT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

KEVIN: O.K.

JOE: BECAUSE IT ALSO LEAKS.

KEVIN: O.K. PROTRUDING PORTICO DONE IN THE SAME STYLE WITH THE ARCHES. I THINK THAT WOULD BE BEAUTIFUL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT WOULD BE BEAUTIFUL.

JOE: WELL, YOU'D WANT PARKING THERE TOO.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT WOULD LOOK MUCH MORE LIKE A MONASTERY.

JOE: YEA.

KEVIN: IF THEY COULD POSSIBLE PARK, I DON'T KNOW IF IT'S POSSIBLE, AS YOU SAY, MAYBE THERE'S NOT ENOUGH ROOM, BUT IF THEY COULD PARK BEHIND, IT WOULD NOT CLUTTER THE PLACE UP WITH CARS AND TRUCKS.

TONY: YEA. THE WAY IT IS NOW THOSE CARS ARE IN THE WAY WHERE THEY GO FROM THE REFRECTORY TO THE CHAPEL.

KEVIN: YES, THE CARS ARE IN THE WAY.

TONY: THEY'RE IN THE WAY. SO THEY REALLY SHOULDN'T HAVE THOSE CARS IN THERE AT ALL.

JOE: WHAT ABOUT GUESTS THAT COME IN?

KEVIN: THERE WON'T BE THAT MANY GUESTS COMING IN, APPARENTLY, BECAUSE THEY HAVE THE DOOR LOCKED PRETTY MUCH OF THE TIME. THE GATE OUTSIDE. IN OTHER WORDS, FATHER CHARLES DOESN'T THINK THAT WE SHOULD HAVE OURSELVES OPENED FOR GUESTS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WELL, WE SHOULDN'T.

Part 3/3

TONY: I AGREE WITH HIM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I TOLD HIM SO.

TONY: I AGREE WITH HIM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU NEVER KNOW, THOSE GUESTS MIGHT TURN OUT TO BE THEIVES.

JOE: O.K. NOW THE ROOF, WHAT DID YOU SAY, WE WANT FURTHER INFORMATION ON THESE . . .

KEVIN: SEND US PICTURES AND LENGTHS AND OTHER SPECIFICATIONS. OH, THAT WAS ON THE WALL.

JOE: BUT THAT WAS ON THE WALL. BUT ON THE ROOF HERE, ABOUT THESE BEAMS AND WE SHOULD GET A BID ON THAT ROOF.

TONY: YOU'LL HAVE TO REPLACE THOSE BEAMS, AND IT WILL BE COSTLY.

JOE: YEA, WOOD SURE IS EXPENSIVE DOWN THERE.

TONY: WHAT THEY DO IS THEY PUT CEMENT BEAMS IN.

JOE: THAT WOULD BE BETTER THAN STEELE, WOULD EVEN BE BETTER. FORGET THAT WOOD. YOU KNOW THAT? THAT'S WHAT WE OUGHT TO DO, JUST USE STEEL. BECAUSE THOSE TERMITES LOOK LIKE THEY CAN EAT IT UP IN ABOUT 5 YEARS.

KEVIN: AND THER'RE VERY FEROCIOUS TERMITES THERE, AREN'T THEY?

JOE: YEA.

TONY: YEA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

TONY: AND THAT'S WHAT I'M SAYING. YOU KNOW, YOU COULD PAINT THEM, BUT THAT WOULDN'T KILL THEM.

JOE: BUT THE CRIASOL DOES GIVE YOU A LITTLE HELP THERE, DOESN'T IT?

TONY: IF THER'RE INSIDE, NO. BUT IF THEY'RE OUTSIDE, YES. IF THEY'RE TRYING TO GET IN.

KEVIN: HERE IS AUGUST 7TH, "BROTHER BILL STATES THAT THE BEAMS APPEARED NOT ON THE POINT OF FALLING IN. THE LEAK

TO ME DOES NOT SEEM TO CAUSE MORE DAMAGE ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS THAN NORMAL LEAKS . . ."

TONY: WHICH LETTER IS THIS?

KEVIN: THIS IS AUGUST 7TH REGARDING THE SAME PROBLEM, THE ROOF AND THE LEAK OVER THE KITCHEN. "EVEN LAS DELICIOUS HAS LEAKS. THIS IS THE MOST CHARMING HOUSE IN ALAMOS WHICH TRINA FELL IN LOVE WITH. WE'LL DO THE BEST WE CAN AND AT THE SOONEST POSSIBLE DATE, TO REPAIR IT. BUT MORE URGENT THINGS COME UP. THE RIVER OVER-FLOWED ONE NIGHT AND TOOK AWAY ONE HALF OF OUR FENCE TO PROTECT THE MONASTERY FROM FUTURE INVASIONS FROM THE FRONT. I HIRED A MAN TO FIX IT AGAIN. THIS WILL TAKE TWO DAYS AT $ 280. PESOS A DAY.

JOE: WHAT DATE IS THAT?

KEVIN: AUGUST 7TH.

JOE: OF WHAT YEAR?

KEVIN: OF THIS PAST YEAR.

JOE: OF THIS YEAR?

TONY: JUST A MONTH AGO.

JOE: PART OF OUR FENCE WASHED AWAY? WHERE WAS THIS?

TONY: YOU KNOW, THEY HAD THAT HIGH . . .

KEVIN: WE HAD A POACHER THAT CAME.

JOE: YEA, I REMEMBER THAT.

KEVIN: AND THEN WE AUTHORIZED HIM TO PUT SOME TYPE OF A FENCE TO KEEP THEM OUT. TO KEEP THE POACHER OUT. THEN THE RAINS APPARENTLY WASHED THAT FENCE AWAY.

JOE: OH, IT'S THAT FENCE.

KEVIN: YES.

TONY: IT WOULD HAVE WASHED THE POACHER AWAY ANYWAY.

KEVIN: YES, IT WOULD HAVE . . . THAT'S WHAT FATHER CHARLES SAYS.

JOE: WELL, THERE ISN'T ANY EXCUSE THAT ANY OTHER

BUILDING LEAKS, THAT'S NONSENSE.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, I'LL REPEAT THIS. "BROTHER BILL STATES THAT THE BEAMS APPEAR NOT ON THE POINT OF FALLING IN. THE LEAK TO ME DOES NOT SEEM TO CAUSE MORE DAMAGE ON AN EMERGENCY BASIS THAN NORMAL LEAKS."

JOE: WELL, WE DON'T WANT ANY LEAKS. IF YOU WERE TO COLLAPSE THE CEILING THERE ON US.

KEVIN: WHAT WOULD YOU WANT? WOULD YOU WANT TO SEE PICTURES?

JOE: WELL, LET'S GET A BID ON THE OVERALL ROOF SITUATION THERE.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: AND WE'RE THINKING ABOUT GOING TO A MORE SUBSTANCIAL EXPENSE BY EXPANDING THE FRONT THERE. AND WOULD WE CONSIDER DOING AWAY WITH THE CORROGATED IRON?

TONY: IT DOESN'T LOOK NICE.

JOE: IT DOESN'T LOOK GOOD.

KEVIN: ISN'T IT THE SAME ROOF THAT'S BEEN THERE FOR 10 YEARS?

TONY: I THINK THEY COVERED IT OVER. THEY HAD. I INQUIRED AND I SAID, WHY DO YOU HAVE CEMENT ROOFS ALL OVER, AND THEN CORROGATE THEM? AND HE SAID, WELL THEY HAD A BAD LEAK THERE AND THAT'S WHY THEY PUT THE CORROGATED ROOF ON.

KEVIN: MAYBE THE BISHOP HAD THEM DO THAT?

TONY: I DON'T KNOW. I DON'T KNOW.

JOE: IT DOESN'T LOOK GOOD, ALL RIGHT.

TONY: WELL IT LOOKS TERRIBLE. HERE YOU HAVE A BEAUTIFUL . . .

KEVIN: BUT WE'RE TALKING ABOUT MONEY, HOW MUCH WOULD IT COST?

TONY: YEA . . . WELL . . .

JOE: WE NEED TO REALLY, IF WE'RE GOING TO EXPAND OUT

IN THE FRONT, WE REALLY NEED TO GET A GOOD STUDY . . .

KEVIN: ARCHITECTUAL . . .

TONY: THEY SHOULD EVEN HAVE TILE ON THAT ROOF.

JOE: TILE WOULD BE BEAUTIFUL. IS TILE CHEAP?

KEVIN: IS TILE CHEAP IN MEXICO?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES. THAT WOULD BE NICE, BUT JUST THAT.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, SO YOU WANT A BID HERE THEN, TO EXPLORE THE POSSIBILY OF STEEL REPLACING, REPLACING THE ROOF WITH STEEL, AND SOMETHING THAT'S ASCETIALLY PLEASING.

TONY: STEEL OR CEMENT BEAMS.

JOE: WELL, YOU PUT STEEL INSIDE THE CEMENT, DON'T YOU?

TONY: DO THEY? I DON'T KNOW. I THINK THEY POUR REINFORCED CONCRETE, THAT'S WHAT THEY DO.

JOE: YEA. SOMETHING.

TONY: ANYWAY.

JOE: WELL, THAT'S CHEAP, THOUGH. THAT'S PROBABLY CHEAPER THAN WOOD.

TONY: YEA, IT'S CHEAPER THAN WOOD.

JOE: AND IT'S PERMANENT.

TONY: WHAT THEY USE IS THOSE . . . AND THEN THEY USE . . . AND THEN THEY HAVE WOOD, FOR THOSE BEAMS, A REAL HARD WOOD. IT'S MISQUEAT, THE TRUCK OF THE MISQUEAK.

JOE: IS THAT WHAT IT IS?

TONY: I GUESS SO. IT'S ABOUT THIS BIG AROUND.

JOE: TALKING AROUND DOWN THERE, I UNDERSTAND THAT ALL THOSE, THEY HAVE TROUBLE ALL OVER THE PLACE . . .

TONY: OH, YEA. TERMITES ARE ALL OVER THE PLACE.

JOE: IT'S REAL BAD. REAL BAD.

TONY: IN FACT OVER AT THE HOTEL, THEY WERE ALWAYS REPLACING THEM.

KEVIN: DOESN'T IT LOOK LIKE THE DINING ROOM WAS ACTUALLY BUILT LATER, AND NOT PART OF THE ORIGINAL STRUCTURE? OR WAS IT BUILT AT THE SAME TIME. FOR SOME REASON IT LOOKS LIKE IT WAS JUST AN ADDITION ADDED LATER.

JOE: BECAUSE OF THAT ROOF MAYBE.

TONY: YEA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALSO, BECAUSE AT THE BEGINNING IT WAS NOT A . . .

TONY: IT WAS A MOTEL, FATHER. HE BUILT IT FOR A MOTEL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE BUILT IT FOR A MOTEL?

TONY: FOR AN INVESTMENT.

KEVIN: FROM WHAT WE HEARD, AND THEN THE TOURISTS NEVER CAME.

JOE: ANYWAY, THEY CAN LOOK INTO THIS. JUST TELL THEM THAT WE ARE THINKING WE SHOULD EXPAND THE FRONT OF THE VERANDA AS YOU SAY AND POSSIBLY, A CAR-PORT, EXPLAIN SOME MORE ABOUT THE CARS, HOW YOU GET AROUND THE BACK. AND SO YOU WANT TO GET THIS ASCETICALLY PLEASING, AND THE ROOF, THE ENTRANCE THERE, TO REALLY LOOK GOOD. SO PROBABLY TILE, TILE, IF THEY JUST BEND IT OVER THEIR KNEE AND US THAT CLAY, IT SHOULD BE CHEAP THERE, SHOULDN'T IT?

TONY: I THINK CLAY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: VERY ATTRACTIVE.

TONY: YEA. BECAUSE THAT'S, YOU KNOW, THAT'S MEXICAN.

JOE: MEXICAN, YEA. PUT THE CLAY TOGETHER. TURN IT OVER THEIR KNEE, AND THAT'S THE TILE, AND PUT IT UP.

TONY: THEY TAKE THAT ADOBE IS WHAT THEY DO.

JOE: YEA, THAT'S THE WAY IT'S DONE.

TONY: OF COURSE, IT'S NOW AS GOOD AS OUR CLAY TILE, YOU KNOW, OURS IS FIRED. OVER THERE THEY DRY IT IN THE SUN, YOU KNOW. THEY HAVE ADOBE, CLAY AND, THEY MIX IT WITH WATER, AND FORM IT, AND THEN THEY DRY IT IN THE SUN. THEN

THEY PUT A PROTECTIVE COATING, AND THEN THEY'RE SUPPOSED TO BAKE IT.

JOE: WELL, ANYWAY, I THINK IT WOULD BE RELATIVELY BE RELATIVELY CHEAP.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

JOE: O.K.

KEVIN: I'LL CONTINUE READING HERE.

JOE: SO WHERE WERE WE HERE? "PAINTING THE KITCHEN."

KEVIN: "PAINTING THE KITCHEN WALLS AND CEILING".

JOE: THAT'S THE SAME BECAUSE OF THE RAIN, FINE, WE WANT TO GET IT RAIN PROOF. "AS FOR THE PAINTING OF THE FACADE AND THE FRONT WALL, THE OUTSIDE OF THE BUILDING LOOKS PRESENTALBE ENOUGH. THIS FACE-LIFTING WILL GREATLY ENHANCE THE OVERALL APPEARANCE OF THE MONASTERY. SANDBLASTING WILL REMOVE VERY EFFECTIVELY ALL THE LOOSE PARTICLES FROM THE WALL." WELL, A POINT THERE. WE DEFINITELY WANT AN EFFICIENT JOB SO WE'RE HIGHLY INTERESTED IN PREPARATION.

TONY: WELL, YOU KNOW. I SAID BEFORE WHAT THEY SHOULD DO IS, THEY SHOULD WATER-PROOF THAT WITH THOMPSON WATER SEALANT.

JOE: WATERPROOF, WHERE?

TONY: WELL, THE ROOF AND EVERYTHING. THAT SEALS THE CEMENT, IT SEALS THE PLASTER. WHEN YOU PUT THE PAINT ON TOP ON TOP OF SOMETHING THAT'S ADHERING TO ALL OF THE THE, AH, MOLECULAR ADHESION TO THE WATER, IT BRINGS IT UP JUST LIKE A BLOTTER. THEN THE SUN COMES OUT AND IT JUST POPS THE PAINT OFF. THAT'S WHAT'S HAPPENING. BUT IF THEY WOULD SPRAY WITH SOME THOMPSON WATER-SEAL.

JOE: WHY DON'T YOU BRING THAT POINT OUT. THAT IT'S A LITTLE SPRAYER?

TONY: YEA. HUDSON SPRAYER. YOU CAN PUT IT ON WITH A SPRAYER. THEY ALREADY HAVE THAT . . .

KEVIN: SEARS SPRAYER.

TONY: WE BOUGHT THEM ONE. YOU KNOW, THAT AIRLESS SPRAYER. THAT'S WHAT SHOOTS A GALLON A MINUTE.

JOE: SO YOU SEAL THAT AND IT BRINGS THE WATER OUT. YOU STILL DON'T WANT THAT LOOSE PLASTER OR ANYTHING, OTHERWISE THE PAINT WILL JUST FALL OFF TOO. THEN YOU SAY SEAL IT AND YOU'VE GOT TO GET ALL THE LOOSENESS OFF.

TONY: YEA, YOU'VE GOT TO KNOCK IT ALL OFF.

JOE: IF THEY CAN'T SAND-BLAST IT, THEY COULD GET REAL LONG WIRE BRUSHES AND GET THOSE PEOPLE . . .

KEVIN: THAT'S WHAT BROTHER JOHN IS GOOD AT.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: BECAUSE HE WAS DOING THAT ON SHIPS.

TONY: WE BOUGHT THEM A BUFFER AND THEY WORE THE BUFFER OUT.

KEVIN: DID THEY?

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: THEY NEEDED OTHER ONES THEN.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: HOW ABOUT AN ELECTRIC SANDER?

TONY: WE GOT THEM A BUFFER.

JOE: WELL, THAT WOULD WORK TO SAND THERE, WOULDN'T IT?

TONY: OH YEA, WE GOT THEM A BIG WHEEL FOR IT AND A WIRE BRUSH, AND THE WHOLE THING. BUT THEY WORE IT OUT. THEN I GOT THEM A NEW ARMATURE FOR IT . . .

JOE: WELL, WE COULD ASK THEM ABOUT THE SAND-BLASTING, IN OTHER WORDS, IS THERE ONE AVAILABLE? OR GET A BID ON THAT. EXAMINE THE ALTERNATIVE OF THOROUGHLY CLEANING THE WALLS.

TONY: AFTER IT'S SAND-BLASTED IT SHOULD BE PREPARED PROPERLY TO WATER-PROOF IT WITH THOMPSON WATER-SEAL OR SOME EQUIVILANT.

JOE: IS THERE ANY WAY TO GET HIGH WATER PRESSURE TO, TO, AH . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: DO WHAT HE SAID.

JOE: OH, WE GOT THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: DO WHATEVER TONY JUST SAID.

JOE: THOMPSON WATER-SEALANT.

TONY: YEA, THOMPSON WATER-SEAL OR COMPARABLE.

JOE: NOW, TONY, IS THERE ANY WAY TO GET REAL HIGH WATER PRESSURE, BECAUSE YOU CAN GET SOMETHING LIKE SAND-BLASTING WITH REAL WATER BLASTING.

TONY: NO, YOU CAN'T REALLY GET THE . . .

JOE: I KNOW IT'S NOT AS GOOD.

TONY: SAND-BLASTING IS REALLY THE BEST. BOY, YOU NEED A COMPRESSOR, AND YOU NEED SAND, AND HOSES, AND BOY, IT'S A BIG JOB. A BIG JOB.

JOE: WELL, SHORT OF THAT THEY HAVE . . . IF THEY CAN'T GET SAND-BLASTING AND THEY STILL WANT TO GET ALL THE LOOSENESS OFF THEY CAN.

KEVIN: WHAT TYPE OF PRIORITY IS THIS SAND-BLASTING THE WALL AND THE SIDES OF THE BUILDING COMPARED TO THE ROOF AND THE OTHERS? WHAT TYPE OF PRIORITY?

TONY: 1 TO 10 I WOULD SAY NUMBER 1.

KEVIN: WHICH IS NUMBER 1?

TONY: SAND-BLASTING, ROOF IS NUMBER 10.

KEVIN: SO ACTUALLY, NUMBER 1 IS THE SAND-BLASTING?

TONY: NO. NO. FROM 1 TO 10 . . . WELL, DEPENDING WHICH WAY YOU WANT TO GO. IT'S MORE IMPORTANT TO GET THE ROOF ON.

KEVIN: O.K.

TONY: FROM 1 TO 10, THE ROOF WOULD BE NUMBER 1.

KEVIN: O.K. THE BISHOP DIDN'T DO ANYTHING. HE DIDN'T

SAND-BLAST IT FOR 10 YEARS.

JOE: WELL, IT DOESN'T LOOK GOOD.

TONY: NO. IT DOESN'T LOOK GOOD BUT IT NOT GOING TO DO ANY HARM. ALL RIGHT. THE ROOF.

KEVIN: O. K.

TONY: # 2 WOULD BE THE PARKING AREA AND THE SCREENS.

KEVIN: BECAUSE OF THE FLIES AND ALL.

TONY: # 3 WOULD BE RESOLVING THE SHOWERS AND GETTING A DRYER, AND A MODERN WASHER AND DRYER.

KEVIN: O. K. GOOD. WE HAVE A LIST OF PRIORITIES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: VERY GOOD, VERY GOOD.

KEVIN: AND IT WILL HELP THEM. ALL RIGHT?

TONY: # 4 WOULD BE EVALUATE THE REFRIGERATION AND KITCHEN EQUIPMENT.

KEVIN: O. K.

TONY: # 5 TRACTOR.

KEVIN: O. K. WHICH WE HOPE THAT KEVIN MATTHEWS WILL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

TONY: # 6 WHAT ELSE?

JOE: WELL, WE'VE GOT THE WASHER . . .

TONY: WELL WE SAID THAT.

KEVIN: WE COVERED THAT. O. K. I THINK THIS IS IT.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, SO NOW, AH, THAT'S PRETTY MUCH IT.

KEVIN: THAT'S IT.

JOE: "I'M SORRY I BURDENED YOU . . . I WAS JUST TRYING TO GIVE YOU MY OVER-VIEW . . .

TONY: OH, THE NEXT THING WOULD BE PLANTING THE VEGETABLE GARDEN.

KEVIN: PLANTING THE VEGETABLES AFTER THE TRACTOR.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAVE THERE, I TOLD THEM, TO MAKE A WHOLE PLAN OF THE WHOLE PROPERTY, OF THE WHOLE GARDEN.

KEVIN: A PLAN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SO, SOME PART FOR FRUIT TREES, SOME PART FOR VEGETABLES, SOME OTHER PART FOR . . .

TONY: POTATOES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: POTATOES AND TOMATOES AND OTHER . . . AND I GAVE THAT TO . . .

KEVIN: TO MATTHEWS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MATTHEWS.

JOE: OH, WONDERFUL.

TONY: GOOD!

KEVIN: MATTHEWS WANTED TO TAKE THE WHOLE GARDEN AREA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE WHOLE AREA.

JOE: LET HIM.

TONY: WONDERFUL! THEY CAN GET THE TRACTOR AND ALL.

KEVIN: HE ALSO WANTS TO GET HIM THE TRACTOR.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WITH A GREAT PLAN. A GREAT PLAN.

TONY: COULDN'T YOUR DAD HELP WITH THE FERTILZER AND STUFF?

KEVIN: WELL, POSSIBLY. AND THEY EVEN HAVE SOME TYPE OF EL TORRO TRACTORS, OR THEY USED TO HAVE, I DON'T KNOW IF THEY HAVE ANY MORE.

TONY: HOW BIG ARE THEY?

KEVIN: WELL, I DON'T KNOW HOW BIG EL TORRO MAKES THEM.

TONY: THEIR SMALL.

JOE: PRETTY SMALL.

KEVIN: THEY'RE A SMALL TYPE. BUT, THAT'S AN IDEA.

JOE: WELL THEN, HE'S . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: MATTHEWS WANTS AT ALL COST. HE WANTS TO.

KEVIN: YES, HE WANTS TO GET INTO IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE WHOLE THING . . . WITH PLAN, WITH A PLAN BEFORE HAND FOR THE WHOLE THING.

KEVIN: "THUS THE MONASTERY WILL BEGIN TO LOOK LIKE THE SHOW-PLACE YOU WANT IT TO BE. I'M SORRY I BURDENED YOU WITH SO MUCH OF THIS LITANY OF MATERIAL WANTS. HOWEVER, I AM JUST TRYING TO GIVE YOU MY OVERALL VIEW ON THIS ASPECT OF THE MONASTERY. PLEASE DO NOT LET IT DEPRESS YOU, BECAUSE ON THE HUMAN SIDE I CAN PAINT YOU A ROSIE PICTURE." FATHER, DO YOU WANT A ROSIE PICTURE?

FR. ALOYSIUS (CHUCKLE). VERY NICE.

KEVIN: FATHER SAID HE WANTS THE FACTS.

JOE: YEA, JUST SAY, RIGHT GET THE FACTS. RIGHT. JUST SAY HE WROTE A GOOD LETTER AND WE APPRECIATE IT AND WE WANT CANDOR.

KEVIN: O.K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT HAS BEEN A TERRIFIC LETTER.

KEVIN: O.K.

JOE: THAT'S WONDERFUL.

KEVIN: "I CAN HONESTLY SAY THAT NONE OF THE BROTHERS FAILURES AND SHORT-COMINGS ARE OUT OF MALICE. THEY ARE DUE TO A GROSSLY NEEDED AMOUNT OF TRAINING IN ALL AREAS. PLAIN ABSENT-MINDEDNESS. IN ALL THIS TRAINING I CAN ASSIST GREATLY FATHER CHARLES IN PROVIDING AND WE HAVE STARTED TO MAKE A DENT IN THESE AREAS. FOR EXAMPLE, THE GROSS CHRONIC TARDINESS PROBLEM TO THE VARIOUS SPIRITUAL EXERCISES IN THE CHAPEL AND TO MEALS IS ALMOST NON-EXISTENT SINCE THE LATE COMERS HAVE TO KNEEL DOWN DURING THE ACTIVITY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: (CHUCKLE).

TONY: THAT'S VERY GOOD.

KEVIN: "ABOVE ALL THROUGH YOUR PRAYERS AND SUFFERINGS THERE EXISTS A WARM FRIENDLY SPIRIT IN THE COMMUNITY. ALL THE BROTHERS ARE RECEPTIVE TO MY ADVICE AND CORRECTIONS. THIS LETTER WAS NOT MEANT TO BE SO LONG, BUT IT TURNED OUT TO BE THIS WAY BECAUSE IT IS THE FIRST ONE. SUBSEQUENT ONES WILL BE SIMPLER, SHORTER, AND MORE REGULAR.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WONDERFUL.

KEVIN: "THIS ONE TOOK 11 DAYS IN WRITING DUE TO INTERRUPTIONS. IN CLOSING I ASK YOU FOR ALL YOUR PRAYERS, AND FOR PERMITING ME TO BE A SERVUS SERVORUM OF YOUR CONGREGATION.

FR. ALOYSIUS: A SERVANT OF SERVANTS. WONDERFUL, WONDERFUL. HE IS SUCH AN ASISTANT.

JOE: OH, YEA, WELL, WE NEED THAT.

KEVIN: IT IS A UNIQUE PRIVELEGE FOR ME. I PRAY THAT I MAY LIVE UP TO YOUR LOFTY EXPECTATIONS. SINCERLY IN CORDE JESU ET MARIAE. CESARIO."

JOE: WELL, LET'S GO ON TO THE NEXT ONE.

KEVIN: O.K. THE NEXT SUBJECT IS . . . BRING OUT OUR BOOKS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: (CHUCKLE).

KEVIN: AND WE EACH HAVE ONE. FATHER, YOU HAVE ONE TOO. HERE'S YOURS. WE'RE GOING TO THEIR LATEST MINUTES. MINUTES OF THEIR MEETINGS. WE'RE NOT GOING TO THE FIRST MINUTES, WE'RE GOING TO GO TO THE VERY LATEST ONE, WHICH IS THE LAST ONE IN THE BOOK. IT'S REUNION # 7. IT'S THE LAST ONE IN THE BOOK HERE. AND FATHER, WE'RE GOING TO NEED YOU TO HELP US, BECAUSE IT IS IN (SPANISH). WE'RE GOING TO WORK BACKWARDS, TIME PERMITTING.

TONY: THAT'S SEPTEMBER WHAT?

KEVIN: IT'S ACTUALLY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: SEPTEMBER 27TH.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

KEVIN: IT'S THE LAST ONE IN THE BOOK . . . OH, YOUR BOOK TONY IS MORE COMPLETE THAN OTHERS. YOUR BOOK STARTS . . . THE LAST ONE IS SEPTEMBER 27TH . . . HERE IT IS.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, JOE, DID YOU FIND IT? SEPTEMBER 27TH . . . THERE, SEPTEMBER 27TH . . . ALL RIGHT, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, I CAN TRANSLATE.

KEVIN: TRANSLATE. O.K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS THE REPORT OF THE ECONOMO, OF THE TREASURER. BROTHER RAYMUNDO, TREASURER OF THE COMMUNITY SAYS "WE HAVE RECEIVED $ 500.00 DOLLARS TO RECOOPERATE, TO RECOVER THE MONEY THAT WAS SENT TO THE BROTHERS OF SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS. TO MAKE-UP FOR THE MONEY. DOES THAT MAKE ANY SENSE?

TONY: YES.

KEVIN: WHAT HAPPENED IS, ABOUT MID-WAY THROUGH THE MONTH WE RECEIVED AN EMERGENCY CALL SAYING THAT THE BROTHERS IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS RAN OUT OF MONEY. WE ASKED THEM WHY, IT'S BECAUSE BROTHER GREGORY HAD TO BE RUSHED TO THE HOSPITAL, AND HE HAD HOSPITAL EXPENSES. SO WE ACTUALLY MADE THEM OUT MORE MONEY THAN THEY ASKED FOR. THEY ASKED FOR $ 5000. PESOS AND WE SENT THEM $ 5000. DOLLARS SO THEY MAKE MENTION HERE OF . . .

JOE: 5,000 OR 500?

KEVIN: WELL, THEY ASKED FOR 5000 PESOS, WHICH COMES OUT TO $ 250. DOLLARS. WE SENT THEM $ 500.00 DOLLARS WHICH IS DOUBLE THAT.

JOE: FINE.

KEVIN: O.K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE MONEY WAS DEPOSITED IN ACCOUNT 1484.

KEVIN: APPARENTLY THEY PUT IT INTO A SEPARATE ACCOUNT . . . O.K. # B . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THERE ARE DEBTS FOR THE MONTH OF AUGUST, BECAUSE WE HAD THAT IN CREDIT.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. WE ASKED THEM, BETWEEN THE LAST MEETING AND THIS MEETING, WE ASKED THEM TO STOP ALL PURCHASES ON CREDIT. INSTEAD, WHEN YOU BUY SOMETHING, BUY

CASH. SO, APPARENTLY THEY ADDED UP ALL OF THEIR EXISTING ACCOUNTS THAT THEY OWE AND IT'S, LET'S FIGURE IT OUT, IT'S $ 10,718 PESOS DIVIDED BY 22 IS, HOW MUCH?

TONY: ABOUT $ 500.00 BUCKS.

KEVIN: LET'S SEE, IF IT WAS $ 200. TIMES 22 IT WOULD BE 4,400 . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT. NOW . . .

KEVIN: HOW MUCH IS IT? ANYWAY, THAT'S HOW MUCH THEY OWE OTHER MEXICANS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SEE, WE ARE NOT GOING . . .

(TAPE 2)

KEVIN: . . . AND SO FORTH AND SO I FOUND AT THE STATIONARY STORY SOME ENVELOPES, WHICH BREAKS OUT PETTY CASH AND I SENT THEM DOWN TO THEM. AND LET'S SEE IF THEY USE THEM. I DON'T KNOW IF THEY WILL OR NOT. BUT IT WOULD BE HELPFUL.

TONY: WHAT HAPPENS IS WHEN THEY NEED GAS, THEY TAKE ALL THE MONEY TO BUY GAS, AND THEN THEY ASK WHERE THAT MONEY WENT.

KEVIN: THAT'S RIGHT, THEY NEVER FILL OUT THE SLIPS OR ANYTHING . . .

JOE: THEY SHOULD WRITE IT DOWN RIGHT THEN, RIGHT THEN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: "TO INCREASE OUR PETTY CASH TO 5000. PESOS, BECAUSE WE DON'T HAVE ANY MORE CREDIT NOW."

KEVIN: THEY'RE ASKING US IF THEY CAN RAISE THEIR PETTY CASH. BECAUSE PREVIOUSLY WE DROPPED THEIR PETTY CASH DOWN TO ABOUT HALF. THIS WAS IN AUGUST.

TONY: WHAT WAS THEIR PETTY CASH . . .

KEVIN: PETTY CASH WAS . . .

TONY: $ 100. DOLLARS, $ 200. DOLLARS?

KEVIN: IT WAS ACTUALLY ABOUT . . . UP UNTIL ABOUT JUNE THEY HAD ABOUT 5000. PESOS OF PETTY CASH, WHICH COMES OUT TO ABOUT $ 200 TO $ 300 DOLLARS OF PETTY CASH. THAT WAS TOO MUCH. WHY DID THEY NEED THAT MUCH TO BUY ALL THE TIME . . .

SO WE DROPPED IT. NOW THEY'RE ASKING THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS TO INCREASE IT TO 5000. SINCE THEY HAVE ELIMINATED CREDIT.

JOE: YEA, WELL THE PURPOSE OF ELIMINATING CREDIT WAS TO KEEP TRACK OF THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OUR ACCOUNTS ARE . . .

KEVIN: THAT'S TRUE TOO, O.K. WAIT, JOE O'CONNOR HAD JUST MADE A VERY GOOD POINT. THE PURPOSE OF BUYING ON CREDIT . . . (GARBLE) . . . ON TRYING TO LIVE WITHIN A BUDGET. THEY NEVER TRIED THAT BEFORE.

JOE: WHEN THEY PAY FOR CASH, NOW, THEY DO HAVE A CHECKING ACCOUNT.

KEVIN: THEY DO HAVE A CHECKING ACCOUNT, YES.

JOE: WELL, I THINK THAT THE PRESENT PETTY CASH IS SUFFICIENT. THEY HAVE TO USE CHECKS AND PLANNING MORE.

KEVIN: SO AT THE PRESENT TIME CHECKS AND PLANNING MORE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW . . .

JOE: AND WE SHOULD REDUCE IT IN THE FUTURE SO THEY REALLY ARE PLANNED. PETTY CASH IS LACK OF PLANNING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE ACCOUNTS ARE NOW NORMAL?

KEVIN: LET ME SEE IF, TONY, DO YOU, IS THAT A RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS? IS THAT PROPER?

TONY: I AGREE WITH THAT.

KEVIN: O.K. SO NUMBER 1 . . .

JOE: THERE SHOULD BE LESS SPONTANEOUS PURCHASES.

KEVIN: LESS SPONTANEOUS . . .

JOE: MORE PLANNING . . .

KEVIN: PURCHASES . . .

JOE: MORE PLANNING AND MORE OF THE NORMAL COURSE OF BUSINESS BY CHECK.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

TONY: YOU KNOW. NOW THEY HAVE 8 SEMINARIANS THERE. AND BEFORE THEY HAD 13 OR 14?

KEVIN: YES, AND BEFORE THEY HAD 18. AS MANY AS 18.

JOE: WHAT DOES THAT HAVE TO DO WITH THE PETTY CASH?

FR. ALOYSIUS: I HOPE THEY HAVE SOME MORE SOON . . . THE ACCOUNTS ARE . . . ABOUT VOUCHERS AND PETTY CASH AND ALL . . . JUST ACCORDING TO THE MONEY . . . THAT A . . .

KEVIN: WHICH ONE ARE YOU READING, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: "LAS CUENTAS VAN AL CORRIENTE," . . . 'E'.

KEVIN: DOES THAT MEAN THEY'RE UP TO DATE, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: O.K., THEY ARE UP TO DATE NOW ON THEIR VOUCHERS, ON THEIR PETTY-CASH SLIPS, ETC. SO THEY'RE UP TO DATE ON THEIR ACCOUNTING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: APPARENTLY NOW, AFTER 3 YEARS, THEY ARE NOW UP TO DATE AND THEY'RE CURRENT, AND THEY HAVE A GOOD MAN, RAYMUNDO MESA WHO'S DOING IT FOR THEM. HE'S THE ENGINEER, OR HAD 2 YEARS OF (TRAINING).

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. AND HE ADDS, "WE ARE ENTIRELY SUBMITTED TO THE PLAN PROPOSED TO US BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS."

JOE: WE CAN HEAR YOU FATHER, GO AHEAD.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT "WE ARE COMPLETELY SUBMITTED TO THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS."

KEVIN: O.K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: "THE REPORT OF THE COORDINATION OF OBRAS, REPORT IN REGARD TO THE COORDINATION OF THE WORK.

KEVIN: THIS IS THE WORK COORDINATOR, OR CESARIO. THIS IS HIS REPORT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: "WE BEGAN TO HEAL THE CURTAINS, OF CARRIZO, AS THEY SAY, THOSE CURTAINS THAT KEEP THE SUN

AWAY.

KEVIN: THE SHADES, THE VENETIAN BLINDS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, THE VENETIAN BLINDS.

KEVIN: DID THEY BEGIN TO FIX THEM, OR WHAT DID THEY BEGIN TO DO TO THEM?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY BEGAN TO HAVE THEM!

TONY: OH, GOOD, BECAUSE WE'VE BEEN TELLING THEM TO GET THESE . . . FOR 2 YEARS.

KEVIN: SO THEY BEGAN TO, THEY'RE BEGINNING PROBABLY TO FIX THEM, IS THAT POSSIBLE, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: I DON'T KNOW. "SE EMPEZARON LAS CORINAS DE CARRIZO." . . . WE BEGAN THE CURTAINS OF . . .

KEVIN: THE VENETIAN BLINDS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE VENETIAN BLINDS.

TONY: IS IT VENETIAN BLINDS OR IS IT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: CARRIZO PROPERLY MEANS . . .

KEVIN: BAMBOO.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BAMBOO.

TONY: YEA, BAMBOO.

KEVIN: SO THEY'VE STARTED THE BAMBOO . . .

TONY: THAT'S WHAT WE'VE BEEN AFTER THEM . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

TONY: TO PUT BAMBOO SHADES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

TONY: ON THE OUTSIDE, TO SHADE THEM FROM THE SUN.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

TONY: EXCELLENT.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: "WE BEGAN TO HAVE THE BAMBOO CURTAINS.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. 'B.'

FR. ALOYSIUS: "WE HAVE SOLICITED TO GIVE US THEIR, THEIR . . . HE SAID . . .

KEVIN: BIDS, . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BIDS . . .

KEVIN: BIDS AND SO FORTH FOR THE HOT WATER HEATER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FOR THEIR PLUMBING OF THE MAIN HOUSE AND 4 . . .

KEVIN: HOT WATER HEATERS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOT WATER HEATERS, CALENTADORES . . . WE HAVE BEGUN THE CLASSES OF CATECHISM, LATIN AND MUSIC.

KEVIN: THAT'S INTERESTING. THEY BEGAN THE CLASSES OF CATECHISM" MENTIONED IN OUR LAST . . . LATIN AND MUSIC.

TONY: YEA, GOOD. THAT'S EXCELLENT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL THAT WAS NECESSARY.

TONY: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY WERE GOING TO TEACH PEOPLE WITHOUT THEIR KNOWING CATECHISM.

TONY: THAT'S WHAT HAPPENS. SO MANY OF THESE NUNS TEACH THE WRONG THINGS TO THESE KIDS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

TONY: AND THEY DON'T KNOW THEIR CATECHISM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: "WE HAVE BEGUN TO CLEAN . . . THE, WHAT DO YOU CALL IT, THE . . .

TONY: THE SESS POOLS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO, THE KITCHEN . . .

KEVIN: OH, THE KITCHEN

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE KITCHEN . . .

KEVIN: AND PAINT IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO, WHAT IS THIS, WHAT DO YOU SAY WHERE THEY EAT THE FOOD?

KEVIN: THE PANTRY?

TONY: THE WAREHOUSE, THE PANTRY?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES THE PANTRY. YES.

TONY: HAVE YOU . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE BEGAN TO CLEAN . . .

KEVIN: AND PAINT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE . . . THE . . .

KEVIN: THE PANTRY?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE PANTRY.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, THEY BEGAN TO CLEAN AND PAINT? DOES THAT PINTADA MEAN PAINT?

FR. ALOYSIUS: FIRST OF ALL, SE LIMPIARON A FONDO EL PATIO DE ATRAS Y LAVADEROS, WE HAVE CLEANED THE PATIO, OR THE BACK PATIO . . .

KEVIN: (TO TONY AND JOE) 'D' WE'RE AT 'D' RIGHT NOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THE LAVADEROS. LAVADEROS . . .

KEVIN: THEY HAVE CLEANED THE BACK . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: LAVADEROS MEANS WHERE THEY WASH THEIR CLOTHING.

KEVIN: O.K. THEY HAVE CLEANED THE BACK THERE, YOU KNOW THE BACK . . .

TONY: YES.

KEVIN: WHERE IT WAS ALL DUG UP WITH THE SEWER PROBLEM AND ALL.

TONY: GOOD. GOOD.

KEVIN: THEY'VE BEGUN TO DO THAT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALSO THE PLACE WHERE WE KEEP THE FOOD FOR THE KITCHEN HAS BEEN CLEANED AND PAINTED.

KEVIN: O.K. BROTHER GREGORY CLEANED IT, AS FAR AS I KNOW, AND NOW THEY'VE PAINTED IT. WELL, THAT'S INTERESTING.

JOE: EXCUSE ME. WHAT IS THE DISINFECTANT YOU USE HERE?

TONY: FOR WHAT?

JOE: FOR AROUND FOOD AREAS.

TONY: DISINFECTANT? WE DON'T USE ANY . . . AROUND FOOD AREAS? YOU MEAN TO CLEAN . . .

JOE: DON'T YOU USE THOSE CHEMICALS?

KEVIN: LIKE A SPRAY OR SOMETHING?

TONY: WE JUST USE, WE JUST USE BLEACH OR SOMETHING LIKE THAT.

JOE: BLEACH, DO THEY HAVE THAT?

TONY: CLORINE . . . ANYTHING.

KEVIN: THAT'S WHAT THEY SHOULD USE DOWN THERE, SHOULDN'T THEY . . .

JOE: SOMETHING.

KEVIN: SHOULD WE SAY THAT?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

JOE: SOME DISINFECTANT . . . THERE'S RATS THAT COME IN THERE TOO . . . SEE, YOU DON'T HAVE AS BAD SANITARY CONDITIONS HERE AS THEY HAVE THERE.

KEVIN: BUT YOU SANITIZE ANYWAY, RIGHT?

TONY: OH, YEA. WE . . .

JOE: I WONDER IF THEY'RE USEING ANYTHING.

TONY: WE HAVE, WE HAVE A SERVICE THAT COMES IN ONCE A WEEK AND SPRAYS FOR INSECTS, FOR BUGS, AND . . .

KEVIN: ONCE A WEEK OR ONCE A MONTH?

TONY: ONCE A WEEK . . . YEA . . . AND WE CHECK . . . CHECKS AROUND FOR DROPPINGS FROM MICE, AND WE DON'T HAVE ANY.

JOE: YOU HAVE A REAL SERVICE THERE.

TONY: SO YOU GOT . . .

JOE: THERE'S A LOT OF . . . LIKE ON MY APARTMENTS, THERE, I HAVE A PEST CONTROL.

TONY: PEST CONTROL.

JOE: ABOUT ONCE A MONTH. SO THEY'VE GOT TO . . .

TONY: EVEN ON A MONTHLY BASIS THEY SHOULD GET SOMEBODY TO COME IN AND CHECK MONTHLY.

JOE: THEY MAY NOT HAVE THAT SERVICE BUT THERE'S THE CHEMICALS TO KILL THE ROACHES AND THEN THERE'S THE DISINFECTANT THERE, THE BLEACH AND SO ON. SO YOU WANT THEM TO OVER DO THAT. TO REALLY LOOK INTO WHATEVER . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT. "WE HAVE . . .

KEVIN: WHICH ONE, FATHER, WHICH ONE ARE YOU READING?

FR. ALOYSIUS: 'F' THEY HAVE BEGUN SERIOUSLY TO IRRADICATE ALL THE BAD WEEDS OF THE PROPERTY.

KEVIN: O.K.

TONY: I WONDER HOW THEY'RE GOING TO GET RID OF ALL THE BAD WEEDS?

KEVIN: I DON'T KNOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE HAVE BEGUN . . .

JOE: BAD WEEDS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: ANYWAY, THEY HAVE STARTED, THEY SAY,

VERY SERIOUSLY, MUY CONCENTRADAMENTE.

KEVIN: O.K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE ROOMS OF EVERYONE OF THE MEMBERS OF THE COMMUNITY WILL BE INSPECTED.

KEVIN: OH, GOOD. READ THAT AGAIN. THAT'S 'G'?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S 'G', YES.

KEVIN: 'G'.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE ROOMS (CHUCKLE) OF THE MEMBERS OF THE COMMUNITY WILL BE INSPECTED.

TONY: GOOD!

KEVIN: GOOD. THAT'S VERY GOOD. INCLUDING, YOU KNOW WHO'S ROOM IS THE WORST? CESARIO'S . . .

TONY: CESARIO'S?

KEVIN: THE VICAR. HIS ROOM IS CLUTTERED WITH EVERYTHING.

TONY: YES?

KEVIN: HE HAS A BICYCLE, HE HAS . . .

JOE: (LAUGHTER).

KEVIN: ALL HIS CLOTHES HANGING OVER EVERYTHING. HIS IS ACTUALLY THE WORST, SO IT'S FUNNY THAT THEY ARE GOING TO START INSPECTING. FATHER SHOULD THEY INSPECT THE VICAR'S ROOM AS WELL?

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT SAYS NOW 'H'. "WE CONTINUE TO IMPROVE THE GROUNDS OF THE PRINCIPAL PATIO." WHAT DOES HE MEAN, PATIO?

JOE: THAT'S THE ONE IN FRONT THERE.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. THIS IS IN FRONT WHERE THEY JUST LET WILD GRASS GROW . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND ITS SURROUNDINGS.

KEVIN: SO APPARENTLY THEY WANT TO BEAUTIFY THAT AREA

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

FIRST.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND ITS SURROUNDING, Y SUS ALREDEDORES.

JOE: SURE. THAT'S GOOD.

FR. ALOYSIUS: "NUEVOS ACUERDOS" . . . NEW . . .

KEVIN: NEW BUSINESS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NEW DISPOSITIONS. SE NOMRARA NUEVO SECRETARIO EN . . . WE ARE GOING TO NAME ANOTHER SECRETARY THIS DAY OF THE 20TH OF SEPTEMBER. THE REASON IS THAT THIS . . .

KEVIN: MARCOS LEFT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MARCOS LEFT.

KEVIN: O. K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: "SE VA A FORMULAR . . .

KEVIN: THEY ARE GOING TO FORMULATE A MENU FOR THREE WEEKS TO CONTROL THE EXPENSES OF THE KITCHEN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES.

TONY: THAT'S EXCELLENT.

JOE: THAT'S A GOOD IDEA, MORE ORGANIZATION. RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I BARELY CAN SEE.

KEVIN: YES, I KNOW, IT'S DIFFICULT, FATHER.

JOE: MISA OR WHAT IS THIS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: MISA DE LA COMUNIDAD. THE COMMUNITY MASS WILL BE AT 11:15.

KEVIN: THE COMMUNITY MASS WILL BE EVERY DAY AT 11:15?

FR. ALOYSIUS: EN LOS DIAS . . .

KEVIN: HERE FATHER, HERE'S THE ORIGINAL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, THAT'S ALL RIGHT. ANYWAY IT IS A MINOR ITEM.

KEVIN: WHICH ONE IS IT?

TONY: 'C'

FR. ALOYSIUS: 'C'

TONY: IT'S THIS ONE RIGHT HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: LA MISA DE LA COMUNIDAD SERA . . . THE COMMUNITY MASS WILL BE AT 11:15 AND ON SUNDAYS BECAUSE OF THE VISIT AT 10:00, BETWEEN 10:00 AND 11:00 . . .

KEVIN: APPARENTLY VISITING HOURS WILL BE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

KEVIN: BETWEEN 10:00 AND 11:00?

FR. ALOYSIUS: Y HAYA TIEMPO DE PREPARARSE PARA LA MISA. LA VISITA . . . I DON'T KNOW . . . LA VISITA DE . . .

KEVIN: APPARENTLY THE VISITING HOURS END AT 11:00 SO THAT THEY CAN PREPARE FOR 15 MINUTES FOR THE MASS.

TONY: WHO VISITS THERE?

KEVIN: APPARENTLY, ONE SUNDAY A MONTH SOME OF THE BROTHERS CAN HAVE THEIR FRIENDS IN, BUT ONLY FOR AN HOUR.

TONY: OH, I SEE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW, NOW, THE LAST ONE. "THE SUPERIOR THINKS THE PROBLEM, THE MOST SERIOUS PROBLEM IN THE COMMUNITY NOW IS THE GARDEN, THE WORD FOR THE GARDEN? FOR THE PROPERTY.

KEVIN: THE PROPERTY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE OF THE NEGLIGENCE, BECAUSE IT HAS BEEN NEGLECTED COMPLETELY IN THE PAST. CREEMOS QUE ES MUY IMPORTANTE PLANTAR ALGO. WE FEEL THAT IT IS VERY NECESSARY TO PLANT SOMETHING IN THE . . .

KEVIN: GARDEN.

JOE: IN THE GARDEN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: GARDEN. AND NOW THIS ONE IS, NOW GOING, THIS, AH . . .

KEVIN: KEVIN MATTHEWS IS NOW GOING DOWN THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: GOING THURSDAY.

JOE: WELL, BUT DON'T LET THEM . . . THEY CAN EXPAND A GARDEN NOW, THOUGH.

KEVIN: THEY CAN STILL PLANT ONE NOW, THOUGH.

JOE: YEA. YEA.

TONY: OH YES.

JOE: THEY SHOULD HAVE SOMETHING GROWING THERE. THAT'S MONEY.

KEVIN: THAT'S TRUE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT. THAT'S FINE.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, NOW, IF WE TURN THE NEXT ONE OVER TO REUNION 6 . . . (BEEP BEEP) . . . NO, THE OTHER WAY, THE OTHER DIRECTION, FATHER . . . NO, NO . . . IT'S RIGHT BEHIND. THE LAST ONE IS REUNION 7, RIGHT BEFORE REUNION 7 IS REUNION 6. REUNION 6 IS RIGHT BEFORE REUNION 7.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: O.K. BUT REUNION 6 . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: "WE HAVE RECEIVED . . .

KEVIN: 2 PAGES . . . BUT THIS IS REUNION 6 AND IT STARTS . . . THEY WANT US TO ACT ON . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: "THE VISITS THAT COME ON SUNDAYS WILL BE IN THE MORNING AT 10:00. 10 TO 11."

KEVIN: O.K.

FR. ALOYSIUS: "THE LATIN CLASS CANNOT BE ON SUNDAYS, COULD IT BE ANOTHER DAY OF THE WEEK?

KEVIN: I THINK THEY'RE ASKING THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS, THE FOUNDER, FATHER, I THINK THEY'RE ASKING YOU AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW THEY ARE STUDYING LATIN THERE THAT THEY DON'T STUDY IN THE SEMINARIES. IN THE SEMINARIES THEY DON'T STUDY LATIN. WE HAVE FOR INSTANCE FATHER FERRANTE

DOESN'T KNOW LATIN. THEY DIDN'T TEACH HIM. AND WE HAVE ALL THOSE YOUNG PRIESTS THAT DON'T KNOW ANY LATIN.

KEVIN: SO THEY'RE ASKING, FATHER, IF THEY CAN STUDY LATIN ASIDE FROM SUNDAYS. CAN THEY USE OTHER DAYS TO STUDY IT?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OF COURSE, IF THEY CAN MANAGE.

KEVIN: I THINK THEY'RE ASKING THE DIRECTORS, I DON'T KNOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SOME THINGS THAT WE HAVE MENTIONED, HAVE NOT BEEN FINISHED COMPLETELY BUT WE CONTINUE IMPROVING THEM.

JOE: WHY DID HE PUT THESE IN SPANISH NOW?

KEVIN: WELL, THEY ALL SPEAK SPANISH. NONE OF THEM SPEAK ENGLISH BUT FATHER CHARLES AND CESARIO AND THEIR COUNCIL MEETINGS ARE HELD IN SPANISH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE VOUCHERS, PETTY CASH AND ALL, ARE UP-DATED.

KEVIN: WHERE DOES IT SAY THAT, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: 'B'.

KEVIN: 'B'?

FR. ALOYSIUS: VOUCHERS, PETTY CASH ARE CORRIENTE.

KEVIN: O.K. GOOD. THE VOUCHERS AND PETTY CASH ARE UP TO DATE. THAT'S GOOD.

JOE: THAT'S GOOD.

KEVIN: 'C' FATHER, HERE'S 'C'.

FR. ALOYSIUS: "WE HAVE RECEIVED A CHECK FOR $ 500. DOLLARS AND IMMEDIATELY WE PAID TO JESUS OLIVAS THE QUANTITY OF 11,260 PESOS . . . POR MOTIVO DE LA REPARCION DE LA BARDA, BECAUSE OF THE REPAIRED THE WALL.

JOE: IS THAT WHAT WE SAID LAST TIME ON IT.

KEVIN: YES. FOR $ 500.00 DOLLARS, RIGHT. 'D'.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHAT SHALL WE DO WITH THE REMAINDER OF THE MONEY IN CASH THAT WE HAVE RECEIVED HERE IN ALAMOS? CAN WE OPEN AN ACCOUNT IN DOLLARS? OR WOULD IT BE BETTER TO CHANGE IT INTO MEXICAN MONEY AND DEPOSIT IT THAT WAY?

JOE: WHAT DID THEY RECEIVE?

KEVIN: APPARENTLY SOME AMERICANS GIVE THEM DONATIONS AND APPARENTLY SOME OTHER PEOPLE COME DOWN AND GIVE THEM DONATIONS. THEIR QUESTION IS, READ THE QUESTION . . .

JOE: WELL, THEY WANT TO KNOW WHAT TO DO WITH . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHAT SHALL WE DO WITH THE MONEY THAT WE HAVE RECEIVED HERE IN ALAMOS? CAN WE OPEN AN ACCOUNT IN DOLLARS, OR IS IT BETTER THAT WE CHANGE IT INTO MEXICAN MONEY?

JOE: DO WE GET A REPORT?

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND DEPOSIT IT IN THE ACCOUNT, THE CUENTA DE AHORROS.

JOE: WE GET A REGULAR ACCOUNTING OF WHAT TO RECEIVE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT THIS REFERS TO THE MONEY THAT THEY RECEIVE FROM OTHER PEOPLE, I THINK.

TONY: THIS IS IN CASH, NOT IN CHECKS.

KEVIN: IT'S IN CASH.

JOE: WELL, AREN'T THEY REPORTING IT TO US?

KEVIN: O.K. THEY HAVE SINCE JULY OF THIS YEAR, THEY'VE STARTED GIVING US THIS TYPE OF A REPORT. AND THEY DO SHOW US THEIR INCOME. THEIR INCOME HAS TO DO WITH DONATIONS, STIPENDS THAT THEY RECEIVE, PRIESTLY SERVICES. THE SALE OF FRUIT. WHAT THEY RECEIVE FROM THE SALE OF FRUIT. RENT OF THE ALMACEN ON THE FAR END OF THE PROPERTY, WHICH FATHER ALOYSIUS WANTED THEM TO TERMINATE LONG BEFORE THIS. BUT THEY'RE UNABLE TO DO IT BECAUSE THEY DON'T HAVE A LEASE. DOES THAT MAKE SENSE, JOE. NO. O.K. FUNDS FOR A BROTHER. LET'S SAY A BROTHER BRINGS DOWN SOME MONEY AND HE DEPOSITS IT WITH THEM BEFORE HIS PROFESSION. SO THEY'RE HOLDING THOSE FUNDS FOR HIM. AND THEN JUNTA DIRECTIVA, WHAT DOES THAT MEAN, FATHER. JUNTA DIRECTIVA, THAT MUST BE THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: BOARD OF DIRECTORS. HERE AGAIN, WE HAVE IN THE FRONT OF THE CHAPEL . . .

KEVIN: I DON'T KNOW IF JOE IS COMPLETELY SATISFIED.

JOE: NOW IS THERE SOMETHING THEY RECEIVE THAT ISN'T ON HERE?

KEVIN: THIS IS THEIR QUESTION, THEIR QUESTION IS . . .

JOE: I UNDERSTAND. THEY'VE GOT SOME MONEY IN DOLLARS AND WHAT DO WE DO WITH IT. I DON'T KNOW WHY THEY WOULD EVEN ASK.

KEVIN: WHY WOULDN'T THEY JUST CONVERT IT AND DEPOSIT IT.

JOE: MONEY IS DEPOSITED REGULARLY, SO I DON'T UNDERSTAND.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY WANT TO KNOW WHETHER THEY CAN CHANGE IT INTO MEXICAN MONEY AND DEPOSIT IT IN THE BANK.

JOE: WELL, JUST THE NORMAL WAY. IT'S IN MEXICO.

KEVIN: IT'S THE NORMAL WAY, YOU ALWAYS DO EVERYTHING IN MEXICAN MONEY, THEY ARE A MEXICAN CONGREGATION. THEY WANT TO KNOW IF THEY CAN HOLD AN ACCOUNT IN AMERICAN DOLLARS, APPARENTLY. WHICH DOESN'T MAKE SENSE.

JOE: I'M WONDERING IF THEY'VE EVEN GOT IT ON THIS REPORT HERE. THE WAY THEY ASK THAT QUESTION.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I DON'T KNOW THIS WAY. EMPEDRADO EN FRENTE DE LA CAPILLA. IN FRONT OF THE CHAPEL THEY . . .

TONY: IT'S VERY CONFUSING.

KEVIN: O.K. FATHER, WE HAVEN'T COME TO THAT YET. FATHER, WE'RE STILL LOOKING AT WHAT SHOULD THEY DO WITH MONEY THEY RECEIVE IN DOLLARS IN CASH. SHOULD THEY EXCHANGE IT INTO PESOS? WELL, NATURALLY. YOU ALWAYS CONVERT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: "SHALL WE DEPOSIT IT AS DOLLARS! OR SHALL WE CHANGE IT INTO MEXICAN MONEY AND DEPOSIT IT THAT WAY?"

JOE: WE CHANGE IT TO MEXICAN MONEY. UNLESS IT'S A SIZEABLE AMOUNT OF MONEY AND WE'RE WORRIED ABOUT

DEVALUATION OR SOMETHING.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, IF THAT'S THE CASE, WHAT IS A SIZEABLE AMOUNT OF MONEY?

JOE: WELL, IN OTHER WORDS, YOU'RE TALKING ABOUT THOUSANDS OF DOLLARS. WE SENT DOWN OUR MONEY IN PESOS DON'T WE?

TONY: NO.

KEVIN: NO, WE SEND IT IN DOLLARS.

JOE: AND THEN THEY CHANGE IT RIGHT AWAY?

KEVIN: THEY CHANGE IT.

TONY: YEA. THEY CHANGE IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW IT SAYS . . .

JOE: WE DON'T WORRY ABOUT IT, WE DON'T SAY HOLD THIS MONEY AND AS YOU USE IT CHANGE IT TO PESOS.

KEVIN: JUST LIKE WE DO WITH OUR MONEY THEY SHOULD DO WITH THEIRS.

TONY: YEA. RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW IT SAYS HERE, . . .

KEVIN: SO ARE YOU SATISFIED, JOE?

JOE: YEA, JUST MAKE SURE THAT ALL MONEY IS REPORTED THERE.

KEVIN: MAKE SURE THAT ALL MONEY IS ACCOUNTED FOR.

JOE: WAS THERE SOME THAT WAS NOT ACCOUNTED FOR IN THE PAST?

TONY: I THINK SO. BECAUSE I CAUGHT THEM ONCE AND I . . . AND IT WAS JUST A SMALL AMOUNT THAT THEY WERE USING FOR GASOLINE.

KEVIN: (WRITING) HAS ALL MONEY BEEN ACCOUNTED FOR?

JOE: IN PREVIOUS REPORTS?

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

KEVIN: IN PREVIOUS REPORTS. WHAT IS THIS MONEY THEY ARE TALKING ABOUT? IS THIS RECORDED IN HERE? THAT'S THE QUESTION.

JOE: THE WAY THEY ASK THE QUESTION IS SOUNDS SUSPICIOUS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW, THE COORDINATOR OF THE WORK.

JOE: BUT YOU DON'T TELL THEM THAT (CHUCKLE).

KEVIN: NO, I WON'T.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW THE COORDINATOR OF THE WORK. THEY HAVE FIXED THE FLOOR IN FRONT OF THE CHAPEL . . . PROPERLY MEANS WITH STONE.

KEVIN: O.K. SO THAT'S NUMBER 2A. THEY'VE FIXED THE STONES IN FRONT OF THE CHAPEL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND ALSO . . . THE BANQUETAS. I DON'T KNOW BANQUETAS, WHAT IS BANQUETAS. PAVIMENTATION DE LAS BANQUETAS.

KEVIN: THEY'VE PAVED THE PATHS. WHAT ARE BANQUETAS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: I DON'T KNOW WHAT BANQUETAS IS, IT MIGHT MEAN SEATS. ARE THERE SEATS THERE?

TONY: THEY WERE TALKING ABOUT MAKING NEW SEATS.

KEVIN: MAYBE IT'S PEWS, COULD IT BE PEWS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO. BANQUETAS. ANYWAY IT MEANS THEY HAVE ALSO FIXED THE FLOORING . . . AND THEN THEY HAVE RENOVATED THE MAIN PATIO.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SEE, THEY HAVE DONE ALL THIS RENOVATION.

KEVIN: THAT'S VERY GOOD. ALL RIGHT, THAT'S POINT 3. ALL RIGHT, NEW BUSINESS, NUEVOS ACUERDOS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HERE IT SAYS THAT THEY THANK YOU TO US ALL FOR THE LETTER, AND THEY ARE VERY, VERY HAPPY ABOUT IT AND VERY GRATEFUL.

KEVIN: THEY THANK US FOR THE LETTER, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: THIS, INCIDENTLY WAS THE SAME DAY THAT MARCOS AFTER . . . OH NO, MARCOS . . .

JOE: WE'RE TALKING ABOUT SEPTEMBER 26TH YOU'VE GOT HERE.

KEVIN: NO, NO. THAT'S THE DAY I RECEIVED IT. THE DATE THEY WROTE IT WAS SABADO THE 13TH OF SEPTEMBER.

JOE: AND THEY RECEIVED THIS ON THE 8TH, O.K.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, PAGE 2, FATHER. "THANK YOU FOR THE LETTER . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: ANY MORE?

KEVIN: YES, PAGE 2, RIGHT HERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE HAVE RECEIVED THE METALS, 30 METALS. THAT HAVE ON ONE SIDE THE APPARITION OF THE ANGEL TO, THE HOST TO THE CHILDREN IN CABEZO AND THE OTHER THE APPARITION OF THE BLESSED MOTHER TO THE CHILDREN. THE . . . METAL.

KEVIN: O.K. THEY RECEIVED THOSE, VERY GOOD.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THESE METALS COST $ 61.83. BOOKS, I RECEIVED 10 BOOKS OF THE DEVOTIONAL BOOKS OF THE FAITHFUL AND GREGORIAN CHANTS. WE ARE TRYING THEM, COMPARING THEM WITH THE NEW DEVOTIONAL BOOK. THIS IS A DEVOTIONAL BOOK FOR THE STUDENTS.

KEVIN: # 4, USA DE LA CAJA FUERTE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: . . . CAJA FUERTE MEANS THE . . . WHAT DO YOU CALL THIS . . .

KEVIN: ENTRANCE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO! THIS THING THAT YOU HAVE . . . WHERE YOU KEEP THE THINGS.

KEVIN: A SAFE, A SAFE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: A SAFE.

KEVIN: THE USE OF THE SAFE. THEY BELIEVE THAT THE PRECIOUS ARTICLES OF VALUE IN THE SAFE SHOULD BE DEPOSITED IN THE SAFE. FOR EXAMPLE, MONEY THAT IS RECEIVED IN

DOLLARS. WHAT IS THIS MONEY THEY RECEIVE IN DOLLARS?

TONY: DONATIONS.

JOE: DONATIONS.

TONY: I BALLED THEM OUT . . .

KEVIN: METALS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE METALS OF FATIMA.

TONY: THEY HAD ALMOST $ 500. DOLLARS IN A DRAWER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEN THE METALS OF THE POPE.

KEVIN: WHAT IS THIS? FATHER, WE'RE COMING UP WITH SOME THINGS. TONY?

TONY: I BALLED THEM OUT. I TOLD THEM THAT MONEY SHOULD GO RIGHT INTO THE BANK. THEY SHOULDN'T KEEP THAT MUCH MONEY.

JOE: I BET THAT'S NOT ACCOUNTED FOR (CHUCKLE).

KEVIN: I BET YOU MIGHT BE RIGHT. I WONDER IF RAYMUNDO MESA EVEN KNOWS THAT THERE IS MONEY IN THE VAULT? NOW FATHER, LET ME ASK YOU . . . VERY IMPORTANT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT . . . I AM GETTING A HEADACHE.

TONY: TOO MUCH, TOO MUCH.

KEVIN: IT'S TOO LONG OF A MEETING.

JOE: LET'S GO ALONG AND GET IT REAL RAPIDLY FINISHED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE CLOTHING AND THE SHOES ARE IN ORDER, AND NOTHING OUTSIDE OF THEIR ROOMS AND THEY WILL BE ALL IN THE PLACE ALREADY ASSIGNED TO DRY THE CLOTHING. THERE WILL BE A PLACE.

JOE: IS THERE A SAFE ON THE PREMISIS?

KEVIN: THEY HAVE A SAFE UNDERNEATH, RIGHT WHERE THEY KEEP ALL THEIR UTILITY ITEMS.

TONY: A FLOOR-SAFE? A FLOOR SAFE?

KEVIN: LIKE THEIR RAKES . . . IT IS A FLOOR SAFE. IT SAYS MOTEL ALAMOS. NO, IT'S SITTING OF THE FLOOR AND APPARENTLY IT WAS TOO HEAVY FOR THEM TO LIFT UP TO BRING INTO FATHER CHARLES ROOM. BUT APPARENTLY THEY KEEP MONEY IN THE SAFE, WHICH I DIDN'T KNOW BEFORE.

TONY: THAT'S VERY DANGEROUS. THEY CAN BREAK OPEN THAT SAFE EASY. A FLOOR SAFE WOULD BE IN THE FLOOR ITSELF.

KEVIN: NO, IT'S NOT IN THE FLOOR.

TONY: IT WOULD TAKE ABOUT 20 HOURS TO GET IT OUT OF THE FLOOR. MAYBE WE SHOULD BUY THEM A FLOOR SAFE FOR A COUPLE OF HUNDRED BUCKS.

JOE: YOU KNOW, THEY'RE EASY TO BREAK INTO. OFF COURSE THESE GUYS ARE NOT PARTICULARLY SKILLED DOWN THERE.

TONY: THERE'S NO WAY YOU CAN GET IN THEM.

JOE: AH, YOU CAN BREAK ANY OF THEM. SOMEBODY THAT KNOWS WHAT THEY'RE DOING . . . YEA.

TONY: I DON'T KNOW. THEY'RE PRETTY HARD TO GET INTO.

JOE: THAT'S WHAT THIS GUY DID. THEY DIDN'T EVEN KNOW HE HAD BROKEN INTO IT WHEN THEY GOT BACK.

TONY: PROBABLY AN INSIDE JOB.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THERE'S VERY LITTLE TO COVER.

KEVIN: VERY LITTLE TO FOLLOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE SHOULD KNOW BY HEART THE BASIC PRAYERS AND THE CLASSICAL PRAYERS OF THE CHURCH, THEY SHOULD KNOW THAT BY HEART. ALL RIGHT, FOR THE EXAMINATION OF CONSCIENCE THIS BOOK THAT THEY GOT, THE DEVOTIONAL BOOK, THEY WILL FOLLOW FOR THE EXAMINATION THIS BOOK. FOR THE OPENING OF THE DAY IT IS OBLIGATORY FOR THE WHOLE COMMUNITY TO DO THIS IN PARTICULAR, THE MORNING PRAYERS.

KEVIN: O.K. SO THEY DO NOT DO IT IN COMMUNITY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WHAT THEY SAY HERE. THE EJECTULATION. THEY WILL SAY AFTER HOLY COMMUNION, THEY WILL ADD JESUS AND MARY I LOVE YOU SAVE THE SICK THE THE DYING OF THE WHOLE WORLD. WE SAY THIS ALSO EVERY TIME WE MAKE THE

SPIRITUAL COMMUNION, PARTICULARLY EVERY HOUR.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, THAT'S IT, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: DON'T ASK ME ANY MORE BECAUSE I AM TIRED.

TONY: LET'S GO HAVE SOMETHING TO EAT, O.K.?

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

BROTHER DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.
SEMINARIO "OJO DE AGUA"
APARTADO # 6
ARANDAS, JALISCO

SEPTEMBER 30, 1980

DEAR BROTHER DAVID,

GREETINGS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY!

FOR THE INFORMATION OF YOUR FELLOW M. A. P. BROTHERS I AM ENCLOSING THE FOLLOWING DOCUMENTS (COPIES):

1) LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 28TH INTRODUCING KEVIN MATTHEWS AND DR. FRANKLIN DAILEY, M. D.

2) LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 28TH REGARDING THE "LACK OF PROPER AND SUFFICIENT FOOD" AND REGARDING A "SEPARATE CHECKING ACCOUNT" FOR THE BROTHERS STUDYING IN SAN JUAN.

3) TELEGRAM TO BROTHER BILL RUTHER, M. A. P.

4) LETTER OF AUGUST 26TH REGARDING ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES

WE ARE AWAITING YOUR RESPONSE TO OUR LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 17TH WHICH MAY ALREADY BE IN THE MAIL. IN ALL THESE MATTERS THE FATHER FOUNDER TAKES A MOST PERSONAL INTEREST AS HE IS RESPONSIBLE AS A FOUNDER THAT THINGS ARE "MORALLY AND PHYSICALLY" GOOD IN YOUR SEMINARY. TO LOSE ANY VOCATION BECAUSE OF NEGLIGENCE IN THESE MATTERS BY ANY BISHOP, RECTOR, OR PRIEST WOULD BE A TERRIBLE CALAMITY.

THE FATHER FOUNDER WANTS TO HEAR OF ALL OUR M. A. P. BROTHERS IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS. GOD BLESS YOU!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY.

Kevin Manion

KEVIN MANION

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

BROTHER DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.
SEMINARIO "OJO DE AGUA"
APARTADO # 6
ARANDAS, JALISCO

SEPTEMBER 30, 1980

DEAR BROTHER DAVID,

GREETINGS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY!

FOR THE INFORMATION OF YOUR FELLOW M. A. P. BROTHERS I AM ENCLOSING THE FOLLOWING DOCUMENTS (COPIES):

1) LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 28TH INTRODUCING KEVIN MATTHEWS AND DR. FRANKLIN DAILEY, M. D.

2) LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 28TH REGARDING THE "LACK OF PROPER AND SUFFICIENT FOOD" AND REGARDING .A "SEPARATE CHECKING ACCOUNT" FOR THE BROTHERS STUDYING IN SAN JUAN.

3) TELEGRAM TO BROTHER BILL RUTHER, M. A. P.

4) LETTER OF AUGUST 26TH REGARDING ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES

WE ARE AWAITING YOUR RESPONSE TO OUR LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 17TH WHICH MAY ALREADY BE IN THE MAIL. IN ALL THESE MATTERS THE FATHER FOUNDER TAKES A MOST PERSONAL INTEREST AS HE IS RESPONSIBLE AS A FOUNDER THAT THINGS ARE "MORALLY AND PHYSICALLY" GOOD IN YOUR SEMINARY. TO LOSE ANY VOCATION BECAUSE OF NEGLIGENCE IN THESE MATTERS BY ANY BISHOP, RECTOR, OR PRIEST WOULD BE A TERRIBLE CALAMITY.

THE FATHER FOUNDER WANTS TO HEAR OF ALL OUR M. A. P. BROTHERS IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS. GOD BLESS YOU!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY.

Kevin Manion

KEVIN MANION

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CALIFORNIA

BROTHERS DAVID AND GREGORIO, M.A.P. SEPTEBMER 17, 1980
SEMINARIO "OJO DE AGUA"
APARTADO # 6
ARANDAS, JALISCO

DEAR BROTHERS DAVID AND GREGORIO,

I WISH TO ACKNOWLEDGE TODAY RECEIPT OF YOUR LETTER DATED SEPTEMBER 12TH TOGETHER WITH THE "INCOME AND EXPENSE REPORT" AND YOUR "CHART OF ACCOUNTS". YOUR SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS, FR. CHARLES HAS INFORMED ME THAT HE HAS SENT 5000 PESOS TO ERNESTO FOR THE DEFICIT CAUSED BY BROTHER GREGORIO'S ILLNESS.

THE FOLLOWING NEEDS YOUR IMMEDIATE ATTENTION:

1) THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS BEEN INFORMED THAT THERE WERE IRREGULARITIES WITH REGARD TO MONEY GIVEN TO A CERTAIN PRIEST IN YOUR SEMINARY. PLEASE SPEAK WITH EACH OTHER ON THIS BECAUSE THE FATHER FOUNDER IS MOST ANXIOUS FOR THINGS TO BE SET RIGHT.

2) EACH OF YOU, BROTHERS DAVID AND GREGORIO, SET DOWN IN WRITING THE FACTS AS YOU KNOW THEM, INCLUDING THE NAME OF THE PRIEST, AND THE AMOUNT OF MONEY. EACH OF YOU SHOULD MAKE TWO ORIGINALS, SENDING ONE TO THE FATHER FOUNDER IN CALIFORNIA AND ONE TO YOUR SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS. CONSIDER THIS MOST URGENT.

3) BY THIS TIME YOU SHOULD HAVE RECEIVED THE TWO TELEGRAMS WHICH WERE SENT ON SEPTEMBER 15TH. BOTH YOU AND BROTHER GREGORIO SHOULD EXAMINE CAREFULLY THE CONTENTS AND ACT ACCORDINGLY. THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS A MOST SERIOUS MATTER. (THE WORD "STUPID" IN THE SENTENCE, "DON'T BE STUPID ANYMORE CAUSING ALL THIS TROUBLE" HAS THE MEANING "INNOCENT, NIEVE, TOO TRUSTING" NOT THE USUAL MEANING OF "STUPID")

4) YOUR STATEMENTS SHOULD INCLUDE SPECIFIC DETAILS, FOR EXAMPLE, WHY WAS THE MONEY GIVEN TO THE PRIEST? DID THE PRIEST ACTUALLY PUT HIS HAND INTO YOUR ENVELOPE AND TAKE OUT THE MONEY? OR WAS IT GIVEN TO HIM. HOW MUCH TIME ELAPSED BEFORE HE RETURNED THE MONEY AND WHY THE DELAY? WHAT WAS THE REACTION OF THIS PRIEST WHEN ASKED FOR A RECEIPT? THIS IS MOST IMPORTANT. IF THIS PRIEST DID CAUSE A COMMOTION, OR MAKE A SCENE OR A CORRECTION IN FRONT OF THE OTHER SEMINARIANS, THIS SHOULD BE STATED AS WELL. HE MAY HAVE DONE THIS TO INTIMIDATE. DID THE PRIEST ACT WITH

KINDNESS? HUMILITY? OR WITH HARSHNESS, WITH INTIMIDATION? DOES THIS PRIEST SEEM ALOOF? DISTANT? COLD? HOW DOES HE REACT TO THE M. A. P. SEMINARIANS? THIS IS IMPORTANT (HE MAY TRY TO GET BACK IN HIS OWN WAY). DID HE TRY TO MINIMIZE WHAT HAPPENED? IS HE BEING FAIR? ETC. USE ANY ADJECTIVES WHICH WOULD BETTER DESCRIBE THE FACTS, ETC. HOW DID YOU ACT WHEN YOU ASKED FOR THE RECEIPT? WHAT WAS YOUR MOTIVATION? DID HE GIVE YOU A RECEIPT FOR THE RIGHT AMOUNT OF MONEY? WHAT WERE HIS EXACT WORDS. WHAT WERE YOURS? WHEN DID YOU DISCOVER THAT SOMETHING WAS WRONG. WHAT DID YOU DO THEM? IN SHORT, REMARK EVERY SINGLE DETAIL YOU CAN REMEMBER.

5) THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS ALREADY SPOKEN WITH FATHER CHARLES ON THIS.

6) YOUR EXAMPLES IN ALL OF THIS SHOULD BE THE CHILDREN OF FATIMA. YOU HAVE NOTHING TO FEAR.

PLEASE RESPOND AS SOON AS YOU CAN. WE ARE PRAYING FOR YOU. FATHER ALOYSIUS CONSIDERS THIS A TRIAL FOR OUR SEMINARIANS IN SAN JUAN. GOD BLESS YOU ALL.

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin Manion

KEVIN MANION

COPY: FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

SEP 23 1980

I dont expect to weigh more than 140 pounds. When I left Alamos I weighed 167 pounds and now I weigh about 157. He told me that the priest yelled at a student fore eating between meals. I think he didn't understand what was going on because I asked about eating between meals and they said that the priest lets them. They even have a store here where one of the students ~~sell~~ sells food. I seen also about 5 student all eating and the priest was in the room talking with them.

I have been having headaches and I think it is from malnutrition. We eat beans and tortillas for breakfast. We eat beans rice and tortillas for diner or lunch. and beans and tortillas and maybe

SEP 23 1980

potatoes at times. About once or twice a week we get about one ounce of meat. You can see that their diet has a lot lacking. I am getting shaky.

I can understand almost all that the priest say in the classes and I expect to pass all the classes with the help of God.

In the Hearts of Jesus and Mary
Your son Br. Bill Ruther

P.S. The priests eat a differant diet than we do. They ~~to~~ get eggs and fruit. The students eat (tunas) ~~eat~~ cactus apples that grow near by but we can't because of the ~~sule~~ rule of not eating between meals.

SEP 29 1980

Alamos, September 25, 1980

Dearest Kevin,

Thank you for sending the documents-copies that you had sent down to Ojo de Agua, which arrived here in Alamos on the 22nd of this month.

Thank you for the phone conversation last night. The phones really don't work well at all. Presently the one in my room is not working.

What I wanted to mention to you last night is the following:

In a letter that I received from the Rector of the Seminary in San Juan de los Lagos, dated August 1, 1980, the Rector states that the first year of Philosophy actually starts after Christmas vacation. He also adds that I, (Fr. Charles) will "see whether or not this program is fitted to my students and whether it is possible for them to adapt to this program of studies, somewhat special. On the other hand," he continues, "you should take into account that our Seminary is new, as the Diocesis was created on June 29, 1972, and therefore the deficiencies can be many."

This letter would seem to indicate that if we, the M.A.P., wanted to, we could wait and send our seminarians to the Main Seminary in San Juan <u>after</u> Christmas. The only truly academic course that the Brothers are taking in Ojo de Agua is the Epistemology course, which I think I could teach them right here in Alamos before Christmas. (After all, I taught them Login in one week!)

The reason I expose this in this letter is because I did not tell Fr. Aloysius this before. At the same time, I don't want it to sound like I'm being rebellious to Father, as I will do whatever he tells me to do. But I figured it would be good to tell him that such a possibility exists in case we have to take the Brothers out of Ojo de Agua in case they cannot adapt to it. (It's almost like camping out there and they should boil all their water, etc., and get extra supplement food for the hungrier ones.).

My very best to Father,

Fr. Charles

†
JMJ

SEP 30 1980

Alamos, Sept. 25, 1980

Reverend and dear Father Founder,

Enclosed is a letter from the Rector of the Seminary in San Juan de los Lagos, dated August 1, 1980, which I mentioned in a letter to Kevin.

By the tone of this letter, apparently the course, called "curso preparatorio" in Ojo de Agua was not absolutely necessary.

The reason I bring this up: if we have to take the seminarians of M.A.P. out of Ojo de Agua, we may have the option of telling the Superiors there that, because we cannot adapt to Ojo de Agua, we would rather come back to the Seminary in San Juan after Christmas when the first year of Philosophy actually starts.

This way I could teach the brothers Epistemology in Alamos, which is the only really academic course they're taking in Ojo de Agua.

This way we also avoid the problem of moving to another Seminary in midstream.

Pardon me, Father, this is not to rebel against anything Your Reverence may dispose, in the least. It only to to let Your Reverence know what the Rector said in his letter of August 1, 1980.

Very filially yours,
In the Most Blessed Sacrament
and the Immaculate Heart of Mary,
Fr. Charles

OCT - 3 1980

REUNION # 8 SAB. 27 DE SEPTIEMBRE DE 1980

REPORTES:

I.- REPORTES DEL ECONOMO.-

a) Se pagaron las cuentas del mes de agosto que debíamos a los comerciantes locales. Para esto fue necesario hacer cambios de dinero de la cuenta de ahorro y de cheques extraordinarios a cuenta de cheques de gastos ordinarios.

II.- REPORTES DEL COORDINADOR DE TRABAJOS.-

a) Renovacion del patio principal, fue continuado incluyendo banquetas y césped.

b) Se empezó el uso de un tractor que nos prestó el Sr. Joaquín Bours, para arrancar las malas hierbas y cultivar maiz u otra cosa propicia en este tiempo.

c) Se consiguió y conectó una nueva llave en uno de los lavamanos de la cocina.

d) Se fabricaron 2 nuevas cortinas de carrizo y se pusieron en las ventanas del comedor.

e) Todos los hermanos cortaron diariamente malas hierbas en la huerta con las taspanas.

III.- NUEVOS ASUNTOS.-

a) Creemos que es conveniente tener una máquina podadora o un instrumento que nos sirva para cortar el zacate del patio principal cuando crezca.

b) Queremos tener una asamblea general para elegir a un nuevo primer consejero ya que Hermano Enrique salió de la comunidad y pueden ser elegidos aun los miembros del comité.

c) Queremos comprar más carrizo para terminar las cortinas del comedor y de la biblioteca.

[signature] Raymundo Meza. Hno. C. Ramírez

SECRETARIO ECONOMO COORDINADOR DE TRABAJO

P. Carlos Carpenter, MAP.

OCT - 3 1980

REUNION # 8 SAB. 27 DE SEPTIEMBRE DE 1980

REPORTES:

I.- REPORTES DEL ECONOMO.-

WERE PAID THE ACCOUNTS OF THE MONTH OF AUGUST THAT WE OWED

a) Se pagaron las cuentas del mes de agosto que debíamos a los co-
THE LOCAL MERCHANTS. FOR THIS IT WAS NECESSARY TO CASH IN THE
merciantes locales. Para esto fue necesario hacer cambios de di-
MONEY OF THE SAVINGS ACCOUNT & OF THE ACCOUNT OF EXTRAORDINARY CHECKS
nero de la cuenta de ahorro y de cheques extraordinarios a cuen-
INTO THE ACCOUNT OF ORDINARY EXPENSES
ta de cheques de gastos ordinarios.

II.- REPORTES DEL COORDINADOR DE TRABAJOS.-

a) Renovacion del patio principal, fue continuado incluyendo banquetas y césped.

b) Se empezó el uso de un tractor que nos prestó el Sr. Joaquín Bours, para arrancar las malas hierbas y cultivar maiz u otra cosa propicia en este tiempo.

c) Se consiguió y conectó una nueva llave en uno de los lavamanos de la cocina.

d) Se fabricaron 2 nuevas cortinas de carrizo y se pusieron en las ventanas del comedor.

e) Todos los hermanos cortaron diariamente malas hierbas en la huerta con las taspanas.

III.- NUEVOS ASUNTOS.-

a) Creemos que es conveniente tener una máquina podadora o un instrumento que nos sirva para cortar el zacate del patio principal cuando crezca.

WE WANT TO HAVE A GENERAL ASSEMBLY TO ELECT A NEW

b) Queremos tener una asamblea general para elegir a un nuevo
1ST CONSULTOR NOW THAT BRO ENRIQUE LEFT THE COMM.
primer consejero ya que Hermano Enrique salió de la comunidad y pueden ser elegidos aun los miembros del comité.

c) Queremos comprar más carrizo para terminar las cortinas del comedor y de la biblioteca.

(signature) Raymundo Meza. Hno C. Ramírez

SECRETARIO ECONOMO COORDINADOR DE TRABAJO

P. Carlos Carpenter, M.A.P.

REUNION # 19 JUEVES 12 DE FEBRERO DE 1980

REPORTES DEL ECONOMO:

a) Los gastos totales de el mes de enero fueron: 37,754.46, de los cuales 33,396.36 pertenecen a gastos ordinarios y 4,358.10 a gastos extraordinarios.

b) Los ingresos totales del mes de enero fueron: 9,709.03 en la c. de ahorro.

c) Recibimos un cheque de 30,043.60 pesos mex., siendo el total de ingresos: 39,752.63.

d) El gasto en comida esta disminuyendo cada vez mas, en el mes de enero se gasto: 8,266.12

e) Los gastos mas fuertes fueron: luz: 3080.00, efectos personales: 4,490.00, viajes: 2,237.00, gas: 1,804.00, carro: 6,866.11.

f) Se recibieron dos cheques, uno de 1000 dolares que se deposito a la cuenta de los Hnos. de San Juan y otro de 1500 dolares que se depositaron 1300 en la cuenta de cheques ordinarios y 200 en la de cheques extraordinarios.

REPORTES DEL COORDINADOR DE OBRAS:

No hubo reportes ya que el Hno. Cesario salio a los EE.UU.

NUEVOS ASUNTOS:

Tampoco hubo sugerencias.

Hno. C. Asunta
SECRETARIO

H. Peek
ECONOMO

H. C. Ramirez
VICARIO

P. Carlos Carpenter

REUNION #18 JUEVES 29 DE ENERO DE 1981

I.-REPORTES DEL ECONOMO.-

El Hno, econmmo dijo que no tenia nada preparado ya que la junta fue -- inesperada.

II.-REPORTES DEL COORDINADOR DE OBRAS.-

a) Se continuo la reparacion de los lavaderos con concreto.
b) Se continuo la resanacion en los banos de la casa principal.
c) Se continuo la pisca y venta de frutas.
d) Se continuo la lucha contra los mochomos y topos.
e) Se continuo la limpieza de los cuartos vacantes.
f) Se empezo la limpieza de la casa de la huerta para Jerry Brady.
g) Se empe o la limpieza de unaseccion en la huerta para jugar deportes.
h) Se puso nuevo aislante en las puertas de la refrigeradora.

III.-NUEVOS ASUNTOS.-
No hubo sugerencias y siendo esta, una pequena reunion damos por terminada a la misma.

Fr. Charles Carpenter, MAP

Hno. Osuna
SECRETARIO

Hno. Reek
ECONOMO

H. C. Ramirez, MP
VICARIO

REUNION # 17 JUEVES 22 DE ENERO DE 1981

I.-REPORTES DEL ECONOMO.-

a) Los ingresos del principio de enero hasta el 20 del mismo fueron: 33,992.60 (pesos mex.) de los cuales 30,243.60 son de la junta directiva.
b) El total de los gastos hasta el 20 de enero fueron: 28,079.41 p.m.
c) Se recibieron los 200 dolares y se depositaron hoy en la cuenta de los Hnos. de San Juan.

II.-REPORTES DEL COORDINADOR DE TRABAJOS

a) Se continuo el reparo de lavaderos en el pasillo detras de la cocina.
b) Se continuo el reparo de azulejo en los banos de la casa.
c) Se continuo la pisca y la venta de frutas de la huerta.
d) Se continuo la limpieza de la huerta para proximamente sembrar.
e) Se continuo la lucha en la huerta contra los mochomos y topos.
f) Se obtuvieron nuevos presupuestos que estan al corriente del Sr. Jesus Olivas sobre el techo y portal del comedor, cocina.
g) Tambien se obtuvieron presupuestos de la alberca y resanacion del muro.
h) Se obtuvo un nuevo presupuesto sobre la preparacion de la fachada principal del muro para pintarla.
i) Se translado la lavadora del bano junto a la capilla al bano junto a la cocina.
j) Se prepararon las cerraduras de las puertas de la capilla y de la casa principal.
k) Se limpio a fondo el lavadero y bano del segundo piso junto a la cocina.
l) Se les enviaron los presupuestos delos varios proyectos a la mesa Directiva de MAP asi como el costo de un tractor con herramientas auxiliares al Director bienhechor Kevin Matthews.

III.- NUEVOS ASUNTOS

a) Es muy dificil que los perros esten donde deben estar, si estan amarrados, entran los ninos. Si estan sueltos, se vienen para la casa, brincandose la barda. Que hacemos?

Hno. Acosta
SECRETARIO

Hno. Reef.
ECONOMO

Cesario Ramírez, MR
VICARIO

P. Carlos Carpenter

JAN 29 1980

JAN 26 1980

JUNTA # 16 SABADO 17 DE ENERO DE 1981

I.- REPORTES DEL ECONOMO.-

a) Todos los gastos han sido regulares excepto el gasto de el arreglo de la camioneta que fueron: 6687.11 pesos mex.

II.- REPORTES DEL COORDINADOR DE TRABAJO

a) Se obtuvo otro perro para la huerta.
b) Se devolvio el jalon a Ana Ma. Jimenez ya que no hay viaje por ahora.
c) Se siguió cultivando verduras en el huerto.
d) Se obtuvo un presupuesto de obra de mano para finalizar el reparo de los baños de la casa principal.
e) Se trató de localizar y obtener bultos extraviados en Sonoita.
f) Se llevó la camioneta a Navojoa a repararse.
g) Se continuó la pisca y venta de frutas.
h) Se continuó la limpieza de la huerta.
i) Se continuó el reparo de lavaderos para poner las lavadoras alli.
j) Se reparo una fuga de una válvula principal.
k) Se continuó la guerra contra los mochomos.
l) Se continuó la limpieza de cuartos vacantes.
m) Se obtuvieron presupuestos al corriente del reparo del muro de enfrente.
n) Se limpió a fondo la estufa de la cocina.
o) Se transplantaron 13 plantas de tomate.

III.- NUEVOS ASUNTOS.-

a) Se sugirió que en vez de tener perros, que son un problema de cada dia, podriamos hacer mas alta la barda solo en los lugares por donde los niños se brincan, ya que en esas partes esta muy baja la barda, tambien escuchamos algunos comentarios por ejem. : el Sr, de la ferreteria la perla dijo que nosotros no practicamos el amor, ya que un perro puede matar a un niño. ya que la mentalidad de esta gente de Alamos es diferente a la de otros lugares.
b) Las gallinas no estan dando buen resultado, ya que son muy viejas y no ponen muchos huevos, pensamos en comprar pollitos y gallinas nuevas.

[signature] SECRETARIO | Hno. [signature] ECONOMO | Cesario Ramirez MAP. VICARIO

Fr. Charles Carpenter, MAP.

JAN 26 1980

REUNION # 15 SABADO 10 DE ENERO DE 1981

I.- REPORTES DEL ECONOMO.-

El Hno. Raymundo dijo que no era necesario dar su reporte ya que lo que tenía que decir lo ha enviado en los resumenes del mes.

II.- REPORTES DEL COORDINADOR DE TRABAJO (13 de dic. de 1980)

a) Se consiguió otra perra para asegurar la huerta.
b) Se continuó el reparo de banquetas y patio detras de la casa principal
c) Se continuó la reparacion de azulejo en los baños de la casa princ.
d) Se continuó la pisca de naranjas con mucho empeño.
e) Se le regaló un costal de naranjas a las Madres del Colegio.
f) Se habló con el Sr. Joaquin Bours en su casa con fin de obtener: gallinas, una vaca, un tractor y que desocupe el banco nuestro almacén.
g) Se continuó reforzando el gallinero.

20 de Dic. de 1980

a) Se recibieron 30 gallinas y se colocaron en el gallinero.
b) Se continuó con mucho empeño la pisca de naranjas.
c) Se continuó el reparo de banquetas y patio detras de la casa princ.
d) Se continuó el reparo de los baños en la casa princ.
e) Se obtuvo un gallo y se puso en el gallinero.
f) Se le regalaron 2 sacos de naranjas y uno de limones a los Padres : Luis y Felipe y un saco de naranjas y un saco de limones a Nelita B.
g) Se empezó a desarmar el tejaban para autos en el patio principal.
h) Se continuó la limpieza de los cuartos vacantes en la casa princ.

27 de Dic. de 1980

a) Se preparó y disfrutó una cena en la huerta con "bonfire"
b) Se entregaron las invitaciones a los americanos para la cena del Sr. Obispo.
c) se hizo el esfuerzo de reparar el pinto.
d) Se obtuvieron presupuestos de un nuevo tractor junto con herramienta y fierros auxiliares.
e) Se obtuvo una conferencia con el bienhechor Joaquin B. sobre varios proyectos, ejemplo: gallinas, gallinero, vaca, huerta.

28 de Dic. de 1980 hasta el 3 de enero de 1981

a) Se trató de comprar nuevas llantas a la camioneta.
b) Se trabajó muy duro haciendo preparaciones para la cena del Sr. Obispo.
c) Se sirvió la cena del Sr. Obispo.
d) Se les consigió y proporcionó ropa a los Hnos de Ojo de Agua.
e) Se limpió y se alzó todo lo que se usó en la cena del Sr. Obispo.
f) Otra vez se trató de reparar el pinto y se acertó que se necesitan reparos mas complicados.
g) Se consiguió más azulejo y materiales para los baños.

10 de Enero de 1981

a) Se trabajó en la huerta
b) Se limpiaron a fondo la biblioteca y la cocina.
c) Se tomaron medidas de emergencia para salvar a las gallinas por las lluvias.
d) Se prepararon los marcos de las ventanas del tercer piso para pintar.
e) Se trató de reparar la camioneta.
f) Se consultó al sr. Joaquin Bours tocante al reparo del pinto llevandolo a la frontera y los problemas de jalarlo hacia alla.

JAN 26 1980

g) Se trató de conseguir un jalón para jalar al pinto y se averiguó to
cante el jalar al pinto a la frontera para repararlo.
h) Se llevaron los manteles de mesa para que los lave una señora.

III.- NUEVOS ASUNTOS.-

a) Se encontraron 400 bacterias por ml de agua y no debe pasar 200, la zona de peligro es 1000 bacterias por ml de agua.
b) Se enviará una carta a los directores con lo siguiente:
   1.-Presupuestos del techo de la cocina.
   2.-presupuestos del tejaban delante de la cocina (portal)
   3.-presupuestos de la nueva alberca.
   4.-presupuestos para corregir la deteriorizacion del muro.
c) Se van a comprar relojes para algunos Hnos. que no tienen.

E. Aosura | Hno. Reef. | Cesario Ramírez, M.A.P.
SECRETARIO | ECONOMO | VICARIO

Fr. Charles Carpenter, M.A.P.

Alamos, Sept. 27, 1980

OCT - 1 1980

Reverend and dear Father Founder:

The two vocations that Your Reverence sent down here seem to be happy here. They have not stated whether or not they would like to join us, nevertheless, it seems that they are considering it. Both of them are very well educated. Chris is studying for his doctorate. So, they are both extraordinarily well gifted by God from the natural standpoint. Spiritually speaking, they both seem very interested in religion. However, the radical necessity of spending time in an Novitiate, to deepen ones knowledge and love of God, does not seem to them to be so necessary. I say this, not because they themselves said this much, but because when I try to tell them how necessary it is to spend time in silence and solitude, like St. Paul in the desert for 3 years, it seems to go over their heads. Chris mentioned "Can we go out and do street preaching in this Congregation?" I said, perhaps after the Novitiate, but not as the principal aim of the Congregation, which is to visit the sick and the dying. Although he was satisfied with my answer, I think he was imagining something rather idyllic. Anyway, my impression of the two is very good. I recall what Sister Josephine Delgado, of the Duarte Carmelites said to Kevin and myself, "They chooseyou, you don't choose them,"(regarding vocations that come around looking for a religious congregation.) This would seem to be true in the present case: the two young men are highly gifted, coming from upper class families (especially in the case of Chris).

We went together to the beach yesterday, as they like the beach (they're surfers). I was reminiscing with them about U.S.F., perhaps too much. However, there is a full week to show them around the house and grounds and explain our aims to them. I told them that in a nutshell it's to be like our Father Founder. This seems to simplify things the most.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

(MEETING BEGINS WITH 3 HAIL MARYS)

TONY: JOE, KEVIN HAS A SPECIAL MESSAGE FROM THE LETTER THAT YOU SENT TO FATHER CHARLES. TWO OF THE GUYS JUMPED OVER THE FENCE AT NIGHT AND RAN AWAY.

JOE: HA! HA! HA!

TONY: HONEST!

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT ONE OF THEM . . .

TONY AND JOE: (LAUGHTER)

FR. ALOYSIUS: (VERY SERIOUS) BUT ONE OF THEM SAID THAT HE WAS NOT FOR THE ORDER. NOW THIS BOY DIDN'T KNOW ANYTHING ABOUT OUR LADY OF FATIMA, THE ORDER IS FOR HER HEART. HER ROSARY AND HER SCAPULAR. THAT'S WHAT WE ARE PREACHING. SO WE MUST TELL CHARLIE THAT HE DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THIS BOY, BECAUSE HE LEFT UNDER FALSE GROUNDS.

JOE: WHAT ONE IS THIS?

KEVIN: TWO OF THE BROTHERS AFTER FATHER CHARLES READ THE RESOLUTION AND TRANSLATED IT INTO SPANISH, READ IT THREE TIMES, MORNING, NOON AND NIGHT. TWO DAYS LATER TWO OF THE BROTHERS LEFT. ONE IN THE MIDDLE OF THE NIGHT JUMPED OVER THE WALL AND FLED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE OTHER ONE WROTE TO ME AND SAID HE WAS VERY HAPPY WITH EVERYTHING, FATHER CHARLES AND THE BOYS, BUT THAT HE WAS NOT FOR OUR LADY OF FATIMA. THAT'S CALLED GROSS IGNORANCE WHEN OUR LADY OF FATIMA, HER HEART FOR US, HER ROSARY FOR US, HER SCAPULAR OF MOUNT CARMEL . . .

KEVIN: THAT WAS THE REASON HE GAVE FOR LEAVING, HE DIDN'T HAVE ANY ATTRACTION FOR OUR LADY OF FATIMA. FATHER ALOYSIUS CONSIDERS THIS IS GROSS IGNORANCE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: IGNORANCE!

KEVIN: ON THE PART OF THE BROTHERS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO HIM BY FATHER CHARLES. TO ALL OF THEM. AND WE SHOULD TELL FATHER CHARLES!

TONY: IT WAS JUST SOUR GRAPES. IT WAS LIKE THE FOX COULDN'T GET THE GRAPES, AND HE SAID THEY'RE SOUR ANYWAY.

JOE: WHICH TWO WERE THESE NOW?

KEVIN: ONE WAS MARCOS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MARCOS, VERY HANDSOME . . .

TONY: OH, MARCOS LEFT?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS WAS THE ONE THAT WROTE TO ME THIS LETTER, THAT HE WAS NOT ATTRACTED TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA.

KEVIN: THERE'S THE LETTER, FATHER, BUT IT'S IN SPANISH.

(SHOWS LETTER)

TONY: MARCOS?

KEVIN: HE LEFT, HE UP AND LEFT.

TONY: I THOUGHT HE HAD A GREAT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE WRITES A VERY, VERY NICE LETTER. AND THE ONLY REASON WHY HE LEFT IS THAT HE WAS NOT ATTRACTED TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA. IF HE HAD KNOWN A LITTLE BIT ABOUT OUR LADY OF FATIMA, ABOUT HER HEART, HER IMMACULATE HEART, HER ROSARY, HER SCAPULAR, THAT SHE IS THE DEVOTION FOR THE PRESENT DAY. . . JUST FATHER CHARLES SHOULD BE TOLD WHAT (THIS BOY) DIDN'T KNOW. HE DIDN'T EXPLAIN ANYTHING ABOUT THE HEART OF THE BLESSED MOTHER, ABOUT THE ROSARY AND ABOUT THE SCAPULAR.

KEVIN: SINCE THEN FR. CHARLES HAS ORDERED BOOKS ABOUT OUR LADY OF FATIMA AND HE CONSIDERS THAT PART OF THEIR CATECHETICAL WORK. HE SAID ON OCTOBER 13TH HE WILL BE TESTING THEM ON THEIR KNOWLEDGE OF FATIMA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S GOOD. FR. CHARLES ON THE OTHER HAND IS HUMBLE, HE RECEIVES ALL THESE THINGS, THE LETTER THAT WE ALL SIGNED. IN SPITE THAT IT CAUSED HIM A WEEK OF DEPRESSION AND SADNESS. HE REACTED WITH REPENTENCE TO DO BETTER. HE ACKNOWLEDGED ALL THAT TOO. THAT'S THE DIFFERENCE. BECAUSE HE NEEDED THAT LETTER AND HE THANKED US VERY MUCH FOR SENDING IT.

JOE: BROTHER MARCOS AND THE OTHER ONE, THERE WERE

REALLY ONLY THERE FOR THE BISHOP ANYWAY, WEREN'T THEY?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO! BROTHER MARCOS APPEARED TO BE TALENTED AND ALL, BUT THE OTHER WASN'T. THE OTHER WASN'T.

JOE: WHO IS THE OTHER ONE?

KEVIN: ENRIQUE IS A CHUBBY FELLOW, HIS HEAD IS ABOUT THIS BIG . . . VERY JOVIAL, BUT . . .

JOE: HE WENT OVER THE WALL?

KEVIN: HE JUMPED OVER THE WALL. AND FR. CHARLES LATER SAID, I ASKED FR. CHARLES IF HE THOUGHT IT WAS THE DIRECTOR'S LETTER, AND HE SAID YES, THAT WAS THE LAST STRAW, APPARENTLY THERE WERE OTHER STRAWS TOO, BUT THAT WAS THE LAST ONE.

TONY: WELL THAT'S GOOD THAT WE GOT RID OF HIM.

JOE: BUT THE OTHERS STAYED?

KEVIN: THE OTHERS STAYED.

JOE: THE YOUNG MAN, THE SMALLER ONE FROM OBREGON?

KEVIN: HE STAYED . . . FATHER, SHALL WE READ FR. CHARLES RESPONSE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: JUST READ IT. ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: THIS IS THE LETTER THAT CAME IN RESPONSE TO THE RESOLUTION. THIS IS THE LETTER IN PART THAT FR. CHARLES WROTE BACK TO FR. ALOYSIUS. THIS IS WRITTEN SEPTEMBER 8TH. WE MAILED IT THE 4TH AND IT ARRIVED THE 8TH. APPARENTLY IT ONLY TOOK 4 DAYS TO GET THERE. "REVEREND AND DEAR FATHER FOUNDER, IT IS A GREAT JOY FOR ME TO WRITE TO YOU TODAY, MY DEAR FATHER FOUNDER, THE ONE YEAR ANNIVERSARY OF TAKING MY PERPETUAL VOWS, SEPTEMBER 8TH. IN THIS YEAR YOUR ORDER OF MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, WHAT A GREAT JOY IT IS FOR ME TO CELEBRATE THIS DAY, A GIFT FROM GOD THAT YOUR REVERENCE MADE POSSIBLE BY FOUNDING THIS CONGREGATION FOR THE SALVATION OF ALL SOULS UNTIL THE END OF TIME. WE HOPE TO BE YOUR ARMS AND YOUR LEGS TO REACH ALL SOULS SO THAT NONE MAY FALL INTO HELL, SO ALL WILL HAVE THEIR PURGATORY SHORTENED OR EVEN ELIMINATED BY OUR SPIRITUAL HELP AT THEIR DEATH-BEDS. IN THIS WE WANT TO FOLLOW YOUR REVERENCE TO ALL THE DETAILS JUST AS YOUR REVERENCE CONSOLS SO MANY DYING SOULS BY YOUR VISITS TO HOSPITALS AND THE HOMES OF NUMBERLESS SOULS ALL THROUGHOUT THE GREATER LOS ANGELES

AREA.

YOUR REVERENCE WILL PARDON ME FOR NOT HAVING WRITTEN TO YOU EARLIER. SINCE THE BEGINNING OF AUGUST IT HAS BEEN CONSTANT RUNNING TO GET THE BROTHERS PREPARED FOR VOWS AND ALL THEN ALL THE PREPARATION FOR MOVING TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS IN THE WEEK I SPENT THERE WITH THEM. BUT YOUR REVERENCE WAS AND ALWAYS WILL BE IN MY MIND AND IN THE DEEPEST AND MOST SENSITIVE PART OF MY HEART. MY SENTIMENTS ARE OF KEEN GRATITUDE TO YOUR REVERENCE, A FEELING OF IMPOTENCE TO EVER MANIFEST THE RIGHT WAY MY RETURN OF LOVE TOWARD YOU. AT THE SAME TIME I FEEL BOUYED BY YOUR REVERENCES' LOVE TOWARDS ME. NOTHING HAS KEPT ME MORE OPTIMISTIC THEN YOUR REVERENCES LOVE TOWARD ME, IN CHRIST AND THE BLESSED MOTHER IN ENGENDERING A SPIRITUAL SON.

TODAY WE GRATEFULLY RECEIVED THE LETTER WRITTEN BY THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AND SIGNED BY YOUR REVERENCE AND ALL THE DIRECTORS. WE APPRECIATE EVERTHING IN IT AND FEEL IT IS A GRACE FROM GOD TO HAVE THE CARE WE RECEIVE IN ALL THESE MATTERS. PARTICULARLY I AM ASHAMED OF MYSELF FOR ALL MY ERRORS THAT I HAVE NOT CORRECTED. I HOPE TO CORRECT THEM ALL BY GOD'S GRACE. ALL THIS WEEK SINCE I HAD RECEIVED NEWS OF THE DIRECTORS DECISIONS I FELT GREAT DEPRESSION AND REPENTENCE. TODAY WE READ THE LETTER AFTER LUNCH AND AFTER SUPPER. TOMORROW WE SHALL READ THE LETTER ONCE MORE AFTER BREAKFEST. AS ASKED FOR WE ARE NOTING DOWN THE VARIOUS REACTIONS TO THE LETTER WHICH THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS IS ASKING FOR US. PERSONALLY, FATHER FOUNDER, I FEEL THAT ALL OF THIS IS VERY GOOD FOR US. I DO NOT WISH TO MINIMIZE IT IN ANYWAY. HOWEVER, I SEE IN THIS HOW MUCH YOUR REVERENCE MUST HAVE SUFFERED OVER ITS CONTENTS. ALL OF IT IS TRUE. WE HAVE MANY DIFFICIENCIES HERE, MANY MORE THEN ARE WRITTEN IN THIS MARVELOUS LETTER . . ."

FR. ALOYSIUS: VERY FEW WOULD HAVE TAKEN THIS LETTER SO WELL.

JOE: DID YOU CALL HIM BEFORE THAT LETTER?

KEVIN: ON SEPTEMBER 2ND, THIS IS A DAY OR TWO AFTER WE WROTE AND SIGNED THE RESOLUTION, FATHER WAS WORRIED THAT FATHER CHARLES, THAT THE LETTER WOULD BE SO TRAMATIC, THE LETTER, THAT IS WAS BEST TO CALL HIM. SO WE DID CALL HIM.

TONY: KEVIN PREPARED HIM.

KEVIN: SEPTEMBER 2ND HE SAID, IN A LETTER WE RECEIVED, HE SAID HE WAS UP THE WHOLE NIGHT, HE ONLY SLEPT TWO HOURS

THAT WHOLE NIGHT OF SEPTEMBER 2ND, WHEN WE CALLED HIM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND HE TOLD US HE WAS READY FOR THE LETTER THAT WOULD . . .

TONY: SHAKE HIM UP.

KEVIN: HOW DID YOU HAPPEN TO ASK THAT?

JOE: WELL, BECAUSE YOU SAID RIGHT AWAY THAT ON THE SAME DAY THAT HE RECEIVED THAT LETTER HE WROTE THAT OTHER LETTER. SO HE ALREADY HAD KNOWLEDGE OF IT.

KEVIN: THIS IS WHAT HE SAID REGARDING THAT.

JOE: YOU CALLED AND TOLD HIM GENERALLY WHAT WE WERE GOING TO SAY?

KEVIN: NO, ALL WE DID IS, FATHER ASKED TO CALL HIM TO BE PREPARED FOR A LETTER THAT WAS GOING TO ARRIVE FROM FATHER ALOYSIUS AND THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS, FOR A LETTER THAT WAS GOING TO TAKE QUITE A BIT OF HUMILITY. IT WAS GOING TO TAKE TREMENDOUS HUMILITY. SO FATHER CHARLES FROM THE 2ND UNTIL THE 8TH WHEN HE RECEIVED THE LETTER WAS PREPARING FOR THE LETTER AND APPARENTLY ON THE 2ND IT KEPT HIM AWAKE BECAUSE HE WAS WONDERING WHAT THE LETTER WAS GOING TO BE ABOUT.

TONY: HE ONLY GOT TWO HOURS SLEEP THE FIRST NIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, HE SLEPT ONLY TWO HOURS.

JOE: OH, YOU CALLED BEFORE WE MET THEN?

KEVIN: NO . . . NO . . .

TONY: AFTER . . . AFTER . . .

KEVIN: WE MET ON THE 30TH OF AUGUST OR THE 31ST.

TONY: YOU MEAN WHEN THEY MAILED IT OUT, WHEN FATHER AND KEVIN MAILED IT OUT.

JOE: OH, I THOUGHT IT WAS GOING TO BE MAILED OUT THAT NEXT DAY.

KEVIN: WELL, THE NEXT DAY WAS THE 1ST. BUT WE DIDN'T MAIL IT OUT BECAUSE FATHER (ALOYSIUS) HAD A CORRECTION. HE WANTED IT TO GO TO FATHER CHARLES AND ALL OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION, ALL THE MEMBERS. THIS

WAS THE CORRECTION THAT FR. ALOYSIUS MADE. WE SIGNED A RESOLUTION THAT WAS NOT DIRECTED TO ANYBODY. THE ORIGINAL RESOLUTION DID NOT SAY "TO FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION." THAT'S WAS FATHER WANTED ADDED, AND WE RE-DID THE FIRST PAGE. EVERYTHING ELSE WAS THE SAME . . .

NOW WE SHOULD OPEN OUR BOOKS TO THE PAGE THAT SHOWS CESARIO'S LETTER . . . IT STARTS OUT "DEAR FATHER ALOYSIUS."

FR. ALOYSIUS: I FOUND IT HERE.

KEVIN: APPARENTLY THIS LETTER WE DON'T HAVE SO I'LL READ THIS VERY QUICKLY. WE'LL LOOK AT OUR BOOKS SHORTLY.

JOE: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: THIS IS DATED THE 3RD OF SEPTEMBER. IT WAS WRITTEN BY CESARIO. APPARENTLY ITS NOT IN THE BOOK, NOW CESARIO IS THE ONE THAT FR. ALOYSIUS ASKED TO BE THE VICAR, TO GO DOWN AND HELP FATHER CHARLES IN THE MATERIAL ASPECTS AND IN THE ORGANIZATION. IT'S IMPORTANT BECAUSE IT CAME UP THE LAST TIME. WHAT WAS THE LETTER THAT WAS PRESENTED TO FATHER CHARLES. HERE IS THE LETTER AND I'LL READ IT JUST SO THAT WE PUT OURSELVES IN THE PROPER FRAME OF MIND.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND WE READ THIS BECAUSE THE BOYS THEMSELVES WERE SAYING, THE DIFFERENT BOYS, THERE WAS NO ORGANIZATION, THEY DIDN'T KNOW WHAT TO DO.

KEVIN: YES, EVEN THE BOYS THEMSELVES WERE SAYING LACK KOF ORGANIZATION.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAD NOTHING TO DO. AND ACTUALLY ONE OF THE BOYS SAID THAT HE LEFT, JIM MCMANN . . .

KEVIN: YES, JIM MCMANN LEFT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: . . . BECAUSE HE HAD NOTHING TO DO.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. THIS WAS WRITTEN JUNE 28, 1980 -- THE FEAST OF SAINTS PETER AND PAUL: (READ LETTER) . . .

THIS LETTER INTRODUCED CESARIO TO THE COMMUNITY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT'S TOO BAD THAT YOU DIDN'T HAVE THIS LETTER . . .

KEVIN: WHICH LETTER, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: FROM CESARIO.

KEVIN: YES, I HAVE THIS LETTER HERE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: AH, YES.

KEVIN: AND I'LL READ THAT IN JUST A MOMENT . . . THE NEXT STEP IS FATHER CHARLES AND WHAT HE DID, WHICH IS VERY INTERESTING, WITH THE BISHOP . . .

THIS IS ONLY IMPORTANT BECAUSE IT IS THE BACKGROUND THAT THIS LETTER IS WRITTEN AGAINST, THAT WE WILL READ IN JUST A MOMENT . . .

HERE IS A LETTER DATED JULY 8TH, 1980. THE PREVIOUS LETTER WAS DATED JUST BEFORE CESARIO WENT DOWN, AND THEN CESARIO MUST HAVE JUST ARRIVED, AND THEN THIS IS THE LETTER THAT FATHER ALOYSIUS RECEIVED FROM FATHER CHARLES . . .

" . . . THE BISHOP OF OBREGON HAS BEEN INFORMED BY ME AND BY CESARIO AS OF YESTERDAY (THAT WAS JULY 7TH) CONCERNING CESARIO'S PAST LIFE. THE BISHOP SAYS THIS IS O.K. THE BISHOP SAYS THAT HE WANTS ONLY ME TO BE SUPERIOR IN THE MONASTERY OF FATIMA . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH MY GOD !

KEVIN: "BUT HE SAYS I MAY ACCEPT CESARIO AS A NOVICE AND NOT GIVE HIM ANY MORE POWER THAN I GAVE BROTHER DAVID. HE (THE BISHOP) SAYS HE DOES NOT WANT ANY OF THE BROTHERS TO BE SUPERIOR TO ANY OF THE OTHER BROTHERS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOW FATHER CHARLES DISAPPROVED !

KEVIN: HE SAYS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE VICAR IS NEVER SUPERIOR ! AND I GAVE HIM . . . AS YOU KNOW, BECAUSE THE WHOLE THING WAS, THERE WAS NO ORGANIZATION THERE. HE WAS NOT TAKING CARE OF IT AND HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW. HE LACKS THE TALENT OF ORGANIZING. BUT HE IS VERY SPIRITUAL AND TREMENDOUSLY LIKED IN THE DIOCESE. BUT AS AN ORGANIZER HE IS VERY POOR. AND NOW. . . AND HE DIDN'T NEED TO SAY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP ABOUT (CESARIO). . . HE'S TOO SOLD TO THE BISHOP.

TONY: I THINK THAT THE BISHOP WAS ANGRY AT HIM ANYWAY BECAUSE HE WAS THE INTERPRETOR BETWEEN US AT MY HOUSE, REMEMBER? CESARIO WAS THE INTERPRETOR BETWEEN THE BISHOP

AND US, AND IT WASN'T TOO . . . I THINK THAT THAT'S 90 % OF IT RIGHT THERE.

JOE: THEY WOULDN'T HAVE THAT MUCH DEFERENCE TO THE BISHOP. IN OTHER WORDS HE WOULD PROBABLY BAMBUZUL FATHER CHARLES . . .

TONY: NOW THE BISHOP IS ASSOCIATING CESARIO WITH BAD TIMES.

JOE: YES.

KEVIN: POSSIBLY SO.

TONY: YEH! HE IS. I'M SURE THAT'S WHAT IT IS.

KEVIN: THIS IS THE LETTER AGAIN THAT FATHER WROTE. HE SAID "MAY I PRESENT TO YOU CESARIO RAMIREZ AS THE PERMANENT VICAR TO FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

"THIS MEANS THAT CESARIO RAMARIZ IS NEXT IN AUTHORITY TO THE SUPERIOR . . . " HE IS 'NEXT' IN AUTHORITY . . .

TONY: NEXT!

KEVIN: NOW THIS (LETTER) IS DATED JULY 8TH. IT SAYS, "THE BISHOP OF OBREGON HAS BEEN INFORMED BY ME AND BY CESARIO AS OF YESTERDAY, CONCERNING CESARIO'S PAST LIFE."

TONY: WHY DID THAT EVEN COME UP?

KEVIN: I DON'T KNOW WHY IT CAME UP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT DIDN'T HAVE TO COME UP BECAUSE IT WAS ALREADY PAST ABOUT HIM. IT WAS ALMOST 20 YEARS.

KEVIN: "THE BISHOP OF OBREGON HAS BEEN INFORMED BY ME AND BY CESARIO AS OF YESTERDAY CONCERNING CESARIO'S PAST LIFE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HIS PAST LIFE WAS VERY GOOD, BUT JUST HE LEFT, AS MANY OTHERS LEFT. THAT WAS THE TIME IN WHICH 100'S OF RELIGIOUS OF BOTH SEXES LEFT.

KEVIN: "THE BISHOP SAYS THIS IS O.K. (CONCERNING THE PAST LIFE) THE BISHOP SAYS THAT HE WANTS ONLY ME TO BE SUPERIOR IN THE MONASTERY."

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SHOULD HAVE TOLD HIM, HE'S NOT GOING TO BE THE SUPERIOR, BUT THERE AGAIN HIS PRIDE, HIS VANITY

AND ALL. THAT WAS . . . IN IT.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT WAS NOT ALL HOLY.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, "THE BISHOP SAYS HE WANTS ONLY ME TO BE SUPERIOR IN THE MONASTERY OF FATIMA. BUT HE SAYS I MAY ACCEPT CESARIO AS A NOVICE AND NOT GIVE HIM MORE POWER THAN I GAVE BROTHER DAVID."

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE GAVE HIM THE POWER SO AS TO ORGANIZE THE PLACE!

KEVIN: "HE, THE BISHOP, SAYS THAT HE DOES NOT WANT ANY OF THE BROTHERS TO BE SUPERIOR TO ANY OF THE OTHER BROTHERS. HE SAYS THIS WILL DIVIDE THE HOUSE IN FACTIONS."

FR. ALOYSIUS: THE BISHOP DOESN'T KNOW WHAT HE WAS SAYING . . . NEITHER HE NOR FATHER CHARLES . . . THE BISHOP HAS NEVER BEEN A RELIGIOUS.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. NOW THAT SETS THE STAGE FOR THIS LETTER WHICH WAS WRITTEN OVER A PERIOD OF 11 DAYS. THE FIRST PART WAS WRITTEN BEFORE THE DIRECTOR'S LETTER CAME AND THE SECOND PART WAS WRITTEN AFTER. THIS IS FROM CESARIO TO FATHER ALOYSIUS, ORIGINALLY DATED 9/3/80, BEFORE OUR LETTER WAS SENT.

"DEAR FATHER ALOYSIUS, AT EH ENCOURAGEMENT OF MY IMMEDIATE SUPERIOR, FR. CARLOS, I AM WRITING WHAT I HOPE WILL BE THE FIRST OF A REGULAR SERIES OF LETTERS TO YOU. THESE LETTERS WILL HAVE TWO PRIMARY PURPOSES. 1) TO OPEN UP MY HEART TO YOU REGARDING MY SPIRITUAL LIFE; 2) TO KEEP YOU UP-TO-DATE ON THE OVERALL MATERIAL SITUATION OF THE MONASTERY & THE FINANCIAL NEEDS TO PROCEED WITH THE NECESSARY IMPROVEMENTS.

"FIRST OF ALL, I HAVE TO CONFESS TO YOU THAT, UPON INITIALLY ARRIVING HERE ON JULY 6, 1980, I WAS RESENTFUL & REBELLIOUS DUE TO THE PHYSICAL DETERIORATION OF THE MONASTERY, LACK OF CLEANLINESS, ABSENTMINDEDNESS ON THE PART OF THE BROTHERS, LACK OF ORGANIZATION, & THE INCLEMENT WEATHER."

"THEN ALSO, A PARTICULAR SOURCE OF DISCOMPOSURE WAS FR. CARLOS STRONG OPPOSITION TO ACCEPTING MY ROLE OF VICAR WHICH YOU ENTRUSTED UPON ME. I WAS CONFUSED AS TO HIS

NON-ACCEPTANCE OF THIS ARRANGEMENT MADE BY YOU, THE FOUNDER. I WAS MORE PERPLEXED WHEN HE FIRST WENT & CONSULTED WITH BISHOP MIGUEL ABOUT THIS RATHER THAN WITH YOU WHO MADE THE APPOINTMENT & CAN DO SO SINCE YOU ARE THE FOUNDER. BUT AS ST. PAUL SAYS . . ."

FATHER ALOYSIUS: "OMNIA COOPERANTUR IN BONUM, IIS QUI DILIGUNT DEO"

KEVIN: "SINCE FR. CARLOS LOVES GOD, OUR BLESSED MOTHER, & YOU, & SINCE I DO ALSO, ALTHOUGH I COULD NEVER COME ANYWHERE NEAR THE WAY FR. CARLOS DOES, THIS PROBLEM HAS WORKED ITS WAY OUT DUE TO ALMIGHTY GOD'S BENEVOLENCE & OUR BL. MOTHER'S CONSTANT INTERCESSION IN OUR BEHALF. AFTER THE INITIAL IMPACT, FOR SEVERAL WEEKS NOW A VERY HARMONIOUS, FRATERNAL RAPPORT EXISTS CONSTANTLY BETWEEN FR. CARLOS & MYSELF. WE HAVE AN ONGOING DIALOGUE WHEREBY WE BOTH DISCUSS EFFECTIVELY THE NEEDS OF THE COMMUNITY & IMPLEMENT THE APPROPRIATE CORRECTIVE MEASURES. I AM FOCUSING ON THE MATERIAL NEEDS WHILE HE FOCUSES MAINLY ON THE SPIRITUAL NEEDS OF THE COMMUNITY. FURTHERMORE, WE ARE PROVIDING A UNITED FRONT TO THE BROTHERS."

"AND NOW FOR A SUMMARY OF THE OVERALL MATERIAL SITUATION OF THE MONASTERY. SINCE THESE NEEDS ARE 'AS NUMEROUS AS THE GRAINS OF SAND ON THE SEASHORE', THE ONES MENTIONED ARE THE MOST URGENT & OF IMMEDIATE ATTENTION.

"1) COMPLETE INSTALLATION OF COPPER TUBING INSIDE THE MAIN BUILDING. COST ESTMATES ARE NOW BEING SOLICITED."

FR. ALOYSIUS: ANYTHING HAS BEEN DONE ABOUT THAT?

JOE: INSIDE HE SAID?

KEVIN: INSIDE THE BUILDING . . . WELL ORIGINALLY . . .

TONY: WE SAID NO.

KEVIN: WE SAID NO.

TONY: JUST THE OUTSIDE, BECAUSE THAT'S WHERE THE PROBLEM IS. INSIDE THE PIPES ARE O.K. THEY'RE NOT LEAKING. IF THEY WERE LEAKING THROUGH THE WALLS I MIGHT SAY REPLACE THEM.

JOE: WELL LETS SEE WHAT HE'S TALKING ABOUT.

KEVIN: "INSTALLATION OF 4-FORTY GALLON WATER HEATERS. THESE WILL ADEQUATELY MEET ALL THE WINTER COMMUNITY NEEDS

IN ALL THE LIVING QUARTERS. ESTIMATES OF OVERALL COST ARE BEING SOLICITED."

WHAT HE'S TALKING ABOUT HERE IS, AT LEAST WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE ME MENTIONED HE WAS AFRAID DURING THE WINTER TIME SOME OF THE BROTHERS CATCH COLD AND THAT THEY NEED SHOWERS AND ALL.

TONY: I RECOMMEND THAT THEY ALL TAKE THERE SHOWERS IN ONE AREA. YOU THINK THAT WE SHOULD HAVE 4 SEPARATE HOT WATER HEATERS, 4 SEPARATE . . .

JOE: WELL, I DON'T KNOW. HOW EXPERIENCED IS HE WITH THIS CONTRACTOR AND BUILDING AND THAT TYPE OF THING?

KEVIN: THIS IS THE THING. NATURALLY, HE IS DOWN THERE. AS YOU'LL SEE WITH THIS LETTER, HE SEES EVERYTHING THAT NEEDS TO BE DONE. AND HE PUTS IT IN A VERY FORMAL WAY SO THAT WE CAN SEE WHAT THE NEEDS ARE.

TONY: ARE YOU TOO COLD FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO. NO. I'M JUST FINE.

KEVIN: MAYBE WHAT WE SHOULD DO IS . . .

JOE: I THINK ITS GOOD THAT HE OUTLINES IT. BUT I DON'T KNOW IF HE HAS ANY EXPERIENCE PARTICULARLY IN BUILDING.

KEVIN: I DON'T KNOW.

TONY: WELL, HE WANTS CONVIENCE. YOU KNOW, HE WANTS EXTREME CONVIENCE. HE FEELS, I THINK, WE'RE SPENDING TOO MUCH TIME WASHING CLOTHES, TAKING SHOWERS, YOU KNOW, STUFF LIKE THAT . . . AND THEY ARE NOT GETTING THE FULL BENEFITS OUT OF WHAT THEY SHOULD BE -- PRAYER, AND DOING THE WORK THAT THEY'RE SUPPOSED TO BE DOING.

JOE: DID THEY GET THAT BIG WATER HEATER FIXED?

TONY: WE GOT A 50 GALLON WATER HEATER THAT WE PURCHASED AND THEY INSTALLED.

KEVIN: THEY INSTALLED IT ON THE OUTSIDE OF THE HOUSE AND FR. ALOYSIUS CONSIDERS THAT, RIGHT OUTSIDE, ITS RIGHT OUTSIDE OF THE KITCHEN, INSTEAD OF IN THE BACK OF THE KITCHEN WHERE ITS HIDDEN, ITS RIGHT OUTSIDE WHERE EVERYONE CAN SEE. WELL TWO THINGS ARE WRONG WITH THAT ACCORDING TO FATHER. NUMBER ONE IT IS SCANDALOUS FOR PEOPLE TO COME UP AND SEE THAT THESE BROTHERS HAVE HOT WATER AND THE REST OF

THE PEOPLE DON'T HAVE HOT WATER. AND THE HAVE THE BIG HOT WATER HEATER RIGHT OUT IN THEIR PATIO SO THAT EVERYONE CAN SEE. THAT'S THE WRONG PLACE TO PUT IT. SECONDLY . . .

TONY: I THINK ITS LOCATED INCORRECTLY IT SHOULD BE EITHER COVERED . . . I DON'T KNOW HOW YOU ARE GOING TO COVER IT . . .

KEVIN: THAT'S RIGHT ITS NOT COVERED AND IT DOES WRECK THE . . .

TONY: ASCETIC . . .

KEVIN: THE ASCETIC, THE ARCHITECTURAL BEAUTY OF THE PLACE INSTEAD OF . . .

JOE: WAY IN THE BACK WHERE ITS ALL TORN UP . . .

KEVIN: THAT'S WHERE IT SHOULD BE.

TONY: THAT'S WHERE IT SHOULD BE.

JOE: WHERE IS IT NOW?

TONY: IT'S RIGHT OUT IN FRONT!

KEVIN: IT'S RIGHT OUT IN FRONT!

JOE: AS YOU WALK TO COME IN?

TONY: YOU KNOW . . . AS YOU COME IN . . .

KEVIN: OUTSIDE OF THE KITCHEN.

TONY: ALSO THEY HAVE THIS 'LEAN-TWO' WHICH IS ILLEGAL. AND I TOLD THEM TO TEAR IT DOWN. THEY HAD THIS ILLEGAL 'LEAN-TWO' . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: POSSIBLY IT WAS THIS RUTHER THAT DOESN'T USE HIS HEAD.

KEVIN: YES, IT WAS RUTHER. AND RUTHER IS VERY GOOD WITHOUT THINKING OF ANTHING FURTHER DOWN THE ROAD OTHER THAN YOU'VE GOT TO INSTALL IT. SO HE INSTALLED IT IN THE EASIEST PLACE, RIGHT OUT THERE NEXT TO WHERE THE KITCHEN NEEDS THE HOT WATER.

TONY: IT WOULD HAVE BEEN ALL RIGHT IF HE COULD HAVE PLASTERED THE OUTSIDE AND PUT A DOOR, YOU KNOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT ALSO, ALSO FATHER CHARLES THERE! WHERE IS HIS MIND? HIS PRACTICAL MIND?

JOE: WELL NOW, I WENT OVER THE BEAUTY OF THAT THING, AND I COMPLAINED ABOUT THAT TOO WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE, AND BROTHER PATRICK WAS SUPPOSED TO DRAW SOME SCHEMATIC OF THE FRONT . . . MAYBE THREE ARCHES IN THE FRONT SO YOU COULD DRIVE IN THERE. HE NEVER DID DO THAT.

KEVIN: O.K. BROTHER PATRICK WAS BUSY PAINTING A PICTURE, A BIG PICTURE, FOR THE PARISH PRIEST, WHO WANTED BROTHER PATRICK TO PAINT A PICTURE FOR HIM.

TONY: THAT . . . THAT'S OUT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: FATHER CHARLES IS IN SO MANY WAYS, HE'S, AH, DUMB. PARDON ME IF I SAY THIS.

JOE: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I LOVE HIM, BUT . . .

JOE: WELL I WENT OVER THAT VERY POINT, THAT THE BEAUTY OF THE FRONT AND SO ON WITH FATHER CHARLES TOO, AND I KNOW THAT I MENTIONED . . .

TONY: WELL I BROUGHT YOU THAT LETTER, YOU KNOW, WITHIN A 1000 FEET OF THAT CENTER. YOU KNOW EVERYTHING HAS TO HAVE A PERMIT.

JOE: YES, WE WENT OVER IT IN QUITE A BIT OF DETAIL, HOW YOU COULD COME OUT ABOUT 25 FEET, MAYBE HAVE THREE ARCHES, TO KIND OF MATCH THE OTHERS.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. POSSIBLY WHAT FR. CHARLES HAS ASKED IN THE PAST, AND WE'RE DOING IT MORE AND MORE, AND HE'S MENTIONED IT. HE LIKES THINGS IN WRITING. WHICH IS WHAT WE'RE GRADUALLY DOING. WE'RE GIVING HIM THINGS IN WRITING. BECAUSE I THINK FR. CHARLES, AND HE MENTIONED THIS ABOUT THE MEXICANS TOO, HE SAID THE MEXICANS, THEY WILL NEVER REFUSE ANYTHING, THEY WILL JUST SAY, "PORQUE NO?" "WHY NOT?", IN OTHER WORDS, BUT THEY WON'T DO ANYTHING. IN OTHER WORDS, VERBALLY THEY'LL SIMPLY BE VERY RECEPTIVE, VERY POLITE, BUT THEY'LL NEVER GET AROUND TO ANYTHING. FATHER CHARLES DID SAY AS FAR AS FATHER ALOYSIUS, AND IT MIGHT PERTAIN NOW TO THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS AS WELL, WHATEVER WE PUT IN WRITING . . .

TONY: WE SHOULD BACK UP.

KEVIN: WILL HELP, BECAUSE IT WILL BACK UP OUR WORDS.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: WELL, IF THEY PUT THAT HOT WATER HEATER OUT IN FRONT THERE, THEY SHOULD HAVE SEEN WHAT WAS GOING ON THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WELL, FATHER HAS NO PRACTICAL MIND. FATHER CHARLES SHOULD HAVE CORRECTED THAT.

KEVIN: WELL ONE THING THEY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SHOULD HAVE DIRECTED THEM. THAT'S WHY THEY SAY THAT HE HAS NO MIND OF ORGANIZING ANYTHING.

TONY: HE'S NOT A PRACTICAL MAN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HAS NO PRACTICAL MIND.

JOE: THAT PRACTICAL, BUT THE ASCETICS THOUGH . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT EVEN SO, HE HAS NOT EVEN THAT. HE HAS NOT.

TONY: I POINTED THAT OUT TO HIM, YOU KNOW WHEN I PICKED UP THAT LETTER, I SAID, YOU GUYS HAVE AN ILLEGAL ADDITION ON HERE. I SAID, SECONDLY, IT LOOKS TERRIBLE. EVEN FOR OUR OWN, EVEN IF YOU HAVE A RIGHT TO PUT IT UP, I SAID IT SHOULD COME DOWN. I SAID A GOOD WIND IS GOING TO COME BY AND FLIP IT UP AND DAMAGE THE BUILDING.

KEVIN: BROTHER BILL DID THAT. THE REASON . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: BROTHER BILL MAKES SO MANY MISTAKES, BECAUSE HE WAS NOT DIRECTED! HE CAN TO IT WITH HIS HANDS, ANYTHING, BUT HE HAS TO BE DIRECTED.

JOE: YES.

TONY: HE WANTS TO DO THINGS HIS OWN WAY. LIKE I TOLD HIM, YOU KNOW, I'VE GOT EXPERT ENGINEERS. AND I WAS TOLD BY THE ENGINEERS THE BEST WAY TO CORRECT THAT PROBLEM WITH THE SESS-POOL IS TO CLEAN THEM OUT, FILL THEM WITH SAND, JUST NICE CLEAN SAND. NO, BROTHER BILL GOT ALL THE OLD PIPES, THE SEWER PIPES WITH SLUDGE AND EVERYTHING, HE THROUGH THEM ALL BACK IN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVEN IF HE KNEW WHAT YOU SAID, EVEN AFTER KNOWING WHAT YOU SAID?

TONY: AND THEN I CALLED FATHER CARLOS AND I SPOKE TO HIM AND I SPOKE TO BROTHER BILL AGAIN FOR 20 MINUTES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH! THAT'S AWFUL!

KEVIN: THESE WERE ONE OF THE REASONS . . .

TONY: I DON'T THINK THEY UNDERSTAND.

KEVIN: NO, THIS IS ONE OF THE REASONS WHY FATHER SENT CESARIO DOWN AS THE VICAR OR WORK COORDINATOR, TO HELP COORDINATE THINGS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE I HEARD ALL THOSE COMPLAINTS.

JOE: YES. WELL THEY DON'T HAVE TOO GOOD A SENSE THERE. ANYWAY, ABOUT THOSE 4 WATER HEATERS NOW, HE WANTS MORE HOT WATER CAPACITY. APPARENTLY HE SAYS THAT 50 IS NOT ENOUGH.

TONY: I MAKE A RECOMMENDATION. WHY CAN'T THEY TAKE A SHOWER IN ONE PLACE? WHY DO THEY HAVE TO HAVE THEM IN THEIR ROOMS? YOU KNOW? OR WHY CAN'T THEY GET SOLAR HEATERS? THERE'S PLENTLY OF HOT SUN THERE.

JOE: SOLAR HEATERS WOULD BE GOOD, YES, SOLAR PANALS WOULD BE VERY GOOD.

TONY: THAT'S THE ANSWER.

KEVIN: ALSO, THE ELECTRICITY MIGHT GO UP OR THE GAS OR WHATEVER THEY USE TO HEAT THIS, WHAT IS THEIR EXPENSE THEIR, I DON'T KNOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN OUR SEMINARIES WE HAD THE SHOWERS IN A COMMON PLACE. AND WE HAD COLD WATER.

KEVIN: DID YOU FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: O.K. LET'S PUT THAT DOWN . . .

JOE: WHERE WOULD THEY GO THERE?

KEVIN: APPARENTLY, WHAT THEY FIGURED OUT, AND CESARIO AND BROTHER BILL WORKED ON THIS, BEFORE BROTHER BILL WENT DOWN TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS, CESARIO AND BROTHER BILL WORKED ON IT, AND THEY HAD TO SHOW THE PLUMBERS WHERE TO PUT THE PIPES TO INSTALL THE HOT WATER HEATERS WHEN THEY ARRIVED. NOW, FROM WHAT I UNDERSTAND YOU HAVE THREE WINGS,

YOU HAVE THE MAIN HOUSE, YOU HAVE THE ONE WING, AND YOU HAVE THE SECOND WING. POSSIBILY TWO HOT WATER HEATERS TO FEED THE ONE WING, ONE TO FEED THE MAIN HOUSE, AND ONE TO FEED THE OTHER WING. I IMAGINE THAT'S WHERE THEY WOULD GO. I DON'T KNOW.

JOE: WELL, YOU KNOW . . .

TONY: FOR SO MANY MONTHS WE DIDN'T EVEN HAVE A HOT WATER HEATER.

JOE: HOW MUCH MONEY ARE WE TALKING ABOUT?

KEVIN: WELL, THEY SAY HERE, ESTIMATES OF OVERALL COST ARE BEING SOLICITED. SO HE LETTING US KNOW WHAT THEY'RE DOING.

TONY: I THINK WE PAID $ 400.00 FOR THE 50 GALLON ONE.

JOE: $ 400.00 DOLLARS?

TONY: YEA. THAT'S WHAT I GAVE THEM. ISN'T THAT WHAT I GAVE THEM?

KEVIN: SOMETHING LIKE THAT.

JOE: WELL YOU COULD BUY THE HEATER ITSELF FOR $ 100. BUCKS, A HUNDRED AND A QUARTER HERE.

TONY: ABOUT 150.00 HERE, BUT YOU CAN'T GET IT DOWN THERE.

JOE: YOU CAN'T GET IT DOWN THERE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF THERE ANYONE THAT COULD GET PERMISSION FROM THE CONSULADO? AND AQUAINTANCES?

KEVIN: THE ONE THAT WOULD KNOW FATHER, I'M SURE, IS BISHOP MIGUEL. IF HE WANTS TO GET SOMETHING THROUGH, HE CAN GET IT THROUGH. BECAUSE HE BELONGS TO THE CATHOLIC CHURCH, THE CATHOLIC CHURCH IS UNIVERSAL THROUGHOUT MEXICO, AND I'M SURE THAT WHEN THE CHURCH NEEDS SOMETHING, THEY CAN GET SOMETHING DOWN.

TONY: BISHOP MIGUEL VISITED FATHER, AND KEVIN BROUGHT HIM WHEN I WAS IN THE HOSPITAL, AND HE MENTIONED THAT HE'S GOING TO SEND ME ALL OF THE DESIGNS AND THE GENERAL SPECIFICS BTU'S AND SUCH THAT HE NEEDS FOR THE AIR-CONDITIONING DOWN THERE. I'M LOOKING AT ABOUT 75 TO 100 TONS, AND THAT COULD RUN ANYWHERE FROM $ 50,000.00 TO

$ 150,000.00 DOWN THERE IN MEXICO. BUT I HAVE A FRIEND, WHOSE AN ENGINEER IN REFRIGERATION, HE BUILDS WALK-IN BOXES -- 20,000 SQUARE FOOT LONG FREEZERS. HE'S ON THE LIST, SO EVERY TIME THE PLACE GOES BUST, HE CAN GO IN AND BUY THESE THINGS FOR PEOPLE. $ 5,000.00 FOR 100 TONS. SO I WAS THINKING, IN THE BACK OF MY MIND, LET'S SEE WHAT YOU THINK OF IT. WE OWN THE BISHOP $ 25,000.00, RIGHT? SO I'M GOING TO CONTACT THIS ENGINEER, AND I'M GOING TO SAY TO HIM, YOU DONATE THIS EQUIPMENT TO M.A.P. AND M.A.P. WILL PRESENT THIS TO THE BISHOP AND IT WILL WIPE OUT OUR DEBT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, THAT'S WONDERFUL!

TONY: WHAT DO YOU THINK?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WISE OF YOU, VERY WISE, DEAR TONY. WISE. VERY SHARP OF YOU.

JOE: NO CASH FROM US?

TONY: WELL, WE'LL HAVE TO GIVE MR. HANKS A LARGE WRITE-OFF. WE'LL HAVE TO EVALUATE IT, AND WE'LL ACCEPT IT AS THE M.A.P. AND M.A.P. WILL IN TURN, IN EXCHANGE FOR A PAY-OFF WITH THE BISHOP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, WONDERFUL!

JOE: A RECEIPT FROM THE BISHOP THAT HE'S BEEN TOTALLY PAID?

TONY: RIGHT.

JOE: SOMETHING FROM THE PRESIDENT OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

TONY: I'M SURE WE'D BE SAVING HIM ALOT OF MONEY. BECAUSE 75 TONS WOULD RUN A TREMENDOUS AMOUNT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

JOE: THAT'S WONDERFUL!

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S TERRIFIC OF YOU!

TONY: AND HE SAID HE COULD GET IT ACROSS THE BOARDER. AND MAYBE AS WE'RE PUSHING THE STUFF ACROSS THE BOARDER ... WE NEED A WALK-IN BOX, WE NEED A STOVE, WE NEED A REFRIGERATOR ... THE SAME TRUCK.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WONDERFUL!

TONY: WHAT DO YOU THINK?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE TERRIFIC!

TONY: YOU GET A COUPLE OF WATER HEATERS, A WASHER AND A DRYER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE TERRIFIC, TONY.

TONY: WELL, WE SHOULD THINK ABOUT IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES!

JOE: WELL, THAT'S GREAT. I DON'T KNOW IF YOU CAN GET IT ALL THE WAY DOWN THERE OR NOT, I'LL HAVE THE SEE.

TONY: THE BISHOP SAID ITS NO PROBLEM.

KEVIN: YES THE BISHOP DID SAY ITS NO PROBLEM, AND I WOULD TEND TO THINK THAT THE BISHOP CAN PULL STRINGS.

TONY: EVEN IF WE PAID $ 1000.00 TO GET IT ACROSS. A GREAT BIG SEMI-TRUCK.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, THAT'S A GOOD IDEA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, THAT'S WONDERFUL.

JOE: ALL RIGHT, SO ON THE WATER HEATERS. ON THE OTHER HAND, WE COULD BREAK THAT $ 400.00 PRICE. THAT'S TOO HIGH. ON THE OTHER HAND THOSE ROOMS SET UP AND HAVING HOT WATER, IT'S REALLY SET UP FOR INDIVIDUAL ROOMS, RATHER THAN COMMON AREAS THERE, FATHER. THERE IS NO REAL COMMON AREA IN THE WHOLE BUILDING.

TONY: THAT'S $ 350. TO $ 400. JUST FOR THE WATER HEATERS, THAT'S NOT FOR THE INSTALLATION. THE INSTALLATION IS EXTRA.

JOE: WELL, IF WE COULD FIND SOME WAY TO GET WATER HEATERS WITHOUT THAT.

TONY: WE COULD SEND DOWN 4 WATER HEATERS . . . OR YOU COULD BE SET UP FOR BUTANE . . .

JOE: I WOULD THINK ONE 50 GALLON ON EACH END.

KEVIN: MAYBE THAT'S WHAT THEY THOUGHT OF DOING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: TONY, YOU ARE TERRIFIC!

JOE: THE OTHER THING IS THE SOLAR PANELS.

TONY: I TOLD YOU WE'RE NUMBER 1 FATHER!

KEVIN: LET ME ASK FATHER, BECAUSE THIS IS NUMBER ONE, WE WILL PROBABLY NEVER HAVE THE TITLE IN OUR NAME, AND IF WE DID WE PROBABLY WOULDN'T WANT IT BECAUSE IT MIGHT BE MORE SUBJECT TO THE MEXICAN GOVERNMENT. IF THAT'S THE CASE, IS THERE A RATIONALE FOR CONTINUING TO FIX UP PHYSICALLY THE BUILDING AS THOUGH IT IS OURS COMPLETELY, AND DO WE HAVE THE FUNDS TO REALLY TO WHAT'S NECESSARY TO MAKE THE PLACE A "SHOW CASE"? OR SHALL WE CONTINUE IN THE PRESENT LIKE IN THE IMMEDIATE NEXT YEAR, CONTINUE JUST TO GO SLOWLY WITHOUT SPENDING LOTS OF MONEY.

TONY: I THINK THAT GOD WANTS US DOWN THERE. I THINK THAT THIS PLACE WILL BE HERE PERMANENTLY. THAT'S WHAT MY FEELING IS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WONDERFUL . . .

JOE: WONDERFUL.

TONY: I FEEL THAT WAY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WONDERFUL.

TONY: THE ONLY THING IS THAT LEGALLY SPEAKING AS JOE HAS TOLD US, IT'S A MEXICAN STAND-OFF. WITH THE BISHOP AND FINCAS DEL YAQUI. MAYBE WE HAVE TO DO WHAT THE BISHOP SAYS, WE HAVE TO TRUST HIM AND FINCAS DEL YAQUI, AND REMAIN UNDER THESE TERMS. I DON'T KNOW. I CAN'T MAKE THIS DECISION. FATHER REALLY SHOULD PRAY . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES . . . YES.

TONY: THAT WE BE INSPIRED TO MAKE THE RIGHT DECISION. HOW DO YOU FEEL JOE?

JOE: WELL . . . I THINK WE JUST TRY TO KEEP BETTERING OUR HAND HERE. WE KEEP RECORDS OF EVERYTHING WE SPENT AND EVERYTHING WE'VE DONE, PROPERTY TAX, AND THAT SORT OF THING, AND WE'VE GOT THE BISHOP'S STATEMENT. I WOULD LIKE TO HAVE SOMETHING SIGNED BY FINCAS DEL YAQUI. OF COURSE IF SOMEBODY SAID "GET OUT" WE DON'T GET OUT. AND THEY WOULD HAVE TO GO FILE SUIT IN CIVIL COURT, AND WE WOULD GO TO THE

APOSTALIC DELEGATE AND IT WOULD BE ONE BIG TERRIBLE PROBLEM. AND THEY WOULD HAVE TO BE PRETTY BRAVE TO TRY SOMETHING LIKE THAT.

TONY: JOE, ON TWO DIFFERENT OCCASIONS WHEN FR. CARLOS AND I WANTED TO MEET THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, HAVE YOU MET THEM?

JOE: NO.

TONY: THEY SAY THEY'RE GOING TO COME AND THEY JUST DON'T SHOW-UP. ARE THEY AFRAID OF US OR WHAT?

KEVIN: PART OF IT, AND WE WENT THROUGH THIS LAST MEETING, PART OF IT COULD BE, FR. CHARLES . . . AND THE PHONE SITUATION DOWN THERE IS VERY BAD TOO . . . FR. CHARLES IS THE ONE THAT SET UP THE MEETING FOR US. INSTEAD, POSSIBLY WE SHOULD GO RIGHT TO BISHOP MIGUEL AND SAY TO BISHOP MIGUEL, AND NATURALLY BISHOP MIGUEL WILL HAVE FR. CHARLES TRANSLATE FOR HIM AND SO FORTH, GO RIGHT TO BISHOP MIGUEL AND SAY BISHOP MIGUEL WE WANT A MEETING WITH YOU AND FINCAS DEL YAQUI BECAUSE WE WOULD LIKE TO SETTLE ACCOUNTS. AND THEN LET THE BISHOP ASSEMBLE EVERYONE. BECAUSE FR. CHARLES, SINCE HE'S THE ONE THAT HAS TO TRY TO SET UP THINGS, NATURALLY HE HAS OTHER PROBLEMS IN THE SEMINARY, HE HAS THE PHONE PROBLEMS, HE DOESN'T HAVE THE AUTHORITY OVER THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI AND THE BISHOP DOES. POSSIBLY WE'VE BEEN RELYING TOO MUCH ON FR. CHARLES, AND NOT ENOUGH ON THE BISHOP, BECAUSE THE BISHOP IS THE ONE THAT CAN PULL THE STRINGS.

TONY: BUT HE'S WRITTEN THE BISHOP SEVERAL POINT BLANK LETTERS . . .

KEVIN: I BELIEVE THAT JOE WROTE THE PRESIDENT OF FINCAS DEL YAQUI AND NOT THE BISHOP.

TONY: DIDN'T YOU SENT A COPY TO THE BISHOP?

JOE: I THINK SO . . . I DON'T KNOW.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT, DID WE HAVE ANY FOLLOW-UP TO THAT? COULD WE DO THAT? COULD YOU WRITE ANOTHER LETTER MAKING IT LOOK LIKE WE ARE GETTING READY TO SETTLE?

JOE: WELL, WE DON'T KNOW WHAT WE WANT TO SETTLE RIGHT NOW. AND I THINK THAT THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI ARE JUST FIGURE-HEADS FOR THE BISHOP. I DON'T THINK THAT THE BISHOP WOULD PARTICULARLY WANT TO HAVE US TALK TO THEM.

TONY: I DON'T THINK THEY KNOW ANYTHING.

JOE: NO, I DON'T THINK THEY KNOW ANYTHING. I THINK THEY'RE JUST PIOUS CATHOLICS, HERE WE NEED YOU TO SIGN, AND THAT'S ALL THEY DO. SO I DON'T THINK THE BISHOP WOULD WANT US . . .

TONY: I THINK THAT THE BISHOP SIGNS ALL THAT STUFF FOR THEM.

JOE: YES.

TONY: OR HIS VICAR GENERAL.

KEVIN: SO I ALMOST THINK THAT WE'RE GOING AFTER THE WRONG PEOPLE IF WE'RE TRYING TO SEARCH OUT THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI. I THINK THE RIGHT PEOPLE ARE IN THE CHANCERY OFFICE. BISHOP MIGUEL AND HIS PEOPLE. THE ORDINARY OF THE DIOCESE, THAT WHO WE SHOULD BE DEALING WITH, WE SHOULDN'T EVEN WORRY ABOUT THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI, AND HE CAN GET THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI TO SIGN.

JOE: WELL, IT WOULD BE HELPFUL CIVILY, IT GIVES US A LITTLE MORE PROTECTION, TO GET THEM TO SIGN. WHATEVER THEY SIGN IS ILLEGAL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I BELIEVE ALSO, IF TONY ASKS ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP, THE BISHOP LIKED HIM. AND THE BISHOP EXPECTS MUCH FROM HIM. AND IF HE ASKS BISHOP, THE BISHOP WILL NOT SAY NO.

TONY: YOU THINK THAT I SHOULD ASK?

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. AND HE WILL OBEY YOU, BECAUSE HE IS VERY OBLIGED TO YOU. HE KNOWS . . . OH YES . . . HE WANTS TO . . . OH YES, HE RELIES ON YOU. HE WENT SO HAPPY AFTER SEEING YOU. ON YES . . . YOU ARE THE ONE.

TONY: THE NEXT TIME I GO DOWN I'LL HAVE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE THE ONE. YOU ARE THE ONE.

JOE: WE WANT SOMETHING SIGNED, RATIFYING THIS, JUST AS MY LETTER SAYS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE THE ONE, AND THE BISHOP CANNOT SAY NO TO YOU. MAYBE TO ANYONE ELSE, BUT NOT TO YOU. BECAUSE HE RELIES ON THE THINGS THAT YOU ARE GOING TO YOU FOR HIM.

TONY: ON THE AIR-CONDITIONING, BECAUSE WE'LL SAVE HIM $ 100,000.00, I'M SURE.

KEVIN: WHAT TYPE OF TIME-TABLE ARE WE LOOKING AT, WHAT IS A POSSIBILITY, WHAT IS FEASIBLE AS FAR AS THE AIR-CONDITIONING AND THE BISHOP AND SO FORTH.

TONY: WELL HE SAID HE'S GOING TO GET ME ALL THESE FACTS AND FIGURES AND SPECIFICATIONS.

KEVIN: I'M LOOKING AT WHAT THE BISHOP HAS DONE IN THE PAST. THE BISHOP WILL NEGLECT TO DO ANYTHING.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE MIGHT BE ANY DAY HERE.

TONY: YOU THINK SO?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

KEVIN: YOU THINK SO, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

TONY: BECAUSE, YOU SEE, THAT CHURCH GETS AWFUL HOT WITH ALL THOSE PEOPLE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

TONY: A THOUSAND PEOPLE IN THAT CHURCH. YOU KNOW, IT'S 110 DEGREES. IT GETS AWFUL HOT. IT MUST BE ABOUT 100 DEGREES WITH ALL THAT HUMIDITY.

KEVIN: DO YOU THINK THAT IT MIGHT BE IMPORTANT, FATHER, FOR TONY TO WRITE A LETTER TO THE BISHOP NOW ASKING, OR TELLING THE BISHOP THAT TONY IS STILL WAITING TO HEAR THE SPECS, THE SPECIFICATIONS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT, YOU MAY DO THAT.

KEVIN: TONY, DOES THAT MAKE SENSE?

FR. ALOYSIUS: I THINK HE IS GOING TO COME ANYWAY. HE IS NOT GOING TO DELAY.

TONY: OR, THE NEXT TIME I TALK TO FATHER CHARLES I COULD ASK HIM TO TELL THE BISHOP THAT I'M WAITING FOR THE SPECIFICATIONS.

JOE: WELL, YOU COULD ASK HIM THAT WE'D LIKE TO HAVE SOMETHING IN WRITING FROM FINCAS DEL YAQUI AND THE

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

THE REGULAR MONTHLY MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION WAS HELD AT BARONE'S RESTURANT IN TOLUCA LAKE CALIFORNIA AT 2:30 P.M. ON SEPTEMBER 28, 1980.

PRESENT IN PERSON WERE: FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, CMF
JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR
ANTHONY J. ARPAIA
KEVIN MANION

THE MEETING WAS STARTED WITH 3 HAIL MARYS BY FATHER FOUNDER.

THE FIRST ORDER OF BUSINESS WAS THE REACTION BY THE MISSINARIES TO THE RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS MADE AT THE LAST MEETING ON AUGUST 31, 1980. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT TWO OF THE BROTHERS JUMPED OVER THE WALL!

FR. FOUNDER CITED MARCO'S LETTER WHERE HE HAD NO ATTRACTION TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA. "THERE EXISTS GROSS IGNORANCE WHICH SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO HIM. NOW THIS BOY DIDN'T KNOW ANYTHING, HER HEART, HER ROSARY, HER SCAPULAR. THIS IS THE DEVOTION FOR THE PRESENT DAY. HE LEFT UNDER FALSE GROUNDS. WE MUST TELL Fr. CHARLES HE DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THIS BOY ABOUT THESE THINGS. THIS SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO THEM." WHEREUPON THE BOARD RESOLVED THAT WE SHOULD TELL FR. CHARLES THIS.

FR. CHARLES LETTER IN RESPONSE TO THE DIRECTORS RESOLUTION DATED SEPTEMBER 8TH WHICH WAS READ TO BOARD OF DIRECTORS. REGARDING THE SPIRIT IN WHICH FR. CHARLES TOOK THIS RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD, FATHER FOUNDER RESPONDED THAT "VERY FEW WOULD HAVE TAKEN THIS LETTER. REAL HUMILITY!"

IT WAS NOTED THAT THE RESOLUTION WAS CORRECTED WITH THE ADDITION OF THE WORDS "TO FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PEREPTAUL ADORATION."

REGARDING THE ACCOUNTS, THE BOARD RESOLVED THE FOLLOWING:

THAT THE PETTY CASH FUND NEVER EXCEED 2200 MEXICAN PESOES, BUT THAT IT CAN BE REPLINSHED AS NEEDED WITHIN THE MONTH. THERE IS NO NEED FOR MORE THAT $ 100.00 (U.S) IN PETTY CASH AT ANY ONE TIME.

Kevin Manion J. E. O'C. Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

SECOND, THAT THE PETTY CASH BE BALANCED AND RECONCILED EACH DAY.

THIRD, CONSISTENT WITH THE VOW OF POVERTY, THAT THE MISSIONARIES DISCLOSE ALL MONEY IN THEIR FINANCIAL STATMENTS, INCLUDING ANY MONEY HELD IN DOLLARS OR ANY OTHER MONEY.

FOURTH, THAT THE ECONOMO ADEQUATELY DESCRIBE ALL EXPENDITURES NOT SIMPLY NAMING THE ACCOUNT THEY WERE CHARED TO, EG. AN EXPENSE FOR "PERSONAL PROVISIONS" SHOULD ADEQUATELY DESCRIBE WHAT WAS BOUGHT, IE., 3 BLANKETS, ETC.

NEXT FOLLOWED A DISCUSSION OF THE MATERIAL NEEDS OF THE COMMUNITY AS PRESENTED IN CESARIO'S LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 3RD:

1) COMPLETE INSTALLATION OF COPPER TUBING INSIDE THE MAIN BUILDING. THE DIRECTORS DECIDED THAT THEY SHOULD NOT BE REPLACED BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT LEAKING.

2) FOUR 40 GALLON WATER HEATERS -- MR. ARPAIA RECOMMEND THAT THE BROTHERS TAKE SHOWERS IN ONE AREA. MR. O'CONNOR QUESTIONED THE EXPERIENCE OF BROTHER CESARIO REGARDING THESE MATTERS. MR. ARPAIA RESPONDED THAT CESARIO WANTS CONVENIENCE BECAUSE THE BROTHERS ARE SPENDING TOO MUCH TIME DOING OTHER THINGS. REGARDING THE RECENT INSTALLATION MR. ARPAIA STATED, "WE INSTALLED A 50 GALLON WATER HEATER OUTSIDE THE HOUSE. IT IS SCANDALOUS! AND IT RUINS THE ASCETIC BEAUTY OF THE PLACE. IT IS RIGHT OUT IN FRONT!" THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR HEATERS OR SOLAR PANELS WAS DISCUSSED. FATHER FOUNDER STATED, "IN OUR SEMINARIES WE HAD SHOWERS IN A COMMON PLACE. I EVEN TOOK COLD SHOWERS WHEN I WAS A PRIEST. WE DID NOT EVEN HAVE A SHOWER. THERE WAS A ROOM, AND I USED TO APPLY THE WATER TO MY HEAD. AS A PRIEST WE HAD A SWIMMING POOL WITH COLD WATER. WE HAD SUCH PRIMITIVE WAYS. I WONDER HOW WE SURVIVED! WHEN ONE IS YOUNG ONE CAN TAKE ANYTHING. WHEN I WAS A PRIEST EVEN IN MY 40'S, I USED TO GO EVERY MORNING DOWN STAIRS IN THE BASEMENT TO THE COLD SHOWER, A COMMON SHOWER IN DOMINGUEZ SEMINARY. 4 OR 5 SHOWERS WERE THERE WITH COLD WATER. BEFORE I USED TO CALL THE STUDENTS TO GET UP. I USED TO GET UP THE FIRST THING. IN DOMINGUEZ WE HAD ONLY COLD SHOWERS. I COULD TAKE COLD WATER. IN DECEMBER I USED TO GO TO THE SEA. IN FATIMA WE HAD HOT WATER ONCE A WEEK." TONY REMINDED THE BOARD THAT FOR TWO YEARS WE DIDN'T HAVE A HOT WATER HEATER IN ALAMOS. ALSO TONY ESTIMATED THE COST AT $ 400.00 FOR THE 50 GALLON HEATER WHICH THE BROTHERS PURCHASED. WE COULD BUY THEM FOR $ 150.00 HERE, BUT WE CAN'T GET IT ACROSS THE BOARDER. IF

WE COULD BREAK THE $ 400.00 PRICE IT WOULD BE DIFFERENT. BUT AT THIS PRICE THATS TOO HIGH. MR. O'CONNOR STATED THAT ON THE OTHER HAND THERE IS NO COMMON AREA. THE ALAMOS HOUSE IS REALLY SET UP FOR INDIVIDUAL ROOMS. POSSIBILY THE BROTHERS COULD GO TO TAKE A SHOWER IN A VACANT ROOM. MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE UNDERGROUND PIPING IS PLACED AS THOUGH THERE WILL BE HOT WATER HEATERS INSTALLED. THEY BROUGHT COLD WATER TO ALL THESE PLACES.

RESOLUTION: WE WANT FURTHER STUDY INCLUDING THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR, THE AQUISITION OF A LARGER UNIT TO REPLACE THE ORIGINAL WATER HEATER. THE BROTHERS SHOULD STUDY THE POSSIBILITY OF TAKING HOT SHOWERS IN A CENTRAL PLACE. IT IS NOT EFFICIENT TO HAVE 4 WATER HEATERS. THE BROTHERS COULD ALL TAKE SHOWERS IN THE MAIN HOUSE. MOVE SOMEONE OUT OF A ROOM IN THE MAIN HOUSE, HAVE A REGULAR TIME TABLE, SOME WAIT WHILE OTHERS TAKE SHOWER, IN SUMMER THEY CAN TAKE SWIM IN POOL, ETC.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE CARPORT, OR IN THE TERMS OF MR. ARPAIA, THE "ILLEGAL LEAN-TWO" SHOULD BE TORN DOWN. IT LOOKS TERRIBLE. THERE IS A DANGER THAT A GOOD WIND WILL PICK IT UP AND IT WILL DAMAGE THE BUILDING. EVERYTHING HAS TO HAVE A PERMIT IN ALAMOS.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE SESS POOL BE CLEANED OUT AGAIN AND REFILLED WITH CLEAN SAND. APPARENTLY DEBRIS WAS THROWN BACK INTO THE SESS POOL BEFORE IT WAS COVERED UP. THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS A FUTURE HEALTH PROBLEM. THE BROTHERS SHOULD REDO THE SESS POOL AGAIN BECAUSE OF THE NEGLIGENCE OF SOME. THE FOUNDER STATED THAT SOMEHITNG CAN BE DONE AND SHOULD BE DONE. MR. ARPAIA DIRECTED ALL THE DEBRIS PULLED OUT AND SECONDLY FILL IT WITH CLEAN SAND. THE BROTHERS DON'T HAVE TO SUPER-CLORINATE. THIS IS WHAT THE ENGINEERS RECOMMEND. THERE'S PLENTY OF CLEAN SAND IN THE WASH. MAKE SURE ITS CLEAN. WE ESTIMATE ABOUT $ 80.00 A HOLE TO HAVE THE MEXICANS CLEAN OUT THE SESS POOL. NOW THERE IS NO BACK-FLOW PROBLEM.

THE FATHER FOUDNER NOTED THAT THE WINDOWS NEED ADEQUATE SCREENS. ALSO THERE ARE SO MANY FLIES THAT COME FROM OUTHOUSES. THE BROTHERS SHOULD PUT SCREENS IN THE WINDOS. FLIES ARE THE CARRIERS OF ALL THE SICKNESSES. VERY IMPORTANT BECAUSE OF THE FECAL MATERIAL CARRIED BY THE FLIES. ALSO GET FLY-TRAPS BUT PAY ATTENTION TO ASTHETICS. THIS PROJECT SHOULDN'T TAKE TOO LONG. STEELE FRAMES SOME WITH ARCHES SOME MEXICANS WHO ARE CARPENTERS.

OK

Kiri M Manian

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

RESOLUTION: THAT ALL THE WINDOWS BE SCREENED.

A POINT WAS RAISED REGARDING THE OVERALL ASTHETICS OF THE MONASTERY. THIS IS IMPORTANT REGARDING THE CAR PORT, THE WATER HEATER, THE SCREENS, ETC. EVERYTHING SHOULD BE ASTHETICALLY HARMONIOUS. THE FOUNDER SAW PICTURES OF THE CAR PORT AND STATED, "DIDN'T IT LOOK TERRIBLE." MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE CITY HAS A STRICT ORDINANCE. WE COULD BE FINED.

RESOLUTION: THE BROTHERS SHOULD DETERMINE IF CARS CAN BE PARKED IN THE BACK OF THE MAIN BUILDING? WHAT NEEDS TO BE DONE AND HOW SOON COULD THIS BE IMPLEMENTED?

IT WAS MENTIONED THAT A SHADED AREA WOULD BENEFIT THE KITCHEN TREMENDOUSLY. THERE SHOULD BE SOME WAY TO COME STRAIGHT OUT WITH ARCHES. IT WILL ADORN THE PLACE AND HELP THE DINING ROOM VERY MUCH. WE COULD TIE THIS INTO THE ROOF WHICH WE MAY NEED TO REPLACE. THE FOUNDER REMARKED THAT THIS WILL HELP FOR THE PRIVACY.

RESOLTION: THAT THE SUPERIOR CAUSE TO BE DRAW UP THREE DIFFERENT RENDERINGS OR SCHEMATICS OF THE FRONT WITH ARCHES. THE BEAUTY OF THE FRONT SHOULD BE ENHANCED. A PORTICO WOULD COME OUT ABOUT 25 FEET WITH THREE ARCHES. THIS COULD BE USED AS A CAR PORT. THE ENTRANCE TO THE DINING ROOM NEEDS A PROTRUDING PORITCO BECAUSE IT LEAKS. A PORTICO DONE IN THE SAME STYLE AS THE MONASTERY. IF CARS CANNOT BE PARKED IN THE BACK MR. O'CONNOR RECOMMENDS THE PORTICO INCLUDE A CAR PORT. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT THE CARS ARE IN THE WAY. THOSE CARS SHOULDN'T BE THERE ANYWAY. A RENDERING SHOULD INCLUDE A FLOOR PLAN, DINING ROOM, SHADE FOR KITCHEN, AND POSSIBLY A PARKING AREA FOR CARS. IT SHOULD COMPLY WITH ALL THE LAWS AND AESTHETICAL VAULES.

A REPORT WAS GIVEN BY FATHER FOUNDER REGARDING MR. KEVIN MATTHEWS WHO WAS "MY SPIRITUAL SON FOR MANY YEARS, AND I BAPTIZED ALL HIS CHILDREN.* HE WILL BE VERY USEFUL BECAUSE HE IS GOING TO START THE THIRD ORDER. HE IS GOING TO VISIT WITH DOCTOR DAILEY."

*EXCEPT THE LAST CHILD BAPTIZED BY FR CHARLES.

MR. ARPAIA REPORTED ON THE NEED FOR VOLTAGE REGULATORS IN ALAMOS. THAT WE ARE LOOKING INTO THE COSTS AND GETTING THEM HERE. WE NEED A VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR THE DISH-WASHER AND LAUNDRY. ONE GREAT BIG ONE IS FOR $ 5000.00 FOR THE WHOLE MONASTERY BUT IT NEEDS TO BE INSTALLED WITHOUT REGULATORS THE VOLTAGE CAN BURN UP THE MOTOR. EACH DIFFERENT APPLIANCE NEEDS A VOLTAGE REGULATOR.

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

REGARDING THE NEED FOR A NEW REFRGERATOR AND FREEZER MR. ARPAIA RECOMMENDED THE FOLLOWING: THEY NEED VOLTAGE REGULATORS. AT PRESENT TIME WE SHOULD PAY AS WE GO. WE ARE LOOKING INTO IT. WITH A NEW REFRIGERATOR, THEY CAN STORE MORE FOOD. REGARDING VOLUME PURCHASES, THERE IS EVEN MORE SAVINGS BY GROWING THEIR OWN FOOD. MR. O'CONNOR STATED "THEY CAN REALLY SAVE MONEY. THEREFORE, PROCEED WITH PLANS FOR A GARDEN.

RESOLTUION: THAT A WASHER AND DRYER BE PURCHASED. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET A GOOD DOMESTIC WASHER AND DRYER. NOT A COMMERCIAL ONE. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET BIDS.

THE FOLLOWING WAS THE DISCUSSION REGARDING A DISH WASHER: NOT A COMMERCIAL TYPE DISH WASHER. A DOMESTIC ONE WOULD SUFFICE. RUN IT TWICE, IF NOT BIG ENOUGH. GET BIDS. A DISH WASHER GOES UP TO 210 DEGREES. A COMMERICAL ONE USES SANITIZERS AND IT SAVES MONEY, BUT MAINTENANCE BILLS ARE TREMENDOUS. 20 BROTHERS IN ALAMOS CAN WAS THEIR DISHES BUT THEY MUST WASH THE POTS AND PANS BY HAND.

A QUESTION WAS RAISED BY MR. ARPAIA REGARDING SUCH POVERTY IN THE AREA, HOW ARE WE GOING TO LOOK BY PUTTING IN ALL THESE APPLIANCES? MR. O'CONNOR STATED WE SHOULD NOT BE BE CONSPICIOUS. THE FOUNDER STATED WE ARE NOT TO BRING OUTSIDERS IN TO SEE OUR WEALTH. MR. MANION REMINDED THE BOARD OF THE HEALTH OF THE BROTHERS. MR. O'CONNOR SUMMARIZED BY SAYING, "WE WANT TO TAKE AS MUCH PRECAUTIONS AS WE CAN."

ON THE TRACTOR FOR THE ORCHARD. MATTHEWS WANTS TO GIVE A TRACTOR. HE WANTS TO BEAUTIFY THE ORCHARD, WITH FRUIT TREES, ETC. AND A PLOW TO DISC ALL THE GROUNDS.

REGARDING THE REQUEST FOR A NEW KITCHEN STOVE. GAS STOVES ARE SUCH SIMPLE THINGS, PERHAPS ITS JUST LOOKS DIRTY. ITS BLACK IRON ITS FUNCTIONAL. BUILT BETTER THAN THE NEW ONES. WHAT IS FALLING APART ON IT? MAYBE A SCREW! SOMETHING MAY BE LOOSE THAT NEEDS TO BE TIGHTENED. PERHAPS THE SPRINGS IS BROKEN WHICH MAKES THE DOOR OPEN OR CLOSE.

RESOLUTION: PLEASE EVALUATE THE KITCHEN STOVE SITUATION WITH SOMEONE WHO KNOWS WHAT TO DO.

THE NEED FOR A NEW ROOF OVER THE KITCHEN WAS DISCUSSED. APPARENTLY THE TERMITES HAVE DESTROYED THE BEAMS. THE BROTHERS SHOULD EVALUTE THIS RIGHT AWAY. IT MIGHT BE WELL TO BUILD THE CAR PORT IN WITH THE ROOF. ITS A CORRIGATED IRON ROOF. WE SHOULD GET A BID ON THE ROOF. WOOD

IS EXPENSIVE DOWN THERE. USE STEELE INSTEAD OF WOOD. IT IS NOT A VALID EXCUSE THAT OTHER BUILDINGS ARE LEAKING. WE DON'T WANT TO COLLAPSE THE ROOF. WE SHOULD GET AN OVERALL BID ON THE ROOF AS WELL AS THE FRONT. TILE ON THE ROOF WOULD BE CHEAPER, AND A BID REPLACING ROOF WITH STEELE OR CEMENT BEAMS, CHEAPER THAN WOOD AND IT IS PERMANENT.

RESOLUTION: REGARDING THE PROPOSAL OF JESUS OLIVAS TO REINFORCE PROPERLY THE WALL, PLEASE SEND US PICTURES OF THE AREA THAT HE WANTS TO REPAIR, THE LENGTH, A RETAINING WALL, HOW HIGH, ETC. WE MUST SEAL IT RIGHT NOW.

ON SAND BLASTING THE EXTERIOR, WHO CAN THE BROTHERS GET TO DO THIS? WE DEFINITELY WANT AN EFFICIENT JOB SO WE ARE HIGHLY INTERESTED IN PREPARATION. WATER-PROOF EVERYTHING. THE ROOF, THE WALLS. SPRAY ON WITH THE AIRLESS SPRAYER. WE DON'T WANT LOOSENESS. THE BROTHERS COULD GET WIRE BRUSHES AND SAND THE WALL. ASK ABOUT SAND BLASTING. EXAMINE THE ALTERNATIVE OF PREPARING THE WALLS WITH WIRE BRUSHES. AFTER SAND BLASTING IT SHOULD BE PREPARED PROPERLY WITH A SEALANT. SAND BLASTING IS A BIG JOB, NEED COMPRESSOR, THE SAND, THE HOSES.

A SUMMARY OF THE PRIORITIES WAS GIVEN BY MR. ARPAIA:

1) ROOF

2) PARKING AREA AND SCREENS

3) RESOLVING THE SHOWERS

4) GETTING A WASHER AND DRYER

5) EVALUATE THE REFRIGERATION AND KITCHEN EQUIPMENT

6) TRACTOR, PLANTING THE VEGETABLES AND A PLAN OF THE PROPERTY.

IN SUMMARY, THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FELT THAT BROTHER CESARIO WROTE A GOOD LETTER.

THERE BEING NO FURTHER BUSINESS THE MEETING WAS ADJORNED.

______________________ ______________________

CORPORATE SEAL ON THAT, AS I HAD ASKED FOR IN THAT LETTER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: TONY, THIS IS THE SOLUTION.

TONY: O.K. FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS IS THE SOLUTION.

TONY: YOU THINK THAT BY HELPING HIM OUT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: I SEE IT CLEARLY. I SEE IT CLEARLY.

TONY: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: YES. I THINK, FATHER, WHAT JOE JUST SAID MAKES SENSE. THIS WOULD BE THE APPROPRIATE TIME TO ASK FOR SOMETHING FROM FINCAS DEL YAQUI. BECAUSE THE BISHOP WILL DO IT. THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI WON'T DO ANYTHING UNLESS THE BISHOP TELLS HIM.

TONY: THAT'S RIGHT.

JOE: THAT'S RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THE BISHOP WILL NOT DENY ANYTHING TO TONY. OH YES.

TONY: O.K. FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES.

TONY: AND WE'RE DOING HIM A SERVICE TOO, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOW THE DIVINE PROVIDENCE WORKS.

TONY: MAYBE THAT'S WHY I WENT TO THE HOSPITAL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES. I NEVER SAW HIM SAW HIM SO HAPPY AS WHEN HE LEFT . . .

TONY: I COULDN'T BELIEVE, I COULDN'T BELIEVE WHEN I SAW HIM, HE WAS TURNED AROUND.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE EVEN SAID 3 HAIL MARYS AND ALL TO THE BLESSED MOTHER . . .

JOE: YOU TOLD HIM THEN YOU WOULD GET HIM AN AIR-CONDITIONER?

TONY: I SAID I WOULD WORK FOR HIM, YOU KNOW, I WOULD HELP HIM OUT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, HE WAS SO HAPPY. AND WE TOOK HIM TO THE SISTERS.

KEVIN: IN DUARTE. THESE ARE HIS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, HE WAS SO HAPPY HE WAS SINGING . . . THAT HE HAS EVERYTHING.

TONY: REALLY?

KEVIN: YES, YES, WHEN WE LEFT. OH, HE WAS SO HAPPY.

TONY: REALLY?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, YES!

KEVIN: FATHER, DO YOU THINK THAT THE BISHOP WILL BE UP HERE WITHOUT TONY DOING ANYTHING?

FR. ALOYSIUS: I THINK SO . . .

JOE: IT WOULD BE NICE FOR THE BISHOP TO BRING UP SOMETHING SIGNED . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: I THINK SO, BECAUSE HE DOESN'T WANT TO LOSE . . . OH YES, HE WILL BE HERE, HE WILL BE HERE. BUT IF YOU WANT TO WRITE A LETTER TO HIM . . .

KEVIN: THAT MIGHT HELP.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHATEVER YOU DO. BUT ANYWAY HE IS NOT GOING TO BE WITHOUT SEEING YOU FOR A LONG TIME.

TONY: O.K. FATHER.

KEVIN: IF TONY WRITES A LETTER, THE BISHOP WILL CALL FATHER CHARLES IN TO TRANSLATE IT, BECAUSE THE BISHOP DOES RELY ON FATHER CHARLES TO WRITE LETTERS AND TRANSLATE LETTERS IN ENGLISH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. HE RELIES ON FATHER CHARLES FOR EVERYTHING. WHAT FATHER CHARLES TELLS HIM, HE BELIEVES IT LIKE . . . POOR FATHER CHARLES HAS SUCH A POOR JUDGEMENT.

KEVIN: WELL FATHER, I THINK THAT'S WHY THE DIRECTORS ARE HERE AND YOURSELF IS, TO HELP THIS BECAUSE FATHER

CHARLES . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, WE ALL . . .

TONY: IT'S A LARGE UNDERTAKING FOR FATHER CHARLES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IT WAS HIS FIRST YEAR, IT WAS A TASK THAT HE TOOK WITHOUT BEING A RELIGIOUS EVER. HE DIDN'T KNOW HOW THE RELIGIOUS GO . . . THAT'S WHY WHEN CESARIO WENT THERE, HE WAS ALL UPSET, ALL UPSET. BECAUSE HE HAD THE EXPERIENCE OF THE RELIGIOUS LIFE. I WAS HIS MASTER OF NOVICES. AND HE LEFT, AND IT WAS ALL GOOD. BUT HE LEFT AS MANY OTHERS LEFT THE RELIGIOUS LIFE AT THAT TIME. BUT HE WAS A STUDENT IN THE CATHOLIC UNIVERSITY.

TONY: THAT'S WHEN THEY HAD EXPERIMENTAL DATING AND ALL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL THOSE THINGS.

TONY: AND ALOT OF GUYS JUST TOOK OFF.

FR. ALOYSIUS: GOING AS STUDENTS WITH A MOTOR-CYCLE WITH A FIANCE BEHIND.

TONY: (LAUGH)

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES! THAT HAPPENED, THAT HAS HAPPENED, TONY. YES . . .

TONY: THAT'S RIGHT, THAT'S RIGHT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OUR BOYS GOING . . .

TONY: I REMEMBER FATHER FERRANTE HE HAD A BIG ARTICLE IN THE PAPER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES. HOW THINGS HAVE CHANGED . . . HE MIGHT BE THE NEXT PROVINCIAL.

TONY: DO YOU THINK SO?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES! THEY WILL MAKE HIM THE NEXT PROVINCIAL. THAT'S ALL RIGHT . . . BUT THAT'S A FACT . . . GOING ON THE MOTORCYCLE WITH THE FIANCE BEHIND. A PRIST TOLD ME, AN AUGUSTINIAN PRIEST THAT IS VERY HIGH, FATHER, I LOVED YOUR STUDENTS MUCH MORE. THEY WERE THE FIRST ONES, THE CLARETIANS, TO BE CORRUPTED. AT CATHOLIC UNIVERSITY. THE FIRST ONES. HE TOLD ME, FOR INSTANCE, TAKING THEIR GIRL FRIENDS BEHIND ON THE MOTORCYCLE. THAT'S ENOUGH. O'NEILL,

O'NEILL. THE LAWYER O'NEILL, HE HAS A BROTHER WHO IS A PRIEST, A VERY HIGH PRIEST.

KEVIN: MOVING RIGHT ALONG HERE. WE WERE AT " #2. INSTALLATION OF 4 - FORTY GALLON WATER HEATERS. ESTIMATES OF OVERALL COST ARE BEING SOLICITED." NOW, WHATEVER THE COST IS, LET'S SAY THE COST IS $ 400.00 A PIECE . . .

TONY: THAT'S ONLY FOR THE . . . IT'S NOT INSTALLATION.

KEVIN: SHALL WE AT THE PRESENT . . . AS FR. ALOYSIUS JUST SAID A LITTLE EARLIER, HE SAID WHEN HE WAS A NOVICE, DID YOU HAVE HOT WATER, FIRST OF ALL?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES, WE HAD ALL THOSE THINGS.

TONY: HE SAID THEY USE ONE AREA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT WHEN WE WERE NOVICES? OH NO! I EVEN TOOK A COLD SHOWER WHEN I WAS A PRIEST UNTIL I DON'T KNOW WHAT YEAR. OH NO! WE DIDN'T HAVE ANY OF . . . WE DIDN'T EVEN HAVE A SHOWER!

KEVIN: YOU DID NOT EVEN HAVE A SHOWER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN THE WHOLE HOUSE!

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT.

TONY: AND IT WAS COLD OVER THERE WERE HE WAS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IN THE THIRD PLACE I USED TO GO WITH MY HOT WATER AND COLD WATER . . . THERE WAS A ROOM AND I USED TO APPLY THE WATER TO . . .

KEVIN: OH, YOU PUT A KETTLE ON THE STOVE AND HEATED THE WATER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO, WITH ONE OF THOSE REGADERAS AS WE CALLED IT IN SPAINISH.

TONY: A LITTLE PAN. LIKE WE USED TO DO OVER IN THE FOX-HOLES. WE USED TO TAKE OUR HELMETS AND HEAT THE HELMET AND WASH THE WATER, AND TAKE A BATH OUT OF THE HELMET.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND IN THE OTHER PLACE, AS A PRIEST WE HAD A SWIMMING POOL THERE WITH ALL COLD WATER. (CHUCKEL). OH YES, WE HAD SUCH PRIMITIVE WAYS. I WONDER HOW WE SURVIVED? WHEN ONE IS YOUNG ONE CAN TAKE ANYTHING.

JOE: YES, YOU'VE GOT ALOT MORE STAMINA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEN WHEN I WAS A PRIEST EVEN IN MY 40'S I USED TO GO EVERY MORNING TO THE COLD SHOWER DOWNSTAIRS IN THE BASEMENT. WE HAD OUR COMMON SHOWERS THERE IN THE BASEMENT OF DOMINGUEZ SEMINARY.

KEVIN: SO THEY DIDN'T HAVE SEPARATE SHOWERS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH NO. 4 OR 5 SHOWERS THERE WITH COLD WATER. I USED TO GO EVERY MORNING BEFORE I USED TO CALL THE STUDENTS TO GET UP. AND EARLY IN THE MORNING I USED TO GET UP THE FIRST THING AND GO TO THE COLD SHOWER.

KEVIN: DO YOU THINK WE SHOULD COMMUNICATE THAT TO THE BROTHERS? WE ARE CONSIDERING THIS, THE 4 OF THESE, BUT FATHER FOUNDER IN HIS HISTORY THEY HAD NEVER ANY PRIVATE SHOWERS AND THEY ALSO HAD A COMMON SHOWER WITH NO HOT WATER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IN DOMINGUEZ WE HAD COLD SHOWERS, ONLY COLD SHOWERS.

TONY: IT WAS COLD DOWN THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: COLD SHOWERS. AND I WAS ABLE TO TAKE COLD WATER. SO IN DECEMBER I USED TO GO TO THE SEA.

JOE: IS THAT RIGHT?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

JOE: THE ONLY THING IS WE HAVEN'T GOT A COMMON AREA HERE.

KEVIN: JOE IS SAYING THAT THE HOUSE IS NOT SET UP FOR A COMMON AREA.

JOE: EVERYONE ALREADY HAS THEIR OWN INDIVIDUAL SHOWERS. IT A QUESTION OF IF THER ARE ALL GOING TO BE GIVEN HOT WATER OR NOT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT NOW POSSIBLY THEY COULD GO TO A SHOWER OF A ROOM WHERE THERE IS NO ONE. THEY COULD TAKE TURNS.

KEVIN: O.K. THAT MAKES SENSE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE . . .

TONY: LEAVE ONE OF THE ROOMS VACANT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: TWO VACANT ROOMS AND WITH A SHOWER AND THEY SHOULD . . .

JOE: WOULD IT MAKE ANY DIFFERENCE IF YOU GO TO ONE ROOM IF YOU'VE GOT A HOT WATER HEATER AT ONE END OF THE BUILDING?

TONY: I THINK THERE'S 4 ROOMS THAT ARE HOOKED UP TO THE HOT WATER HEATER.

KEVIN: YOU KNOW, IN THE KITCHEN AND THE DINING AREA WHERE THERE ARE THOSE TWO BATHROOMS IN THE DINING AREA, DO THOSE HAVE SHOWERS OR NOT? OR ARE THOSE JUST TOILETS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: KEEP IN MIND WHEN I WAS IN FATIMA THERE WAS A COMMON SHOWER ROOM . . .

JOE: YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEY HAD HOT WATER ONCE A WEEK.

KEVIN: ONCE A WEEK. THAT'S IN FATIMA. SO FATHER CHARLES WILL REMEMBER THAT. AND INCIDENTLY FATHER CHARLES IS REMAINING NEUTRAL REGARDING THIS ABOUT THE HOT WATER HEATER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE KNOWS. IN ALL THOSE THINGS FATHER CHARLES IS VERY GOOD, IS VERY GOOD.

KEVIN: YES, FATHER CHARLES CAN TAKE HARDSHIPS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE COMES FROM A LARGE FAMILY AND THE FAMILY WAS RATHER POOR.

JOE: NOW YOU PUT A HOT WATER HEATER IN ONE WING, SAY OUTSIDE THAT ONE WING. IS IT ALL PIPED FOR HOT WATER RIGHT NOW?

KEVIN: THEY HAVE PIPED IT.

TONY: YEA.

KEVIN: THAT'S WHAT THEY DID. IN AUGUST WHEN THE PLUMBERS CAME IN WE DISBURSED SOME MONEY FOR THE PIPES, FOR THE PIPING, REMEMBER BROTHER BILL BOUGHT ALL THE PIPING AND

THEN LATER WE HAD . . .

TONY: THE UNDERGROUND PUT IN.

KEVIN: THE UNDERGROUND PUT IN. AND THEY PUT IN THE UNDERGROUND AS THOUGH THERE WERE GOING TO BE PLACES FOR THE HOT WATER HEATERS.

JOE: IT IS PIPED IN TO THE HOT WATER, SO IN OTHER WORDS, WELL YOU SEE THEN, IT WOULDN'T DO MUCH GOOD THEN TO HAVE JUST ONE ROOM THERE. BECAUSE WHEN YOU PUT THE HOT WATER HEATER AT THE OTHER END OR WHERE EVER WE'RE PUTTING IT. IF ITS ALL PLUMBED THEN ALL THE ROOMS THEN.

TONY: YOU SEE WHAT THEY DID IS THEY BROUGHT COLD WATER TO ALL THESE DIFFERENT PLACES. AND ALL YOU'D HAVE TO DO IS PUT THE COLD WATER IN THE HOT WATER HEATER AND THEN TIE IN ONE LINE TO THE HOT WATER FROM THE HOT WATER HEATER AND THEN YOU WOULD HAVE HOT WATER. THIS IS ALL THEY DID.

JOE: YES.

KEVIN: BROTHER BILL IS THE ONE THAT SHOWED THEM WHAT TO DO.

JOE: SO IT MIGHT NOT BE DONE RIGHT.

KEVIN: IT MIGHT NOT BE DONE RIGHT BECAUSE BROTHER BILL IS THE ONE THAT ACTUALLY DIRECTED THEM . . .

TONY: WELL, THAT'S ALL RIGHT. BECAUSE YOU CAN TAKE THE COLD WATER OFF OF ANY AREA AND JUST BRING IT BACK INTO THE HOT WATER SYSTEM AND YOU'VE GOT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW ABOUT WHAT YOU SAY ABOUT WHEN THEY DUG OUT THE SESS POOL AND YOU TOLD THEM TO PUT . . .

TONY: CLEAN SAND IN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MAYBE IF THEY DON'T DO IT MAYBE THEY MIGHT HAVE TROUBLE AGAIN.

KEVIN: YES, THEY MIGHT GET SICK . . .

JOE: HE DIDN'T SEE THE POINT OF THAT ONE FATHER, HE DIDN'T REALIZE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: NO. BUT I SAY IT SHOULD BE DONE. THEY HAVE HAD SO MUCH TROUBLE, THEY'LL HAVE TROUBLE AGAIN.

TONY: I ASKED THEM TO GO BACK AND DO IT, AND RE-DO IT.

JOE: WELL THEY HAVE A BUNCH OF STUFF THROWN IN THERE NOW.

TONY: WELL, THEY'VE GOT TO PULL IT OUT. I TOLD THEM THEY'VE GOT TO PULL IT OUT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HAVE THEM PULL IT OUT, THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT.

KEVIN: THAT WILL BE A RESOLUTION . . .

JOE: WAIT, WAIT, WAIT, LET'S . . .

KEVIN: FATHER SUSPECTS THAT IF ALL THIS OLD SEWAGE, PIPES AND ALL ARE THROWN BACK INTO THE SAME THING, RIGHT OUTSIDE OF THE KITCHEN . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WE MIGHT HAVE TROUBLE AGAIN!

KEVIN: NUMBER ONE IT WAS DISOBEDIENCE IN A SENSE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: DISOBEDIENCE, YES.

TONY: WELL, MISUNDERSTANDING.

KEVIN: MISUNDERSTANDING, THAT'S A BETTER . . .

JOE: THEY THREW A LOT OF ROCKS IN THERE WHEN I SAW IT, I DIDN'T SEE THE SEWER PIPES.

TONY: THEY HAD THE SEWER PIPES THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SEE THAT THEY . . .

KEVIN: WE DON'T KNOW WHAT'S IN THERE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: SEE THAT THEY . . .

KEVIN: PROBABLY FATHER CHARLES DOESN'T KNOW WHAT'S IN THERE EITHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT IS GOOD THAT YOU PUT IT DOWN SO THAT SOMETHING CAN BE DONE. SOMETHING SHOULD BE DONE.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. WHAT DO WE WANT TO COMMUNICATE TO THEM ON THIS POINT.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

TONY: THE FIRST THING IS WE WANT THAT ALL OF THESE SESS POOLS, ALL OF THE DEBRIS PULLED OUT. SECONDLY, WE WANT IT FILLED WITH CLEAN SAND. WE DON'T CARE WHAT IT COSTS.

JOE: THERE'S CLORINE TOO THAT HE CAN PUT IN THERE.

TONY: NO HE SAID YOU DON'T HAVE TO, YOU DON'T HAVE TO. JUST THROW IN CLEAN SAND . . .

KEVIN: (WRITING) WE WANT ALL THE DEBRIS PULLED OUT . . .

TONY: AND FILL THEM WITH CLEAN SAND. AND UNDERLINE CLEAN. (PROBLEM REGARDING THE FLIES). WE COULD GET A FLY TRAP, MAYBE, A COUPLE OF FLY TRAPS FOR THEM. THERE ABOUT $50. BUCKS A PIECE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IF THEY COULD PUT SCREENS IN THE WINDOWS.

KEVIN: SCREENS . . . WHO CAN DO THAT? CAN THE BROTHERS? OR SHOULD THEY ACTUALLY HIRE A CONTRACTOR.

TONY: OH, THE BROTHERS CAN DO THAT. SCREENS, YOU KNOW, THERE IS NO PROBLEM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BECAUSE THE FLIES ARE COMING, THE FLIES ARE THE CARRIERS OF ALL THE SICKNESSES. AND EVERYONE AROUND HAS OUT-HOUSES.

JOE: YES.

(BEEP . . . BEEP)

TONY: IS THAT YOU OR ME?

KEVIN: THAT MUST HAVE BEEN YOU.

TONY: IT'S FOUR O'CLOCK.

KEVIN: ALL RIGHT. SO DOES THIS MAKE SENSE. WE WILL COMMUNICATE TO THE BROTHERS THAT WE WOULD LIKE ALL OF THE WINDOWS SCREENED BECAUSE OF THE FLIES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

TONY: WHERE THEY'RE LIVING.

JOE: PAY ATTENTION TO ASCETICS HERE, TELL THEM.

KEVIN: VERY GOOD.

JOE: IN OTHER WORDS. THIS IS A GOOD TIME TO MENTION ASCETICS. THEY'RE LIABLE TO PUT SOME OLD JUNK UP THERE IN THE WINDOWS.

TONY: YEA. I KNOW.

JOE: MENTION AGAIN THE CAR-PORT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHAT A MISTAKE!

JOE: AND THE WATER HEATER RUIN THE ASCETICS. SO THIS HAS GOT TO BE ASCETICALLY HARMONIOUS WITH THE BUILDING THERE.

TONY: WHEN I QUESTIONED BROTHER BILL FOR THIS CAR-PORT THEY HAD UP THERE, I SAID, WHO GAVE YOU PERMISSION TO PUT THIS UP? HE SAID, WE ASKED THE BISHOP AND HE SAID IT WAS ALL RIGHT . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: (DISGUSTED) WHY DID THEY HAVE TO TAKE IT TO THE BISHOP !!!

TONY: THEY DIDN'T UNDERSTAND.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOW . . . IT IS LACK OF KNOWLEDGE . . . BUT OF COURSE FATHER . . . THERE IS FATHER TO TELL THEM THE THINGS.

TONY: YOU KNOW THE BISHOP HAPPENED TO COME THERE AND THEY SAID, WE NEED SOME SHADES. IS IT ALL RIGHT TO PUT UP? AND HE SAID, PUT IT UP, HE SAID, SURE IT'S ALL RIGHT. YOU KNOW, THE BISHOP.

JOE: THEY WERE KIND OF TELLING ME THAT YOU WERE THE ONE WHO WANTED THEM TO PUT IT UP.

TONY: I TOLD THEM TO GET THAT THING OUT OF THERE, THAT'S WHAT I TOLD THEM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: WHEN I SAW THAT, THE OTHER DAY, WHEN I SAW THAT IN THE PICTURE THE OTHER DAY I FELT SURPRISED.

TONY: DIDN'T IT LOOK TERRIBLE, FATHER?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH.

TONY: AND I SAID, YOU KNOW, YOU GUYS COULD BE FINED BY THE CITY BECAUSE THEY HAVE A STRICT ORDINANCE STATING THAT

ALL THINGS WITHIN A 1000 FEET OF THE CENTER HAS TO COMPLY WITH THEIR LAWS AND THEIR PLANNING COMMISSION.

JOE: OH, ANOTHER POINT THAT I NEVER BROUGHT UP ABOUT THIS WHEN I WENT OVER WITH THEM, SOME PLACE TO PUT THE CAR TO GET IT OUT OF THE SHADE, BUT ALSO, JUST WALKING TO THE KITCHEN IN THE SUMMER. THE GREAT HEAT, A SHADED AREA WOULD PERHAPS CONSERVE THEIR ENERGY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: IT SEEMS THAT IT WAS A HOTEL, I BELIEVE THAT'S WHY THE DINING ROOM IS AT THE ENTRANCE, BECAUSE IT WAS A GREAT HOTEL.

TONY: THERE'S A TREMENDOUS AMOUNT OF HEAT THAT'S PENETRATING THROUGH THE WINDOWS.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MAYBE THEY SHOULD HAVE THOSE . . .

KEVIN: AWNINGS?

TONY: OR YOU COULD PUT SHADE SCREENS . . .

JOE: WELL, YOU COME ALL THE WAY OUT WITH THE CAR PORT, YOU SEE, THE WAY WE WOULD SET IT UP HERE IS, HERE'S THE DINING AREA HERE. AND THEN SOME WAY TO COME STRAIGHT OUT WITH ARCHES.

KEVIN: I THINK THE ARCHES WOULD LOOK BEAUTIFUL.

JOE: SO YOU CAN PARK, AND ALSO IT WOULD SHADE THE AREA.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES. YES. THAT'S A GREAT IDEA.

KEVIN: IT WOULD LOOK LIKE A REAL CLOISTER.

JOE: THAT'S WHAT BROTHER PATRICK WAS SUPPOSED TO BE DRAWING US A PICTURE OF.

FR. ALOYSIUS: I LIKE THAT IDEA. OF COURSE THERE'S THE COST. BUT IT WILL ADORN THE PLACE AND HELP THE DINING ROOM VERY MUCH.

TONY: AND ALSO, WE COULD TIE THIS IN WITH THIS BIG ROOF UP HERE. THIS ROOF LEAKS ANYWAY. AND IT HAS TO BE REPAIRED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS WILL BE ONE OF THE GREAT THINGS THAT WILL BEAUTIFY THE PLACE AND HELP SO MUCH AGAINST THE

HEAT.

KEVIN: WILL THIS REQUIRE AN ARCHITECT?

(END OF SIDE ONE)

JOE: WELL, THEY CAN DRAW IN WHAT'S THE IDEA.

TONY: THAT'S ALMOST 65 FEET ACROSS THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, THAT WILL ENHANCE THE PLACE VERY MUCH.

KEVIN: SHALL WE COMMUNICATE WITH THE BROTHERS TO TAKE PICTURES OF THIS AREA OF THE MONASTERY SO THAT FROM HERE WE CAN HAVE A RENDERING DONE?

TONY: WELL, YOU CAN HAVE A RENDERING, BUT YOU NEED DIMENSIONS.

JOE: SEE ON THE FRONT OF THE PICTURE, THIS ARCHITECTURAL DRAWER, NOT NECESSARILY AND ARCHITECT. WE DON'T HAVE TO GET THAT SKILLED. HE CAN GIVE US THE RENDERING RIGHT FROM THE PICTURE, HOW IT'S GOING TO LOOK AFTERWARDS.

KEVIN: RAYMUNDO MESA WAS A CIVIL ENGINEER BEFORE HE ACTUALLY WENT INTO THE MONASTERY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HAD TWO YEARS, HE HAD TWO YEARS.

KEVIN: HE HAD TWO YEARS, NOT THE PRACTICAL, ITS ALL THE THEORETICAL.

TONY: THAT'S WHY HE MIGHT BE ABLE TO LAY IT OUT.

KEVIN: BUT HE HAS A SCIENTIFIC MIND IN THAT RESPECT. SHALL WE ASK HIM. HE'S DIFFERENT THAN BROTHER PATRICK.

TONY: I WOULD SAY HE WOULD BE VERY GOOD.

JOE: YOU GET THE DIMENSIONS, A LITTLE DRAWING, AND THE PICTURES AND THE DIMENSIONS, AND SOMEBODY CAN DRAW IT UP FOR US RIGHT HERE.

TONY: WELL, WHAT WE NEED IS A SHOP SKETCH, A FLOOR PLAN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS WILL HELP SO MUCH FOR THE PRIVACY, THEIR PRIVACY. BECAUSE SOMETIMES THEY ARE EATING AND ANYONE

CAN COME TO THE DINING ROOM. BECAUSE IT WAS A HOTEL, AND YOU KNOW HOW IN THE HOTEL THE FIRST THING IS THE DINING ROOM.

JOE: YES. WELL NOW, THIS WOULD SERVE AS A PARKING FOR THE CARS THAT WOULD PULL IN FRONT, THE WALK FOR THE SHADE, AND THEN PROTECT THE BIG ROOM.

TONY: SURE.

KEVIN: NOW WHAT CESARIO WAS MENTIONING WHEN I WAS DOWN THERE ON THE 15TH, AND FATHER CHARLES DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING, BUT CESARIO MENTIONED IT TO ME, HE WAS THINKING THE BEST PLACE FOR THE CARS WAS TO PULL INTO THE BACK WHERE THE CARS CONNOT BE SEEN.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES, BECAUSE THE PEOPLE WILL SEE THE CARS . . .

TONY: CAN THEY DRIVE BACK THERE?

KEVIN: APPARENTLY THEY CAN DRIVE BACK THERE . . .

TONY: THERE'S A LOT OF TREES BACK THERE TO SHADE THE CAR.

JOE: I DON'T KNOW WHERE THEY COULD GO THERE.

KEVIN: THIS IS RIGHT BACK WHERE THE KITCHEN IS, WHERE THEY HAVE THEIR CLOTHES LINES AND SO FORTH.

TONY: HOW WOULD YOU GET BACK THERE?

KEVIN: APPARENTLY YOU JUST DRIVE RIGHT AROUND. THEY WERE TALKING AS THOUGH THAT COULD BE DONE.

JOE: BUT YOU'D HAVE TO TEAR OUT WHERE THE HOT WATER HEATER IS, THAT SHED THERE.

TONY: THAT BIG BOILER.

JOE: WELL, THEY'RE GOING TO SEE THE CARS ANYWAY, FATHER. IN OTHER WORDS, WHEN THEY COME IN AND OUT THE FRONT, THE SAME WAY.

FR. ALOYSIUS: ALL RIGHT.

KEVIN: WE'LL ASK THEM FOR SOME TYPE OF A FLOOR PLAN DRAWN TO SCALE . . .

JOE: PARTICULARLY IN THE FRONT THERE, WE'RE TALKING ABOUT THE DINING ROOM THE AND BUILDING ON THE LEFT.

TONY: WE SHOULD HAVE 3-FOLD. FIRST IT SHOULD BE SHADE FOR THE KITCHEN, SECONDLY, IT SHOULD PROVIDE A PARKING AREA FOR THE CARS, AND THE THIRD THING TO DO IS IT SHOULD COMPLY WITH ALL THE LAWS AND THE ASCETIC VALUES OF THE ARCHITECTURE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THESE SCREENS ARE VERY IMPORTANT BECAUSE THOSE FLIES WILL BRING THE SAME TROUBLE TO THEM.

JOE: YES, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY SAY THAT WHEN THEY ARE EATING IN THE DINING ROOM THE FLIES COME THERE LIKE LOCUSTS.

TONY: I THINK WE OUGHT TO GET THEM SOME FLY-TRAPS, LIKE WE HAVE IN THE KITCHEN HERE.

JOE: WHAT ARE FLY-TRAPS?

TONY: THE FLIES ARE ATTRACTED BY THIS HOT LIGHT, AND THEY ARE ELECTROCUTED.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH YES.

KEVIN: IN FACT THEY HAVE THAT IN THE AIRPORT OF OBREGON.

JOE: WHY DON'T WE TRY TO SEND ONE DOWN THERE?

KEVIN: THEY COULD PROBABLY GET THEM RIGHT THERE.

TONY: IT WOULD BE CHEAPER TO GET THEM HERE. EVERYTHING IS 3 OR 4 TIMES . . .

KEVIN: HOW ARE YOU GOING TO GET IT DOWN?

(TAPE GARBLED. SEND FLY TRAPS DOWN WITH WATER HEATERS.)

JOE: THE OTHER SYSTEM WAS MORE EFFICIENT. THE BIG WATER HEATER, THAT THE GUY HAD IN BACK.

KEVIN: YES, OH THAT THE GUY HAD IN BACK. THAT'S RIGHT.

JOE: THEY WERE SUPPOSED TO SEE ABOUT GETTING THAT ONE FIXED.

TONY: IT'S ALL RUSTED.

JOE: BUY A NEW ONE THEN. ITS STILL MORE EFFICIENT THEN THIS OTHER WAY, ISN'T IT?

TONY: ONE 50 GALLON WATER TANK . . . YOU KNOW THE BEST THING TO DO WOULD BE LIKE FATHER SAID. HAVE EVERYBODY GO AND MAYBE HAVE THEIR TIMES ALLOCATED. THERE'S ONLY 8 BROTHERS. SO YOU CUT THE DAY IN 8 HOURS . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S LIKE WE WERE, HOW THE STUDENTS WERE. WHILE SOME WERE TAKING THE SHOWERS THE OTHERS WERE WAITING.

JOE: WHERE WOULD IT BE THOUGH.

TONY: RIGHT NOW THERE'S 4 ROOMS THAT HAVE THE HOT WATER TO THEM. FATHER CHARLES' ROOM, THE KITCHEN, AND THOSE ROOMS THAT GO UP AND DOWN STAIRS. THEY'RE ALL HOOKED INTO THE SAME HOT WATER SYSTEM. SO THEY COULD ALL TAKE A SHOWER IN THOSE 4 ROOMS.

KEVIN: SO FOR THE INTERIM USE WHAT HEATER THEY HAVE AND USE THAT AS A COMMUNITY SHOWER.

TONY: THEY SHOULD MOVE SOMEONE OUT OF THERE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY SHOULD HAVE THEIR TIMETABLE.

TONY: SOME COULD TAKE A SHOWER IN THE MORNING, SOME COULD TAKE A SHOWER IN THE AFTERNOON . . .

JOE: IN THE SUMMER THEY DON'T NEED IT DO THEY?

KEVIN: THEY CAN TAKE A SWIM.

TONY: WHAT ABOUT THE SWIMMING POOL? WE PAID FOR THE SWIMMING POOL FILTER SO MANY TIMES, AND IT WAS GIVEN TO THEM.

KEVIN: EVERYTHING APPARENTLY WORKS AS FAR AS THE SWIMMING POOL.

TONY: IS IT FILLED?

KEVIN: IT'S FILLED. WHEN I WAS THERE WE ACTUALLY SWAM.

TONY: OH, GOOD.

KEVIN: AND I THINK THAT THE BROTHERS ARE SWIMMING WHENEVER THEY LIKE, THEY CAN GO SWIMMING.

TONY: OH, GOOD, GOOD. THEY CAN TAKE THEIR SHOWER RIGHT THERE IN THE POOL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THEY HAVE THE SWIMMING POOL IN PROPER ORDER? NO CRACKS?

KEVIN: NO, THERE ARE NO CRACKS, THERE'S NO LEAKS.

TONY: THEY FILLED THE CRACKS, I TOLD THEM TO FILL THE CRACKS. WE WOULD LIKE TO GET TILE IN THERE SO THAT IT WILL CUT DOWN ON THE MAINTENANCE.

JOE: WHAT ELSE DO YOU HAVE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: NOW, I WANT TO TELL YOU. THERE IS A YOUNG MAN, YOU KNOW HIM POSSIBLY, KEVIN MATTHEWS.

TONY: OH YES.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE HAS GIVEN SEVERAL THOUSAND DOLLARS. AND HE GIVES ALL TO THE M. A. P. HE WAS MY SPIRITUAL SON FOR MANY YEARS UNTIL I GOT SICK.

ROSE: (ENTERS) TONY, YOU'RE WANTED ON THE TELEPHONE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND I BAPTIZED ALL HIS CHILDREN, EXCEPT THE LAST ONE THAT I TOLD CHARLIE TO BAPTIZE THE LAST ONE. HOW MANY ARE THEY NOW, ABOUT FIVE?

KEVIN: THERE MUST BE ABOUT 5 OR 6.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH, HE IS A YOUNG MAN. AND HE'S GOING TO BE VERY USEFUL BECAUSE HE'S GOING TO DEVELOP . . . I TOLD YOU ALL THAT.

JOE: YES, FATHER.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND HE ALREADY STARTED THIS THIRD ORDER OF THE CONGREGATION.

JOE: TERRIFIC.

FR. ALOYSIUS: CALLING IT, AUXILLARIES OF OUR LADY OF FATIMA. THIS WAY NOBODY KNOWS THAT IT IS THE M. A. P. AUXILLARIES OF OUR LADY OF FATIMA. BECAUSE OUR FATHERS

ALREADY HAVE, OUR CONGREGATION ALREADY HAVE AUXILLARIES. AND HE IS SO HAPPY. HE IS DEEPLY SPIRITUAL. HE IS GOING THERE NOW WITH DR. DAILEY.

THIS CONFERENCE HAS BEEN VERY PRACTICAL, AND I AM VERY HAPPY ABOUT THE WHOLE THING. IT WAS JUST TREMENDOUS.

(BREAK)

KEVIN: ON #3 WHAT DID WE DECIDE TO DO ABOUT THE TWO AUTOMATIC LAUNDRY WASHERS?

JOE: ON # 3 & # 4 THEY WERE LOOKING INTO THE COSTS AND THEY WERE GOING TO TRY AND SEE IF WE CULD GET THEM FROM HERE TOO.

TONY: WHAT WE HAVE TO DO IS FOR EACH ITEM WE HAVE TO GET WHAT THEY CALL IS A VOLTAGE REGULATOR. TO KEEP THE VOLTAGE CONSTANT. IN MEXICO, YOU KNOW, THEY RUN EVERYTHING LIKE THE MEXICANS, EITHER YOU HAVE 180 VOLTS OR YOU HAVE 80 VOLTS AND WHEN YOU TURN, WHEN A COMPRESSOR GOES ON, IF IT DOESN'T HAVE A CONSTANT VOLTAGE IT COULD DRAG AND BURN UP THE MOTOR. AND THAT'S WHAT HAPPENS. YOU BURN UP THESE MOTORS. SO EVERY TIME YOU HAVE A DIFFERENT ITEM, A ELECTRICAL ITEM, YOU'RE SUPPOSED TO HAVE WHAT THEY CALL IS A VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR IT. AND THEY'RE EXPENSIVE. ABOUT $ 100.00 A PIECE JUST FOR A LITTLE 3/4 HORSE MOTOR. ONE FOR THE WHOLE MONASTERY WOULD RUN MAYBE $ 5000. TO $ 10,000. FOR MAYBE 200 AMP SERVICE. TO KEEP THE VOLTAGE CONSTANT.

JOE: WHAT IS THE SERVICE GOING IN THERE?

TONY: I'M NOT SURE. BUT I THINK FROM ALL THE MOTORS THEY HAVE RUNNING . . .

KEVIN: HOW DOES THAT MOTEL THAT SERVES FOOD, THAT MOTEL IN ALAMOS. WHAT IS THEIR KITCHEN LIKE? HOW MANY PEOPLE TO THEY SERVE AT ONCE?

JOE: IT ISN'T VERY MANY.

TONY: YOU KNOW, WITH A STEAM TABLE, AND A LITTLE GAS FIRED STOVE, YOU DON'T NEED VERY MUCH. SAY YOU HAD A 32 CUBIC FOOT REFRIGERATOR. THAT WILL HAVE MAYBE A 3/4 HORSE COMPRESSOR. IF YOU HAD MAYBE ONE VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR THAT, WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?

KEVIN: O.K. BACK TO OUR # 4. ON THE LARGE ROOMY REFRIGERATOR / FREEZER. THE SITUATION IS REGARDING THE VOLTAGE REGULATOR. IN OTHER WORDS ITS PREMATURE TO GET A

BIG ONE UNTIL WE HAVE FIGURED OUT THE VOLTAGE REGULATOR PROBLEM.

JOE: NO, NO. EVERY ELECTRICAL ITEM NEEDS IT, EVEN THE SMALL ONES. NO, I WOULD THINK SOLVING THE REFRIGERATION PROBLEM IS WISE.

TONY: YOU KNOW, I'VE GOT A PRICE FROM MY BROTHER AND THE COST WOULD BE ABOUT $ 7000.00 JUST FOR THE VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR THE WHOLE SYSTEM.

KEVIN: FOR THE WHOLE SYSTEM.

TONY: YEA. YOU ONLY NEED ONE. ONE GREAT BIG ONE.

JOE: AND THAT WOULD PERMANENTLY SOLVE THE WHOLE ELECTRICAL SYSTEM.

TONY: THEN IT HAS TO BE INSTALLED. SOMEBODY WOULD HAVE TO GO DOWN AND INSTALL IT. OR ELSE YOU HAVE TO GET A MEXICAN WHO DOESN'T KNOW WHAT HE'S DOING AND HE WOULD PROBABLY INSTALL IT BACKWARDS. THAT'S THE PROBLEM.

KEVIN: THE WAY WE HAD THE PUMP AND THE FILTER INSTALLED WITH THE SWIMMING POOL IS THEY CONTACTED A CONTRACTOR IN OBREGON. IN OBREGON THEY SEEM KNOWLEDGEABLE, AND IT'S JUST A QUESTION OF WHEN. AND THAT'S WHO TO DEAL WITH. NOT IN ALAMOS. BECAUSE IN ALAMOS YOU HAVE PEOPLE WHO DON'T KNOW WHAT THEY'RE DOING, AND EVEN IN NAVAJOA I DON'T THINK THEY KNOW WHAT THEY'RE DOING. BUT THEY WERE WILLING TO COME OUT FROM OBREGON.

TONY: THEY HAVE A GOOD OUTFIT THERE IN OBREGON. YOU KNOW WE HAD, JUST TO AIR-CONDITION THE DINING ROOM, WHAT DID THEY WANT? $ 14,000.00.

KEVIN: THEY ASKED FOR AN ASTRONOMICAL AMOUNT.

TONY: $ 14,000.00 FOR A 10 HORSE. AND YOU KNOW WITH COSTS TO RUN A 10 HORSE, WITH THE VOLTAGE REGULATORS AND ALL, I THINK IT WOULD BE PROHIBITIVE.

KEVIN: SO AT THE PRESENT TIME WE CANNOT SPEND THE MONEY, CAN WE?

JOE: WELL, NO. NO, THERE'S A SEPARATE ONE ON EACH MACHINE.

TONY: WELL, THE CHEAPEST WAS TO GO IS PAY AS WE GO.

JOE: SO WE MUST HAVE ABOUT 3 OF THEM NOW.

TONY: WE HAVE 4 OF THEM, ABOUT $ 100.00 A PIECE.

JOE: BUT STILL, THOSE BREAK DOWN THERE IN ALAMOS.

TONY: WELL, NO. THE VOLTAGE REGULATORS KEEP THEM CONSTANT. IF THE VOLTAGE GOES UP, IT REGULATES IT . . .

JOE: YOU HAVEN'T HEARD OF ANY PROBLEMS?

KEVIN: BROTHER BILL WHO'S THE ONLY ONE KNOWLEDGEABLE IN ELECTRICITY IS NOW NO LONGER AT THE SEMINARY. HE'S NOW DOWN IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

TONY: THEY HAVEN'T HAD ANY PROBLEMS SINCE THEY BURNED OUT 2 COMPRESSORS, I THINK, REMEMBER I TOLD YOU?

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH MY GOODNESS.

TONY: THAT'S WHY I SENT THE CONDENSING UNIT DOWN WITH THAT JIM. HE SAID HE HAD NOTHING TO DO, AND HE COULDN'T EVEN FIX IT. THAT'S ONE OF THE REASONS WHY HE LEFT.

KEVIN: HE PROBABLY GOT DISCOURAGED.

TONY: HE COULDN'T FIX IT. HE DID IT BACKWARDS.

KEVIN: HE GOT DISCOURAGED, AND EVERYTHING MUST HAVE COME OUT AT ONCE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: YES.

KEVIN: WITH BROTHER JIM.

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THEN HE FELT ALONE AND NATURALLY HIS FIANCE'S MEMORY WAS SO FRESH. HE SPOKE TOO LONG WITH HER.

JOE: WELL, WE'RE LOOKING INTO IT.

KEVIN: O.K. WE'RE LOOKING INTO IT.

JOE: COMMERCIAL TYPE DISH-WASHER.

KEVIN: THAT TO ME . . . WHAT DO YOU THINK, TONY?

(BEEP . . . BEEP)

TONY: WE HAVE ONE IN HERE AND WE PAID $ 6000.00 FOR IT, WITHOUT INSTALLATION. DOWN THERE YOU'RE TALKING, MAYBE

THREE AND A HALF, MAYBE FOUR TIMES WHAT THAT COSTS HERE.

KEVIN: CAN YOU GET SOMETHING LIKE A SEARS TYPE, FOR A HOUSEHOLD.

TONY: COMMERCIAL, IT'S NOT COMMERCIAL.

KEVIN: DO THEY REALLY WANT A COMMERCIAL?

TONY: FOR 8 PEOPLE? I THINK THE DOMESTIC ONE WOULD SUFFICE. THEY COULD GET ONE FOR $ 250. OR $ 300.

KEVIN: A DOMESTIC ONE?

TONY: DON'T YOU THINK SO?

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVENTUALLY THEY MIGHT BE 30. NOW THERE ARE ABOUT 8.

KEVIN: YES, THERE ARE ABOUT 8 OR 9 THERE NOW.

FR. ALOYSIUS: EVENTUALLY THERE MIGHT BE 20.

TONY: SO THEY RUN IT TWICE.

KEVIN: THAT'S TRUE.

JOE: KITCHEN AID I THINK IS THE BEST THEY MAKE . . . SEARS HAS ONE.

TONY: SEARS . . . YEA, BUT SEARS . . .

KEVIN: THEY HAVE ONE IN OBREGON.

TONY: IN OBREGON THEY HAVE SEARS?

KEVIN: I BELIEVE.

TONY: I DON'T THINK SO. YOU HAVE TO GO TO GUADALAJARA OR HERMOSILLO.

JOE: BUT I THOUGHT THERE WAS A SERAS IN OBREGON.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HOW FAR IS HERMOSILLO?

KEVIN: 3 HOURS, FATHER.

JOE: WELL, THEY PROBABLY A DOMESTIC ISSUE DISHWASHERS IN OBREGON.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

TONY: IF WE COULD GET . . . YOU KNOW, AT ONE TIME I HAD A COMPLETE LIST. AND I GOT BIDS ON THEM, $ 7000.00 FOR A REFRIGERATOR, A FREEZER, A STOVE, A SALAMANDER, AND SOMETHING ELSE. BUT WE COULDN'T GET IT THROUGH.

KEVIN: THAT'S OUR BOTTLE-NECK.

TONY: OPENLY AND NOTORIOUSLY PUT IT ON A TRUCK AND TAKE YOUR CHANCE. I THINK THAT'S THE WAY TO GO.

JOE: NO, NO. BUT AS YOU GET ACROSS THE BOARDER, REMEMBER I WAS LOOKING INTO THAT FOR US ONCE, IT'S EASY TO GET IT ACROSS THE BOARDER, BUT YOU GET DOWN A LITTLE FURTHER . . . NO, THEY TAKE IT AWAY FROM YOU TOO. IT'S A 17 KILOMETER FREE TRADE ZONE, THERE. THEY CHECK YOU AGAIN. THAT'S MORE RISKY DOWN THERE. NOT GETTING IT INITIALLY ACROSS THE BOARDER. THAT'S THE GUYS THAT YOU'VE GOT TO KNOW. BUT ANYWAY . . . THE BEST PLACE FOR CONTRABAND . . . DOUGLAS IS BETTER, AND THEN THAT OTHER LITTLE TOWN JUST BESIDE DOUGLAS.

KEVIN: MEXICALI?

JOE: NO, NO, NO. THERE'S A LITTLE ONE . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: TUCSON?

JOE: NO, NOT TUCSON.

TONY: NOGALAS?

JOE: NO, IT'S PAST NOGALAS. IT'S THE SMALLEST . . . THAT'S THE BEST PLACE TO COME IN. DOUGLAS IS NEXT BEST. THAT GOES OUT OF OUR WAY ABOUT AN HOUR.

TONY: THE NEXT THING IS A TRACTOR FOR THE ORCHARD. THERE'S A LOT OF MONEY RIGHT THERE.

JOE: THAT WE PROBABLY COULD USE.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS FELLOW, MATTHEWS, SAID THAT HE WANTS TO GIVE IT. BUT THAT HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW TO GO TO THE CUSTOMS HOUSE. BUT HE WANTS, HE TOLD ME HE WANTS.

JOE: ALL RIGHT. HERE'S WHAT WE DO. INSTEAD OF TWO PASSANGERS, WE GET A TRACTOR IN THAT LEAR JET. NOW ON THAT LEAR JET, FLYING RIGHT IN THERE, YOU CAN FLY ALL KINDS OF THINGS IN. NO KIDDING.

FATHER ALOYSIUS AND BOARD -- SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SAYS HE IS DEFINITE . . .

TONY: YOU STILL HAVE TO GO THROUGH . . .

JOE: OH, THEY WON'T KNOW ANYTHING . . . AT ALAMOS?

FR. ALOYSIUS: THIS FELLOW SAID HE WANTS TO BEAUTIFY THE ORCHARD, PLAN FRUIT TREES AND ALL THAT.

KEVIN: KEVIN MATTHEWS WANTS TO TAKE ON THE PROJECT HE AND HIS FRIENDS, OF HELPING . . .

FR. ALOYSIUS: HELP WITH THE WHOLE GARDEN . . .

TONY: WELL, WHY DOESN'T HE DRIVE ONE DOWN?

FR. ALOYSIUS: AND THE WHOLE ORCHARD. HE WANTS TO PLANT . . .

JOE: THAT WOULD BE WONDERFUL. I THINK THAT THEY DO NEED A TRACTOR THERE. IT'S JUST A QUESTION OF MONEY AND HOP MUCH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: BUT HE IS DEFINITE IN BUYING IT.

JOE: OH, WONDERFUL.

FR. ALOYSIUS: SO THERE AGAIN IN REGARD TO THE MONEY YOU CAN BE SURE THAT HE HAS . . .

JOE: OH, TERRIFIC. SO WE ARE GOING TO SAY THAT KEVIN MATTHEWS IS INTERESTED.

TONY: YEA, PUT HIS NAME DOWN AS A DONOR.

FR. ALOYSIUS: HE SAYS HE WANTS TO WORK ON THE WHOLE GARDEN AND THE WHOLE ORCHARD.

TONY: THEY SELL A SMALL ONE FOR ABOUT $ 5000. $ 6000.

JOE: NOW HOW WOULD YOU GET SOMETHING DOWN IN PARTS?

KEVIN: THE BEST GERMAN TRADING COMPANIES DOWN THERE HAVE TRACTORS, THEY HAVE ALL THE SERVICE AND EVERYTHING DOWN THERE. I WOULD THINK, POSSIBILY, IF KEVIN IS GOING TO GET ONE, HE'LL PROBABLY FIND OUT, AS FAR AS SERVICE AND ALL, HE MIGHT JUST GET ONE DOWN THERE.

JOE: ASK HIM TO GET US AN ESTIMATE. SAY, ON THESE PLANES GOING DOWN THERE NOW, TONY, WHOSE GOING TO CHECK

YOU?

TONY: YOU HAVE TO GO THROUGH CUSTOMS?

JOE: WHERE?

TONY: HERMOSILLO.

KEVIN: ALL SMALL AIRCRAFT . . .

TONY: OH, YES. YOU HAVE TO LAND OR THEY'LL SEND A JET UP AFTER YOU AND THEY'LL SHOOT YOU DOWN.

JOE: THEN YOU FLY LOW.

TONY: YOU SEE THAT'S WHAT THEY DO WITH THE CONTRABAND.

JOE: YOU JUST GO RIGHT ON DOWN THE SEA, YOU CAN'T GET LOST ANY.

TONY: I KNOW THAT WHEN FATHER CHARLES AND I WENT DOWN THERE, THOSE GUYS WERE READY TO PULL GUNS ON US.

FR. ALOYSIUS: OH MY GOODNESS.

TONY: THEY SENT US BACK.

FR. ALOYSIUS: MY GOODNESS.

JOE: AT WHERE?

TONY: DOWN IN NOGALAS. FATHER CHARLES GAVE UP. HE CALLED THE BISHOP AND HE WAS GOING TO LEAVE EVERYTHING.

KEVIN: OH, THAT'S RIGHT. YOU WERE GOING TO LEAVE EVERYTHING . . .

TONY: I SAID NO LET'S TRY AGAIN, KEEP TRYING UNTIL WE GET THROUGH. HE SAID, BUT I'M GOING TO BE ORDAINED TOMORROW. I SAID, IF GOD WANTS YOU ORDAINED YOUR GOING TO GET THROUGH.

FR. ALOYSIUS: THAT'S WONDERFUL, TONY. YOU ARE COURAGEOUS.

TONY: AND WE JUST MADE IT.

FR. ALOYSIUS: YOU ARE COURAGEOUS.

JOE: "NEW KITCHEN STOVE." WHAT'S THE DEAL ON THAT NOW?

KEVIN: HE'LL EXPLAIN A LITTLE FURTHER. I DON'T KNOW WHAT THE DEAL IS . . .

JOE: "NEW ROOF OVER THE ENTIRE KITCHEN AND DINING HALL." NOW WHAT? I THOUGHT WE FIXED THAT LAST TIME . . .

TONY: IT LEAKS. IT'S A CORRUGATED ROOF.

KEVIN: HE'LL EXPLAIN FURTHER IN HERE, TOO. HE EXPLAINS EACH OF THE POINTS.

JOE: ALL RIGHT.

TONY: NOW WHO ARE THEY GOING TO GET TO SAND BLAST? THERE'S NOBODY. NOBODY SAND BLASTS THERE. THEY COULDN'T EVEN GET A SESS POOL PUMPER IN THERE. YOU KNOW, THEY WENT ALL THE WAY TO NAVAJOA, AND NOBODY DOES IT.

JOE: WHAT DO THOSE AMERICANS DO WHEN THEY BUY THOSE OLD HOMES THERE?

TONY: THEY GET SOME MEXICANS TO USE A WIRE BRUSH.

JOE: WELL, THEY CAN ASK AROUND, ANYWAY.

TONY: WELL, WHAT WE COULD SAY IS, LET'S PUT THE MONKEY ON HIS BACK AND SAY, GET BIDS. ISN'T THAT RIGHT, FATHER?

JOE: HE SAYS THEY'RE BEING SOLICITED RIGHT NOW. HE'S DOING REAL GOOD GOING OVER EVERYTHING. I THINK THAT'S GOOD. WHAT'S THE BEST THING THAT COULD BE DONE. THE BEST WAY TO DO EVERYTHING. LOOK AT THE IDEAL WAY TO DO EVERYTHING, AND THEN WE SEE WHAT'S FEASIBLE. ALL RIGHT, THE AUTOMATIC WASHER. THIS IS HIS COMMENTS, THEN.

KEVIN: WHAT ARE THE COMMENTS?

TONY: I AGREE, WE NEED A WASHER AND A DRYER. BECAUSE IT TAKES TOO LONG TO HANG CLOTHES OUT TO DRY. AND A DRYER ISN'T THAT MUCH. YOU DON'T NEED A COMMERCIAL ONE. THOSE DRYERS, DRY FAST. BY THE TIME YOU WASH IT, THEY'RE ALMOST DRIED.

KEVIN: THAT'S RIGHT. WHAT DOES HE SAY THERE?

JOE: JUST THE CONSUMPTION OF TIME. I DO TEND TO AGREE. UTILIZING THE TIME BETTER STUDYING SPANISH OR . . .

FR. ALOYSUIS: YES.

JOE: PRAYING THEN WASHING CLOTHES.

TONY: THAT'S RIGHT. I'M GOING TO EXPLAIN SOMETHING TO YOU. WE DO OUR OWN LAUNDRY HERE. AND WE BOUGHT A REAL EXPENSIVE WASHING MACHINE. $ 4000.00. AND IT HAS A BIG EXTRACTOR AND EVERYTHING. IT WAS COSTING US MAYBE $ 200. A MONTH ON MAINTENANCE. SO I THROUGH IT OUT.

JOE: IS THAT RIGHT?

TONY: YEA, I THREW IT OUT. YOU KNOW WHAT I DID? I BOUGHT A SEARS WASHING MACHINE AND THE DRYER THAT WE HAVE WE COULD ONLY DRY AS MUCH CLOTHES AS THE SEARS WASHING MACHINE WASHES. WE HAVE A COMMERCIAL DRYER. AND IT'S WORKED FINE. WE SAVE ON SOAP, WE SAVE ON ELECTRICITY. WE'RE RUNNING 3 HORSE, 3 PHASE TO RUN IT AND HERE WE'RE RUNNING A THIRD HORSE ON SEARS AND ROEBUCK. AND IT'S WORKING FINE. AND I'VE GOT A THREE YEAR SERVICE CONTRACT, AND IT DOESN'T COST ME NOTHING, $ 72.

JOE: WELL SOMETIMES THOSE MACHINES ARE JUST OVERSOLD.

TONY: YEA.

JOE: BUT ANYWAY, YOU GET A GOOD ONE, A GOOD MAYTAG, RIGHT?

TONY: MAYTAG IS GOOD, SPEED QUEEN IS EVEN BETTER. THERY'RE ALL STAINLESS.

JOE: ANYWAY, I DON'T THINK THEY NEED A COMMERCIAL ONE HERE. JUST A MAYTAG OR . . .

TONY: NO, GET A DOMESTIC ONE. GET A SEARS. YOU DON'T LIKE SEARS, HUH?

JOE: WELL, I KNOW THE MAYTAG'S A GOOD WASHING MACHINE.

TONY: WELL, I CARRIED MAYTAG FOR A LONG TIME. 15 YEARS, AND ALL OF A SUDDEN . . .

KEVIN: ARE WE GOING TO GET THESE THINGS HERE OR DOWN IN MEXICO?

TONY: I THINK WE SHOULD GET THEM HERE . . .

JOE: BUT WE CAN'T GET THEM IN.

TONY: THEY'RE ONLY 25 % OF THE PRICE.

JOE: ABOUT $ 250. TO $ 300. FOR A WASHING MACHINE.

TONY: A WASHER AND A DRYER WILL RUN ABOUT $ 500. BUCKS.

JOE: SO IT MIGHT RUN THEM $ 1000.00 THERE.

TONY: OH! IT WILL RUN YOU $ 2000.00! LOOK AT A WATER HEATER COSTS $ 350. BUCKS.

JOE: THAT WATER HEATER IS TERRIBLE.

KEVIN: SO THIS IS PREDICATED UPON GETTING THE BISHOP'S THINGS DOWN THERE, RIGHT?

JOE: WELL . . . GET THEM BIDS THERE . . .

TONY: YEA, GET BIDS THERE.

JOE: WE MIGHT NOT BE ABLE TO DO THAT.

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

THE REGULAR MONTHLY MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION WAS HELD AT BARONE'S RESTURANT IN TOLUCA LAKE CALIFORNIA AT 2:30 P.M. ON SEPTEMBER 28, 1980.

PRESENT IN PERSON WERE: FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, CMF
JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR
ANTHONY J. ARPAIA
KEVIN MANION

THESE CONSTITUTED A QUORUM AND FULL MEMBERSHIP OF THE BOARD.

MR. O'CONNOR, THE PRESIDENT OF THE CORPORATION, PRESIDED AS CHAIRMAN. MR. MANION, THE SECRETARY OF THE CORPORATION, TOOK MINUTES.

FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, C.M.F. STARTED THE MEETING WITH A PRAYER, THREE HAIL MARYS.

THE FIRST ORDER OF BUSINESS WAS THE REACTION BY THE MISSINARIES TO THE RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS MADE AT THE LAST MEETING ON AUGUST 31, 1980. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT TWO OF THE BROTHERS JUMPED OVER THE WALL!

FR. FOUNDER CITED MARCO'S LETTER WHERE HE HAD NO ATTRACTION TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA. "THERE EXISTS GROSS IGNORANCE WHICH SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO HIM. NOW THIS BOY DIDN'T KNOW ANYTHING, HER HEART, HER ROSARY, HER SCAPULAR. THIS IS THE DEVOTION FOR THE PRESENT DAY. HE LEFT UNDER FALSE GROUNDS. WE MUST TELL CHARLIES HE DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THIS BOY ABOUT THESE THINGS. THIS SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO THEM." WHEREUPON THE BOARD RESOLVED THAT WE SHOULD TELL FR. CHARLES THIS.

FR. CHARLES LETTER IN RESPONSE TO THE DIRECTORS RESOLUTION DATED SEPTEMBER 8TH WHICH WAS READ TO BOARD OF DIRECTORS. REGARDING THE SPIRIT IN WHICH FR. CHARLES TOOK THIS RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD, FOUNDER FOUNDER RESPONDED THAT "VERY FEW WOULD HAVE TAKEN THIS LETTER. REAL HUMILITY!"

IT WAS NOTED THAT THE RESOLUTION WAS CORRECTED WITH THE ADDITION OF THE WORDS "TO FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M.A.P. AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PEREPTAUL ADORATION."

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F. JOC AJA

Kevin J Manion

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

NEXT FOLLOWED A DISCUSSION OF THE MATERIAL NEEDS OF THE COMMUNITY AS PRESENTED IN CESARIO'S LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 3RD:

1) COMPLETE INSTALLATION OF COPPER TUBING INSIDE THE MAIN BUILDING. THE DIRECTORS DECIDED THAT THEY SHOULD NOT BE REPLACED BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT LEAKING.

2) FOUR 40 GALLON WATER HEATERS -- MR. ARPAIA RECOMMEND THAT THE BROTHERS TAKE SHOWERS IN ONE AREA. MR. O'CONNOR QUESTIONED THE EXPERIENCE OF BROTHER CESARIO REGARDING THESE MATTERS. MR. APRAIA RESPONDED THAT CESARIO WANTS CONVENIENCE BECAUSE THE BROTHERS ARE SPENDING TOO MUCH TIME DOING OTHER THINGS. REGARDING THE RECENT INSTALLATION MR. ARPAIA STATED, "WE INSTALLED A 50 GALLON WATER HEATER OUTSIDE THE HOUSE. IT IS SCANDALOUS! AND IT RUINS THE ASCETIC BEAUTY OF THE PLACE. IT IS RIGHT OUT IN FRONT!" THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR HEATERS OR SOLAR PANELS WAS DISCUSSED. FATHER FOUNDER STATED, "IN OUR SEMINARIES WE HAD SHOWERS IN A COMMON PLACE. I EVEN TOOK COLD SHOWERS WHEN I WAS A PRIEST. WE DID NOT EVEN HAVE A SHOWER. THERE WAS A ROOM, AND I USED TO APPLY THE WATER TO MY HEAD. AS A PRIST WE HAD A SWIMMING POOL WITH COLD WATER. WE HAD SUCH PRIMITIVE WAYS. I WONDER HOW WE SURVIVED! WHEN ONE IS YOUNG ONE CAN TAKE ANYTHING. WHEN I WAS A PRIEST EVEN IN MY 40'S, I USED TO GO EVERY MORNING DOWN STAIRS IN THE BASEMENT TO THE COLD SHOWER, A COMMON SHOWER IN DOMINGUEZ SEMINARY. 4 OR 5 SHOWERS WERE THERE WITH COLD WATER. BEFORE I USED TO CALL THE STUDENTS TO GET UP. I USED TO GET UP THE FIRST THING. IN DOMINGUEZ WE HAD ONLY COLD SHOWERS. I COULD TAKE COLD WATER. IN DECEMBER I USED TO GO TO THE SEA. IN FATIMA WE HAD HOT WATER ONCE A WEEK." TONY REMINDED THE BOARD THAT FOR TWO YEARS WE DIDN'T HAVE A HOT WATER HEATER IN ALAMOS. ALSO TONY ESTIMATED THE COST AT $ 400.00 FOR THE 50 GALLON HEATER WHICH THE BROTHERS PURCHASED. WE COULD BUY THEM FOR $ 150.00 HERE, BUT WE CAN'T GET IT ACROSS THE BOARDER. IF WE COULD BREAK THE $ 400.00 PRICE IT WOULD BE DIFFERENT. BUT AT THIS PRICE THATS TOO HIGH. MR. O'CONNOR STATED THAT ON THE OTHER HAND THERE IS NO COMMON AREA. THE ALAMOS HOUSE IS REALLY SET UP FOR INDIVIDUAL ROOMS. POSSIBILY THE BROTHERS COULD GO TO TAKE A SHOWER IN A VACANT ROOM. MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE UNDERGROUND PIPING IS PLACED AS THOUGH THERE WILL BE HOT WATER HEATERS INSTALLED. THEY BROUGHT COLD WATER TO ALL THESE PLACES.

RESOLUTION: WE WANT FURTHER STUDY INCLUDING THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR, THE AQUISITION OF A LARGER UNIT TO REPLACE THE ORIGINAL WATER HEATER. THE BROTHERS SHOULD STUDY THE POSSIBILITY OF TAKING HOT SHOWERS IN A CENTRAL

Joe
a J a

Fr. Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

PLACE. IT IS NOT EFFICIENT TO HAVE 4 WATER HEATERS. THE BROTHERS COULD ALL TAKE SHOWERS IN THE MAIN HOUSE. MOVE SOMEONE OUT OF A ROOM IN THE MAIN HOUSE, HAVE A REGULAR TIME TABLE, SOME WAIT WHILE OTHERS TAKE SHOWER, IN SUMMER THEY CAN TAKE SWIM IN POOL, ETC.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE CARPORT, OR IN THE TERMS OF MR. ARPAIA, THE "ILLEGAL LEAN-TWO" SHOULD BE TORN DOWN. IT LOOKS TERRIBLE. THERE IS A DANGER THAT A GOOD WIND WILL PICK IT UP AND IT WILL DAMAGE THE BUILDING. EVERYTHING HAS TO HAVE A PERMIT IN ALAMOS.

THE FOUNDER ASKED WHERE IS THE PRACTICAL MIND OF THE SUPERIOR INSTALLING THE WATER HEATER OUT IN FRONT FOR ALL TO SEE. THERE SHOULD ALWAYS BE A CONCERN FOR THE ASCETICS.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE SUPERIOR CAUSE TO BE DRAW UP A SCHEMATIC OF THE FRONT WITH THE THREE ARCHES. THE BEAUTY OF THE FRONT SHOULD BE ENHANCED. A PORTICO WOULD COME OUT ABOUT 25 FEET WITH THREE ARCHES. THIS COULD BE USED AS A CAR PORT. THE ENTRANCE TO THE DINING ROOM NEEDS A PROTRUDING PORITCO BECAUSE IT LEAKS. A PORTICO DONE IN THE SAME STYLE AS THE MONASTERY. MR. O'CONNOR RECOMMENDS WITH A CAR PORT. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT THE CARS ARE IN THE WAY. THOSE CARS SHOULDN'T BE THERE ANYWAY.

RESOLUTION: THAT ALL RECOMMENDATIONS BE PUT IN WRITING. FR. CHARLES LIKES THINGS IN WRITING.

REGARDING THE BISHOP, HE IS THE ONLY ONE WHO COULD HELP US TRANSPORT THINGS INTO MEXICO. BISHOP MIGUEL VISITED TONY IN THE HOSPITAL. THE BISHOP STATED HE WILL SEND ALL THE DESIGNS, BTU'S HE NEEDS FOR THE AIR-CONDITIONERS OF THE CATHEDRAL, ABOUT 75 - 100 TONS RUNNING ANYWHERE FROM $ 50 - $ 150 M DOLLARS IN MEXICO. TONY HAS A FRIEND WHO IS AN ENGINEER IN REFRIGERATION, HE BUILDS 20,000 SQ FT. WALK IN FREEZERS. HE CAN BUY THESE THINGS FOR MAYBE $ 5000.00 WHEN PLACES GO BROKE. HE IS ON THE LIST. AFTER HE HEARS FROM BISHOP MIGUEL TONY WILL CONTACT THE ENGINEER TO DONATE THIS EQUIPMENT TO M. A. P. WE WILL IN TURN PRESENT THIS TO THE BISHOP AND HE WILL WIPE OUT THE DEBT. NO CASH FROM US. BUT WE'LL HAVE TO GIVE MR. HANKS A WRITE OFF. O'CONNOR STATED "WE'LL HAVE TO HAVE A RECEIPT FROM THE BISHOP AND THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI THAT HE WAS TOTALLY PAID. SOMETHING FROM THE PRESDIENT." MR. ARPAIA COMMENTED THAT WE WILL SAVE THE BISHOP PLENTY OF MONEY, AND SINCE HE CAN GET IT ACROSS THE BORDER WE CAN PUT OTHER THINGS ON THE TRUCK FOR ALAMOS.

a g a
jpc

Kevin J Manion

Father Eleopius Echeverria OMF

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

ON WHETHER WE SHOULD CONTINUE TO UPGRADE THE MONASTERY GROUNDS SINCE WE DON'T HAVE LEGAL TITLE:

ARPAIA: GOD WANTS US DOWN THERE. THIS PLACE WILL BE THERE PERMANENTLY. LEGALLY IT'S A MEXICAN STANDOFF. MAYBE WE'LL JUST HAVE TO TRUST THE BISHOP.

O'CONNOR: WE JUST KEEP TRYING TO BETTER OUR HAND HERE. WE KEEP RECORDS OF EVERYTHING WE SPEND, EVERYTHING WE DONE, THE PROPERTY TAX, THE BISHOP'S STATEMENT. I WOULD LIKE TO HAVE SOMETHING FROM THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI. OF COURSE IF SOMEBODY SAID GET OUT, WE DON'T GET OUT. THEY WOULD HAVE TO GO FILE SUIT IN CIVIL COURT, AND WE WOULD GO TO THE APOSTOLIC DELEGATE. IT WOULD BE ONE BIG TERRIBLE PROBLEM. THEY WOULD HAVE TO BE PRETTY BRAVE TO TRY SOMETHING.

TONY: TWICE I TRIED TO SET UP A MEETING WITH MEMBERS OF THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI.

O'CONNOR: THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI IS JUST THE FIGURE HEADS FOR THE BISHOP. IT WOULD BE HELPFUL TO GET SOMETHING SIGNED IN CIVIL LAW BY THE FINCAS DEL YAQUI. IT WOULD GIVE US JUST A LITTLE MORE PROTECTION, BUT IT IS ILLEGAL FOR THEM. WHATEVER THEY SIGN IS ILLEGAL.

FOUNDER: IF TONY ASKS ANYTHING FROM THE BISHOP, HE CANNOT DENY TONY.

KEVIN: WHAT IS THE TIMETABLE? THE BISHOP WILL NEGLECT TO DO ANYTHING.

FOUNDER: TONY WILL HEAR FROM THE BISHOP AT ANYTIME. THE BISHOP IS NOT GOING TO DELAY. THIS IS THE SOLUTION. THE BISHOP WILL NOT DENY ANYTHING TO THE BISHOP. I NEVER SAW HIM SO HAPPY. HE WAS SIGNING HE WAS SO HAPPY. HE WILL BE HEAR.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE SESS POOL BE CLEANED OUT AGAIN AND REFILLED WITH CLEAN SAND. APPARENTLY DEBRIS WAS THROWN BACK INTO THE SESS POOL BEFORE IT WAS COVERED UP. THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS A FUTURE HEALTH PROBLEM. THE BROTHERS SHOULD REDO THE SESS POOL AGAIN BECAUSE OF THE NEGLIGENCE OF SOME. THE FOUNDER STATED THAT SOMEHITNG CAN BE DONE AND SHOULD BE DONE. MR. APRAIA DIRECTED ALL THE DEBRIS PULLED OUT AND SECONDLY FILL IT WITH CLEAN SAND. THE BROTHERS DON'T HAVE TO SUPER-CLORINATE. THIS IS WHAT THE ENGINEERS RECOMMEND. THERE'S PLENY OF CLEAN SAND IN THE WASH. MAKE SURE ITS CLEAN. WE ESTIMATE ABOUT $ 80.00 A HOLE TO HAVE THE MEXICANS CLEAN OUT THE SESS POOL. NOW THERE IS

Kevin J Mannion

Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F.

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

NO BACK-FLOW PROBLEM.

THE FATHER FOUDNER NOTED THAT THE WINDOWS NEED ADEQUATE SCREENS. ALSO THERE ARE SO MANY FLIES THAT COME FROM OUTHOUSES. THE BROTHERS SHOULD PUT SCREENS IN THE WINDOS. FLIES ARE THE CARRIERS OF ALL THE SICKNESSES. VERY IMPORTANT BECAUSE OF THE FECAL MATERIAL CARRIED BY THE FLIES. ALSO GET FLY-TRAPS. BUT PAY ATTENTION TO ASTETCIS. THIS PROJECT SHOULDN'T TAKE TOO LONG. STEELE FRAMES. SOME WITH ARCHES. SOME MEXICANS WHO ARE CARPENTERS.

RESOLUTION: THAT ALL THE WINDOWS BE SCREENED.

A POINT WAS RAISED REGARDING THE OVERALL ASCETICS OF THE MONASTERY. THIS IS IMPORTANT REGARDING THE CAR PORT, THE WATER HEATER, THE SCREENS, ETC. EVERYTHING SHOULD BE ASCETICALLY HARMONIOUS. THE FOUNDER SAW PICTURES OF THE CAR PORT AND STATED, "DIDN'T IT LOOK TERRIBLE." MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE CITY HAS A STRICT ORDINANCE. WE COULD BE FINED. MR. MANION ASKED IF THE CARS CAN BE PULLED IN THE BACK.

IT WAS MENTIONED THAT A SHADED AREA WOULD BENEFIT THE KITCHEN TREMENDOUSLY. THERE SHOULD BE SOME WAY TO COME STRAIGHT OUT WITH ARCHES. IT WILL ADORN THE PLACE AND HELP THE DINING ROOM VERY MUCH. WE COULD TIE THIS INTO THE ROOF WHICH WE MAY NEED TO REPLACE. THE FOUNDER REMARKED THAT THIS WILL HELP FOR THE PRIVACY.

RESOLTION: A RENDERING BY RAYMUNDO MESA. A FLOOR PLAN, DINING ROOM, SHADE FOR KITCHEN, PARKING AREA FOR CARS, COMPLY WITH ALL THE LAWS AND ASCETIC VAULES.

A REPORT WAS GIVEN BY FATHER FOUNDER REGARDING MR. KEVIN MATTHEWS WHO WAS "MY SPIRITUAL SON FOR MANY YEARS, AND I BAPTIZED ALL HIS CHILDREN. HE WILL BE VERY USEFUL BECAUSE HE IS GOING TO START THE THIRD ORDER. HE IS GOING TO VISIT WITH DOCTOR DAILEY."

MR. ARPAIA REPORTED ON THE NEED FOR VOLTAGE REGULATORS IN ALAMOS. THAT WE ARE LOOKING INTO THE COSTS AND GETTING THEM HERE. WE NEED A VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR THE DISH-WASHER AND LAUNDRY. ONE GREAT BIG ONE IS FOR $ 5000.00 FOR THE WHOLE MONASTERY. BUT IT NEEDS TO BE INSTALLED. WITHOUT REGULATORS THE VOLTAGE CAN BURN UP THE MOTOR. EACH DIFFERENT APPLIANCE NEEDS A VOLTAGE REGULATOR.

REGARDING THE NEED FOR A NEW REFRGERATOR AND FREEZER MR. ARPAIA RECOMMENDED THE FOLLOWING: THEY NEED VOLTAGE

Kevin J Manion JQA
Father Aloysius Ellacuria, CMF

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

REGULATORS. AT PRESENT TIME WE SHOULD PAY AS WE GO. WE ARE LOOKING INTO IT. WITH A NEW REFRIGERATOR, THEY CAN STORE MORE FOOD. REGARDING VOLUME PURCHASES, THERE IS EVEN MORE SAVINGS BY GROWING THEIR OWN FOOD. MR. O'CONNOR STATED "THEY CAN REALLY SAVE MONEY. THEREFORE, A GARDEN RIGHT NOW!"

RESOLTUION: THAT A WASHER AND DRYER BE PURCHASED. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET A GOOD DOMESTIC WASHER AND DRYER. NOT A COMMERCIAL ONE. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET BIDS.

THE FOLLOWING WAS THE DISCUSSION REGARDING A DISH WASHER: NOT A COMMERCIAL TYPE DISH WASHER. A DOMESTIC ONE WOULD SUFFICE. RUN IT TWICE, IF NOT BIG ENOUGH. GET BIDS. A DISH WASHER GOES UP TO 210 DEGREES. A COMMERICAL ONE USES SANITIZERS AND IT SAVES MONEY, BUT MAINTENANCE BILLS ARE TREMENDOUS. 20 BROTHERS IN ALAMOS CAN WAS THEIR DISHES BUT THEY MUST WASH THE POTS AND PANS BY HAND.

A QUESTION WAS RAISED BY MR. ARPAIA REGARDING SUCH POVERTY IN THE AREA, HOW ARE WE GOING TO LOOK BY PUTTING IN ALL THESE APPLIANCES? MR. O'CONNOR STATED WE SHOULD NOT BE BE CONSPICIOUS. THE FOUNDER STATED WE ARE NOT TO BRING OUTSIDERS IN TO SEE OUR WEALTH. MR. MANION REMINDED THE BOARD OF THE HEALTH OF THE BROTHERS. MR. O'CONNOR SUMMARIZED BY SAYING, "WE WANT TO TAKE AS MUCH PRECAUTIONS AS WE CAN."

ON THE TRACTOR FOR THE ORCHARD. MATTHEWS WANTS TO GIVE A TRACTOR. HE WANTS TO BEAUTIFY THE ORCHARD, WITH FRUIT TREES, ETC. AND A PLOW TO DISC ALL THE GROUNDS.

REGARDING THE REQUEST FOR A NEW-KITCHEN STOVE. GAS STOVES ARE SUCH SIMPLE THINGS, PERHAPS ITS JUST LOOKS DIRTY. ITS BLACK IRON. ITS FUNCTIONAL. BUILT BETTER THAN THE NEW ONES. WHAT IS FALLING APART ON IT? MAYBE A SCREW! SOMETHING MAY BE LOOSE THAT NEEDS TO BE TIGHTENED. PERHAPS THE SPRINGS IS BROKEN WHICH MAKES THE DOOR OPEN OR CLOSE.

RESOLUTION: PLEASE EVALUATE WITH SOMEONE WHO KNOWS WHAT TO DO.

THE NEED FOR A NEW ROOF OVER THE KITCHEN WAS DISCUSSED. APPARENTLY THE TERMITES HAVE DESTROYED THE BEAMS. THE BROTHERS SHOULD EVALUTE THIS RIGHT AWAY. IT MIGHT BE WELL TO BUILD THE CAR PORT IN WITH THE ROOF. ITS A CORRIGATED IRON ROOF. WE SHOULD GET A BID ON THE ROOF. WOOD IS EXPENSIVE DOWN THERE. USE STEELE INSTEAD OF WOOD. IT IS NOT A VALID EXCUSE THAT OTHER BUILDINGS ARE LEAKING. WE

Kevin J. Manion   Father Aloysius Ellacuria   a j a

+

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

DON'T WANT TO COLLAPSE THE ROOF. WE SHOULD GET AN OVERALL BID ON THE ROOF AS WELL AS THE FRONT. TILE ON THE ROOF WOULD BE CHEAPER, AND A BID REPLACING ROOF WITH STEELE OR CEMENT BEAMS, CHEAPER THAN WOOD AND IT IS PERMANENT.

RESOLUTION: PLEASE SEND US PICTURES OF THE AREA THAT JESUS OLIVAS WANTS TO REPAIR, THE LENGTH, A RETAINING WALL, ETC. THAT WALL IS HIGH. WE MUST SEAL IT RIGHT NOW.

ON SAND BLASTING THE EXTERIOR, WHO WILL THEY GET TO DO THIS? WE DEFINITELY WANT AN EFFICIENT JOB SO WE ARE HIGHLY INTERESTED IN PREPARATION. WATER-PROOF EVERYTHING. THE ROOF, THE WALLS. SPRAY ON WITH THE AIRLESS SPRAYER. WE DON'T WANT LOOSENESS. THE BROTHERS COULD GET WIRE BRUSHES AND SAND THE WALL. ASK ABOUT SAND BLASTING. EXAMINE THE ALTERNATIVE OF PREPARING THE WALLS WITH WIRE BRUSHES. AFTER SAND BLASTING IT SHOULD BE PREPARED PROPERLY WITH A SEALANT. SAND BLASTING IS A BIG JOB, NEED COMPRESSOR, THE SAND, THE HOSES.

A SUMMARY OF THE PRIORITIES WAS GIVEN BY MR. ARPAIA:

1) ROOF

2) PARKING AREA AND SCREENS

3) RESOLVING THE SHOWERS

4) GETTING A WASHER AND DRYER

5) EVALUATE THE REFRIGERATION AND KITCHEN EQUIPMENT

6) TRACTOR, PLANTING THE VEGETABLES AND A PLAN OF THE PROPERTY.

IN SUMMARY, THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FELT THAT BROTHER CESARIO WROTE A GOOD LETTER.

THERE BEING NO FURTHER BUSINESS THE MEETING WAS ADJORNED.

Joseph E. Henry ____________ Father Aloysius Ellacuria C.M.F. ____________

Kevin J. Marion ____________ Anthony J. Carpara ____________

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

REGARDING THE NEED FOR A NEW REFRGERATOR AND FREEZER MR. ARPAIA RECOMMENDED THE FOLLOWING: THEY NEED VOLTAGE REGULATORS. AT PRESENT TIME WE SHOULD PAY AS WE GO. WE ARE LOOKING INTO IT WITH A NEW REFRIGERATOR, THEY CAN STORE MORE FOOD. REGARDING VOLUME PURCHASES, THERE IS EVEN MORE SAVINGS BY GROWING THEIR OWN FOOD. MR. O'CONNOR STATED "THEY CAN REALLY SAVE MONEY. THEREFORE, PROCEED WITH PLANS FOR A GARDEN.

RESOLTUION: THAT A WASHER AND DRYER BE PURCHASED. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET A GOOD DOMESTIC WASHER AND DRYER. NOT A COMMERCIAL ONE. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET BIDS.

THE FOLLOWING WAS THE DISCUSSION REGARDING A DISH WASHER: NOT A COMMERCIAL TYPE DISH WASHER. A DOMESTIC ONE WOULD SUFFICE. RUN IT TWICE, IF NOT BIG ENOUGH. GET BIDS. A DISH WASHER GOES UP TO 210 DEGREES. A COMMERICAL ONE USES SANITIZERS AND IT SAVES MONEY, BUT MAINTENANCE BILLS ARE TREMENDOUS. 20 BROTHERS IN ALAMOS CAN WAS THEIR DISHES BUT THEY MUST WASH THE POTS AND PANS BY HAND.

A QUESTION WAS RAISED BY MR. ARPAIA REGARDING SUCH POVERTY IN THE AREA, HOW ARE WE GOING TO LOOK BY PUTTING IN ALL THESE APPLIANCES? MR. O'CONNOR STATED WE SHOULD NOT BE BE CONSPICIOUS. THE FOUNDER STATED WE ARE NOT TO BRING OUTSIDERS IN TO SEE OUR WEALTH. MR. MANION REMINDED THE BOARD OF THE HEALTH OF THE BROTHERS. MR. O'CONNOR SUMMARIZED BY SAYING, "WE WANT TO TAKE AS MUCH PRECAUTIONS AS WE CAN."

ON THE TRACTOR FOR THE ORCHARD. MATTHEWS WANTS TO GIVE A TRACTOR. HE WANTS TO BEAUTIFY THE ORCHARD, WITH FRUIT TREES, ETC. AND A PLOW TO DISC ALL THE GROUNDS.

REGARDING THE REQUEST FOR A NEW KITCHEN STOVE. GAS STOVES ARE SUCH SIMPLE THINGS. PERHAPS ITS JUST LOOKS DIRTY. ITS BLACK IRON. ITS FUNCTIONAL. BUILT BETTER THAN THE NEW ONES. WHAT IS FALLING APART ON IT? MAYBE A SCREW! SOMETHING MAY BE LOOSE THAT NEEDS TO BE TIGHTENED. PERHAPS THE SPRINGS IS BROKEN WHICH MAKES THE DOOR OPEN OR CLOSE.

RESOLUTION: PLEASE EVALUATE THE KITCHEN STOVE SITUATION WITH SOMEONE WHO KNOWS WHAT TO DO.

THE NEED FOR A NEW ROOF OVER THE KITCHEN WAS DISCUSSED. APPARENTLY THE TERMITES HAVE DESTROYED THE BEAMS. THE BROTHERS SHOULD EVALUTE THIS RIGHT AWAY. IT MIGHT BE WELL TO BUILD THE CAR PORT IN WITH THE ROOF. ITS A CORRIGATED IRON ROOF. WE SHOULD GET A BID ON THE ROOF. WOOD

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. SEPTEMBER 28, 1980
MONASTERIO DE FATIMA
ALAMOS, SONORA

DEAR FR. CHARLES,

GREETINGS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY!

A FAMOUS RELIGIOUS FOUNDER SAYS IN HIS CONSTITUTIONS TO APPLY FOR HIS STUDENTS ONLY THOSE RULES THAT ARE SUITED FOR THEM. BASED ON THIS OUR OWN FOUNDER UPON RECEIVING AN ALARMING LETTER FROM BRO. BILL RUTHER IN REGARD TO HIS HEALTH BECAUSE OF THE LACK OF PROPER AND SUFFICIENT FOOD, ANSWERED HIM IMMEDIATELY ALLOWING HIM AND THE OTHER M. A. P. MEMBERS IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS TO EAT BETWEEN MEALS ALL THEY NEED FOR THE THE CONSERVATION AND IMPROVEMENT OF THEIR HEALTH. THEREFORE YOU MUST KNOW WHAT FATHER FOUNDER HAS DONE, GREATLY CONCERNED ABOUT HIS SPIRITUAL CHILDREN IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS. THIS I NOTIFY TO YOU FR. CHARLES AS THE FATHER FOUNDER TELLS ME TO DO SO.

THE FOUNDER HAS ALSO DETERMINED THAT YOU SHOULD OPEN A SEPARATE CHECKING ACCOUNT FOR THE BROTHERS STUDYING IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS IN YOUR LOCAL BANK IN ALAMOS. YOU, FR. CHARLES, WILL MAKE DEPOSITS DIRECTLY IN ALAMOS. THE M. A. P. ECONOMO IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS SHOULD HAVE THE CUSTODY OF THE CHECKBOOK AND ADD HIS SIGNATURE TO YOURS ONE BY ONE FOR OUR BROTHERS AS THEY PETITION HIM EITHER FOR THE FOOD OR FOR THEIR OTHER EXPENSES. LET HIM BE CAREFUL IN NOT GIVING ANY MONEY TO THEM IN ANY BIG QUANTITY AND WITHOUT THEIR EXPRESSING THE PURPOSE FOR THE EXPENSE.

THEY ARE ALLOWED TO EAT BETWEEN MEALS BUT AT THE SAME TIME THEY MUST KEEP RELIGIOUSLY THE RULES OF MODERATION AND TEMPERANCE.

THIS FATHER THINKS IS THE BEST FOR THE PRESENT. IF THERE IS ANY OTHER SUGGESTION YOU MAY TELL US ABOUT IT.

I HEREBY ENCLOSE CHECK # 0540 FOR $ 1,200.00 FOR YOUR ORDINARY EXPENSES FOR THE MONTH OF OCTOBER AND ALSO IS ENCLOSED CHECK # 0541 FOR $ 850.00 FOR THE STUDENTS IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

WE ARE SENDING A COPY OF THIS TO OUR SEMINARIANS IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY,

Kevin J Manion

KEVIN MANION

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

INTRODUCTION

EVER SINCE THEY ARRIVED IN ALAMOS THE AMERICANS HAVE HAD A CONSTANT LITANY OF MEDICAL AILMENTS. DURING THE FIRST YEAR EACH ONE OF THE MISSIONARIES "DEHYDRATED" AND WAS HOSPITALIZED. WHEN FR. CHARLES CARPENTER ARRIVED BOTH HE AND THE ACTING SUPERIOR CAME DOWN WITH "TYPHOID FEVER". THERE WAS THE CASE OF BROTHER DAVID SERENO WHO COMPLAINED OF GENREAL WEAKNESS AND A YEAR LATER WAS DIAGNOSED BY MEXICAN DOCTORS AS HAVING "HEPATITIS". ONE OF THE COMMENTS WHICH BROTHER DONALD MADE AFTER 6 MONTHS IN ALAMOS WAS, "THERE HAS NOT BEEN A SINGLE WEEK WHEN I HAVEN'T HAD SOME KIND OF STOMACH DISORDER." BROTHER PATRICK HAD SOME KIND OF DIARRHEA FOR MONTHS WHICH WOULD COME AND GO. BROTHER GREGORIO LOOKS "WHITE" AND NEVER HAS MUCH OF AN APPETITE. BROTHER BILL COMPLAINS OF A "THYROID" PROBLEM. . . ETC. . . ETC . . .

MORE RECENTLY THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION HAVE BEEN CALLED "THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL SICKNESS" AS THE FOLLOWING HISTORICAL SEQUENCE WILL INDICATE. UNLESS

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

OTHERWISE NOTED THE FOLLOWING ARE QUOTATIONS FROM LETTERS RECEIVED FROM FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. :

FEBRUARY 13, 1980 -- "BROTHER BILL HAS TYPHOID FEVER. WE'LL HAVE TO GET THE REST OF US INNOCULATED."

FEBRUARY 14, 1980 -- PHONE CONFERENCE BETWEEN FR. CHARLES AND FR. ALOYSIUS -- "THERE IS LACK OF CLEANLINESS AND SANITATION IN FECAL MATTERS. TELL BROTHER BILL IT IS BECAUSE OF LACK OF SANITATION. WHEN CESARIO VISITED THE MONASTERY HE DID NOT SEE ENOUGH SANITATION. THERE SHOULD BE AN INSPECTION AT LEAST ONCE A WEEK. TELL THE BROTHERS TO CLEAN THEIR BATHROOMS EVEN IF THEY MUST BUY DISINFECTANT. THIS TYPHOID FEVER IS CONTAGIOUS . . ."

FEBRUARY 18, 1980 -- PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES -- "BROTHER DAVID IS BEING ATTACKED BY A SHARP PAIN WHEN HE URINATES, HE THINKS ITS A BLADDER INFECTION OR SOME VIRUS. HIS "PRIVATE PARTS" ARE SORE. A BROTHER OF HIS HAD THE SAME PROBLEM WHEN HE WAS YOUNG. HE SAW THE DOCTOR TODAY WHO SAID HE WAS DOING VERY WELL . . . BROTHER BILL IS UNDER TREATMENT. . ."

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

FEBRUARY 19, 1980 -- LETTER FROM BROTHER BILL -- "I HAVE TYPHOID AND I AM VERY HAPPY TO HAVE IT. NOW I CAN SAY WITH ST. PAUL 'I AM HAPPY ABOUT MY SUFFERINGS FOR YOU AND IN MY FLESH I COMPLETE WHAT IS LACKING IN CHRIST'S AFFLICTIONS FOR THE SAKE OF HIS BODY THE CHURCH.' I FEEL WEAK BUT I AM SURE THAT I WILL FEEL STRONG SOON."

FEBRUARY 19, 1980 -- BROTHER DAVID SAW HIS DOCTOR YESTERDAY IN OBREGON. THE DOCTOR TOLD HIM NOT TO DO SPORTS FOR 6 MONTHS, NOR TO COOK FOOD FOR THE COMMUNITY AS HE CAN PASS THE HEPATITIS TO OTHERS. BRO. DAVID IS FEELING BETTER THIS MORNING AND HIS URINATION DOES NOT HURT HIM NOW."

FEBRUARY 25, 1980 -- DIRECTIVES FROM FR. FOUNDER IN REGARD TO PERSONAL AND LOCAL CLEANLINESS -- "THERE MUST BE PERFECT AND EVEN I MIGHT SAY, fastidious CLEANLINESS. THE TOILETS SHOULD BE VERY CAREFULLY SANITATED WITH THE PROPER DISINFECTANT. THE MONASTERY MUST BE AS CLEAN AS A HOSPITAL. IT IS THE DUTY OF THE FR. SUPERIOR TO INS-PECT AND ENFORCE THIS CLEANLINESS, VISITING CAREFULLY THE KITCHEN, THE PANTRY, AND THE WHEREABOUTS. ITS IS LIKEWISE THE DUTY OF

FR. SUPERIOR TO VISIT THE ROOMS OF EVERYONE, THEY BEING PRESENT, ONCE A WEEK. THIS IS ONE OF THE ITEMS PRACTICED IN EVERY RELIGIOUS ORDER OR CONGREGATION. AND DURING THAT VISIT HE MUST INSPECT THE TOILETS AND THE SHOWER WITH THE SUBJECT BEING PRESENT AND MUST SAVE THIS TIME TO GIVE TO THE RESPECTIVE SUBJECT ANY SPECIAL ADVICE IF NEEDED INQUIRING ABOUT THEIR HEALTH AND THEIR SOUL, HAVING A FRANK COMMUNICATION.

"I DO BELIEVE THAT MOST IF NOT ALL THE TIME THAT SOME HAVE BEEN SICK IN THE MONASTERY IT IS BECAUSE OF LACK OF CLEANLINESS. AND OF COURSE THESE TYPHOID THINGS THAT HAVE HAPPENED IN THE EARLY HISTORY OF THE MONASTERY WERE PRODUCED BY THE SEWER OF ONE OF THOSE HOUSES OF THE PROPERTY OR BY THE PROPERTY THAT WAS DIRECTING THE SEWAGE INTO OUR WATER WELL. WHAT AN AWFUL THING TO PUT IN PERIL THE LIFE OF A YOUNG MAN WITH TYPHOID FEVER WITH SUCH AN AWFUL THING LIKE HUMAN DEFECATIONS POLLUTING OUR WATER."

MARCH 14, 1980 -- "BROTHER BILL IS IN NAVOJOA WITH INTESTINAL PROBLEMS. HE DRANK WATER FROM THE HOSE. HE FEELS BETTER ALREADY NOW THAT THE DOCTOR IS TREATING HIM IN THE SANATORIO LOURDES. THE DOCTOR THINKS HE MAY HAVE AN AMOEBA

COLONY."

MARCH 20, 1980 -- "I MUST HAVE KILLED ABOUT 200 FLIES IN THE DINING ROOM AND KITCHEN TODAY. THE WHOLE NEIGHBORHOOD WE LIVE IN IS DOTTED WITH OUTHOUSES, AND MAYBE A LOT OF FECAL MATTER COMES IN ON THE FLIES'S FEET. I USED A FLYSWATTER. EVEN THOUGH IT WAS A DAY OF RETREAT, IT WAS NECESSARY. THEY GET ALL OVER THE FOOD. I HAVE TO PUT THE PALL OVER THE CHALICE TO KEEP THEM OUT DURING MASS IN THE CHAPEL."

IN APRIL, 1980 IT WAS DECIDED TO EXAMINE THE PIPING PROBLEMS AT THE MONASTERY TO SECURE THE DRINKING WATER ONCE AND FOR ALL. IN THE MEANWHILE THE BROTHERS WERE TO DRINK ONLY BOTTLED WATER.

MAY 2, 1980 -- PHONE CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES "BRO. ISMAEL FEELS POORLY . . . "

JUNE 12, 1980 -- "AT THE PRESENT WE HAVE FOUR SICK IN THE COMMUNITY: HNO. ISMAEL (AMOEBAS), HNO. ENRIQUE (HEPATITIS), HNO. GREGORIO (IN SANATORIO LOURDES FOR HEAT

PROSTRATION), HNO. JAIME (DEHYDRATION). THE SUMMER IS ALWAYS LIKE THIS. ANY MINUTE ANOTHER BROTHER DEHYDRATES. IT IS A GOOD TEST FROM THE LORD . . . "

JUNE 15, 1980 -- "BRO. GREGORY CAME DOWN WITH HEPATITIS. HE WENT TO NAVOJOA (SANATORIO LOURDES) BECAUSE THE DOCTOR HERE IN ALAMOS SAID HE'LL NEED A SPECIALIST . . BRO. ENRIQUE, WITH HEPATITIS, IS AT HOME FOR THE NEXT THREE WEEKS WE COULDN'T KEEP HIM HERE ANY LONGER, BOTH REFRIGERATORS ARE BROKEN DOWN. NOT ANY HOT WATER YET. . . 9:00 P.M. I CALLED MOTHER GEORGINA AT THE SANATORIUM IN NAVOJOA THEY ARE NOT SURE WHAT BROTHER GREGORY HAS, AND THEY'LL BE DOING TESTS ON HIM TOMORROW . . . WHAT IS GOD TRYING TO TELL US WITH ALL THESE SICKNESSES? . . . THE HEAT FORCES DOWN THE BLOOD PRESSURE. I FEEL SO INCAPABLE OF DOING ANYTHING.

JUNE 16, 1980 -- THEY STILL DO NOT KNOW WHAT BRO. GREGORY HAS. HE DOESN'T FEEL ANY BETTER . . .

JUNE 18, 1980 -- ALL THE BROTHERS WENT TO THE BEACH TODAY. I STAYED HOME AND DID ALL MY LAUNDRY. EVEN BRO.

GREGORY WENT. THE DOCTOR SAID: "WE CAN'T FIND ANYTHING WRONG WITH HIM. YOU MIGHT AS WELL TAKE HIM OUT OF THE HOSPITAL, OR TAKE HIM BACK TO THE U. S. HE CANNOT ADAPT TO THIS CLIMATE . . . I TOOK A LOOK AT THE THERMOMETER TODAY -- 100 DEGREES IN THE SHADE AT 5:30 P. M.

"BRO. JAMES IS DEPRESSED. HE TOLD BROTHER BILL HE WANTED TO CALL THE STATES FOR THE PAST 2 WEEKS TO SEE IF THERE IS ANYBODY WHO CARES FOR HIM. BRO. BILL SAYS HE THINKS I SHOULD GIVE BRO JAMES THE HOLY OILS . . . HIS NERVES MUST HAVE A LOT TO DO WITH IT. IT MIGHT HELP TO SEE A GOOD NEUROLOGIST, BECAUSE I THINK HIS PROBLEM IS PHYSICAL, NOT EMOTIONAL NOR SPIRITUAL"

JUNE 20, 1980 -- "BROTHER GREGORY WENT BACK TO NAVOJOA TODAY FOR TESTS. THE DOCTOR IN ALAMOS SAID HE NEVER FOUND ANY PLACE IN ALAMOS WITH MORE SICKNESSES THAN THIS MOTEL. THE DOCTOR IS AMAZED! HE SAYS EVERY WEEK THERE IS ANOTHER ONE SICK. I GAVE BROTHER GREGORY THE HOLY OILS YESTERDAY. HE FELT BETTER AFTER THAT.

"BROTHER PATRICK AND BROTHER GREGORY JUST CAME UP THE DRIVEWAY FROM NAVOJOA, FROM TAKING THE TESTS . . . THE DOCTOR IN ALAMOS FEELS OUR PROBLEM MAY COME FROM THE

PLUMBING OR FROM THE FOOD. I PERSONALLY FEEL IT IS COMING FROM THE PERFORATED PIPES, ALL OF THEM ARE LEAKING."

JULY 8, 1980 -- "BROTHER GREGORY HAS BEEN GETTING BETTER. THE DOCTOR IN ALAMOS SAID BRO. GREGORY'S CASE WAS WORSE THAN BROTHER ENRIQUE'S. BROTHER GREGORY STILL APPEARS "SICKLY", ALTHOUGH HE IS OVER HIS HEPATITIS. HE HARDLY TALKS AT ALL. I'M AFRAID THE SICKNESS LEFT HIM IN A DEEP SADNESS.

"THERE IS APPARENTLY NO URGENT NEED FOR A REFRIGERATOR AT THIS TIME. THE GREATEST NEED AT PRESENT IS A PLUMBER

"BROTHER GREGORY JUST WALKED IN. WHAT A CHANGE! HE LOOKS SO MUCH BETTER!! DO NOT THINK ABOUT WHAT I SAID ABOVE. HE SEEMS TO BE O.K. NOW."

JULY 4, 1980 -- "THE TWO SICK BROTHERS ARE STEADILY GETTING BETTER. BROTHER GREGORY IS A JEWEL."

JULY 30, 1980 -- CONFERENCE WITH BROTHER DAVID -- "FOUNDER'S PLAN IS FOR THE KITCHEN TO BE OF "HEAVENLY STANDARDS", NOT MEXICAN STANDARDS. BROTHER DAVID REPORTED HOW A PROSPECTIVE MEXICAN BOY, ONE OF WHOSE PARENTS IS

AMERICAN, WAS SCANDALIZED BY THE BROTHER'S KITCHEN.

"LAST WEEK THE BROTHERS FOUND THE POTATOES, THEIR MILK, AND OTHER ITEMS INFESTED WITH BUGS. THE STORAGE AREA FOR THIS FOOD HAD A TERRIBLE STENCH, WAS ALL FULL OF LICE, COCKROACHES, ETC. BROTHER GREGORY CLEANED THE POTATOES BY WASHING THEM OFF, THEN HE WASHED OUT THE STORAGE AREA. FINALLY THE PLACE WAS FUMIGATED. THE KITCHEN IT SEEMS IS VERY UNSANITARY. BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD THAT THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS LACK OF CLEANLINESS IN THIS MATTER SHEER LAZINESS."

"THE REFRIGERATOR WAS NOT WORKING PROPERLY, IT FREEZES UP ON ONE SIDE. THE REFRIGERATOR IS 'BETTER THAN NOTHING' BUT IS DOES NOT FUNCTION PROPERLY LIKE A REFRIGERATOR SHOULD.

"BROTHER DAVID CONSIDERS THE HEALTH PROBLEMS TO BE A COMBINATION OF BOTH FOOD AND WATER."

JULY 30, 1980 -- CONFERENCE WITH FR. ALOYSIUS -- "THE BROTHERS SHOULD DO ALL THEY CAN TO CLEAN THE KITCHEN. THE FOUNDER DEMANDS THAT THE KITCHEN BE CLEANED."

JULY 30, 1980 -- CONFERENCE WITH FR. CHARLES --

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

"ON KITCHEN CLEANLINESS, RATS GO INTO THE KITCHEN ALONG WITH SQUIRRELS, INSECTS, ANTS, ETC. . . "

AUGUST 2, 1980 -- M.A.P. CHAPTER WEEKLY MEETING -- "BOTTLED WATER . . . FR. CARLOS NOTED THAT DRINKING BOTTLED WATER HAS HELPED TO STAMP OUT HEPATITIS AND DIARRHEA."

AUGUST 7, 1980 -- "I FIND THE BROTHERS MAKING AN HONEST EFFORT TO KEEP THE KITCHEN CLEAN. TO DEMAND THEM MORE, AND TO KEEP CRACKING DOWN ON THEM, MAY BE TO DEMAND TOO MUCH TOO SOON, ESPECIALLY FOR THE NEWCOMERS. IN RURAL AREAS, EVEN IN THE STATES, I RECALL SEEING HOUSES, EVEN KITCHENS AND TOILETS, NOT ALWAYS AS CLEAN AS HOUSES IN THE CITIES WHERE STREETS ARE PAVED, EVERYTING IS PAVED. . . IN OTHER CASES, I AGREE THAT ALL WE NEED IS 'MORE ELBOW GREASE'. NEVERTHELESS, THE WHOLE PLACE NEEDS MORE ELBOW GREASE."

AUGUST 23, 1980 -- M.A.P. CHAPTER WEEKLY MEETING -- "WE THINK WE ARE EATING TOO MUCH MEAT, WHICH MAY BE UNHEALTHLY"

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

OBSERVATIONS

THE ABOVE POINTS OUT THE CONTINUAL HEALTH PROBLEM OF THE MISSIONARIES IN ALAMOS. SEVERAL COMMENTS CAN BE MADE:

1) NOT ONLY THE AMERICANS, BUT THE MEXICANS AS WELL ARE BECOMING SICK IN THE MONASTERY. THE TOWN OF ALAMOS ITSELF DOES NOT HAVE THESE PROBLEMS. THERE ARE MANY RETIRED AMERICANS WHO HAVE MADE THEIR HOMES IN ALAMOS, AND THEY DO NOT HAVE THE HEALTH PROBLEMS WE HAVE. THE FACT THAT THE LOCAL DOCTOR "IS AMAZED . . . HE HAS NEVER FOUND ANY PLACE IN ALAMOS WITH MORE SICKNESS . . ." INDICATES THAT THE ROOT OF THESE SICKNESSES COULD LIE WITH EITHER THE FOOD THE WATER OR BOTH "WITHIN" THE GROUNDS OF THE MONASTERY.

2) THE FACT THAT "DEHYDRATION" IS NOT LIMITED TO THE HOT SUMMER MONTHS INDICATES THAT THE HEAT ALONE IS NOT THE PROBLEM. THOSE AMERICANS THAT STAY YEAR ROUND IN ALAMOS DO NOT HAVE THESE PROBLEMS. ONLY THE M. A. P. BROTHERS COME DOWN WITH THESE AILMENTS, BOTH IN THE WINTER AND SUMMER, BOTH MEXICAN AND AMERICAN.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

3) THE FACT THAT AFTER 3 YEARS IN THIS ENVIRONMENT THE BROTHERS ARE STILL SICKLY INDICATE THIS IS NOT SIMPLY A MATTER OF "ADJUSTING". OTHERS IN ALAMOS WHETHER AMERICAN OR MEXICAN DON'T HAVE THESE HEALTH PROBLEMS. IN FACT, LARGE FOREIGN CORPORATIONS, FOR EXAMPLE THE SWISS "VOLKART" FARMING COMPANY, HAVE LOCATED IN NEARBY CIUDAD OBREGON WHERE THE CLIMATE IS MUCH HOTTER AND THEY HAVE NO PROBLEM "ADJUSTING".

4) IT IS A MYSTERY THAT THE DOCTORS KEEP CHANGING THEIR OPINIONS REGARDING THE REAL CAUSE OF THESE AILMENTS. IN SOME CASES THE DOCTORS GIVE UP. FOR EXAMPLE, IN THE WINTER OF 1978 BROTHER DAVID WAS TOLD HE WAS "DYING" AND "TO SEND HIM BACK TO THE STATES" BECAUSE THE DOCTORS DIDN'T WANT TO TAKE THE RESPONSIBILITY IF HE DIDN'T MAKE IT. BROTHER GREGORY'S CASE WAS DIAGNOSED DIFFERENTLY AND SERVERAL TIMES BY VARIOUS DOCTORS, EACH DIAGNOSIS WAS DIFFERENT. AGAIN THIS IS A MYSTERY.

5) THE BROTHERS HAVE MADE NUMEROUS EXCURSIONS TO THE "PUEBLOS" FOR DAYS AT A TIME. THE HYGIENIC QUALITY OF THE

FOOD AND WATER THEY RECEIVE IN THE PUEBLOS IS QUESTIONABLE.

POSITIVE ACTION TAKEN BY FATHER FOUNDER

WHEN INFORMED OF THE ABOVE MEDICAL PROBLEMS FATHER FOUNDER DETERMINED AT ONCE THAT BOTH THE FOOD AND THE WATER WERE SUSPECT.

1) SINCE IN MEXICO IT IS QUITE COMMON TO FERTILIZE THE VEGETABLES WITH HUMAN MANURE, THE FOUNDER DIRECTED THAT THE BROTHERS PROCEED AT ONCE TO PLANT THEIR OWN VEGETABLES AND NEVER BUY ANY FROM OUTSIDE THE MONASTERY. FATHER FOUNDER HAS SPOKEN WITH KEVIN MATTHEWS ON THIS.

2) SINCE THE BROTHERS MAY NOT TAKE PROPER MEASURES TO INSURE ADEQUATE HYGIENE, THE FOUNDER DETERMINED THAT "THERE MUST BE PERFECT . . . FASTIDIOUS CLEANLINESS. THE TOILETS SHOULD BE VERY CAREFULLY SANITATED WITH THE PROPER DISINFECTANT . . . THE MONASTERY MUST BE AS CLEAN AS A HOSPITAL." AND TO THIS END IT IS THE DUTY OF THE SUPERIOR

TO "INSPECT AND ENFORCE THIS CLEANLINESS, VISITING CAREFULLY THE KITCHEN, THE PANTRY, AND THE WHEREABOUTS. ESPECIALLY THE KITCHEN AREA WAS TO HAVE "HEAVENLY" STANDARDS.

3) WHEN MRS. SALLEY SIEFNER REPORTED IN JANUARY OF 1978 THAT THERE WERE FLIES IN THE ANTIQUATED COOLER IN THE KITCHEN, THE FOUNDER DIRECTED THAT ADEQUATE REFRIGERATION BE AQUIRED AT ONCE FOR THE HEALTH OF THE BROTHERS.

4) IT WAS DETERMINED THAT A SESS POOL OUTSIDE THE KITCHEN AREA WAS THE CAUSE OF CONTAMINATION TO THE ANTIQUATED PLUMBING SYSTEM BECAUSE OF A "BACK-FLOW" PROBLEM WITH WATER PIPES LOCATED NEAR THE SESS-POOL.

5) THE FOUNDER DIRECTED THAT ONLY "BOTTLED WATER" BE USED FOR DRINKING.

6) THE SESS POOL WAS DRAINED, FILLED WITH CLEAN SAND, AND "SUPER-CLORINATED" TO KILL ANY REMAINING BACTERIA.

7) NEW PIPING WAS INSTALLED TO REPLACE THE RUSTED

ANTIQUATED PIPES THAT WERE CORRODED AND CAUSING THE "BACK-FLOW" PROBLEM.

8) UP UNTIL THE PRESENT THE BROTHERS WERE WASHING THEIR DISHES IN COLD WATER (WHICH WAS POSSIBILY CONTAMINATED BECAUSE OF THE "BACK-FLOW" PROBLEM OF THE PIPES IN THE VICINITY OF THE SESS POOL). THE FOUNDER DIRECTED THAT A HOT WATER HEATER BE INSTALLED AS AN ADDITIONAL SANITATION MEASURE AND FOR ADEQUATE HYGIENE.

9) SINCE THE RELIGIOUS CHARACTER OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION IS "SEMI-CONTEMPLATIVE" AND THE MONASTERIO DE FATIMA IS A "HOUSE OF FORMATION" THE FOUNDER DETERMINED THAT EXCURSIONS TO THE PUEBLOS BE LIMITED TO ONCE A WEEK (ON SUNDAYS) THUS LIMITING A SOURCE OF SICKNESS (FOOD & WATER) OUTSIDE OF THE MONASTERY.

SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS

ON SUNDAY SEPTEMBER 14, 1980 THE FATHER SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS RECEIVED WORD FROM BROTHER ERNESTO IN SAN JUAN DE

LOS LAGOS THAT THE STUDENTS WERE "OUT OF MONEY" BECAUSE OF THE HOSPITAL BILLS OF BROTHER GREGORY. THE SITUATION WAS TERMED "DRASTIC." BROTHER GREGORY HAD "DEHYDRATED". HE WAS VERY WEAK WHEN THEY TRANSFERRED HIM TO THE HOSPITAL IN ARANDAS. HE HAD SEEN 3 DOCTORS AND THEY DIAGNOSED HIM AS HAVING A "PARASITE" OR A REOCCURRENCE OF THE AILMENT HE HAD IN ALAMOS.

ON MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 15, 1980 BROTHER GREGORY STATED HE WAS "FEELING POORLY FOR "3 WEEKS" STARTING THE SECOND DAY THE BROTHERS ARRIVED IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS. THERE WERE DIFFERENT MEDICAL OPINIONS BY THE DOCTORS:

1) "ANIMALES" -- OR "PARASITES".

2) URINARY INFECTION FOR WHICH BROTHER GREGORY RECEIVED SHOTS.

3) TYPHOID FEVER.

IN ADDITION BROTHER GREGORY HAD COMPLETELY LOST HIS APPETITE.

BROTHER GREGORY, THE TREASURER FOR THE M. A. P. BROTHERS IN SAN JUAN, WAS EVEN MORE CONCERNED ABOUT ANOTHER SITUATION. IN THE WORDS OF BROTHER GREGORY, THERE WERE "SO MANY TRIALS" BECAUSE:

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

1) THEY WERE LIVING IN A "BUILDING NOT COMPLETED."

2) THERE WAS "NO ROOF OVER THE KITCHEN."

3) THEY HAD "NO PRIVACY", SINCE THEY WERE ALL LIVING TOGETHER IN A COMMON DORMITORY.

4) THEY WERE IN A RANCHO "ABOUT 2 HOURS OR MORE AWAY FROM THE SEMINARY" IN SAN JUAN WITH NO MEANS OF DIRECT COMMUNICATION, EITHER BY PHONE OR BY MAIL. THEIR MAIL COULD BE SENT TO THEM IN CARE OF THE LOCAL CHURCH.

5) WHEN HE GOT SICK, BROTHER GREGORY GAVE BROTHER DAVID $ 4,500.00 (MEXICAN PESOES) FOR BOOKS THAT THE BROTHERS ORDERED. BROTHER DAVID GAVE THE MONEY TO THE PRIEST IN CHARGE. "WHEN THE LETTER CAME" FROM THE FOUNDER CONCERNING THE OBLIGATION OF "SCRUPULOUS OBSERVANCE" OF POVERTY IN MONETARY AFFAIRS, BROTHER "DAVID ASKED FOR A RECEIPT". WHEREUPON THE PRIEST BECAME ANGRY, AND IN PUBLIC BEFORE THE OTHER SEMINARIANS COUNTERED "DON'T YOU TRUST ME?" AFTERWHICH THE PRIEST GAVE $ 4,000.00 PESOES BACK TO BROTHER ERNESTO. UPON EXAMINATION THE M.A.P. BROTHERS REALIZED HE HAD SHORT-CHANGED THEM BY $ 500.00 PESOS, WHETHER DELIBERATELY OR NOT THEY DIDN'T KNOW.

6) IN ADDITION THIS PRIEST WAS "BOTHERED BY OUR BROTHERS" WHEN THEY WANTED TO MAKE A TELEPHONE CALL TO

THEIR SUPERIOR IN ALAMOS. IN GENERAL OUR BROTHERS ARE AFRAID OF HIM AND INTIMIDATED AND SO ARE THE OTHER MEXICAN SEMINARIANS.

SEPTEMBER 16, 1980 -- PHONE CONVERSATION WITH BROTHER GREGORIO CONFIRMED THE FOLLOWING:

1) BROTHER GREGORIO IS SURE THAT THE PRIEST SHORTED OUR BROTHERS, BECAUSE HE DISTINCTLY REMEMBERS GIVING TO BROTHER DAVID $ 4,500.00 PESOES.

2) THIS OLDER PRIEST RUNNING THE HOUSE OF FORMATION IS COLD, UNACCESSIBLE, AND CREATING TENSION IN OUR SEMINARIANS. THE YOUNGER PRIEST IS NORMAL.

3) BRO. GREGORIO FELT INTIMIDATED WHEN HE WANTED TO ASK THE OLDER PRIEST FOR COMMUNION SINCE HE HAD MISSED THE MASS ON ACCOUNT OF HIS SICKNESS.

4) THIS PRIEST "RIGHT IN FRONT OF THE OTHER SEMINARIANS" MADE A COMMOTION THAT WE SHOULD HAVE "CONFIDENCE IN HIM" WHEN ASKED BY BROTHER DAVID (PRIVATELY) TO WRITE A NOTE ON HOW MUCH HE RECEIVED.

5) BROTHER GREGORIO WAS FEELING BETTER SINCE YESTERDAY, HE NOW BEGINS TO HAVE AN APPETITE.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

UPON HEARING THESE REPORTS FATHER FOUNDER BECAME CONCERNED BECAUSE "THINGS APPEAR NOT MORALLY GOOD." AS FOUNDER HE DIRECTED THE FOLLOWING COMMUNICATION TO THE BROTHERS:

SEPTEMBER 15, 1980 -- "IF YOU ARE REALLY POSITIVE BEFORE GOD THAT YOU WERE CHEATED BY THE PRIEST WHOM YOU GAVE THE MONEY, GO TO THE RECTOR OF THE SEMINARY AND TELL THE RECTOR YOU ARE READY TO SWEAR UNDER OATH BEFORE THE BISHOP WHAT HAPPENED. YOU ARE READY TO AFFIRM IT UNDER OATH THAT HE CHEATED YOU AND REFUSED TO GIVE YOU A RECEIPT ... ACT MOST PRUDENTLY ... ONLY SPEAK WITH THE RECTOR AND THE BISHOP, NO ONE ELSE. ACT WITH PRUDENCE WITHOUT GETTING EXCITED ... IF HE STOPS YOU FROM GOING TO SEE THE BISHOP FATHER CHARLES SHOULD BE CONTACTED AND SHOULD GO AND SEE THE BISHOP ... IF THE PRIEST IS GUILTY HE MIGHT TRY TO GIVE BACK THE MONEY. BE READY FOR THIS OR ANYTHING ELSE TO STOP YOU FROM SEEING THE BISHOP. WE DON'T WANT OUR BROTHERS GETTING EXCITED BUT WE MUST BE FIRM. YOU SHOULD INSIST THAT FATHER FOUNDER ORDERS THAT YOU SPEAK TO THE RECTOR AND THE BISHOP. YOU HAVE A HOLY BISHOP. WE ARE PRAYING THAT ALL

GOES WELL."

FATHER FOUNDER ALSO STATED "IN SAN JUAN THERE IS POVERTY. WHERE THERE IS POVERTY THERE IS GREED. PERHAPS THIS PRIEST HAS DONE THIS BEFORE. IF IT IS TRUE SOONER OR LATER IT WILL SHOW THAT HE IS A THIEF. THIS WAY THOSE RUNNING THE SEMINARY WILL BE CAREFUL. IF THE FELLOW REALLY STOLE HE WILL BECOME AFRAID AND VERY UNEASY ... BECAUSE HE IS GOING TO BE CALLED BY THE BISHOP. IF THIS DISHONEST PRIEST IS NOT STOPPED NOW HE WILL DO OTHER THINGS LATER. HE IS NOT GOOD TO BE THERE. IF THE PRIEST IS GUILTY AND HE DOESN'T ADMIT IT THIS WILL HAVE CONSEQUENCES BECAUSE THERE IS A HOLY BISHOP. WE ARE PRAYING THAT ALL GOES WELL. WE MUST (ALSO) PRAY THAT HE WILL BE A GOOD PRIEST, BECAUSE IF HE DOES THIS HE HAS DONE THIS BEFORE. IN CASE THE PRIEST HAS STOLEN THE MONEY HE SHOULDN'T LEAD OUR BOYS OR ANY."

THE FOUNDER ALSO FELT THAT THINGS ARE NOT THE WAY THEY SHOULD BE BECAUSE THERE IS SOME TENSION. "I SEE CLEARLY FROM THE FACT THAT BROTHER GREGORY DOESN'T FEEL AT HOME WITH THIS PRIEST."

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

SEPTEMBER 17, 1980 -- "IF THIS PRIEST DID SHORT CHANGE OUR BROTHERS, FR. CHARLES MUST INSIST WITH THE BISHOP TO REMOVE THIS PRIEST BECAUSE THAT PRIEST WILL CONTINUE TO TAKE REVENGE IN HIS OWN WAY ON OUR BROTHERS. IF HE DOES ANYTHING MORE TO THE BOYS BE READY TO TAKE THEM OUT OF THE SEMINARY. IF HE CONTINUES THERE HE WILL MAKE THINGS IMPOSSIBLE."

SEPTEMBER 18, 1980 -- PHONE CONVERSATION WITH BROTHER GREGORY:

1) ERNESTO AND EVERYONE IS HAVING PROBLEMS WITH THEIR STOMACH AND THE FOOD. "WE ARE ALL GETTING A BAD STOMACH."

2) EVEN THE MEXICANS ARE HAVING TROUBLE.

3) THE PRIEST IS STRANGE.

4) OUR GROUP IS LOOKING BAD TO EVERYONE.

5) ERNESTO AND PATRICIO ARE VERY AFRAID OF THIS PRIEST.

6) THE MEXICANS DON'T WANT TO SAY ANYTHING. EVERYONE FEELS WEAK. ONE OF THE MEXICANS EVEN PASSED OUT.

7) THE PLACE IS FILTHY AND UNSANITARY.

SEPTEMBER 18, 1980 -- PHONE CONVERSATION WITH FR. CHARLES:

1) ERNESTO JUST CALLED AND TOLD FR. CHARLES HE WAS FEELING SICK.

2) FR. CHARLES FEELS THE PLACE IS FILTHY.

3) BROTHER PATRICK WANTS TO RETURN TO ALAMOS.

SEPTEMBER 21, 1980 -- PHONE COMMUNICATION WITH BROTHER DAVID SERENO, SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS:

1) BROTHERS ERNESTO AND DAVID SPOKE ON THESE MATTERS WITH THE RECTOR AND TOLD HIM THEY WERE AFRAID OF REVENGE. THE RECTOR WILL TAKE CARE OF THE SITUATION AND IT IS NOT

NECESSARY TO GO TO THE BISHOP.

2) BROTHER DAVID REPORTED THAT BROTHER GREGORY ALMOST DIED BEFORE TRANSFERING HIM TO THE HOSPITAL. WE SPENT SO FAR $ 5,000.00 PESOES IN MEDICAL BILLS.

3) FATHER FOUNDER DIRECTED THAT THE BISHOP NOT BE CONTACTED, BUT THAT THE RECTOR BE TOLD THAT ALL THE MONEY IS PROVIDED BY THE FOUNDER WHO IS INFORMED ON THE CLEANLIESS, THE FOOD, THE SICKNESS OF THE BROTHERS, AND THIS PRIEST WHO IS SO COLD.

SEPTEMBER 22, 1980 -- FATHER FOUNDER FEELING ANXIETY OVER THE SEMINARY OF SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS STATES, "THINGS ARE NOT MORALLY GOOD NOR PHYSICALLY GOOD THERE."

SEPTEMBER 23, 1980 -- RECEIVED THE FOLLOWING LETTER FROM BROTHER BILL RUTHER, M.A.P IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS: "9/15/80 ... ONE OF THE THINGS I NOTICED WAS THAT THE MEALS WERE SMALL AND I COULDN'T GET ENOUGH TO EAT. I TOLD ERNESTO MY PROBLEM BUT HE SAID THAT THERE WASN'T MUCH TO BE DONE ABOUT IT. I TOLD HIM WHEN FATHER CHARLES WAS IN SPAIN THE

RECTOR TOLD HIM THAT ALL OF THEM HAD A SNACK TIME BECAUSE ONE COULDN'T SURVIVE ON ONLY THE FOOD SERVED IN THE DINING ROOM. HE TOLD ME WE COULDN'T DO THAT HERE AND THAT HE DIDN'T WANT ANY EATING BETWEEN MEALS. HE ONLY WEIGHS ABOUT 120 POUNDS AND MAYBE HE EATS ENOUGH BUT I WEIGH MORE AND HAVE ALREADY LOST A LOT OF WEIGHT. SOME OF BY UNDERWEAR WON'T STAY UP NOW. BY CHRISTMAS I DON'T EXPECT TO WEIGH MORE THAN 140 POUNDS. WHEN I LEFT ALAMOS I WEIGHED 167 POUNDS AND NOW I WEIGH ABOUT 157. HE TOLD ME THAT THE PRIEST YELLED AT A STUDENT FOR EATING BETWEEN MEALS. I THINK HE DIDN'T UNDERSTAND WHAT WAS GOING ON BECAUSE I ASKED ABOUT EATING BETWEEN MEALS AND THEY SAID THAT THE PRIEST LETS THEM. THEY EVEN HAVE A STORE HERE WHERE ONE OF THE STUDENTS SELLS FOOD. I SAW ALSO ABOUT 5 STUDENTS ALL EATING AND THE PRIEST WAS IN THE ROOM TALKING WITH THEM.

"I HAVE BEEN HAVING HEADACHES AND I THINK IT IS FROM MALNUTRITION. WE EAT BEANS AND TORTILLAS FOR BREAKFEST. WE EAT BEANS, RICE AND TORTILLAS FOR DINNER OR LUNCH, AND BEANS AND TORTILLAS AND MAYBE POTATOES AT TIMES. ABOUT ONCE OR TWICE A WEEK WE GET ABOUT ONE OUNCE OF MEAT. YOU CAN SEE THAT THEIR DIET HAS A LOT LACKING. I AM GETTING PRETTY

SHAKY.

"I CAN UNDERSTAND ALMOST ALL THAT THE PRIESTS SAY IN THE CLASSES AND I EXPECT TO PASS ALL THE CLASSES WITH THE HELP OF GOD.

"IN THE HEARTS OF JESUS AND MARY, YOUR SON BR. BILL RUTHER.

"P. S. THE PRIESTS EAT A DIFFERENT DIET THAN WE DO. THEY GET EGGS AND FRUIT. THE STUDENTS EAT (TUNAS) CACTUS APPLES THAT GROW NEAR BY, BUT WE CAN'T BECAUSE OF THE RULE OF NOT EATING BETWEEN MEALS."

SEPTEMBER 24, 1980 -- PHONE COMMUNICATION WITH FR. CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P.

1) BISHOP MIGUEL HAS ALREADY SPOKEN WITH THE BISHOP OF SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS AND "THE AMERICANS ARE NOT USED TO THE MEXICAN FOOD. THE AMERICANS COULD SUBSTITUTE WHITE BREAD FOR TORTILLAS AND ASK THAT THEIR WATER BE BOILED. YOU KNOW, IT IS A TRIAL FOR THEM WHERE THEY ARE TESTED."

2) ALTHOUGH NOT ABLE TO GO PERSONALLY TO SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS THE BISHOP TOLD FR. CHARLES THAT HE SHOULD MAKE A PERSONAL VISITATION.

3) FR. CHARLES DOESN'T SEE HOW BRO. BILL WILL MAKE IT THROUGH THE MONTH.

4) IF THINGS GET BAD WE COULD TAKE OURS BACK TO ALAMOS AND THEN ENTER IN THE SAME SEMINARY AFTER THE INITIAL 4 MONTHS IN THE PREPARATORY COURSE. FR. CHARLES COULD TEACH THEM EPISTOMOLOGY IN ALAMOS, THE ONLY ACADEMIC COURSE THEY HAVE THERE.

SEPTEMBER 25, 1980 -- FATHER FOUNDER COMMUNICATES TO SAN JUAN "TO EAT ALL YOU NEED OUTSIDE OF MEALS, DON'T BE AFRAID OF THE EXPENSES."

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

SUMMARY BY FATHER FOUNDER

THINGS ARE NOT MORALLY NOR PHYSIC-ALLY GOOD THERE BECAUSE

1) THEY TREAT THEM AS HOSTAGES AND PRISONERS AND NOT AS WORTHY SEMINARIANS.

2) WE WILL LOSE THEM IF SOMETHING IS NOT DONE AT ONCE.

3) THE RECTOR IS VERY DIPLOMATIC AND WILL DO NOTHING AFTER SAYING NICE WORDS. THE BISHOP IS COMPLETELY UNAWARE BECAUSE THE RECTOR KEEPS THESE THINGS TO HIMSELF.

4) THE LACK OF FOOD IS A DISGRACE WHEN THERE IS EXTRA FOR THE PRIESTS AND THE SEMINARY PROVIDES A TEMPTATION TO GREEDINESS TO ALLOW A STORE AT THE SEMINARY THAT CAPITALIZES ON THE LACK OF FOOD IN THE SEMINARY.

5) THERE IS LACK OF CLEANLINESS AND FILTH.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

6) THE SUPERIOR CHEATED BROTHERS ERNESTO AND BROTHER DAVID. WHEN THEY ASKED FOR A RECEIPT HE INTIMIDATED THEM IN FRONT OF THE OTHER SEMINARIANS.

7) IF THEY KNEW THESE THINGS IN ROME THE SEMINARY WOULD BE CLOSED.

RECOMMENDATIONS

THE FOUNDER IS MOST CONCERNED ABOUT THE HEALTH SITUATION OF OUR MISSIONARIES IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS. THERE IS THE UTMOST SENSE OF URGENCY AND ALARM WHICH BOTH THE BISHOP OF SAN JUAN AND THE BISHOP OF OBREGON FAIL TO GRASP. FATHER CHARLES CARPENTER, M. A. P. IS INCARDINATED TO BISHOP MIGUEL OF THE DIOCESE OF CIUDAD OBREGON AND HE IS RELUCTANT TO "MAKE WAVES" UNLESS THERE IS A FACTUAL DETERMINATION AND DIRECTIVE FROM THE FATHER FOUNDER. UNLIKE THE BISHOP, FATHER FOUNDER HAS A DIRECT OBLIGATION TO REMEDY "A MORALLY AND PHYSICALLY" BAD SITUATION BECAUSE HE HAS DIRECT RESPONSIBILITY FOR THE INDIVIDUALS INVOLED.

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION

MEDICAL SITUATION - 9/28/80

BISHOP MIGUEL COULD ALWAYS "WASH HIS HANDS" OF THE WHOLE THING IF THEY ALL GOT SICK AND HAD TO LEAVE THE SEMINARY. AFTER ALL, THEY ARE NOT HIS SEMINARIANS. HE COULD ALWAYS CLAIM THESE AMERICANS "COULDN'T ADJUST".

TO LOSE ANY RELIGIOUS VOCATION TO THE PRIESTHOOD JUST BECAUSE A BISHOP FAILED TO ACT WOULD BE A TERRIBLE MISTAKE. FATHER FOUNDER CONSIDERS BROTHER GREGORIO AND THE OTHERS TOO VALUABLE AS VOCATIONS TO LOSE.

THEREFORE WE NEED AN URGENT PROFESSIONAL OPINION ON THE SAN JUAN SITUATION FROM ALL ITS ASPECTS, I. E. HEALTH, HYGIENE, CLEANLINESS, AND NUTRITION. THE ALAMOS HISTORY WAS RECOUNTED PARTLY BECAUSE SOME OF THE SAME PHYSICAL PROBLEMS MAY EXIST IN SAN JUAN. THE FATHER FOUNDER HAS ASKED DR. DAILEY TO EXAMINE BOTH LOCATIONS, ALAMOS AND SAN JUAN, AND TO INTERVIEW EACH OF THE BROTHERS BEFORE MAKING A FINAL DETERMINATION. THE DOCTOR SHOULD ALSO CAREFULLY CHECK THE KITCHEN, FOOD STORAGE, AND TOILET AREAS FOR POSSIBLE SOURCES OF CONTAMINATION, ETC. DOCTOR DAILEY SHOULD BE "THE DEVIL'S ADVOCATE" FOR WHY OR WHY NOT, FROM A PROFESSIONAL

STANDPOINT IT WOULD BE DANGEROUS FOR OUR STUDENTS TO CONTINUE IN SAN JUAN.

IF THE DOCTOR WOULD BE SO KIND AS TO MAKE A WRITTEN REPORT OF HIS FINDINGS, FATHER FOUNDER WILL BE MOST GRATEFUL. A COPY OF THIS REPORT MAY LATER BE GIVEN TO ECCLESIASTICAL AUTHORITIES.

FOR REASONS OF PRUDENCE THE FATHER FOUNDER'S NAME SHOULD NOT BE MENTIONED IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria O.M.I.

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

THE REGULAR MONTHLY MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION WAS HELD AT BARONE'S RESTURANT IN TOLUCA LAKE CALIFORNIA AT 2:30 P. M. ON SEPTEMBER 28, 1980.

PRESENT IN PERSON WERE: FR. ALOYSIUS ELLACURIA, CMF
JOSEPH E. O'CONNOR
ANTHONY J. ARPAIA
KEVIN MANION

THE MEETING WAS STARTED WITH 3 HAIL MARYS BY FATHER FOUNDER.

THE FIRST ORDER OF BUSINESS WAS THE REACTION BY THE MISSINARIES TO THE RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS MADE AT THE LAST MEETING ON AUGUST 31, 1980. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT TWO OF THE BROTHERS JUMPED OVER THE WALL!

FR. FOUNDER CITED MARCO'S LETTER WHERE HE HAD NO ATTRACTION TO OUR LADY OF FATIMA. "THERE EXISTS GROSS IGNORANCE WHICH SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO HIM. NOW THIS BOY DIDN'T KNOW ANYTHING, HER HEART, HER ROSARY, HER SCAPULAR. THIS IS THE DEVOTION FOR THE PRESENT DAY. HE LEFT UNDER FALSE GROUNDS. WE MUST TELL FR. CHARLES HE DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING TO THIS BOY ABOUT THESE THINGS. THIS SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPARTED TO THEM." WHEREUPON THE BOARD RESOLVED THAT WE SHOULD TELL FR. CHARLES THIS.

FR. CHARLES LETTER IN RESPONSE TO THE DIRECTORS RESOLUTION DATED SEPTEMBER 8TH WHICH WAS READ TO BOARD OF DIRECTORS. REGARDING THE SPIRIT IN WHICH FR. CHARLES TOOK THIS RESOLUTION OF THE BOARD, FATHER FOUNDER RESPONDED THAT "VERY FEW WOULD HAVE TAKEN THIS LETTER. REAL HUMILITY!"

IT WAS NOTED THAT THE RESOLUTION WAS CORRECTED WITH THE ADDITION OF THE WORDS "TO FR. CHARLES CARPETNER, M. A. P. AND ALL THE MEMBERS OF THE MISSIONARIES OF PEREPTAUL ADORATION."

REGARDING THE ACCOUNTS, THE BOARD RESOLVED THE FOLLOWING:

THAT THE PETTY CASH FUND NEVER EXCEED 2200 MEXICAN PESOES, BUT THAT IT CAN BE REPLINSHED AS NEEDED WITHIN THE MONTH. THERE IS NO NEED FOR MORE THAT $ 100.00 (U.S) IN PETTY CASH AT ANY ONE TIME.

Kevin J Manion Joe Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

SECOND, THAT THE PETTY CASH BE BALANCED AND RECONCILED EACH DAY.

THIRD, CONSISTENT WITH THE VOW OF POVERTY, THAT THE MISSIONARIES DISCLOSE ALL MONEY IN THEIR FINANCIAL STATMENTS, INCLUDING ANY MONEY HELD IN DOLLARS OR ANY OTHER MONEY.

FOURTH, THAT THE ECONOMO ADEQUATELY DESCRIBE ALL EXPENDITURES NOT SIMPLY NAMING THE ACCOUNT THEY WERE CHARED TO, EG. AN EXPENSE FOR "PERSONAL PROVISIONS" SHOULD ADEQUATELY DESCRIBE WHAT WAS BOUGHT, IE., 3 BLANKETS, ETC.

NEXT FOLLOWED A DISCUSSION OF THE MATERIAL NEEDS OF THE COMMUNITY AS PRESENTED IN CESARIO'S LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 3RD:

1) COMPLETE INSTALLATION OF COPPER TUBING INSIDE THE MAIN BUILDING. THE DIRECTORS DECIDED THAT THEY SHOULD NOT BE REPLACED BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT LEAKING.

2) FOUR 40 GALLON WATER HEATERS -- MR. ARPAIA RECOMMEND THAT THE BROTHERS TAKE SHOWERS IN ONE AREA. MR. O'CONNOR QUESTIONED THE EXPERIENCE OF BROTHER CESARIO REGARDING THESE MATTERS. MR. ARPAIA RESPONDED THAT CESARIO WANTS CONVENIENCE BECAUSE THE BROTHERS ARE SPENDING TOO MUCH TIME DOING OTHER THINGS. REGARDING THE RECENT INSTALLATION MR. ARPAIA STATED, "WE INSTALLED A 50 GALLON WATER HEATER OUTSIDE THE HOUSE. IT IS SCANDALOUS! AND IT RUINS THE ASCETIC BEAUTY OF THE PLACE. IT IS RIGHT OUT IN FRONT!" THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR HEATERS OR SOLAR PANELS WAS DISCUSSED. FATHER FOUNDER STATED, "IN OUR SEMINARIES WE HAD SHOWERS IN A COMMON PLACE. I EVEN TOOK COLD SHOWERS WHEN I WAS A PRIEST. WE DID NOT EVEN HAVE A SHOWER. THERE WAS A ROOM, AND I USED TO APPLY THE WATER TO MY HEAD. AS A PRIEST WE HAD A SWIMMING POOL WITH COLD WATER. WE HAD SUCH PRIMITIVE WAYS. I WONDER HOW WE SURVIVED! WHEN ONE IS YOUNG ONE CAN TAKE ANYTHING. WHEN I WAS A PRIEST EVEN IN MY 40'S, I USED TO GO EVERY MORNING DOWN STAIRS IN THE BASEMENT TO THE COLD SHOWER, A COMMON SHOWER IN DOMINGUEZ SEMINARY. 4 OR 5 SHOWERS WERE THERE WITH COLD WATER. BEFORE I USED TO CALL THE STUDENTS TO GET UP. I USED TO GET UP THE FIRST THING. IN DOMINGUEZ WE HAD ONLY COLD SHOWERS. I COULD TAKE COLD WATER. IN DECEMBER I USED TO GO TO THE SEA. IN FATIMA WE HAD HOT WATER ONCE A WEEK." TONY REMINDED THE BOARD THAT FOR TWO YEARS WE DIDN'T HAVE A HOT WATER HEATER IN ALAMOS. ALSO TONY ESTIMATED THE COST AT $ 400.00 FOR THE 50 GALLON HEATER WHICH THE BROTHERS PURCHASED. WE COULD BUY THEM FOR $ 150.00 HERE, BUT WE CAN'T GET IT ACROSS THE BOARDER. IF

Kevin J. Manion   [signature]   Father Eleuterio Elizondo [illegible] CMP

SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

WE COULD BREAK THE $ 400.00 PRICE IT WOULD BE DIFFERENT. BUT AT THIS PRICE THATS TOO HIGH. MR. O'CONNOR STATED THAT ON THE OTHER HAND THERE IS NO COMMON AREA. THE ALAMOS HOUSE IS REALLY SET UP FOR INDIVIDUAL ROOMS. POSSIBILY THE BROTHERS COULD GO TO TAKE A SHOWER IN A VACANT ROOM. MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE UNDERGROUND PIPING IS PLACED AS THOUGH THERE WILL BE HOT WATER HEATERS INSTALLED. THEY BROUGHT COLD WATER TO ALL THESE PLACES.

RESOLUTION: WE WANT FURTHER STUDY INCLUDING THE POSSIBILITY OF SOLAR, THE AQUISITION OF A LARGER UNIT TO REPLACE THE ORIGINAL WATER HEATER. THE BROTHERS SHOULD STUDY THE POSSIBILITY OF TAKING HOT SHOWERS IN A CENTRAL PLACE. IT IS NOT EFFICIENT TO HAVE 4 WATER HEATERS. THE BROTHERS COULD ALL TAKE SHOWERS IN THE MAIN HOUSE. MOVE SOMEONE OUT OF A ROOM IN THE MAIN HOUSE, HAVE A REGULAR TIME TABLE, SOME WAIT WHILE OTHERS TAKE SHOWER, IN SUMMER THEY CAN TAKE SWIM IN POOL, ETC.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE CARPORT, OR IN THE TERMS OF MR. ARPAIA, THE "ILLEGAL LEAN-TWO" SHOULD BE TORN DOWN. IT LOOKS TERRIBLE. THERE IS A DANGER THAT A GOOD WIND WILL PICK IT UP AND IT WILL DAMAGE THE BUILDING. EVERYTHING HAS TO HAVE A PERMIT IN ALAMOS.

RESOLUTION: THAT THE SESS POOL BE CLEANED OUT AGAIN AND REFILLED WITH CLEAN SAND APPARENTLY DEBRIS WAS THROWN BACK INTO THE SESS POOL BEFORE IT WAS COVERED UP. THE FOUNDER CONSIDERS THIS A FUTURE HEALTH PROBLEM. THE BROTHERS SHOULD REDO THE SESS POOL AGAIN BECAUSE OF THE NEGLIGENCE OF SOME. THE FOUNDER STATED THAT SOMEHITNG CAN BE DONE AND SHOULD BE DONE. MR. ARPAIA DIRECTED ALL THE DEBRIS PULLED OUT AND SECONDLY FILL IT WITH CLEAN SAND. THE BROTHERS DON'T HAVE TO SUPER-CLORINATE. THIS IS WHAT THE ENGINEERS RECOMMEND. THERE'S PLENTY OF CLEAN SAND IN THE WASH. MAKE SURE ITS CLEAN. WE ESTIMATE ABOUT $ 80.00 A HOLE TO HAVE THE MEXICANS CLEAN OUT THE SESS POOL. NOW THERE IS NO BACK-FLOW PROBLEM.

THE FATHER FOUDNER NOTED THAT THE WINDOWS NEED ADEQUATE SCREENS. ALSO THERE ARE SO MANY FLIES THAT COME FROM OUTHOUSES. THE BROTHERS SHOULD PUT SCREENS IN THE WINDOS. FLIES ARE THE CARRIERS OF ALL THE SICKNESSES. VERY IMPORTANT BECAUSE OF THE FECAL MATERIAL CARRIED BY THE FLIES. ALSO GET FLY-TRAPS. BUT PAY ATTENTION TO ASTHETICS. THIS PROJECT SHOULDN'T TAKE TOO LONG. STEELE FRAMES. SOME WITH ARCHES. SOME MEXICANS WHO ARE CARPENTERS.

JC

Kevin J Mannion

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

RESOLUTION: THAT ALL THE WINDOWS BE SCREENED.

A POINT WAS RAISED REGARDING THE OVERALL ASTHETICS OF THE MONASTERY. THIS IS IMPORTANT REGARDING THE CAR PORT, THE WATER HEATER, THE SCREENS, ETC. EVERYTHING SHOULD BE ASTHETICALLY HARMONIOUS. THE FOUNDER SAW PICTURES OF THE CAR PORT AND STATED, "DIDN'T IT LOOK TERRIBLE." MR. ARPAIA MENTIONED THAT THE CITY HAS A STRICT ORDINANCE. WE COULD BE FINED.

RESOLUTION: THE BROTHERS SHOULD DETERMINE IF CARS CAN BE PARKED IN THE BACK OF THE MAIN BUILDING? WHAT NEEDS TO BE DONE AND HOW SOON COULD THIS BE IMPLEMENTED?

IT WAS MENTIONED THAT A SHADED AREA WOULD BENEFIT THE KITCHEN TREMENDOUSLY. THERE SHOULD BE SOME WAY TO COME STRAIGHT OUT WITH ARCHES. IT WILL ADORN THE PLACE AND HELP THE DINING ROOM VERY MUCH. WE COULD TIE THIS INTO THE ROOF WHICH WE MAY NEED TO REPLACE. THE FOUNDER REMARKED THAT THIS WILL HELP FOR THE PRIVACY.

RESOLTION: THAT THE SUPERIOR CAUSE TO BE DRAW UP THREE DIFFERENT RENDERINGS OR SCHEMATICS OF THE FRONT WITH ARCHES. THE BEAUTY OF THE FRONT SHOULD BE ENHANCED. A PORTICO WOULD COME OUT ABOUT 25 FEET WITH THREE ARCHES. THIS COULD BE USED AS A CAR PORT. THE ENTRANCE TO THE DINING ROOM NEEDS A PROTRUDING PORITCO BECAUSE IT LEAKS. A PORTICO DONE IN THE SAME STYLE AS THE MONASTERY. IF CARS CANNOT BE PARKED IN THE BACK MR. O'CONNOR RECOMMENDS THE PORTICO INCLUDE A CAR PORT. MR. ARPAIA NOTED THAT THE CARS ARE IN THE WAY. THOSE CARS SHOULDN'T BE THERE ANYWAY. A RENDERING SHOULD INCLUDE A FLOOR PLAN, DINING ROOM, SHADE FOR KITCHEN, AND POSSIBLY A PARKING AREA FOR CARS. IT SHOULD COMPLY WITH ALL THE LAWS AND AESTHETICAL VAULES.

A REPORT WAS GIVEN BY FATHER FOUNDER REGARDING MR. KEVIN MATTHEWS WHO WAS "MY SPIRITUAL SON FOR MANY YEARS, AND I BAPTIZED ALL HIS CHILDREN* HE WILL BE VERY USEFUL BECAUSE HE IS GOING TO START THE THIRD ORDER. HE IS GOING TO VISIT WITH DOCTOR DAILEY."

*EXCEPT THE LAST CHILD BAPTISED BY FR. CHARLES.

MR. ARPAIA REPORTED ON THE NEED FOR VOLTAGE REGULATORS IN ALAMOS. THAT WE ARE LOOKING INTO THE COSTS AND GETTING THEM HERE. WE NEED A VOLTAGE REGULATOR FOR THE DISH-WASHER AND LAUNDRY. ONE GREAT BIG ONE IS FOR $ 5000.00 FOR THE WHOLE MONASTERY. BUT IT NEEDS TO BE INSTALLED. WITHOUT REGULATORS THE VOLTAGE CAN BURN UP THE MOTOR. EACH DIFFERENT APPLIANCE NEEDS A VOLTAGE REGULATOR.

Father Aloysius Ellacuria CMF

Kevin J Manion

MEETING OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS
MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
SEPTEMBER 28, 1980

REGARDING THE NEED FOR A NEW REFRGERATOR AND FREEZER MR. ARPAIA RECOMMENDED THE FOLLOWING: THEY NEED VOLTAGE REGULATORS. AT PRESENT TIME WE SHOULD PAY AS WE GO. WE ARE LOOKING INTO IT. WITH A NEW REFRIGERATOR, THEY CAN STORE MORE FOOD. REGARDING VOLUME PURCHASES, THERE IS EVEN MORE SAVINGS BY GROWING THEIR OWN FOOD. MR. O'CONNOR STATED "THEY CAN REALLY SAVE MONEY. THEREFORE, PROCEED WITH PLANS FOR A GARDEN.

RESOLTUION: THAT A WASHER AND DRYER BE PURCHASED. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET A GOOD DOMESTIC WASHER AND DRYER. NOT A COMMERCIAL ONE. THE BROTHERS SHOULD GET BIDS.

THE FOLLOWING WAS THE DISCUSSION REGARDING A DISH WASHER: NOT A COMMERCIAL TYPE DISH WASHER. A DOMESTIC ONE WOULD SUFFICE. RUN IT TWICE, IF NOT BIG ENOUGH. GET BIDS. A DISH WASHER GOES UP TO 210 DEGREES. A COMMERICAL ONE USES SANITIZERS AND IT SAVES MONEY, BUT MAINTENANCE BILLS ARE TREMENDOUS. 20 BROTHERS IN ALAMOS CAN WAS THEIR DISHES BUT THEY MUST WASH THE POTS AND PANS BY HAND.

A QUESTION WAS RAISED BY MR. ARPAIA REGARDING SUCH POVERTY IN THE AREA, HOW ARE WE GOING TO LOOK BY PUTTING IN ALL THESE APPLIANCES? MR. O'CONNOR STATED WE SHOULD NOT BE BE CONSPICIOUS. THE FOUNDER STATED WE ARE NOT TO BRING OUTSIDERS IN TO SEE OUR WEALTH. MR. MANION REMINDED THE BOARD OF THE HEALTH OF THE BROTHERS. MR. O'CONNOR SUMMARIZED BY SAYING, "WE WANT TO TAKE AS MUCH PRECAUTIONS AS WE CAN."

ON THE TRACTOR FOR THE ORCHARD. MATTHEWS WANTS TO GIVE A TRACTOR. HE WANTS TO BEAUTIFY THE ORCHARD, WITH FRUIT TREES, ETC. AND A PLOW TO DISC ALL THE GROUNDS.

REGARDING THE REQUEST FOR A NEW KITCHEN STOVE. GAS STOVES ARE SUCH SIMPLE THINGS, PERHAPS ITS JUST LOOKS DIRTY. ITS BLACK IRON ITS FUNCTIONAL. BUILT BETTER THAN THE NEW ONES. WHAT IS FALLING APART ON IT? MAYBE A SCREW! SOMETHING MAY BE LOOSE THAT NEEDS TO BE TIGHTENED. PERHAPS THE SPRINGS IS BROKEN WHICH MAKES THE DOOR OPEN OR CLOSE.

RESOLUTION: PLEASE EVALUATE THE KITCHEN STOVE SITUATION WITH SOMEONE WHO KNOWS WHAT TO DO.

THE NEED FOR A NEW ROOF OVER THE KITCHEN WAS DISCUSSED. APPARENTLY THE TERMITES HAVE DESTROYED THE BEAMS. THE BROTHERS SHOULD EVALUTE THIS RIGHT AWAY. IT MIGHT BE WELL TO BUILD THE CAR PORT IN WITH THE ROOF. ITS A CORRIGATED IRON ROOF. WE SHOULD GET A BID ON THE ROOF. WOOD

IS EXPENSIVE DOWN THERE. USE STEELE INSTEAD OF WOOD. IT IS NOT A VALID EXCUSE THAT OTHER BUILDINGS ARE LEAKING. WE DON'T WANT TO COLLAPSE THE ROOF. WE SHOULD GET AN OVERALL BID ON THE ROOF AS WELL AS THE FRONT. TILE ON THE ROOF WOULD BE CHEAPER, AND A BID REPLACING ROOF WITH STEELE OR CEMENT BEAMS, CHEAPER THAN WOOD AND IT IS PERMANENT.

RESOLUTION: REGARDING THE PROPOSAL OF JESUS OLIVAS TO REINFORCE PROPERLY THE WALL, PLEASE SEND US PICTURES OF THE AREA THAT HE WANTS TO REPAIR, THE LENGTH, A RETAINING WALL, HOW HIGH, ETC. WE MUST SEAL IT RIGHT NOW.

ON SAND BLASTING THE EXTERIOR, WHO CAN THE BROTHERS GET TO DO THIS? WE DEFINITELY WANT AN EFFICIENT JOB SO WE ARE HIGHLY INTERESTED IN PREPARATION. WATER-PROOF EVERYTHING. THE ROOF, THE WALLS. SPRAY ON WITH THE AIRLESS SPRAYER. WE DON'T WANT LOOSENESS. THE BROTHERS COULD GET WIRE BRUSHES AND SAND THE WALL. ASK ABOUT SAND BLASTING. EXAMINE THE ALTERNATIVE OF PREPARING THE WALLS WITH WIRE BRUSHES. AFTER SAND BLASTING IT SHOULD BE PREPARED PROPERLY WITH A SEALANT. SAND BLASTING IS A BIG JOB, NEED COMPRESSOR, THE SAND, THE HOSES.

A SUMMARY OF THE PRIORITIES WAS GIVEN BY MR. ARPAIA:

1) ROOF

2) PARKING AREA AND SCREENS

3) RESOLVING THE SHOWERS

4) GETTING A WASHER AND DRYER

5) EVALUATE THE REFRIGERATION AND KITCHEN EQUIPMENT

6) TRACTOR, PLANTING THE VEGETABLES AND A PLAN OF THE PROPERTY.

IN SUMMARY, THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS FELT THAT BROTHER CESARIO WROTE A GOOD LETTER.

THERE BEING NO FURTHER BUSINESS THE MEETING WAS ADJORNED.

[signature] ______________________ [signature] ______________________

[signature]

OCT - 8 1980

29 September 1980
Seminario OJO DE AGUA
Apdo 6
Arandas, Jalisco, Mex

Missionaries of Perpetual Adoration
10123 Riverside Dr.
North Hollywood, CA 91502

Dear Father Aloysius and Board of Directores,

Our warmest g[illegible]gs to you all.

Concerning our financial situation here in the seminary, we communicate to you the following information. Firstly, Father Aloysius does not want us to keep the money we received from you on our persons in the seminary for various reasons he mentioned to us by way of a phone call last Sunday, September 21st. For instance, it could be lost, misplaced or robbed. Neither does it look good ~~fo~~ for us to be seen with alot of money. Secondly, we were directed by way of the aforementioned phone call to consult the Rector of the Seminary in San Juan de los Lagos on this matter. Explaining the situation to the Rector that Sunday afternoon in San Juan, his response was the following: that he would prefer to hold the money for us and that when we would need money for something, we would call him by phone at the Seminary in San Juan de los Lagos, asking him to send to us such and such amount of money

OCT - 8 1980

by mail to us in Arandas (the closest city to where we are now in the Seminary "Ojo de Agua". The Rector asked us to see about this matter with you.

If such be the determined plan you wish to take, you could send the money to the Recter by way of Fr Charles in Alamos, who would deposit the check in pesos in the bank there and then draw a check for that same ~~amont~~ amount in pesos, sending it to the Recter. At the same time Fr. Charles could inform us for how much the check was mailed. ~~to~~ In ~~turn~~ turn, we would ask the Recter for a receipt of the check he received from Fr Charles. From this point on, we would keep a special account in our records which would show the position our money has with the Recter, making the appropriate deductions for money the Recter sends us as well as the appropriate increases for any more money the Recter receives for us. This paragraph is a suggestion of how you might want things done.

We are running low on funds. We have the $5000.00 pesos Father Charles sent us, but this money is for the books we ordered that

will be arriving soon. They are now asking us to pay our tuition, room and board expenses for September and we do not have the money to pay it, unless we dip into the money for the books.

Thank you for your letter dated September 17th from Kevin Manion giving us the instructions concerning the $500.00 pesos that were taken by our Superior here in Ojo de Agua, most likely taken unintentionally. The Father Rector of the Seminary de San Juan de los Lagos solved the problem for us that Sunday, Sept 21st. He gave us $500.00 pesos to compensate our loss. We also communicated to him other problems here in "Ojo de Agua" such as ~~uncleanliness~~ uncleanliness in the kitchen and lack of a balanced diet. He said he would see to the problem, but stated that we must have patience. He directed us to supplement our diet with other foods taken outside of the meals given here. We are doing this in the hope that things will be remedied soon.

OCT - 8 1980

We intend to send you soon the montly financial report for September. With it we will make an estimate of what we think ~~will~~ we will need for November.

Also we intend to send to you the testimonies of the $500.00 pesos that were stolen, but restored back to us by the Rector.

Hope that this letter finds you all well. Please pray for us.

In the Most Blessed Sacrament and the Immaculate Heart of Mary,

Br. David Serem

P.S. This letter was finished on September 1st.

copy: Fr. Charles

MISSIONARIES OF PERPETUAL ADORATION
120 S. KEYSTONE
BURBANK, CA 91506

BROTHER DAVID SERENO, M. A. P.
SEMINARIO "OJO DE AGUA"
APARTADO # 6
ARANDAS, JALISCO

SEPTEMBER 30, 1980

DEAR BROTHER DAVID,

GREETINGS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY!

FOR THE INFORMATION OF YOUR FELLOW M. A. P. BROTHERS I AM ENCLOSING THE FOLLOWING DOCUMENTS (COPIES):

1) LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 28TH INTRODUCING KEVIN MATTHEWS AND DR. FRANKLIN DAILEY, M.D.
2) LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 28TH REGARDING THE "LACK OF PROPER AND SUFFICIENT FOOD" AND REGARDING A "SEPARATE CHECKING ACCOUNT" FOR THE BROTHERS STUDYING IN SAN JUAN.
3) TELEGRAM TO BROTHER BILL RUTHER, M. A. P.
4) LETTER OF AUGUST 26TH REGARDING ACCOUNTING PROCEDURES

WE ARE AWAITING YOUR RESPONSE TO OUR LETTER OF SEPTEMBER 17TH WHICH MAY ALREADY BE IN THE MAIL. IN ALL THESE MATTERS THE FATHER FOUNDER TAKES A MOST PERSONAL INTEREST AS HE IS RESPONSIBLE AS A FOUNDER THAT THINGS ARE "MORALLY AND PHYSICALLY" GOOD IN YOUR SEMINARY. TO LOSE ANY VOCATION BECAUSE OF NEGLIGENCE IN THESE MATTERS BY ANY BISHOP, RECTOR, OR PRIEST WOULD BE A TERRIBLE CALAMITY.

THE FATHER FOUNDER WANTS TO HEAR OF ALL OUR M. A. P. BROTHERS IN SAN JUAN DE LOS LAGOS. GOD BLESS YOU!

SINCERELY YOURS IN THE MOST BLESSED SACRAMENT AND THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY.

Kevin Manion

KEVIN MANION

OCT - 4 1980

Alamos, Sept. 28, 1980

Reverend and dear Father Founder:

Thanking Your Reverence in advance for all the work you must be putting out this afternoon in the monthly meeting of the Board of Directors.

Everything here seems to be going fine, thanks be to God. Brother Raymundo is such a good Economo that he gets all the bills paid, I don't know how. It must be a miracle.

Mary Walker writes terrific letters. I'm amazed by her attitude toward everything.

The two young men may be here for a few more days. The same impression Your Reverence had, I'm getting too. At first Chris impressed me more than Brian. Now it seems that Brian is drawing my attention even more. Although it is never safe to judge by impressions (my own), it would seem that Chris has some type of a conflict with his vocation. When I talk to both of them, Brian seems to accept what I say much better. Chris did mention that his mother invited him to read Tanquerey although he never has read it. His sister is very religious too. Possible that Christopher may have been encouraged to follow a religious vocation by his family, and maybe interiorly he does not feel so enthused as the others in his family do. That may account for the fact that he seems to get nervous when I start talking to both of them. He gets jittery, and in one instance he seemed to even get upset, so I had to curtail the conversation to other more worldly things so that he would calm down. This type of an inner conflict, however, may be like the one St. Ignatius had inside himself, or like St. Augustine before he got baptized when he already believed in Christianity. Chris may feel that he has too much to give up (like the righ young man in the Gospel), because he is shooting for a Ph.D., and he goes wherever he feels like going in his V.W. van.

Brian seems docile, humble, meek, etc., although his situation is almost the opposite. His family is actually opposing his vocation.

OCT - 1 1980

Receiwed good news yesterday from S.Juan de los Lagos. The Rector, as Bro. Ernesto writes, reacted to them so well.

There is a lady, 28 years of age, here in Alamos, who is dying of cancer. The Doctors have given up any hope. We are asking Your Reverence to pray for a miracle for her complete cure. Her name is Rosario. She is married and has a little daughter.

Will have to sign of for now, until another opportunity to write to Your Reverence,

In the Most Blessed Sacrament
and the Immaculate Heart of Mary,

Fr. Charles Carpenter, MAP

Fr. Charles Carpenter, M.A.P.

OCT - 4 1980

Hno. Cesareo has been talking to each of them privately today in his room.

Joaquin Bours has loaned us his tractor for the garden. There is a lady in Alamos, a U.S. citizen, who grows all the food she eats in a very small space in her back yard. We'll have to go up to see how she does it and what types of vegetables she plants and has the greatest success with. She is a vegetarian. The two mathematicians measured our map to scale and found that we have 8.4 acres in the back garden. The total area of our land possession is 10½ acres (which includes the house and rooms and front property under litigation).

Concerning books. From Spain, about two months ago I asked for more books in Spanish. When the list comes, I will send Your Reverence a list of the ones that I ordered. They are mostly devotional type books or spiritual books. In the future I will not order any more books without submitting the list for Your Reverences approbation, and beforehand.

Concerning my spiritual life, I feel like God is giving me more lights concerning my misery and what to do about the changes that I have to make interiorly. The books that have been a help during this trial are: Sister Elizabeth of the Trinity, the Letters of St.Paul, The Three Ages of the Spiritual Life by Garrigou-Lagrange I do have the three books that Your Reverence gave to me to read in my room, the "golden books" concerning St. Anthony Mary Claret that recently came out in the U.S which I pick up fairly regularly, but not every day. They are really very good. The type of book that helps me very much is the kind that explain interior trials, which I feel I am going through, and I have a hunch that they are here to stay for quite a while. Because there is so much inside of me that has to change, so much selfishness, so many wrong ways of acting and thinking, that I feel it may be a long time before the light starts flickering at the end of the tunnel. When I

OCT -4 1980

say Holy Mass, it seems Our Lord grants me a "lift" for 40 minutes in order to be able to get through the Mass without major difficulty caused by darkness. I feel that this might be normal what I am going through. At least Your Reverence could probably tell whether or not it is. I try to "go against" it as St. Ignatius says to, in order to fight desolation. This helps, whenever I remember to do this. Otherwise, I feel so conscious of my inner defects and horrible ways that are so innate in me. What a miracle it will be for Our Lord to change all of this. There are times when I cannot see anything right in anything I do. "Everything I do is wrong", I reflect when I think of the things I've been doing, either during the same day or over the past months or years. "What a mistake" everything I do seems to be.

At the bottom of my heart, Father, I feel that God is purifying me this way. Does Your Reverence agree with this impression, or possibly I'm making false illusions about myself, thinking that I'm doing God's Will when I may be way off the track. What I mean by God's will is not my vocation, but rather the way I act and think habitually. I am sure my vocation is God's Will, otherwise God would not have led me to it. This is not a problem. The problem is my whole way of responding to God's grace. There is practically no one I can talk to about this. It is really impossible over the phone, and difficult by letter. I received a letter from Mary Walker yesterday. Besides Your Reverence, she is the type of person who seems to live outside of this world already, and so the way she thinks makes complete sense to me. None of the other letters for me have a spiritual meaning. Almost everyone lives with worldly minds, it makes you wonder if we're nuts sometimes. Where does Your Reverence ever get the strength to ever continue living the way you do? This is one of the strongest proofs of the Transforming Union. Human strength could never accomplish so much, or even get up in the morning and live a normal day the way Your Reverence lives.

Alamos, Sept. 27, 1980

OCT - 1 1980

Reverend and dear Father Founder:

The two vocations that Your Reverence sent down here seem to be happy here. They have not stated whether or not they would like to join us, nevertheless, it seems that they are considering it. Both of them are very well educated. Chris is studying for his doctorate. So, they are both extraordinarily well gifted by God from the natural standpoint. Spiritually speaking, they both seem very interested in religion. However, the radical necessity of spending time in an Novitiate, to deepen ones knowledge and love of God, does not seem to them to be so necessary. I say this, not because they themselves said this much, but because when I try to tell them how necessary it is to spend time in silence and solitude, like St. Paul in the desert for 3 years, it seems to go over their heads. Chris mentioned "Can we go out and do street preaching in this Congregation?" I said, perhaps after the Novitiate, but not as the principal aim of the Congregation, which is to visit the sick and the dying. Although he was satisfied with my answer, I think he was imagining something rather idyllic. Anyway, my impression of the two is very good. I recall what Sister Josephine Delgado, of the Duarte Carmelites said to Kevin and myself, "They choose you, you don't choose them,"(regarding vocations that come around looking for a religious congregation.) This would seem to be true in the present case: the two young men are highly gifted, coming from upper class families (especially in the case of Chris).

We went together to the beach yesterday, as they like the beach (they're surfers). I was reminiscing with them about U.S.F., perhaps too much. However, there is a full week to show them around the house and grounds and explain our aims to them. I told them that in a nutshell it's to be like our Father Founder. This seems to simplify things the most.

OCT - 4 1980

While fearing that I am being presumptious, I think that God is darkening my mind on purpose. It is consoling to think that persons like Your Rewerence, or like Mary Walker, make sense to me, while so many other people, even holy people, seem to be thinking along this side of the borderline between Earth and Heaven. Does this mean, I reflect, that God is taking me closer and closer to Himself, blotting out my human molds of thinking, my selfish or rationalistic forms of thought. This accounts for my indecision, my darkness in my mind. So that Holy Obedience becomes the only stronghold to be able to continue. Absolute and unconditional obedience to the Founder, no matter what my own ideas may tell me, is the only way I can continue to live. The fact is, I have no ideas, no preferences about what to think and feel. God must be taking all this out of me to make me give up myself, renounce my own judgment and will, in order to unite my soul with Him. And Obedience will be the only way to achieve this. I don't see any other way. I used to think that I was obedient and that I knew what obedience was. Now I realize, or I ask myself, if I have ever obeyed. What were my motives for acting? Weren't they just selfishness, or when I saw that the command made sense according to my own human way of thinking? This is so true. My obedience really needs to be tried. I have to arrive at Blind Obedience, as if I had no mind of my own. It is so hard to give up one's own judgment and will, but especially the judgment. This is the seat of selfishness. Pray, dear Father, that God will uproot this out of my soul, whatever the suffering this will cost my heart. God is gradually changing me, I see this. He is making me unsure of everything so that I will have no other thing to hang on to but Obedience. I am only just starting to be aware of this. Your Reverence should be very wary of me, I don't see how you can trust me at all. I find it so hard to give up my own judgment. But God is taking care of this gradually.

I feel I should have written more often to Your Reverence concerning these things. I should have been more open.

Padre Carlos